
**Descendants of
Ruloff De Kype**

Edward Kipp
6242 Paddler Way
Orleans, Ontario K1C 2E7

Table of Contents

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype	1
First Generation	1
Second Generation	2
Third Generation	3
Fourth Generation	4
Fifth Generation	7
Sixth Generation	19
Seventh Generation	50
Eighth Generation	107
Ninth Generation	201
Tenth Generation	314
11th Generation	435
12th Generation	541
Name and Location Indexes	623

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

First Generation

1. **Ruloff De Kype** [5] was born in 1510 in Alencon, Bretagne, France.

General Notes: Ruloff De Kype was a warm adherent of the Guises, and took a prominent part in the Civil War between the Catholics and the Protestants. On the triumph of the Protestants, which occurred soon after the general massacre of the inhabitants of Vassey in Champagne, in 1562, his Chateau was burned and he fled from his home at Alancon in Bretagne to Holland with his three sons, where they lived for several years under an assumed name. In 1569, with his son Henri, he returned to France, joined the army of the Duke of Anjou, and on the 13th of March 1569 fell in the battle fought on the banks of La Charante, near Jarnac. By the care of his son, Jean Baptiste, who was a priest, he was buried in a small Church near Jarnac. The Church and grave marker were destroyed during the French Revolution. The Kip arms are represented on page before the title page.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 13.

Ruloff married _____

His children were:

2 M i. **Henri De Kype** [6] was born in 1540 in Alencon, Bretagne, France.

General Notes: After his father's death he entered the army of one of the Italian Princes where he spent his life. He died unmarried.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 14.

Welles, Albert. American family antiquiry [Genealogy of the Kip family in Europe and America, New York, Society Library, 1881. New York Public Library, Humanities Section.

3 M ii. **Jean Baptiste De Kype** [7] was born in 1542 in Alencon, Bretagne, France.

General Notes: Priest in the Church of Rome in Paris.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 14.

Welles, Albert. American family antiquiry [Genealogy of the Kip family in Europe and America, New York, Society Library, 1881. New York Public Library, Humanities Section.

+ 4 M iii. **Ruloff De Kype** [8] was born in 1543 in Alencon, Bretagne, France and died in 1596 in Netherlands aged 53.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Second Generation (Children)

4. Ruloff De Kype [8] (*Ruloff¹*) was born in 1543 in Alencon, Bretagne, France and died in 1596 in Netherlands aged 53.

General Notes: He remained in Holland, became a Protestant and settled in Amsterdam. He seems to have dropped the French prefix De from his name.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 14.

Welles, Albert. American family antiquary [Genealogy of the Kip family in Europe and America, New York, Society Library, 1881. New York Public Library, Humanities Section.

Ruloff married _____

His child was:

+ 5 M i. **Hendrick Kype** [3] was born in 1576 in Amsterdam, Netherlands.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Third Generation (Grandchildren)

5. **Hendrick Kype** [3] (*Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born in 1576 in Amsterdam, Netherlands.

General Notes: On arriving at manhood he took an active part in the "Company of Foreign Countries", an association formed for the purpose of obtaining access to the Indies. In 1609, they employed Henry Hudson to sail westward in the Half Moon. Sept. 11, 1609 Henry Hudson discovered the mouth of the river that would bear his name. Kype was one of the active means that led to the settlement of New York by the Dutch.

He came to New Amsterdam in 1635 with his wife and family. He could not become accustomed to the ways of the New World so returned to the old country with his wife where they ended their days.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 14.

Historical Notes of the Family of Kip of Kipsburg and Kip's Bay, New York, by William Ingaham Kip, 1871.

Famous Families of New York. Historical and Biographical Sketches of Families which in successive generations have been identified with the Development of the Nation. By Margherita Arlina Hamm. Vol. 1. New York. Heraldic Publishing Co. Inc. 1970. Kip pp. 217-226.

Welles, Albert. American family antiquary Genealogy of the Kip family in Europe and America, New York, Society Library, 1881. New York Public Library, Humanities Section.

Hendrick married **Margaret De Marneil** [4] [MRIN: 2] in Netherlands, daughter of _____ and _____. Margaret was born about 1579 in Amsterdam, Netherlands.

The child from this marriage was:

- + 6 M i. **Hendrick Hendricksen Kip** [1] was born in 1600 in Niewenhuys, Groningen, Netherlands, died Sep14 1685 in New York, NY, and was buried on Sep 16, 1685 in New York, NY.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Fourth Generation (Great-Grandchildren)

6. Hendrick Hendricksen Kip [1] (*Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born in 1600 in Niewenhuys, Groningen, Netherlands, died Sep 14 1685 in New York, NY, and was buried on Sep 16, 1685 in New York, NY.

General Notes: In 1624 his trade was tailor. He was living in Amsterdam, Holland before 1636. He came to America about 1637 with his wife and five children, as on the map of New Netherlands of 1639 he is recorded as owning one of the Plantations.

In 1647 he was chosen as one of the first Board of "Nine Men" to act as Governing Tribunal for New Amsterdam. Apparently he was satirically called "Hendrick Kip of the haughty lip" because he was strong and fearless. He also held office again in 1649 and 1650. He was appointed a Grand Schepen on Feb. 2, 1656, and on April 11, 1657 he was admitted to the Rights of a Great Burgher. Thus he took an important part in the government of New Amsterdam. After New Amsterdam was surrendered, he took the Oath of Allegiance to the English in October 1664.

His will (found in the Kip Family papers, NYPL) apparently was never officially recorded. It was drawn by notary Willem Bogardus. Since both will and accounting cite the notary, it seems likely that Bogardus, who was city treasurer 1680-85 and later postmaster of New York province, entrusted the papers to Hendrick's son Jacob, especially since Jacob, who served five terms as city schepen, aided in administering the estate. His 7800 guilder estate was a substantial one for that time period. Will dated Feb. 2, 1671; Codicil dated Aug. 4, 1680; Estate accounting March 8, 1686.

SONS:

Isaac Kip's descendants settled in Rhinebeck, NY.

Jacob Kip's descendants settled in Kip's Bay, NY, and Westchester Co., N.Y.

Hendrick Kip settled at New Amstel on the Delaware River and then at Midout (Flatbush), Long Island.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 1, p. 19.

Contributions to the History of the Kip Family of New York and New Jersey, by Edwin R. Purple, 1877.

How Hendrick Kip Bequeathed His Estate. de Halve Maen, Vol. XXXVII, No. 3, Oct, 1962. p. 9, 10, 12. Translation of document(s) from the "Kip Family Papers."

Kip Family Papers, 1664-1845. 22 items (1 box, 1 folder). New York Public Library, Humanities - Manuscripts & Archives. MssCol 1651.

Preakness and the Preakness Reformed Church, Passaic County, New Jersey. A History 1695-1902, with Genealogical Notes, the Records of the Church and Tombstone Inscriptions, by George Warne Labaw, New York, 1902.

The Register of New Netherland 1626 to 1674. By E.B. O'Callaghan. Clearfield Co., Baltimore, MD. 1995.

Pre-Revolutionary Dutch Houses and Families, in Northern New Jersey and Southern New York. By Rosalie Fellows Bailey. The Holland Society of New York. William Morrow & Co., New York, 1936.

Calendar of Dutch Historical Manuscripts in the Office of the Secretary of State Albany, New York 1630-1664, by Edmund B. O'Callaghan, The Gregg Press, Ridgewood, NJ, 1968.

P. 91. Council Minutes, Vol. IV, p. 203. Sept. 29, 1644. Court Proceedings. William de Key vs. Hendrick Kip, slander; ordered that defendant's wife appear next Thursday and acknowledge in court, that what she stated to the prejudice of the plaintiff is false, and not repeat the offense on pain of

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

severer punishment.

P. 97. Council Minutes, Vol. IV, p. 232. Aug. 30, 1645. Order. To the court messenger to notify all inhabitants to assemble at the fort; the court messange reports that all the citizens on the Manhattans, "from the highest to the lowest," will attend, as they all answered kindly, except one Hendrick Kip, a tailor.

P. 106. Council Minutes, Vol. IV, p. 278, 9. Dec. 17, 1646. Court Proceedings. Fiscal vs. Hendrick Kip's wife, for calling the director and council false judges, and the fiscal a forsworn fiscal; Hendrick Kip states that his wife has been upset, and so out of health ever since Maryn Adriaensen's attempt to murder the director-general, that when disturbed in the least, she knows not what she does; Mrs. Kip denies the charge; parties ordered to produce evidence on both sides.

P. 373. Land Papers, Vol. G.G., p. 187. March 14, 1647. Patent. Abraham Planck; lot between Hendrick Kip and Peter van der Linden, Manhattan island.

P. 54. Register of Provincial Secretary, Vol. III, p. 92. Aug. 29, 1651. Deed. Hendrick Kip to Albert Andriessen, of a house and lot on Manhattan island, northeast of fort Amsterdam.

P. 60. Register of Provincial Secretary, Vol. III, p. 142. July 27, 1658. Deed. Hendrick Hendricksen Kip to Caspar Stymensen, of a lot south side of Brewer Street, New Amsterdam.

Hendrick married **Tryntie Lubberts** [2] [MRIN: 1] on Apr 20, 1624 in Amsterdam, Netherlands, daughter of _____ and _____. Tryntie was born in 1599 in Swoll, Zwoffen, Overijssel, Netherlands and died after 1665 in New York, NY.

Children from this marriage were:

- 7 M i. **Abraham Kip** [9] was born on May 6, 1625 and was christened on May 6, 1625 in Amsterdam, Netherlands.

General Notes: He died young or remained in Holland as his name does not appear in New Amsterdam records.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 36.

Contributions to the History of the Kip Family of New York and New Jersey, by Edwin R. Purple, 1877.

- + 8 M ii. **Isaac Hendricksen Kip** [10] was born on Jan 10, 1627 in Amsterdam, Netherlands, was christened on Jan 10, 1627 in Amsterdam, Netherlands, and died in Jul 1678 in New Harlem, NY aged 51.
- + 9 F iii. **Beertjen Kip** [11] was born on Mar 8, 1629 in Amsterdam, Netherlands, was christened on Mar 8, 1629 in Amsterdam, Netherlands, and died after 1702.
- + 10 M iv. **Jacob Hendricksen Kip** [12] was born on May 16, 1631 in Amsterdam, Netherlands, was christened on May 25, 1631 in Amsterdam, Netherlands, and died on Dec 24, 1690 in New York, NY aged 59.
- + 11 M v. **Hendrick Hendricksen Kip** [13] was born on Aug 14, 1633 in Amsterdam, Netherlands, was christened on Aug 14, 1633 in Amsterdam, Netherlands, and died in 1670 in Flatbush, Long Island, NY aged 37.
- + 12 F vi. **Tryntjen Hendricks Kip** [14] was born on Jun 8, 1636 in Amsterdam, Netherlands and was christened on Jun 8, 1636 in Amsterdam, Netherlands.
- 13 F vii. **Femmetje Kip** [15] was born on Apr 19, 1643 in New Amsterdam, New Netherlands and

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

was christened on Apr 19, 1643 in New Amsterdam, New Netherlands.

General Notes: She joined the Church in New Amsterdam, Jan. 2, 1661, and was a sponsor, July 13, 1667, at the baptism of Jacomyntie, daughter of Jan de Caper, alias Wanshaer, which is the last notice found of her.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928.
p. 36.

Contributions to the History of the Kip Family of New York and New Jersey, by Edwin R. Purple, 1877.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 15, 1643 19 Apr Mr. Hendrick Hendricksz parents, Femmetje child, witnesses Jsac Hendrickszen. Minister Everardus Bogardus.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Fifth Generation (Great Great-Grandchildren)

8. Isaac Hendricksen Kip [10] (*Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Jan 10, 1627 in Amsterdam, Netherlands, was christened on Jan 10, 1627 in Amsterdam, Netherlands, and died in Jul 1678 in New Harlem, NY aged 51.

General Notes: Isaack. He was baptized at the New Church, Amsterdam, Holland, on Jan 10, 1627, and came to America with his parents. He was admitted to the Rights of a Great Burgher in New Amsterdam on April 11, 1657, but unlike his father and brothers did not enter upon a political career. The only office he held in New Amsterdam was that of stamper, to which he was appointed Feb. 20, 1674, and on Oct. 27, 1675 he was nominated for magistrate of New Harlem. He was a yacht Captain engaged in river trade between New Amsterdam and the settlements at Esopus (Kingston) and Fort Orange (Albany). His descendents settled in Rhinebeck.

Sources:

Contributions to the History of the Kip Family of New York and New Jersey, by Edwin R. Purple, 1877.

Historical Notes of the Family of Kip of Kipsburg and Kip's Bay, New York, by William Ingaham Kip, 1871.

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No.2, p. 36, 39.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. 1.
Records of the Reformed Dutch Church in New Amsterdam and New York.
Marriages from 11 December 1639 to 26 August 1801, edited by Samuel S. Purple, MD, New York, 1890.

p. 18. Feb. 8 1653. Isaac Hendrickszen Kip, en Catalyntje Hendricks Snyers.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. 1.
Records of the Reformed Dutch Church in New Amsterdam and New York.
Marriages from 11 December 1639 to 26 August 1801, edited by Samuel S. Purple, MD, New York, 1890.

P. 40. Ingeschreven den Sept. 12, 1675. Isaac Kip, Wedr. Van Catalyntje Hendricks, en Maria Ver Velje, Wedr, Van Joh. de La Montagne. Getrouwt Sept. 26, 1675 N. Haerlem.

Settlers of the Beekman Patent Dutchess County, New York. A Historical and Genealogical Study of all the 18th Century Settlers in the Patent, by Frank J. Doherty, Pleasant Valley, New York, 2003 (Vol. VII).

The Register of New Netherland 1626 to 1674. By E.B. O'Callaghan. Clearfield Co., Baltimore, MD. 1995.

Calendar of Dutch Historical Manuscripts in the Office of the Secretary of State Albany, New York 1630-1664, by Edmund B. O'Callaghan, The Gregg Press, Ridgewood, NJ, 1968.

P. 382. Land Papers, Vol. H.H., p. 56. June 21, 1656. Patent. Isaac Kip; lot in the Sheep pasture, New Amsterdam.

American Family Antiquity. Being an account of the origin and progress of American families, traced from their progenitors in this country, conected with their history abroad. Illustrated with portraits and emblazoned coats armorial. Vol. II. KIP. Albert Welles. American College for Genealogical Registry and Heraldry. New York. 1881. New York Public Library.

Isaac married **Catalyntje Hendrick Snyers** [16] [MRIN: 5] on Feb 8, 1653 in New Amsterdam, New Netherlands, daughter of **Hendrick Janszen Snyder** [214] and **Geertje Scheerburch** [215]. Catalyntje was born about 1632 in New Amsterdam, New Netherlands and died before Sep 26, 1675 in New Harlem, NY.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Children from this marriage were:

- + 14 M i. **Hendrick Kip** [17] was born in 1654 in New Amsterdam, New Netherlands, was christened on Feb 8, 1654 in New Amsterdam, New Netherlands, and died in 1713 aged 59.
- + 15 F ii. **Tryntie Kip** [18] was born in Sep 1656 in New Amsterdam, New Netherlands and was christened on Sep 13, 1656 in New Amsterdam, New Netherlands.
- + 16 M iii. **Abraham Kip** [19] was born in Aug 1659 in New Amsterdam, New Netherlands, was christened on Sep 3, 1659 in New Amsterdam, New Netherlands, died in Jun 1731 in Albany, NY aged 71, and was buried on Jun 28, 1731 in Albany, NY.
- + 17 M iv. **Isaac Kip** [20] was born in Jun 1662 in New Amsterdam, New Netherlands, was christened on Jun 15, 1662 in New Amsterdam, New Netherlands, and died on Apr 8, 1750 in New York, NY aged 87.
- 18 M v. **Jacob Kip** [21] was born in Nov 1664 in New York and was christened on Nov 19, 1664 in New York.

General Notes: Died young.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 43.

Contributions to the History of the Kip Family of New York and New Jersey, by Edwin R. Purple, 1877.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 75, 1664 19 Nov Isaac Kip, Catalyntie parents, Jacob child, witnesses Jacob & Baertie Kip. Minister Joannes Megapolensis.

- + 19 M vi. **Jacob Kip** [22] was born on Aug 25, 1666 in New York, NY, was christened on Aug 29, 1666 in New York, NY, and died on Feb 28, 1733 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY aged 66.
- 20 M vii. **Johannes Kip** [23] was born in Jan 1669 in New York, NY and was christened on Jan 20, 1669 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 9, p. 43.

Contributions to the History of the Kip Family of New York and New Jersey, by Edwin R. Purple, 1877.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 93, 1669 20 Jan Isaac Kip, Catalyntie parents, Johannes child, witnesses Jan Wanshaer, Susanna Willems. Minister Joannes Megapolensis.

Isaac next married **Maria Vervelje** [213] [MRIN: 62] on Sep 26, 1675 in New Harlem, NY, daughter of **Isaac Vermeille** [218] and **Unknown**. Maria was born on Aug 2, 1629.

General Notes: Vervelje, Vermilye. Widow of Jean de La Montagne.

9. Beertjen Kip [11] (*Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Mar 8, 1629 in

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Amsterdam, Netherlands, was christened on Mar 8, 1629 in Amsterdam, Netherlands, and died after 1702.

General Notes: Baertje survived her husband and married second, Dec. 12, 1677, Jan Durckszen Meyer, widower. She outlived her second husband by whom she had no children, and was living in 1702.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 36.

Contributions to the History of the Kip Family of New York and New Jersey, by Edwin R. Purple, 1877.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. 1.

Records of the Reformed Dutch Church in New Amsterdam and New York.

Marriages from 11 December 1639 to 26 August 1801, edited by Samuel S. Purple, MD, New York, 1890.

p. 15. 17 Jan. 1649 Jan Janszen, j. m. Van Tubingen, en Baertje Hendricks Kip, j. d. Van Amsterd.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. 1.

Records of the Reformed Dutch Church in New Amsterdam and New York.

Marriages from 11 December 1639 to 26 August 1801, edited by Samuel S. Purple, MD, New York, 1890.

P. 43. Ingeschreven den Nov. 25, 1677. Jan Dirckszen Meyer, Wedr. Van Tryntje Grevenraet, en Baertje Kip, Wedr. Van Jan Wansaert, beyde woonende tot N. Yorke.. Getrouwt den Dec. 12, 1677.

Beertjen married **Jan Janszen Van St. Obyn** [24] [MRIN: 6] on Jan 17, 1649 in New Amsterdam, New Netherlands, son of **Jan Wanshaer** [73] and **Unknown**. Jan was born in Tubingen, Netherlands.

General Notes: At the baptisms of his children his name is variously recorded as Jan Janszen Van St. Cubis, Van St. Cubis, Van St. Obyn, Jan Van Sara, Jan Wanshaer Van St. Benen, Jan Wanshaer (Manshaer), and Jan de Caper (the sailor). He is usually spoken of in the New Amsterdam records as "Jan Janszen van St. Obin". He was best known as pilot of the slave ship "Gideon" which reached New Amsterdam in August 1664 with a cargo of 290 slaves, a few days before the English captured New Netherland. He appears to have been a respected man of the community. He was admitted to the rights of small burgher, April 18, 1657.

Children from this marriage were:

- 21 M i. **Abraham Van St. Obyn** [25] was born in Nov 1649 in New Amsterdam, New Netherlands and was christened on Nov 14, 1649 in New Amsterdam, New Netherlands.

General Notes: Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 26, 1649 14 Nov Jan Janszen Van St. Cubis parents, Abraham child, witnesses Hendrick en Tryntie Kip, Janneken Molyns. Minister Joannes Megapolensis.

- 22 M ii. **Johannes Van St. Obyn** [26] was born in Aug 1651 in New Amsterdam, New Netherlands and was christened on Aug 27, 1651 in New Amsterdam, New Netherlands.

General Notes: Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 30, 1651 27 Aug Jan Janszen Van St. Ubus parents, Johannes child, witnesses Isaac, Tyryntie Kip. Minister Joannes Megapolensis.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

- 23 M iii. **Jacob Van St. Obyn** [27] was born in Jul 1653 in New Amsterdam, New Netherlands and was christened on Jul 13, 1653 in New Amsterdam, New Netherlands.
- General Notes: Sources:
Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.
p. 35, 1653 13 July Jan Janszen Van St. Obyn & Baertie Kip parents, Jacob child, witnesses Jacob Kip, Catalyntie Hendricks. Minister Joannes Megapolensis.
- 24 M iv. **Hendrick Van St. Obyn** [28] was born in Mar 1655 in New Amsterdam, New Netherlands and was christened on Mar 21, 1655 in New Amsterdam, New Netherlands.
- General Notes: Sources:
Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.
p. 39, 1655 21 Mar Jan Janszen Van St. Obyn parents, Hendrick child, witnesses Hendrick Kip, de Oude, Hendrick Kip, de jonge, Maria de La Monatgne. Minister Joannes Megapolensis.
- + 25 M v. **Anthony Wanshaer Van St. Obyn** [29] was born in Jun 1657 in New Amsterdam, New Netherlands and was christened on Jul 4, 1657 in New Amsterdam, New Netherlands.
- 26 M vi. **Robbert Van St. Obyn** [30] was born in Aug 1659 in New Amsterdam, New Netherlands and was christened on Aug 31, 1659 in New Amsterdam, New Netherlands.
- General Notes: Sources:
Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.
p. 53, 1659 31 Aug Jan Janszen Van St. Obyn parents, Robbert child, witnesses Hentrick Kip, Abraham Janszen, Baertje Kip. Minister Joannes Megapolensis.
- 27 M vii. **Johannes Van St. Obyn** [31] was born in Sep 1661 in New Amsterdam, New Netherlands and was christened on Sep 30, 1661 in New Amsterdam, New Netherlands.
- General Notes: Sources:
Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.
p. 62, 1661 30 Sept Jan Van Sara & Baertie Kip parents, Johannes child, witnesses Hendrick & Trynte Kip. Minister Joannes Megapolensis.
- 28 M viii. **Johannes Van St. Obyn** [32] was born in Sep 1662 in New Amsterdam, New Netherlands and was christened on Sep 17, 1662 in New Amsterdam, New Netherlands.
- General Notes: Sources:
Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.
p. 66, 1662 17 Sept Jan Van Wanshaer Van St. Benen & Baertie Hendricks Kip parents, Johannes child, witnesses Hendrick & Trynte Kip. Minister Joannes Megapolensis.
- + 29 M ix. **Jan Wanshaer Van St. Obyn** [33] was born in Nov 1663 in New Amsterdam, New Netherlands and was christened on Dec 5, 1663 in New Amsterdam, New Netherlands.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

- 30 F x. **Carel Van St. Obyn** [34] was born in Jun 1666 in New Amsterdam, New Netherlands and was christened on Jul 4, 1666 in New Amsterdam, New Netherlands.

General Notes: Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 83, 1666 4 July Jan Manshaer & Beertje Kip parents, Carel child, witnesses Johannes de Lamontagne, Alof Stephensen Van Courtlant, Annetje Kip. Minister Joannes Megapolensis.

- + 31 F xi. **Jacomyntie Wanshaer Van St. Obyn** [35] was born in Jul 1667 in New Amsterdam, New Netherlands and was christened on Jul 13, 1667 in New Amsterdam, New Netherlands.

Beertjen next married **Jan Dirckszen Meyer** [7047] [MRIN: 2368] on Dec 12, 1677 in New York, son of _____ and _____.

10. Jacob Hendricksen Kip [12] (*Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on May 16, 1631 in Amsterdam, Netherlands, was christened on May 25, 1631 in Amsterdam, Netherlands, and died on Dec 24, 1690 in New York, NY aged 59.

General Notes: Jacobus Hendricksen Kip was born in Amsterdam, Holland, and emigrated to America with his family. He began his political career in 1647, when only sixteen. He was a clerk in the Provincial secretary's office at New Amsterdam. As early as 1650 he was acting clerk in Director Stuyvesant's Council. In 1650, he was a Deputy Secretary. On Jan. 27, 1653, he was appointed the First Secretary of the Court of Burgomasters and Schepens in New Amsterdam. January 12, 1654, Burgomasters allowed Jacob a salary of 200 Guilders a year as Receiver of the City revenue.

Jacob Kip resigned the office of Secretary, June 12, 1657, and engaged in brewing, combining with this business that of a general trader or storekeeper. November 29, 1655, he was appointed Vendue Master to Court of Orphen Masters and he was a member of the Board of Schepens in 1659, 1662, 1665, and President of the Board in 1674. After the English conquest of New Netherland in 1664, the Burgomasters and Schepens named their own successors, and Jacob was chosen Schepen in 1665. Jacob was an Officer of the City Militia, having been commissioned Lieutenant by Governor Lovelace on May 1, 1668. Jacob was the ancestor of the Kip's Bay, New York and Worchester County, N.Y., Kip Families.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 3, p. 36, 44.

Contributions to the History of the Kip Family of New York and New Jersey, by Edwin R. Purple, 1877.

Historical Notes of the Family of Kip of Kipsburg and Kip's Bay, New York, by William Ingaham Kip, 1871.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. 1.

Records of the Reformed Dutch Church in New Amsterdam and New York.

Marriages from 11 December 1639 to 26 August 1801, edited by Samuel S. Purple, MD, New York, 1890.

p. 18. 14 Feb. 1654 Jacob Hendrickszen Kip, en Maria de Lamontagne, Van Amsterdam, getrouwt den 8 Mart.

Legal Document of Dutch Colonial Times, by Richard H. Amerman. de Halve Maen, Vol. XXXV, No. 4, Jan. 1961. p. 9, 10. Transcription from above MSS item.

The Register of New Netherland 1626 to 1674. By E.B. O'Callaghan. Clearfield Co., Baltimore, MD. 1995.

Calendar of Dutch Historical Manuscripts in the Office of the Secretary of State Albany, New York 1630-1664, by Edmund B. O'Callaghan, The Gregg Press, Ridgewood, NJ, 1968.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

P. 40. Register of Provincial Secretary, Vol. II, p. 163. No date but about Aug. 1647. Power of Attorney. Jacob Hendricksen Kip to Harman Hendricksen Droogh, his uncle, to receive money due him by the W.I. Company at Amsterdam.

P. 52. Register of Provincial Secretary, Vol. III, p. 75. March 20, 1651. Deed. Peter Cornelissen to Jacob Hendricksen Kip, of a lot on Manhattan island.

P. 130. Council Minutes, Vol. V, p. 97. Jan. 27, 1653. Appointment. Jacob Kip to be secretary or clerk to the burgomasters and schepens of New Amsterdam.

P. 155. Council Minutes, Vol. VI, p. 175. Nov. 20, 1655. Appointment. Jacob Kip, to be vendue master to the court of orphan masters.

P. 382. Land Papers, Vol. H.H., p. 56. June 21, 1656. Patent. Jacob Kip; lot in the Sheep pasture, New Amsterdam.

P. 186. Council Minutes, Vol. VIII, p. 596. June 12, 1657. Resignation of Jacob Kip of his office of clerk of New Amsterdam and request that another be appointed in his stead, with order thereupon.

P. 187. Council Minutes, Vol. VIII, p. 610. June 13, 1657. Order. Continuing Jacob Kip in his office until he have finished transcribing the records thereof.

P. 221. Council Minutes, Vol. IX, p. 522. March 1, 1660. Petition. Aert Anth. Meddagh, Tonis Gysberts Bogaert, Jorsey Rapelje, Jean Le Cler, Jacob Kip, and others, for permission to plant a village on the river side opposite the Manhatans, in sight of fort Amsterdam, bewtween the lands of said Bogaert and Kip.

P. 386. Land Papers, Vol. H.H., p. 127. April 11, 1661. Patent. Jacob Kip; lot in the Sheep pasture, New Amsterdam, adjoining the deacon's lot.

American Family Antiquity. Being an account of the origin and progress of American families, traced from their progenitors in this country, conected with their history abroad. Illustrated with portraits and emblazoned coats armorial. Vol. II. KIP. Albert Welles. American College for Genealogical Registry and Heraldry. New York. 1881. New York Public Library.

Jacob married **Maria De La Montagne** [139] [MRIN: 31] on Mar 8, 1654 in New Amsterdam, New Netherlands, daughter of **Johannes De La Montagne MD** [140] and **Rachel De Forest** [141]. Maria was born on Jan 25, 1637 at Sea, Madeira and died on Aug 25, 1711 aged 74.

General Notes: She was born at sea off the Island of Madeira, on the voyage of her parents to New Netherland.

Sources:

History and Genealogy of the Earles of Secaucus with an account of other English and American Branches, by Rev. Isaac Newton Earle, 1924.

Children from this marriage were:

- + 32 M i. **Johannes Kip** [142] was born on Feb 3, 1655 in New Amsterdam, New Netherlands, was christened on Feb 21, 1655 in New Amsterdam, New Netherlands, and died about Oct 1704 in New York, NY aged about 49.
- 33 M ii. **Jacobus Kip** [143] was born on Oct 14, 1656 in New Amsterdam, New Netherlands, was christened on Oct 15, 1656 in New Amsterdam, New Netherlands, and died in Oct 1702 in Long Island, New York aged 46.

General Notes: James. In 1685 he was a merchant engaged in trade in New York. No issue.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Abstract of Will

In the name of God, Amen. Know all men who shall see this present public Instrument, that on the 19 day of September, 1702, I, Jacobus Kip, of NewTown.

I give the new house in the Dock, now being built and bounded west by the house and lot of Benjamin Block, east by the house of Wm. Bill, north by the street and south by the Dock, and also the water mill with all the lands and appurtenances, to my heirs, Johanes Kip, Abraham Kip, Jesse Kip, Rachel Kierstede, Mary Hogeland, Catharine Richeman, Benjamin Kip and Samuel Kip. The rest of my estate I leave one half to my heirs named above and one half to my wife and her heirs, viz., to heirs of Jacobus ver Planck and the heirs of Maria Teller. I leave to Jacobus Kip and Jacobus Kip, Jr. £50. To Johanes Kierstede £50. I make Johanes Kip and Jacobus Kip executors.

Witnesses, Richard Burt, Samuel Ketcham, John Firman. Proved in Jamaica, Queens County, October 31, 1702, before John Bridges, and executors confirmed.

[Lib 7, p. 41, NY]

No Issue.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 11, p. 82, 384.

Contributions to the History of the Kip Family of New York and New Jersey, by Edwin R. Purple, 1877.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 43, 1656 15 Oct Jacob Kip, Secrets., Maria de La Montagne parents, Jacobus child, witnesses Isaac Kip, Johannes de La Montagne, Agnietie Jillis, Sara du Trieux. Minister Joannes Megapolensis.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. 1.

Records of the Reformed Dutch Church in New Amsterdam and New York.

Marriages from 11 December 1639 to 26 August 1801, edited by Samuel S. Purple, MD, New York, 1890.

P. 57. Ingeschreven den May 9, 1685. Jacobus Kip, j.m. Van N. Yorck, en Hendrickje Wessels, Wedr. Van Gelyn Verplancken, beyde woonende alhier. Getrouwt den May 28, 1685.

Abstracts of Wills of New York 1665-1801, CD-ROM. Heritage Books, Inc., Bowie, MD: 1997. NYHSW 001:0348.

American Family Antiquity. Being an account of the origin and progress of American families, traced from their progenitors in this country, connected with their history abroad. Illustrated with portraits and emblazoned coats armorial. Vol. II. KIP. Albert Welles. American College for Genealogical Registry and Heraldry. New York. 1881. New York Public Library.

Jacobus married **Hendrickje Wessels** [3057] [MRIN: 1032] on May 28, 1685 in New York, daughter of _____ and _____. Hendrickje died in 1702.

General Notes: Widow of Gelyn Verplanck.

- 34 M iii. **Abraham Kip** [144] was born on Dec 21, 1658 in New Amsterdam, New Netherlands, was christened on Dec 22, 1658 in New Amsterdam, New Netherlands, and died before Nov 30, 1720.

General Notes: He was a brewer in New York. Probably no issue.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 12, p. 82, 385.

Contributions to the History of the Kip Family of New York and New Jersey, by Edwin R. Purple, 1877.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 51, 1658 22 Dec Jacob Kip parents, Abraham child, witnesses Hendr. Kip de Jonge, Janen Rachel de La Montagne, Baertie Kip. Minister Johannes Megapolensis.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. 1. Records of the Reformed Dutch Church in New Amsterdam and New York. Marriages from 11 December 1639 to 26 August 1801, edited by Samuel S. Purple, MD, New York, 1890.

P. 85. Ingeschreven den Jan. 26, 1697. Abraham Kip, j.m. Van N. Yocrk, en Catalina de Lanoy, j.d. Wedr Van Isaacq Van Vleck, beyde woonende alhier. Getrouwt den Jan. 26, 1697.

Abraham married **Catalina de Lanoy** [3060] [MRIN: 1035] on Jan 26, 1697, daughter of **Abraham de Lanoy** [3061] and **Marritie Lubberts** [5587].

General Notes: Widow of Isaac Van Vleck.

- + 35 M iv. **Jesse Kip** [145] was born on Dec 16, 1660 in New Amsterdam, New Netherlands, was christened on Dec 19, 1660 in New Amsterdam, New Netherlands, and died in Apr 1722 in Newtown, NY aged 61.
- + 36 F v. **Rachel Kip** [146] was born on Jan 7, 1664 in New Amsterdam, New Netherlands and was christened on Jan 11, 1664 in New Amsterdam, New Netherlands.
- + 37 F vi. **Maryken Maria Kip** [147] was born on Dec 2, 1666 in New York and was christened on Dec 5, 1666 in New York.
- 38 M vii. **Hendrick Kip** [148] was born on Jan 12, 1669 in New York, was christened on Feb 14, 1669 in New York, and died about 1698 aged about 29.

General Notes: No issue.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 14, p. 83, 386.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 93, 1669 14 Feb Jacob Kip, Maria de Lamontagne parents, Hendrick child, witnesses Mr. Gerrit Van Tricht, Daniel Hondecoten, Sara Roelofs. Minister Joannes Megapolensis.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. 1. Records of the Reformed Dutch Church in New Amsterdam and New York. Marriages from 11 December 1639 to 26 August 1801, edited by Samuel S. Purple, MD, New York, 1890.

P. 85. Ingeschreven den June 8, 1697. Henricus Kip, j.m. Van N. Yorck, en Magdalena Van Vleck, j.d. Uyt Supra, beyde woonende alhier. Getrouwt den June 10, 1697.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

New York Marriages Previous to 1784. A reprint of the original edition of 1860 with additions and corrections. Including Supplementary List of Marriage Licenses New York Marriage Licenses, by Robert H. Kelby and New York Marriage Licenses, 1639-1706, with Index, by Kenneth Scott. GPC, Baltimore, MD: 1968.
NYGBR, 3: 94. June 8, 1696.

Hendrick married **Magdalena Van Vleck** [3076] [MRIN: 1041] on Jun 10, 1697 in New York, daughter of _____ and _____.

General Notes: Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. 1.

Records of the Reformed Dutch Church in New Amsterdam and New York.

Marriages from 11 December 1639 to 26 August 1801, edited by Samuel S. Purple, MD, New York, 1890.

P. 92. Ingeschreven den Apr. 23, 1700. Abraham Baird j.m. Uyt Schotlt. en Magdalena Van Vleck Wedr. Van Henr. Kip, beyde woonende alhier. Getrouwt den Apr. 24, 1700.

+ 39 F viii. **Catharina Kip** [149] was born on Jan 25, 1671 in New York.

40 M ix. **Petrus Kip** [150] was born on Dec 25, 1674 in New York and died on Aug 28, 1686 aged 11.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 83.

41 M x. **Benjamin Kip** [151] was born on Aug 6, 1678 in New York, was christened on Aug 28, 1678 in New York, and died in 1702 aged 24.

General Notes: Unmarried.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 83.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 134, 1678 28 Aug Jacob Kip, Maria de La Montagne parents, Benjamin child, witnesses Nicolaes Willem Stuyvest., Tryntie Roelofs. Minister Wilhelmus Van Nieuwenhuysen.

+ 42 M xi. **Samuel Kip** [152] was born on Nov 4, 1682 in New York, was christened on Nov 15, 1682 in New York, and died on Nov 13, 1740 aged 58.

11. Hendrick Hendricksen Kip [13] (*Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹)

was born on Aug 14, 1633 in Amsterdam, Netherlands, was christened on Aug 14, 1633 in Amsterdam, Netherlands, and died in 1670 in Flatbush, Long Island, NY aged 37.

General Notes: Hendrick was baptised in Amsterdam. Holland, Aug. 14, 1633 and he came to America with his parents. He grew to manhood at the homestead on Bridge Street overlooking the East River. Hendrick entered politics before his marriage. He was admitted to the rights of a Great Burgher in New Amsterdam, April 17, 1657, and about this time removed to New Amstel (now New Castle) on the Delaware River where he soon became one of the Council. He engaged in the brewing trade. He was Schepen in 1659. On Sept. 9, 1659 he was a member of the Council of New Amstel. On June 29, 1660, he was appointed one of the Commissaries there. When the English took possession in 1664, he moved to Midwout (Flatbush), Long Island. He was chosen Overseer of that Town on April 3, 1665, and held the office also in 1666, and until April 1667. He was

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Churchmaster from 1667 to 1670, and was appointed Inspector, Feb. 25, 1670. He died late 1670 or early 1671. He was referred to as the Captain.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 4, p. 36, p. 84.

Contributions to the History of the Kip Family of New York and New Jersey, by Edwin R. Purple, 1877.

Historical Notes of the Family of Kip of Kipsburg and Kip's Bay, New York, by William Ingaham Kip, 1871.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. 1.
Records of the Reformed Dutch Church in New Amsterdam and New York.
Marriages from 11 December 1639 to 26 August 1801, edited by Samuel S. Purple, MD, New York, 1890.

P. 25. 29 Feb. 1660. Hendrick Kip, Van Amsterdam, en Anna de Sillen, Van Wyck.

Preakness and the Preakness Reformed Church, Passaic County, New Jersey. A History 1695-1902, with Genealogical Notes, the Records of the Church and Tombstone Inscriptions, by George Warne Labaw, New York, 1902.

American Family Antiquity. Being an account of the origin and progress of American families, traced from their progenitors in this country, connected with their history abroad. Illustrated with portraits and emblazoned coats armorial. Vol. II. KIP. Albert Welles. American College for Genealogical Registry and Heraldry. New York. 1881. New York Public Library.

The Register of New Netherland 1626 to 1674. By E.B. O'Callaghan. Clearfield Co., Baltimore, MD. 1995.

Hendrick married **Anna De Sille** [220] [MRIN: 67] on Feb 29, 1660 in New Amsterdam, New Netherlands, daughter of **Nicasius De Sille** [227] and **Cornelia Meulmans** [228]. Anna was born on Nov 6, 1640 in Maestricht, Netherlands and died after 1711.

Children from this marriage were:

- + 43 F i. **Cornelia Kip** [222] was born in Jun 1661 in New York and was christened on Jun 12, 1661 in New York.
- 44 F ii. **Catharina Kip** [223] was born in Oct 1664 in New York and was christened on Nov 9, 1664 in New York.

General Notes: She was received into the Flatbush Church, March 30, 1682.

Sources:

K.F.A., p. 93.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 75, 1664 9 Nov Hendrick Kip, Anna de Silla parents, Catharina child, witnesses de Laurens & Gardina Silla. Minister Joannes Megapolensis.

Catharina married **Hendrick Strycker** [229] [MRIN: 70] on Feb 16, 1687 in Flatbush, Long Island, NY, son of _____ and _____.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

- 45 M iii. **Hendrick Kip** [224] died circa 1734 in Middletown Twp, Monmouth Co, NJ.

General Notes: Calendar of New Jersey Wills Page: 286

Name: Henry (Hendicus) Kyp (Kipp); Date: 29 Mar 1733

Location: Middletown Township, Monmouth Co. yeoman; will of. Wife, Williamkee. Charles Hubbs and Major Leonard, creditors. Land in Freehold. Executors--Benjamin Vancleave, of Freehold, Honnas Lyster and Cornelius Waycoffe, of Middletown. Witnesses--Cornelius Couwenhoven, Hendrick Hendrickson, Robert Dodsworth.

Proved April 16, 1734. Lib. B, p. 501.

1734, April 20. Inventory of the estate, appraised at the house of Jacob Waycoffe, Middletown (£28.11.0), includes money scales and weights, 22 lasts, shoemaker's tools and bench, box full of books, two swords. Made by William Bowne, Elias Covenhoven, Henricus Hendrickson.

1734, May 10. Additional inventory, taken at Freehold (£400.18), includes a Dutch Testament; plantation of 200 acres sold for £395. Made by Walter Wilson, John Morris, Andrew Crawford.

1735, Oct. 9. Inventory of other goods not found before, £1.18.0; made by Samuel Job, Hendrick Suydam, John Henderson. 1737, August 2. Account. Mentions bonds, etc., of Charles Hubbs, Samuel Leonard, Peter Lyster.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 16, p. 93, p. 137.

Calendar of New Jersey Wills, 1670-1760; www.ancestry.com/

Hendrick married **Williamkee Kipp** [278] [MRIN: 90], daughter of _____
and _____.

- + 46 M iv. **Petrus Kip** [226] was born in New Amstel, On The Delaware, was christened in Flatbush, Long Island, NY, and died on Nov 13, 1749 in New York, NY.
- + 47 M v. **Nicasius Kip** [225] was born in 1666 in Flatbush, Long Island, NY, was christened in 1666 in Flatbush, Long Island, NY, USA, and died on Oct 10, 1713 in Pollifly, Hackensack, NJ, USA aged 47.

12. Tryntjen Hendricks Kip [14] (*Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Jun 8, 1636 in Amsterdam, Netherlands and was christened on Jun 8, 1636 in Amsterdam, Netherlands.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 36, 38.

Contributions to the History of the Kip Family of New York and New Jersey, by Edwin R. Purple, 1877.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. 1.

Records of the Reformed Dutch Church in New Amsterdam and New York.

Marriages from 11 December 1639 to 26 August 1801, edited by Samuel S. Purple, MD, New York, 1890.

p. 24. 10 Aug. 1659. Abraham Janszen, Van 't Zuydtlandt in't landt Van de Briel, en Tryntje Kip, Van Amsterdam.

Tryntjen married **Abraham Janszen Van Der Heul** [36] [MRIN: 7] on Aug 10, 1659 in New Amsterdam, New Netherlands, son of _____ and _____.

General Notes: Verheul. His full family name is Van't Zuydtlandt in't landt Van de Briel. They

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

were the ancestors of the Van der Heul family of New York.

Sources:

The Genealogical Magazine of New Jersey, Vol. 3, No. 2, Oct. 1927, p. 62. Pre-American Notes on Old New Netherland Families. De Mille.

Children from this marriage were:

- 48 F i. **Elizabeth Van Der Heul** [37] was born in Aug 1660 in New Amsterdam, New Netherlands and was christened on Aug 15, 1660 in New Amsterdam, New Netherlands.
- General Notes: Sources:
Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.
p. 57, 1660 15 Aug Abraham J. Van der heul, Tryntje Hendricks parents, Elisabeth child, witnesses Hendrick, Jacob, Baertie Kip. Minister Joannes Megapolensis.
- Elizabeth married **Marten Abrahamszen Klock** [44] [MRIN: 8] on May 16, 1682 in New Amsterdam, New Netherlands, son of **Abraham Clock** [45] and **Tryntie Alberts** [46]. Marten was born in 1656 and was christened on Sep 10, 1656 in New Amsterdam, New Netherlands.
- General Notes: He was a merchant and Assistant Alderman from the Out Ward, 1695-97, and Alderman, 1698 to 1701 in New York. They had no children baptized in the Dutch Church in New York.
- + 49 F ii. **Tryntie Van Der Heul** [38] was born in Mar 1662 in New Amsterdam, New Netherlands and was christened on Mar 19, 1662 in New Amsterdam, New Netherlands.
- + 50 F iii. **Marritie Van Der Heul** [39] was born in Nov 1664 in New York and was christened on Nov 19, 1664 in New York.
- + 51 F iv. **Petronella Van Der Heul** [40] was born in Oct 1668 in New York and was christened on Oct 31, 1668 in New York.
- + 52 F v. **Femmetie Van Der Heul** [41] was born in Aug 1671 in New York and was christened on Aug 6, 1671 in New York.
- + 53 M vi. **Johannes Van Der Heul** [42] was born in Dec 1673 in New York and was christened on Dec 24, 1673 in New York.
- + 54 M vii. **Hendrick Van Der Heul** [43] was born in May 1676 in New York and was christened on May 14, 1676 in New York.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Sixth Generation (3rd Great-Grandchildren)

14. Hendrick Kip [17] (*Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born in 1654 in New Amsterdam, New Netherlands, was christened on Feb 8, 1654 in New Amsterdam, New Netherlands, and died in 1713 aged 59.

General Notes: Hendrick settled in Esopus (Kingston), New York at an early date, and later in 1686 was co-patentee with his brother Jacob, of a tract of land at Rhinebeck which they called "Kipsbergen". Hendrick purchased from the Indians on July 28, 1686 a tract of land on the east side of the Hudson River, opposite Rondout Creek. This was confirmed by Governor Dongan, June 2, 1688. This patent is recorded in Albany in Book 6, p. 328 of Patents. Hendrick was a Lieutenant in Captain Baltus Van Kleeck's Company of Foot in 1700. Deed, p. 328. Map of lands, p. 330. Drawing of house built 1700 burned 1912, p. 331.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 5, p. 43, 327.

Contributions to the History of the Kip Family of New York and New Jersey, by Edwin R. Purple, 1877.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ. p. 36, 1654 8 Feb Isaac Kip parents, Hendrick child, witnesses Hendrick Kip, de oude, Hendrick Kip, de Jonge, Elsje Hendricks. Minister Joannes Megapolensis.

Adriance Memorial Library, Poughkeepsie, NY, Local History Collection, Kip vertical file.

Settlers of the Beekman Patent Dutchess County, New York. A Historical and Genealogical Study of all the 18th Century Settlers in the Patent, by Frank J. Doherty, Pleasant Valley, New York, 2003 (Vol. VII).

Kipsbergen in Dutchess County its history, location and boundaries, its founders and their families through many generations, E.M. Smith, The Office of the Rhinebeck Gazette, 1894. Transcribed and Indexed by Margaret E. Herrick, 1992, Kinship.

The New York Genealogical and Biographical Record, Vol. 12, No. 1, p. 29-31, Jan. 1881.

American Family Antiquity. Being an account of the origin and progress of American families, traced from their progenitors in this country, connected with their history abroad. Illustrated with portraits and emblazoned coats armorial. Vol. II. KIP. Albert Welles. American College for Genealogical Registry and Heraldry. New York. 1881. New York Public Library.

Hendrick married **Annetje Jans Van Putten** [1963] [MRIN: 673] before 1678, daughter of _____ and _____. Annetje was born on Dec 20, 1659 and died on Feb 7, 1732 aged 72.

Children from this marriage were:

- + 55 F i. **Catholyntie Kip** [1965].
- + 56 M ii. **Jan Kip** [1964] was born in Mar 1678 in Kingston, NY, was christened on Mar 31, 1678 in Kingston, NY, and died in 1747 aged 69.
- + 57 M iii. **Hendrick Kip** [1966] was born on Jun 21, 1688 in Kingston, NY, was christened on Jul 7, 1688 in Kingston, NY, and died in 1754 in Fishkill, NY, USA aged 66.

15. Tryntie Kip [18] (*Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹)

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

^l) was born in Sep 1656 in New Amsterdam, New Netherlands and was christened on Sep 13, 1656 in New Amsterdam, New Netherlands.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 43.

Contributions to the History of the Kip Family of New York and New Jersey, by Edwin R. Purple, 1877.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.
p. 43, 1656 13 Sept Isaac Kip, Catharina parents, Tryntie child, witnesses Hendrick & Tryntie Kip, Jacob Kip. Minister Joannes Megapolensis.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. 1.
Records of the Reformed Dutch Church in New Amsterdam and New York.
Marriages from 11 December 1639 to 26 August 1801, edited by Samuel S. Purple, MD, New York, 1890.
P. 41. Ingeschreven den Dec. 19, 1675. Philip de Foreest, j.m. Van N. Yorke, en Tryntjr Kip, j.d. als boven. Getrouwt den Jan. 5, 1676.

Tryntie married **Philip De Foreest** [127] [MRIN: 29] on Jan 5, 1676 in New Amsterdam, New Netherlands, son of **Isaac De Foreest** [128] and **Sarah Du Treux** [129]. Philip was born in Jul 1652 in New Amsterdam, New Netherlands, was christened on Jul 28, 1652 in New Amsterdam, New Netherlands, and was buried on Aug 18, 1727 in Albany, NY.

General Notes: Philip was a cooper, and removed from New York about 1680 to the manor of Rensselaerwyck.

Children from this marriage were:

- 58 F i. **Sarah De Foreest** [130] was born in Jan 1678 in New York and was christened on Jan 2, 1678 in New York.

General Notes: Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 130, 1678 2 Jan Philip de Foreest, Tryntie Kip parents, Sara child, witnesses Hendrick Kip, Sara de Foreest. Minister Wilhelmus Van Nieuwenhuysen.

- 59 F ii. **Susanna De Foreest** [131] was born in 1684 and was christened on Apr 1, 1684 in Albany, NY, USA.
- 60 F iii. **Metje De Foreest** [132] was born in 1686 and was christened on Jul 25, 1686 in Albany, NY, USA.
- 61 M iv. **Isaac De Foreest** [133] was born in 1689 and was christened on Feb 20, 1689 in Albany, NY, USA.
- 62 M v. **Jesse De Foreest** [134] was born in 1692 and was christened on Jan 13, 1692 in Albany, NY, USA.
- 63 F vi. **Catrina De Foreest** [135] was born in 1694 and was christened on Nov 25, 1694 in Albany, NY, USA.
- 64 M vii. **Johannes De Foreest** [136] was born in 1697 and was christened on Sep 12, 1697 in Albany, NY, USA.
- 65 M viii. **David De Foreest** [137] was born in 1700 and was christened on Sep 8, 1700 in Albany, NY,

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

USA.

66 M ix. **Abraham De Foreest** [138] was born in 1703 and was christened on Feb 21, 1703 in Albany, NY, USA.

16. Abraham Kip [19] (*Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born in Aug 1659 in New Amsterdam, New Netherlands, was christened on Sep 3, 1659 in New Amsterdam, New Netherlands, died in Jun 1731 in Albany, NY aged 71, and was buried on Jun 28, 1731 in Albany, NY.

General Notes: In 1714 Abraham was living in Albany on the south corner of Maiden Lane and Pearl Street.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 6, p. 43, 333.

Contributions to the History of the Kip Family of New York and New Jersey, by Edwin R. Purple, 1877.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ. p. 53, 1659 3 Sept Isaac Kip parents, Abraham child, witnesses Hendrick Kip, Sibout Claeszen, Maria de la Monatagne. Minister Joannes Megapolensis.

Contributions for the Genealogies of the First Settlers of the Ancient County of Albany from 1630 to 1800, by Jonathan Pearson, Genealogical Publishing Co., Baltimore, MD. 1984.

American Family Antiquity. Being an account of the origin and progress of American families, traced from their progenitors in this country, connected with their history abroad. Illustrated with portraits and emblazoned coats armorial. Vol. II. KIP. Albert Welles. American College for Genealogical Registry and Heraldry. New York. 1881. New York Public Library.

Abraham married **Gessie Van der Heyden** [2062] [MRIN: 708] on Oct 16, 1687 in Albany, NY, USA, daughter of **Jacob Tyssen Van der Heyden** [2063] and **Anna Hals** [2064]. Gessie was born circa 1667, died in Feb 1748 in Albany, NY aged 81, and was buried on Feb 9, 1748 in Albany, NY.

Children from this marriage were:

67 M i. **Isaac Kip** [2065] was born in 1688 in Albany, NY, was christened on Nov 18, 1688 in Albany, NY, and died circa Oct 1771 in Albany, Albany Co., NY aged 83.

General Notes: Abstract of Will

In the name of God, Amen. I, Isaac Kip, of Albany, merchant, "being in perfect mind and Memory, and at present in Sound Health. Thanks be to God for the same." As to such estate as it has pleased God to bless me, and what hereafter may be due to me here in Albany and elsewhere, I make Mr. Simon Veder and Mr. Joaigim (Jochem) Staats, son of Isaac Staats, executors. After all my debts and funeral charges are paid, then first and foremost I do give unto my nephew, Abraham Veder, ye son of Simon Veder, the Bolting house and the ground and stable, and the two wood sleighs, and all the tackling belonging thereto, and my desk. I leave to Geesie Staats, daughter of Simon Veder, £50; To my nephew, Abraham Veder, all my clothing. I also leave to Geesie Staats my negro girl named Crise, in the room of her mother Bathin. All the rest of my real and personal estate is to be sold and divided among my four sisters and the children of those who are deceased. My negro Jack shall choose a master to his liking.

Dated February 14, 1765. Witnesses, George Fielding, silversmith, Hendrick M. Roseboom, merchant, Abraham Roseboom, shop keeper. Proved October 29, 1771. [Lib. 28, p. 119]

His will was dated Feb. 14, 1765; and proved Oct. 29, 1771.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 193, p. 333.

Abstracts of Wills of New York 1665-1801, CD-ROM. Heritage Books, Inc., Bowie, MD: 1997. NYHSW 007:0456.

- 68 F ii. **Anna Kip** [2066] was born in 1691 in Albany, NY and was christened on Dec 20, 1691 in Albany, NY.
General Notes: Died young.
- + 69 F iii. **Anna Kip** [2067] was born in 1694 in Albany, NY and was christened on Jun 17, 1694 in Albany, NY.
- + 70 F iv. **Catelyntie Kip** [2068] was born in 1697 in Albany, NY and was christened on Aug 8, 1697 in Albany, NY.
- 71 M v. **Jacob Kip** [2069] was born in 1701 in Albany, NY and was christened on Jul 20, 1701 in Albany, NY.
General Notes: Twin of Cornelia. K.F.A., No. 194, p. 334.
- + 72 F vi. **Cornelia Kip** [2070] was born in 1701 in Albany, NY, was christened on Jul 20, 1701 in Albany, NY, died in 1745 in Albany, NY aged 44, and was buried on Mar 16, 1745 in Albany, NY.
- + 73 F vii. **Geertruy Kip** [2071] was born in 1705 in Albany, NY, was christened on Jun 24, 1705 in Albany, NY, died in Jul 1746 in Albany, NY aged 41, and was buried on Jul 20, 1746 in Albany, NY.
- 74 F viii. **Catharina Kip** [2072] was born in 1705 in Albany, NY and was christened on Jun 24, 1705 in Albany, NY.
General Notes: Twin of Geertruy.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 334.

17. Isaac Kip [20] (*Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born in Jun 1662 in New Amsterdam, New Netherlands, was christened on Jun 15, 1662 in New Amsterdam, New Netherlands, and died on Apr 8, 1750 in New York, NY aged 87.

General Notes: Isaac was a cooper and lived and died in New York. All children baptized Dutch Church, N.Y.

Abstract of Will

In the name of God, Amen. I, Isaac Kip, of New York, cooper, being in good health. I leave to my grandson Abraham, eldest son of my eldest son, Anthony, deceased, 10 shillings when he is of age, and if he dies then his brother Isaac, or who ever may be my heir at law, to be in full bar of all claims as heir at law. All the rest of my estate I leave as follows: To the children of my deceased son, Anthony, 1/6. To my daughter Catalyntie, wife of Peter Marschalk, 1/6. To the children of my son Isaac, deceased, 1/6. To my son Jacob, 1/6. To my son Petrus, 1/6. To my son Abraham, 1/6. I make my loving friends, Francis Marshchalk and Evert Byvanck, bakers and John Kip, merchant, executors. Dated November 19, 1746. Witnesses, James David, Thomas Haywwod, Simon Johnson. Proved, June 6, 1750. [Lib. 17, p. 318]

Sources:

Contributions to the History of the Kip Family of New York and New Jersey, by Edwin R. Purple, 1877.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 7, p. 43, 334.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 63, 1656 15 Jan Isaac Kip, Catalyntie Hendricks parents, Isaac child, witnesses Hendrick Kip, Abraham Janszen, Femmetie Kips. Minister Joannes Megapolensis.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. 1.

Records of the Reformed Dutch Church in New Amsterdam and New York.

Marriages from 11 December 1639 to 26 August 1801, edited by Samuel S. Purple, MD, New York, 1890.

P. 61. Ingeschreven den Oct. 2, 1686. Isaac Kip, j.m. Van N. Yorke, en Sara de Mill, j.d. als voren, beyde woonende alhier. Getrouwt den Oct. 20, 1686.

Abstracts of Wills of New York 1665-1801, CD-ROM. Heritage Books, Inc., Bowie, MD: 1997. NYHSW 004:0324.

American Family Antiquity. Being an account of the origin and progress of American families, traced from their progenitors in this country, conected with their history abroad. Illustrated with portraits and emblazoned coats armorial. Vol. II. KIP. Albert Welles. American College for Genealogical Registry and Heraldry. New York. 1881. New York Public Library.

Isaac married **Sarah De Mill** [2102] [MRIN: 716] on Oct 20, 1686, daughter of **Anthony De Mill** [2103] and **Elizabeth Vander Liphorst** [2104]. Sarah was born in Dec 1663 in New Amsterdam, New Netherlands, was christened on Dec 30, 1663 in New Amsterdam, New Netherlands, and died in Feb 1727 in New York, NY aged 63.

General Notes: Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 71, 1663 30 Dec Anthony de Mill, Elisabeth Van der Liphorst parents, Sara child, witnesses Hendrick Van de Water, Ytie Stryckers. Minister Joannes Megapolensis.

The Genealogical Magazine of New Jersey, Vol. 3, No. 2, Oct. 1927, p. 62. Pre-American Notes on Old New Netherland Families. De Mille.

Children from this marriage were:

- 75 F i. **Catalina Kip** [2105] was born in Oct 1687 in New York and was christened on Oct 19, 1687 in New York.

General Notes: Died young.

Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 182, 1687 19 Oct Isaac Kip, Sara de Mill parents, Catalina child, witnesses Anthony de Mill, Tryntie Kip, Anna de Mill. Minister Henricus Selyns.

- + 76 M ii. **Anthony Kip** [2074] was born in 1689 in New York, was christened on Jan 8, 1690 in New York, and died on Apr 29, 1730 in New York aged 41.
- + 77 F iii. **Catalina Kip** [2106] was born in Oct 1691 in New York and was christened on Oct 21, 1691 in New York.
- + 78 M iv. **Isaac Kip** [2107] was born in Sep 1693 in New York, was christened on Oct 1, 1693 in New

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

York, and died about May 1788 in Ackqueckenonck, Essex Co., NJ aged about 94.

+ 79 M v. **Jacob Kip** [2108] was born in Jul 1695 in New York, was christened on Jul 14, 1695 in New York, and died on Jun 19, 1754 in New York, NY aged 58.

80 M vi. **Johannes Kip** [2109] was born in Apr 1697 in New York and was christened on Apr 11, 1697 in New York.

General Notes: Died unmarried.

Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 243, 1697 11 Apr Isaac Kip, Sara de Mill parents, Johannes child, witnesses Hendrikus Kip, Hendrickus Jillisse, Sara de Foreest. Minister Henricus Selyns.

81 F vii. **Elizabeth Kip** [2110] was born in Jul 1699 in New York and was christened on Jul 16, 1699 in New York.

General Notes: Died young.

Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 259, 1699 16 Jul Isaac Kip, Sara de Mill parents, Elisabeth child, witnesses Petrus Kip, Anna de Mill. Minister Henricus Selyns.

+ 82 M viii. **Petrus Kip** [2111] was born in Jun 1700 in New York and was christened on Jun 19, 1700 in New York.

83 F ix. **Elizabeth Kip** [2112] was born in Aug 1702 in New York and was christened on Aug 12, 1702 in New York.

General Notes: Died unmarried.

Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 285, 1702 12 Aug Isaac Kip, Sara de Mill parents, Elizabeth child, witnesses Jan Wanshaer, Anna de Mill. Minister Gualterus du Bois.

+ 84 M x. **Abraham Kip** [2113] was born in Aug 1705 in New York, was christened on Aug 19, 1705 in New York, and died on Feb 24, 1757 aged 51.

19. Jacob Kip [22] (*Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*

¹) was born on Aug 25, 1666 in New York, NY, was christened on Aug 29, 1666 in New York, NY, and died on Feb 28, 1733 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY aged 66.

General Notes: Jacob was co-patentee with brother Hendrick Kip of Kipsbergen, of a tract of land on the east side of the Hudson River opposite Rondout Creek, purchased from the Indians, July 28, 1686. This was confirmed on May 26, 1702. He was a cooper, and he was Justice, and in 1724 held the commission of a militia Captain from the Governor.

He purchased 24 acres of land from William Traphagen June 4, 1706.

He purchased 89 acres of land from Hendrick Beekman Feb 28, 1714.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

He purchased 301 acres of land from Hendrick Beekman Oct. 16, 1719.
Teese purchases greatly enlarged his estate.

His will is dated Feb. 21, 1731 and was probated May 15, 1733. At the time of his death in 1733 he owned about 900 acres of land. Baptised Dutch Reform Church of New York.

Sources:

Contributions to the History of the Kip Family of New York and New Jersey, by Edwin R. Purple, 1877.

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 8, p. 43, 335.

The History of Rhinebeck.

Mrs. Minisci.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.
p. 84, 1666 29 Aug Isaac Kip, Catalyntie parents, Tryntie child, witnesses Jacob & Anna Kip. Minister Joannes Megapolensis.

Adriance Memorial Library, Poughkeepsie, NY, Local History Collection, Kip vertical file. Dutchess County Deeds Liber A or I, p. 152

The New York Genealogical & Biographical Record, Vol. 83, p. 164-8, July 1952.

The New York Genealogical and Biographical Record, Vol. 12, No. 1, p. 29-31, Jan. 1881.

Kipsbergen in Dutchess County its history, location and boundaries, its founders and their families through many generations, E.M. Smith, The Office of the Rhinebeck Gazette, 1894. Transcribed and Indexed by Margaret E. Herrick, 1992, Kinship.

Contributions for the Genealogies of the First Settlers of the Ancient County of Albany from 1630 to 1800, by Jonathan Pearson, Genealogical Publishing Co., Baltimore, MD. 1984.

American Family Antiquity. Being an account of the origin and progress of American families, traced from their progenitors in this country, conected with their history abroad. Illustrated with portraits and emblazoned coats armorial. Vol. II. KIP. Albert Welles. American College for Genealogical Registry and Heraldry. New York. 1881. New York Public Library.

Descendants of Albert and Arent Andriessen Bradt. Cynthia Brott Biasca. 1990. Cynthia Brott Biasca, 3365 Sutton Loop, Fremont CA 94536 Wolfe City, Texas: Henington Publishing Company.

Jacob married **Rachel Swartwout** [2121] [MRIN: 720] in 1695 in Albany, NY, USA, daughter of **Roeloff Swartwout** [2122] and **Eva Bradt** [2123]. Rachel was born on Apr 10, 1669 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY and died on Sep 17, 1746 aged 77.

General Notes: Sources:

New York Genealogical & Biographical Record, V. 83, P. 164-8, July 1952.

Children from this marriage were:

- + 85 M i. **Isaac Kip** [2125] was born on Jan 8, 1696 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY, was christened on Feb 9, 1696 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY, and died on Jul 2, 1762 aged 66.
- + 86 M ii. **Roeloff Kip** [2126] was born on Oct 6, 1697 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY, was christened on Oct 31, 1697 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY, and died on Feb 14, 1785 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess,

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

NY aged 87.

- + 87 M iii. **Jacobus Kip** [2127] was born on Nov 24, 1699, was christened on Nov 26, 1699 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY, and died on Jan 29, 1747 aged 47.
- + 88 F iv. **Rachel Kip** [2128] was born on Nov 24, 1699 and was christened on Nov 26, 1699 in Kingston, NY.
- + 89 M v. **Johannes Kip** [2129] was born on Apr 14, 1702 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY and was christened on May 3, 1702 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY.
- + 90 F vi. **Catalynte Kip** [2130] was born on Sep 22, 1704 and was christened on Feb 18, 1705 in Albany, NY, USA.
- + 91 F vii. **Eva Kip** [2131] was born on Apr 7, 1707 and was christened on Apr 15, 1707 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY.
- + 92 F viii. **Maria Kip** [2132] was born on Aug 16, 1709, was christened on Aug 18, 1709 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY, and died about Dec 1780 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY aged about 71.
- + 93 M ix. **Abraham Kip** [2133] was born on Jan 22, 1714, was christened on Jan 24, 1714 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY, and died in 1756 aged 42.

25. Anthony Wanshaer Van St. Obyn [29] (*Beertjen Kip*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born in Jun 1657 in New Amsterdam, New Netherlands and was christened on Jul 4, 1657 in New Amsterdam, New Netherlands.

General Notes: Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 46, 1657 4 July Jan Janszen van St. obyn, Baertie Hendricks parents, Anthony child, witnesses Hendrick Kip, en syn huis vr., Jillis Pieterszen. Minister Joannes Megapolensis.

Anthony married **Marritje Harperts** [63] [MRIN: 21], daughter of _____ and _____.

The child from this marriage was:

- 94 M i. **Abraham Wanshaer** [64] was christened on Apr 1, 1696 in New York, America.

29. Jan Wanshaer Van St. Obyn [33] (*Beertjen Kip*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born in Nov 1663 in New Amsterdam, New Netherlands and was christened on Dec 5, 1663 in New Amsterdam, New Netherlands.

General Notes: He joined the Dutch Church in New York, Feb. 26, 1696.

Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 71, 1663 5 Dec Jan Wanhaer & Baertie Hendricks parents, Jan child, witnesses Hendrick Kip, Evert Duycking. Minister Joannes Megapolensis.

Jan married **Susanne De Nys** [65] [MRIN: 22] on Dec 8, 1698 in New York, America, daughter of **Pieter De Nys** [71] and **Giesje Idens** [72]. Susanne was christened on Dec 19, 1669 in New York, America.

General Notes: Denyse.

Children from this marriage were:

- 95 M i. **Johannes Wanshaer** [66] was christened on Oct 6, 1700 in New York, NY, America.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

- 96 M ii. **Abraham Wanshaer** [67] was christened on Jul 12, 1702 in New York, NY, America.
- 97 M iii. **Pieter Wanshaer** [68] was christened on Mar 12, 1704 in New York, NY, America.
- 98 M iv. **Pieter Wanshaer** [69] was christened on Mar 21, 1705 in New York, NY, America.
- 99 M v. **Johannes Wanshaer** [70] was christened on Nov 19, 1707 in New York, NY, America.

31. Jacomyntie Wanshaer Van St. Obyn [35] (*Beertjen Kip*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born in Jul 1667 in New Amsterdam, New Netherlands and was christened on Jul 13, 1667 in New Amsterdam, New Netherlands.

General Notes: She joined the Dutch Church of New York, Sept. 3, 1696.

Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.
p. 87, 1667 13 July Jan de Caper & Baertie Kip parents, Jacomyntie child, witnesses Hendrick Kip, Femmetie Kip. Minister Joannes Megapolensis.

Jacomyntie married **Andries Abrahamse** [74] [MRIN: 25] on Feb 16, 1698 in New York, America, son of _____ and _____.

General Notes: Andries Abrahamse j.m. of New York.

Children from this marriage were:

- 100 F i. **Franceyntje Abrahamse** [75] was christened on Jun 12, 1700 in New York, NY, America.
- 101 F ii. **Sarah Abrahamse** [76] was born in Dec 1701 in New York, NY and was christened on Dec 21, 1701 in New York, NY.
- 102 F iii. **Johanna Abrahamse** [77] was christened on Aug 29, 1703 in New York, NY, America.
- 103 M iv. **Abraham Abrahamse** [78] was christened on Aug 22, 1705 in New York, NY, America.
- 104 M v. **Isaac Abrahamse** [79] was christened on Aug 22, 1705 in New York, NY, America.
- 105 M vi. **Andreas Abrahamse** [80] was christened on Dec 14, 1707 in New York, NY, America.
- 106 F vii. **Sara Abrahamse** [81] was born in Jan 1711 in New York, NY and was christened on Jan 14, 1711 in New York, NY.

32. Johannes Kip [142] (*Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Feb 3, 1655 in New Amsterdam, New Netherlands, was christened on Feb 21, 1655 in New Amsterdam, New Netherlands, and died about Oct 1704 in New York, NY aged about 49.

General Notes: He was a brewer. He was a member of the Common Council, 1684, 1685, and Alderman, 1687, 1691, 1692, 1693, 1696, 1697, for the North Ward.

Abstract of Will

In the name of God, Amen. I, Johanes Kip, of New York, brewer, being in sound and perfect health. My will is that all my estate of houses and lands shall, after my decease, remain in the hands of my wife Catharine Lierstede, alias Kip, during her widowhood, and she shall bring up such children as I shall leave behind me until they are of age. After her decease all the estate to be divided among the children, but my eldest son shall have £25 over and above the rest, in lieu of any pretence of being heir. And he shall have the refusal of my house and brewhouse I now live in, at the price it shall be valued at by indifferent men. If my wife should marry again, she is to give true inventory of all the estate and she is to have one half of the movables, and the children the other half. Makes his wife sole executrix and appoints his brothers Jacob Kip, Abraham Kip and Lucas Keirstede to be tutors of his children. Dated September 16, 1702. Witnesses, John Crooke, Andries Marschalk, William Alkrst, Franz Van Dyke.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Proved before Lord Cornbury, November 11, 1704. [Lib. 7, p. 222]

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 10, p. 82, 381.

Kipp Family Tree. The Descendants of Jacobus Kipp (1632 to 1807). Manuscript chart. Library of Congress, Washington, DC.

Contributions to the History of the Kip Family of New York and New Jersey, by Edwin R. Purple, 1877.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.
p. 39, 1655 21 Feb Jacob Kip, Maria Montagnie parents, Johannes child, witnesses Johannes de La Montagne, Hendrick en Tryntie Kip. Minister Joannes Megapolensis.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. 1.
Records of the Reformed Dutch Church in New Amsterdam and New York.
Marriages from 11 December 1639 to 26 August 1801, edited by Samuel S. Purple, MD, New York, 1890.

P. 49. Ingeschreven den Aug. 18, 1681. Johannis Kip, j.m. Van N. York, en Catharina Kierstede, j.d. als voren, beyde woonende alhier. Getrouwt den Sept. 4, 1681.

Abstracts of Wills of New York 1665-1801, CD-ROM. Heritage Books, Inc., Bowie, MD: 1997.
NYHSW 001:0401.

American Family Antiquity. Being an account of the origin and progress of American families, traced from their progenitors in this country, connected with their history abroad. Illustrated with portraits and emblazoned coats armorial. Vol. II. KIP. Albert Welles. American College for Genealogical Registry and Heraldry. New York. 1881. New York Public Library.

Johannes married **Catherine Kierstede** [162] [MRIN: 37] on Sep 4, 1681 in New York, NY, daughter of **Hans Kierstede MD** [154] and **Sarah Roeloffs** [155]. Catherine was born in Dec 1659 in New Amsterdam, New Netherlands and was christened on Jan 4, 1660 in New Amsterdam, New Netherlands.

General Notes: Sources:

The New York Genealogical and Biographical Record, Vol. 13, No. 1, p. 24-26, Jan. 1882.

Children from this marriage were:

- + 107 M i. **Jacob Kip** [3031] was born in 1682 in New York, was christened on Nov 4, 1682 in New York, and died in Dec 1726 in New York, NY aged 44.
- 108 M ii. **Hans Kip** [3032] was born in Aug 1684 in New York and was christened on Sep 5, 1684 in New York.

General Notes: Died young.

Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 164, 1684 5 Sept Johannes Kip, Catharina Kierstede parents, Jacob child, witnesses Elbert Stoothof, Maria Kips. Minister Henricus Selyns.

- + 109 F iii. **Maria Kip** [3033] was born in 1686 in New York, NY and was christened on Sep 19, 1686

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

- in New York, NY.
- 110 F iv. **Sarah Kip** [3034] was born in Nov 1688 in New York and was christened on Nov 11, 1688 in New York.
- General Notes: Sources:
History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 384.
- Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.
p. 187, 1688 11 Nov Johannes Kip, Catharina Kierstede parents, Sara child, witnesses Hans Kierstede, Maria Montagne, Rachel Kierstede. Minister Henricus Selyns.
- 111 M v. **Hans Kip** [3035] was born in Sep 1690 in New York and was christened on Oct 5, 1690 in New York.
- General Notes: Sources:
History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 384, p. 384.
- Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.
p. 198, 1690 5 Oct Johannes Kip, Catharina Kierstede parents, Hans child, witnesses Willem Teller, Junior, Rachel Kip. Minister Henricus Selyns.
- 112 F vi. **Blandina Kip** [3036] was born in Jan 1692 in New York and was christened on Feb 3, 1692 in New York.
- General Notes: Sources:
History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 384.
- Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.
p. 206, 1692 3 Feb Johannes Kip, Catharina Kierstede parents, Blandina child, witnesses Abraham Kip, Rachel Kierstede. Minister Henricus Selyns.
- + 113 M vii. **Johannes Kip** [3037] was born in Jan 1694 in New York and was christened on Jan 31, 1694 in New York.
- 114 F viii. **Blandina Kip** [3038] was born in Apr 1696 in New York and was christened on Apr 26, 1696 in New York.
- General Notes: Sources:
History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 384.
- Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.
p. 235, 1696 26 Apr Capt. Johannis Kip, Catharina Kierstede parents, Blandina child, witnesses Abraham Kip, Rachel Kierstede, h.v. Willem Teller. Minister Henricus Selyns.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

- 115 F ix. **Catharina Kip** [3039] was born in Jun 1697 in New York and was christened on Jul 7, 1697 in New York.

General Notes: Died young.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 384.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 246, 1697 7 Jul Johannis Kip, Catharina Kierstede parents, Catharina child, witnesses Luykas Kierstede, Maria Kip, h.v. van Dirk hoogland. Minister Henricus Selyns.

- + 116 F x. **Catharina Kip** [3040] was born in Oct 1698 in New York, was christened on Oct 16, 1698 in New York, and died on Oct 24, 1767 in New York aged 69.

- 117 M xi. **Henricus Kip** [3041] was born in Oct 1700 in New York and was christened on Oct 20, 1700 in New York.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 386, p. 384.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 270, 1700 20 Oct Johannis Kip, Catharina Kierstede parents, Henricus child, witnesses Abraham Kip en Rachel Kierstede, h.v. van Will: Teller. Minister Henricus Selyns.

- 118 M xii. **Benjamin Kipp** [3042] was born in Mar 1703 in New York, was christened on Mar 21, 1703 in New York, and died on May 24, 1782 in Morrisania, NY aged 79.

General Notes: Twin of Blandina.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 387, p. 384.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 289, 1703 21 Mar Johannis Kip, Catharina Kierstede parents, Benjamin child, witnesses Jesse Kip, Helena Ver Brugge. Minister Gualterus du Bois.

- 119 F xiii. **Blandina Kip** [3043] was born in Mar 1703 in New York and was christened on Mar 21, 1703 in New York.

General Notes: Twin of Benjamin.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. , p. 384.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press,

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

NJ.
p. 289, 1703 21 Mar Johannis Kip, Catharina Kierstede parents, Blandina child, witnesses
Jesse Kip, Helena Ver Brugge. Minister Gualterus du Bois.

35. Jesse Kip [145] (*Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Dec 16, 1660 in New Amsterdam, New Netherlands, was christened on Dec 19, 1660 in New Amsterdam, New Netherlands, and died in Apr 1722 in Newtown, NY aged 61.

General Notes: Marriage license granted to Jesse Kip and Mary Stevens, September 30, 1695.
[Lib. 5-6, p. 99]

He removed from New York to Newtown, Long Island, about 1710. He owned there a grist-mill at Fish's Point. On Oct. 16, 1711, he purchased a fulling-mill, located near his grist-mill.

Abstract of Will

In the name of God, Amen. I, Jesse Kip, of Newtown, in Queens County, being in good health. I leave to my wife Mary all my estate, real and personal, of houses, milles and goods while she remains my widow. If my wife remarries she shall give a true inventory of all houses, lands and goods, which are to be delivered as follows: To my eldest son Jacobus £10. Of the rest, one half to go to my wife and her heirs and assigns. The other half to my children Jacobus, Abraham, Jesse, Johanes, Wilhelminus, Benjamin and Elizabeth. If my wife dies my widow, then all the estate to my children. My executors have power to sell lands if necessary. I make my wife Mary and my cousin, John Stevenson, of Westchester and my nephew, Jacobus Kip, of New York, executors.

Witnesses, Andries Marschalk, Isaac Kip, Jr., Francis Cowenhoven. Proved, April 30, 1722, before Isaac Bobin, Gent., by me authorized and appointed. [Lib. 9, p. 292]

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 13, p. 82, 385.

Contributions to the History of the Kip Family of New York and New Jersey, by Edwin R. Purple, 1877.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.
p. 59, 1660 19 Dec Jacob Kip, Maria de La Montagne parents, Jesse child, witnesses Mr. Gysbert Van Imbroeck, Abraham Janszen, Petronella de La Montagne. Minister Joannes Megapolensis.

New York Marriages Previous to 1784. A reprint of the original edition of 1860 with additions and corrections. Including Supplementary List of Marriage Licenses New York Marriage Licenses, by Robert H. Kelby and New York Marriage Licenses, 1639-1706, with Index, by Kenneth Scott. GPC, Baltimore, MD: 1968.
NYGBR, 3: 92.

Abstracts of Wills of New York 1665-1801, CD-ROM. Heritage Books, Inc., Bowie, MD: 1997.
NYHSW 002:0247 and NYHSW 001:0257.

Jesse married **Maria Stevens** [3062] [MRIN: 1037] on Sep 30, 1695 in New York, NY, daughter of _____ and _____.

General Notes: Stephens, Stevenson.

Children from this marriage were:

120 F i. **Maria Kip** [3064] was born in Dec 1696 in New York and was christened on Dec 16, 1696 in New York.

General Notes: Died young.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 241, 1696 16 Dec Jesse Kip, Maria Stephens parents, Maria child, witnesses Johannes Kip, Maria Kip, Wed. Van Jacob Kip. Minister Henricus Selyns.

- 121 F ii. **Elizabeth Kip** [3065] was born in Nov 1698 in New York and was christened on Dec 2, 1698 in New York.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 385.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 255, 1698 2 Dec Jesse Kip, Maria Stevens parents, Elisabeth child, witnesses Abraham Kip, en Catlina, s.h. vrou. Minister Henricus Selyns.

Elizabeth married **Thomas Fish** [3074] [MRIN: 1039] in Mar 1717, son of **Nathan Fish** [3075] and **Unknown**. Thomas was born on May 28, 1693.

- 122 M iii. **Jacobus Kip** [3066] was born in Apr 1701 in New York, was christened on Apr 6, 1701 in New York, and died in Jun 1732 in New York, NY aged 31.

General Notes: Mariner.

Abstract of Will

Rip Van Dam, Esq., President, etc. Whereas Jacobus Kipp, late of New York, mariner, died intestate, Letters of administration are granted to his eldest brother, Abraham Kip, June 20, 1732. [Lib. 11, p. 343]

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 386.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 275, 1701 6 Apr Jesse Kip, Maria Stievens parents, Jacobus child, witnesses Jacobus Kip & Hendrikje Wessels syn. h.v. Minister Henricus Selyns.

Abstracts of Wills of New York 1665-1801, CD-ROM. Heritage Books, Inc., Bowie, MD: 1997. NYHSW 003:0068.

- + 123 M iv. **Abraham Kip** [3067] was born on Jul 22, 1703 in New York and was christened on Aug 29, 1703 in New York.

- + 124 M v. **Capt. Thomas Kipp** [3068] was born in Jan 1706 in New York, was christened on Jan 20, 1706 in New York, and died on Sep 16, 1782 in Glen Cove, NY, USA aged 76.

- 125 M vi. **Jesse Kip** [3069] was born on Jan 30, 1708 in New York, was christened on May 9, 1708 in New York, and died in Oct 1738 in New York, NY aged 30.

General Notes: Abstract of will

George Clarke, Esq., Lieutenant-Governor. Whereas, Jesse Kip, of New York, died intestate, Letters of Administration are granted to Abraham Kip, mariner, of New York, October 25,

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

1738. [Lib. 13, p. 115]

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 386.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 330, 1708 9 May Jesse Kip, Marey Stevenszen parents, Jesse child, witnesses Dirk Hooglant, Maria Kip, s.h.v. Minister Gualterus du Bois.

Abstracts of Wills of New York 1665-1801, CD-ROM. Heritage Books, Inc., Bowie, MD: 1997. NYHSW 003:0231.

- 126 M vii. **Johannes Kip** [3070] was born on Oct 11, 1709 in New York and was christened on Dec 11, 1709 in New York.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 390, p. 386.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 342, 1709 11 Dec Jesse Kip, Marey Stevenszen parents, Johannes child, witnesses Jacobus Kip, Catharina Kip, wede. van Joh. Kip. Minister Gualterus du Bois.

- 127 M viii. **William Kip** [3071] was born in 1712, was christened on May 15, 1712 in Newtown, NY, USA, and died about Nov 1735 in Phillipsborough, Westchester Co., NY aged about 23.

General Notes: He moved to Phillipsborough, Westchester Co., N.Y.

Abstract of Will

In the name of God, Amen, March 22, 1735. I William Kipp, of Phillipsborough, in Westchester County, being weak in body. All my movable estate is to be sold, except my bed, which I give to my brother, Benjamin Kipp; and my wearing apparell, which I give to my brothers Benjamin, John and Thomas. Of the legacy which was given to me by my father in his will, when it is recovered, I give to my sister, Elizabeth Fish £5. To my mother, Mary Doughty, £15 and the remainder to my three brothers. I make my true and loving brothers, Thomas and Benjamin, executors. Witnesses Dorothy Hunt, Edward Griffen, James Clement, Jr. Proved April 23, 1736. [Lib. 12, p. 458]

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 386.

Early Wills of Westchester Co., New York from 1664-1784, by William S. Pelletreau, Harper, NY: 1898. Liber 12, p. 458.

Abstracts of Wills of New York 1665-1801, CD-ROM. Heritage Books, Inc., Bowie, MD: 1997. NYHSW 003:0196.

- + 128 M ix. **Benjamin Kip** [3072] was born in 1714, was christened on May 24, 1714 in Newtown, NY, and died on May 24, 1782 in Morrisina, Westchester Co., NY, USA aged 68.

- 129 M x. **Daniel Kip** [3073] was born in 1719 and was christened on Feb 15, 1719 in Newtown, NY, USA.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

General Notes: Died young.

36. Rachel Kip [146] (*Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Jan 7, 1664 in New Amsterdam, New Netherlands and was christened on Jan 11, 1664 in New Amsterdam, New Netherlands.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 82.

Contributions to the History of the Kip Family of New York and New Jersey, by Edwin R. Purple, 1877.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 72, 1664 11 Jan Jacob Kip, Maria de La Montagne parents, Rachel child, witnesses Joh. de La Montagne, Nicasius de Silla, Fiscael, Femmetie Kips. Minister Joannes Megapolensis.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. 1.

Records of the Reformed Dutch Church in New Amsterdam and New York.

Marriages from 11 December 1639 to 26 August 1801, edited by Samuel S. Purple, MD, New York, 1890.

P. 53. Ingeschreven den Jun. 22, 1683. Lucas Kierstede, j.m. Van N. Yorck, en Rachael Kip, j.d.d Van N. Yorck, woonende aldaer. Getrouwt den July 18, 1683.

Rachel married **Lucas Kierstede** [153] [MRIN: 33] on Jul 18, 1683 in New York, son of **Hans Kierstede MD** [154] and **Sarah Roeloffs** [155]. Lucas was born in Sep 1657 in New Amsterdam, New Netherlands and was christened on Sep 23, 1657 in New Amsterdam, New Netherlands.

General Notes: Luycas. He was a brother of Catherine Kierstede, the wife of Rachel's brother, Johannes Kip.

Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 47, 1657 23 Sept Mr. Hans Kierstede, Sara Roelofs parents, Lucas child, witnesses Tryntie Roelofs. Minister Joannes Megapolensis.

The New York Genealogical and Biographical Record, Vol. 13, No. 1, p. 24-26, Jan. 1882.

Children from this marriage were:

130 M i. **Hans Kierstede** [166] was born in Jul 1684 in New York and was christened on Aug 3, 1684 in New York.

General Notes: They had eight children baptized in the Dutch Church, New York.

Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 163, 1684 3 Aug Lucas Kierstede, Rachel Kip parents, Hans child, witnesses Jacob Kip, Sara Roelofs. Minister Joannes Megapolensis.

Hans married **Maria Van Vleck** [174] [MRIN: 40] on Mar 3, 1710 in New York, daughter of

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Isaac Van Vleck [175] and **Catalina de Lanoy** [3060]. Maria was born in 1685 and was christened on May 3, 1685.

- 131 F ii. **Maria Kierstede** [167] was born in Aug 1686 in New York and was christened on Aug 29, 1686 in New York.

General Notes: Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 174, 1686 29 Aug Lucas Kierstede, Rachel Kips parents, Maria child, witnesses Mr. Hans Kierstede, Maria de Lamontagne, Rachel Kierstede. Minister Henricus Selyns.

Maria married **Cornelus Romme** [177] [MRIN: 42], son of **Jan Jansen Romme** [178] and **Marritie Arents** [179]. Cornelus was christened on Oct 31, 1686 in New York.

General Notes: They had ten children baptized in the Dutch Church, New York.

- 132 F iii. **Sara Kierstede** [168] was born in Jan 1689 in New York and was christened on Jan 16, 1689 in New York.

General Notes: Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 188, 1689 16 Jan Lucas Kierstede, Rachel Kip parents, Sara child, witnesses Johannes Kip, Blandina Kierstede. Minister Henricus Selyns.

Sara married **Pieter Van Ranst** [180] [MRIN: 44], son of _____ and _____.

General Notes: They had ten children baptized in the Dutch Church, New York.

- 133 M iv. **Jacobus Kierstede** [169] was born in Mar 1692 in New York and was christened on Mar 20, 1692 in New York.

General Notes: They had three children baptized in the Dutch Church, New York.

Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 207, 1692 20 Mar Lucas Kierstede, Rachel Kip parents, Jacobus child, witnesses Johannes Kip, Jacobus Kierstede, Maria Kip. Minister Henricus Selyns.

Jacobus married **Elizabeth Van Dam** [188] [MRIN: 50], daughter of **Rip Van Dam** [189] and **Sara Van Der Spiegel** [197].

Jacobus next married **Sara Nerbery** [181] [MRIN: 45] on Nov 1, 1718 in New York, daughter of **Johannes Nerbery** [182] and **Aginetje Provoost** [183]. Sara was born in 1700 and was christened on May 5, 1700 in New York.

General Notes: Nerbery (Narbury).

- 134 M v. **Jesse Kierstede** [170] was born in May 1695 in New York and was christened on May 31, 1695 in New York.

General Notes: He was a sea captain. He probably died without issue.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 227, 1695 31 May Lucas Kierstede, Rachel Kip parents, Jesse child, witnesses Jacobus en Jesse Kip, Catharina Kierstede. Minister Henricus Selyns.

Jesse married **Jakoba Lewis** [184] [MRIN: 47] on May 17, 1724 in New York, daughter of **Thomas Lewis** [185] and **Francina Leisler** [186].

- 135 F vi. **Rachel Kierstede** [171] was born in Jan 1698 in New York and was christened on Jan 9, 1698 in New York.

General Notes: Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 249, 1698 9 Jan Luykas Kierstede, Rachel Kip parents, Rachel child, witnesses Abrahan Kip, Rachel Kierstede, h.v. van Wil Teller. Minister Henricus Selyns.

- 136 M vii. **Lucas Kierstede** [172] was born in Oct 1699 in New York and was christened on Oct 22, 1699 in New York.

General Notes: They had seven children baptized in the Dutch Church, New York.

Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 262, 1699 22 Oct Lucas Kierstede, Rachel Kips parents, Lucas child, witnesses Abraham Kip, Rachel Kierstede, h.v. Will. Teller. Minister Henricus Selyns.

Lucas married **Maria Ryckman** [187] [MRIN: 49] on Aug 4, 1734 in New York, daughter of **Johannes Ryckman** [163] and **Catharina Kip** [149]. Maria was born in Feb 1708 in New York and was christened on 29 Feb 1707/08 in New York.

General Notes: Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 329, 1708 29 Feb Johannis Rykman, Catharina Kip parents, Maria child, witnesses Dirk Hooglant, Harmanus Rykman, Maria Hooglant. Minister Gualterus Du Bois.

- 137 M viii. **Benjamin Kierstede** [173] was born in Apr 1702 in New York and was christened on Apr 12, 1702 in New York.

General Notes: They had six children baptized in the Dutch Church, New York.

Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 282, 1702 12 Apr Lucas Kierstede, Rachel Kip parents, Benjamin child, witnesses

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Benjamin Kip, Catharina Kip s. Suster. Minister Gualterus du Bois.

Benjamin married **Jenneke (Jane) Blom** [190] [MRIN: 51] on Sep 22, 1722 in New York, daughter of **Jacob Blom** [191] and **Mayke Janse Bosch** [192]. Jenneke was born in Mar 1705 in New York and was christened on Mar 7, 1705 in New York.

37. Maryken Maria Kip [147] (*Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Dec 2, 1666 in New York and was christened on Dec 5, 1666 in New York.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 83.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.
p. 85, 1666 5 Dec Jacob Kip, Maria de Lamontagne parents, Maryken child, witnesses Willem de Lamontagne, Jacques Couseau, Tryntie Kip. Minister Joannes Megapolensis.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. 1.
Records of the Reformed Dutch Church in New Amsterdam and New York.
Marriages from 11 December 1639 to 26 August 1801, edited by Samuel S. Purple, MD, New York, 1890.
P. 62. Ingeschreven den July 15, 1687. Dirck Hooglandt, j.m. Van N. Yorck, en Maria Kip, j.d. als voren, beyde woonende alhier. Getrouwt den Aug. 4, 1687.

Maryken married **Dirck Hooglant** [156] [MRIN: 35] on Aug 4, 1687 in New York, son of **Christoffel Hooglant** [157] and **Tryntie Cregiers** [158]. Dirck was born in Oct 1662 in New Amsterdam, New Netherlands and was christened on Nov 1, 1662 in New Amsterdam, New Netherlands.

Children from this marriage were:

- 138 F i. **Catharina Hooglant** [159] was born in Apr 1698 in New York and was christened on Apr 13, 1698 in New York.

General Notes: Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 251, 1698 13 Apr Dirk Hooglant, Maria Kip parents, Catharina child, witnesses Johannis Kip, Catharina Hooglant, h.v. van Roelof Mart Schenk. Minister Henricus Selyns.

- 139 F ii. **Maria Hooglant** [160] was born in May 1701 in New York and was christened on May 21, 1701 in New York.

General Notes: Died young.

Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 276, 1701 21 May Dirk Hooglant, Maria Kip parents, Maria child, witnesses Harmen Hooglant, Maria de Lamontagne, Wed. van Jacob Kip. Minister Henricus Selyns.

- 140 F iii. **Maria Hooglant** [161] was born in Jun 1703 in New York and was christened on Jul 7, 1703 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Sources:

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 292, 1703 7 Jul Dirk Hooglant, Maritie Kip parents, Maria child, witnesses Abraham Kip, Catharina Kierstede. Minister Henricus Selyns.

39. Catharina Kip [149] (*Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Jan 25, 1671 in New York.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 83.

Catharina married **Johannes Ryckman** [163] [MRIN: 38] on Jul 11, 1697 in New York, son of **Albert Janse Ryckman** [164] and **Neeltie Quackenbos** [165]. Johannes died about Mar 1734 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Abstract of Will

In the name of God, Amen, January 10, 1732/3. I, John Ryckman, of Turtle Bay, on the Island of Manhattan, brick maker, being very sick. I order that all my estate, real and personal, be sold by my executors. And after the payment of debts and funeral charges, I leave to my grandson, Albert Ryckman (son of my son Albert, deceased), 5 shillings and no more, as being heir at law. I leave to my children, John, Tobias and Mary each £5. Of the rest of my estate I leave to my wife Cornelia, 1/4 and the rest to my children Jacobus, John, Tobias, Isaac, Abraham, Samuel, Maria, and Cathalina and to the children of my son Albert, deceased, Albert, Catharine and Rebecca. I make my wife Cornelia and my brothers Samuel Kip and Abraham Van Vleck, executors.

Witnesses, John Voderhill, Nicholas Sopman, Thomas Tuder. Proved April 10, 1734. [Lib. 12, p. 153.]

Sources:

Abstracts of Wills of New York 1665-1801, CD-ROM. Heritage Books, Inc., Bowie, MD: 1997. NYHSW 003:0142.

Children from this marriage were:

- + 141 M i. **Albert Ryckman** [193] was born in Jul 1698 in New York and was christened on Jul 24, 1698 in New York.
- 142 M ii. **Jacobus Ryckman** [194] was born in Jan 1701 in New York and was christened on Jan 19, 1701 in New York.

General Notes: Five children baptised in the Dutch Church of New York.

Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 272, 1700 19 Jan Johannis Rykeman, Catharina Kip parents, Jacobus child, witnesses Johannis Kip, Neeltje Rykman. Minister Henricus Selyns.

Jacobus married **Geertruy Adrianse** [202] [MRIN: 54] on Sep 1, 1723 in New York, daughter of _____ and _____.

- 143 F iii. **Nelletje Ryckman** [195] was born in Oct 1702 in New York and was christened on Nov 8, 1702 in New York.

General Notes: Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 286, 1702 8 Nov Johannes Rykman, Catharina Kip parents, Nelletje child, witnesses Abraham Kip, Tryntje Bries. Minister Gualterus Du Bois.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

- 144 M iv. **Johannis Ryckman** [196] was born in Apr 1705 in New York and was christened on Apr 18, 1705 in New York.

General Notes: Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 307, 1705 18 Apr Johannis Rykman, Catharina Kip parents, Johannis child, witnesses Pieter Rykman, Rachel Kierstede. Minister Gualterus Du Bois.

- 145 F v. **Maria Ryckman** [187] was born in Feb 1708 in New York and was christened on 29 Feb 1707/08 in New York.

General Notes: Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 329, 1708 29 Feb Johannis Rykman, Catharina Kip parents, Maria child, witnesses Dirk Hooglant, Harmanus Rykman, Maria Hooglant. Minister Gualterus Du Bois.

Maria married **Lucas Kierstede** [172] [MRIN: 49] on Aug 4, 1734 in New York, son of **Lucas Kierstede** [153] and **Rachel Kip** [146]. Lucas was born in Oct 1699 in New York and was christened on Oct 22, 1699 in New York.

General Notes: They had seven children baptized in the Dutch Church, New York.

Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 262, 1699 22 Oct Lucas Kierstede, Rachel Kips parents, Lucas child, witnesses Abraham Kip, Rachel Kierstede, h.v. Will. Teller. Minister Henricus Selyns.

- 146 M vi. **Tobias Ryckman** [198] was born in Jan 1710 in New York and was christened on Feb 1, 1710 in New York.

General Notes: Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 343, 1710 1 Feb Johannes Rykman, Catharina Kip parents, Tobias child, witnesses Samuel Kip, Tobias Rykman, Margrietje Rykman, h.v. van Samuel Kip. Minister Gualterus Du Bois.

- + 147 M vii. **Tobias Ryckman** [199] was born in Jun 1711 in New York and was christened on Jul 8, 1711 in New York.

42. Samuel Kip [152] (*Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Nov 4, 1682 in New York, was christened on Nov 15, 1682 in New York, and died on Nov 13, 1740 aged 58.

General Notes: He is called Salomon in the baptismal records and Samuel in the old Kip Bible records. On March 9, 1704 he purchased 38 acres of the original Kip's Bay Farm.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 15, p. 83, 386.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.
p. 155, 1682 15 Nov Jacob Kip, Maria de Lamontagne parents, Salomon child, witnesses Johannes Kip, Blandina Kierstede. Minister Henrcius Selyns.

Samuel married **Margrietje Ryckman** [203] [MRIN: 56] on Oct 20, 1705 in Albany, NY, USA, daughter of **Albert Janse Ryckman** [164] and **Neeltie Quackenbos** [165]. Margrietje was born on Sep 17, 1681 and died on Oct 19, 1740 aged 59.

Children from this marriage were:

- + 148 M i. **Jacobus Kip** [3045] was born on Aug 19, 1706 in New York, was christened on Aug 25, 1706 in New York, and died on Aug 1, 1777 in New York aged 70.
- 149 M ii. **Albert Kip** [3078] was born in May 1708 in New York, was christened on May 30, 1708 in New York, and died in 1708.

General Notes: Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 331, 1708 30 May Samuel Kip, Margrietje Rykman parents, Albartus child, witnesses Abrah: Kip & Pieter Rykman, Neeltje, de h.v. van Albert Rykman. Minister Gualterus du Bois.

- 150 F iii. **Maria Kip** [3079] was born on Jun 4, 1710 in New York, was christened on Jun 7, 1710 in New York, and died on Sep 28, 1731 aged 21.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 388.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 345, 1710 7 Jun Samuel Kip, Grietje Rykman parents, Maria child, witnesses Johannes Rykman, Rachel Kierstede. Minister Gualterus du Bois.

- + 151 F iv. **Nelletie Kip** [3080] was born on Jan 31, 1712 in New York.
 - 152 M v. **Albert Kip** [3081] was born in Jan 1714 in New York, was christened on Jan 24, 1714 in New York, and died on Sep 24, 1731 aged 17.
- General Notes: Sources:
- Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.
- p. 372, 1713 24 Jan Samuel Kip, Margrietje Rykman parents, Albert child, witnesses Albert Rykman, Jacobus Kip, Catharina Bries. Minister Gualterus du Bois.
- 153 M vi. **Johannes Kip** [3082] was born on Jan 31, 1716 in New York, was christened on Feb 8, 1716 in New York, and died on Oct 5, 1745 aged 29.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 393, p. 388.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 388, 1716 8 Feb Samuel Kip, Grietje Rykman parents, Johannes child, witnesses Johannes Rykman, Catharina Kip. Minister Gualterus du Bois.

- 154 M vii. **Samuel Kip** [3083] was born on Apr 25, 1718 in New York, was christened on Apr 30, 1718 in New York, and died on Jan 28, 1732 aged 13.

General Notes: Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 404, 1718 30 Apr Samuel Kip, Grietje Rykman parents, Samuel child, witnesses Harme Rykman, Maria Bratt. Minister Gualterus du Bois.

- 155 F viii. **Rachel Kip** [3084] was born on Jan 29, 1721 in New York, was christened on Feb 12, 1721 in New York, and died on Mar 20, 1733 aged 12.

General Notes: Source:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 425, 1721 12 Feb Samuel Kip, Grietje Rykman parents, Rachel child, witnesses Jesse Kip & Jesse Kierstede, Cornelia Rykman. Minister Gualterus du Bois.

- 43. Cornelia Kip** [222] (*Hendrick Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born in Jun 1661 in New York and was christened on Jun 12, 1661 in New York.

General Notes: She was baptized in the Dutch Church at New York. She was received into the Dutch Church of Flatbush, Long Island, on confession of Faith, June 28, 1685, by certificate from Middleborg.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 93.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 61, 1661 12 Jun Hendrick Kip, Anna de Silla parents, Cornelia child, witnesses Nicasius de Silla, Fiscael en Raet., Hendrick Kip, Walburg de Silla. Minister Joannes Megapolensis.

Cornelia married **Matthys Pieterse Luyster** [230] [MRIN: 71], son of **Pieter Cornelise Luyster** [232] and **Aeltje Tyssen** [233].

General Notes: Matthys or Tys was born in Europe and came to America with his father.

Tys was a member of the Reformed Dutch Church of Brooklyn, 1677, 1685.

The child from this marriage was:

- + 156 M i. **Peter Tys Luyster** [231] was born in Flatbush, Long Island, NY.

- 46. Petrus Kip** [226] (*Hendrick Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born in New Amstel, On The Delaware, was christened in Flatbush, Long Island, NY, and died on Nov

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

13, 1749 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Petrus was a cooper, and bought land, 50 by 80 feet, on the North side of King Street, next to Philip Dailie, in New Amsterdam.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 18, p. 93, p. 144.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. 1.

Records of the Reformed Dutch Church in New Amsterdam and New York.

Marriages from 11 December 1639 to 26 August 1801, edited by Samuel S. Purple, MD, New York, 1890.

P. 97. Ingeschreven den Apr. 21, 1702. Petrus Kip met Emmetje Vandyk. Getrouwt den Apr. 24, 1702.

Petrus married **Immetie Van Dyck** [279] [MRIN: 91] on Apr 24, 1702 in New York, daughter of **Dirck Franszen Van Dyck** [350] and **Urseltie Jans Schepmoes** [351]. Immetie was born in 1675 and was christened on Jan 11, 1675 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Emmetje.

Children from this marriage were:

- + 157 M i. **Henderikus Kip** [280] was born in Mar 1703 in New York and was christened on Mar 21, 1703 in New York.
- + 158 M ii. **Dirk Richard Kip** [281] was born in Dec 1704 in New York, NY, was christened on Dec 20, 1704 in New York, NY, and died in 1790 aged 86.
- 159 F iii. **Sarah Kip** [282] was born in Sep 1706 in New York and was christened on Oct 6, 1706 in New York.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 144.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 318, 1706 6 Oct Petrus Kip, Immetje Van Dyk parents, Sara child, witnesses Jacobus Van Dyk, jongm, Sara Van Dyk, jong.d. Minister Gualterus du Bois.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. 1.

Records of the Reformed Dutch Church in New Amsterdam and New York.

Marriages from 11 December 1639 to 26 August 1801, edited by Samuel S. Purple, MD, New York, 1890.

P. 184. Ingeteekent Oct. 12, 1751. Pieter Brouwer & Sara Kip. Getrouwt Oct. 14, 1751. Personen met Licentie.

Sarah married **Pieter Brouwer** [352] [MRIN: 120] on Oct 17, 1751 in New York, son of _____ and _____.

- 160 M iv. **Petrus Kip** [283] was born in Dec 1709 in New York, was christened on Dec 26, 1709 in New York, and died on Oct 12, 1729 aged 19.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 144.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 342, 1709 26 Dec Petrus Kip, Immetje Van Dyk parents, Petrus child, witnesses Abraham Keteltas, Cornelia Kip, huys vrouw van Mathys Lyster. Minister Gualterus du Bois.

- + 161 F v. **Anna Kip** [284] was born in Mar 1711 in New York and was christened on Apr 8, 1711 in New York.

- 162 M vi. **Johannes Kip** [285] was born in Dec 1712 in New York, was christened on Dec 14, 1712 in New York, and died on Sep 18, 1732 aged 19.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 145.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 364, 1712 14 Dec Petrus Kip, Immetje Van Dyk parents, Johannes child, witnesses John Crugo, Rachel Van Dyk. Minister Gualterus du Bois.

- 163 M vii. **Jacobus Kip** [286] was born in Nov 1714 in New York and was christened on Nov 27, 1714 in New York.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 26, p. 145.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 378, 1714 27 Nov Petrus Kip, Immetje Van Dyk parents, Jacobus child, witnesses Jacobus Van Dyk, Marytje Van Dyk, s: hs vrouw. Minister Gualterus du Bois.

- + 164 F viii. **Catharina Kip** [287] was born in Feb 1717 in New York and was christened on Feb 20, 1717 in New York.

- 165 M ix. **Abraham Kip** [288] was born in May 1719 in New York and was christened on Jun 7, 1719 in New York.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 27, p. 145.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 412, 1719 7 Jun Petrus Kip, Immetje Van Dyk parents, Abraham child, witnesses Johannes Van der Heul, Elizabeth de Mill. Minister Gualterus du Bois.

- 166 M x. **Nicolaas Kip** [289] was born in Jul 1721 in New York and was christened on Jul 26, 1721 in New York.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

No. 28, p. 145.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 428, 1721 26 Jul Petrus Kip, Immetje Van Dyk parents, Nicolaas child, witnesses Francoois Van Dyk, Lucretia Van Deursen. Minister Gualterus du Bois.

47. Nicasius Kip [225] (*Hendrick Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born in 1666 in Flatbush, Long Island, NY, was christened in 1666 in Flatbush, Long Island, NY, USA, and died on Oct 10, 1713 in Pollifly, Hackensack, NJ, USA aged 47.

General Notes: Boyhood spent in New York where he learned the Coopers trade. He was an extensive landowner at Pollifly. He was active in Town and Church affairs and held several official positions. Married Bergen Co. New Jersey, with certificate from Hackensack, by R. Van Giesen. Both he and his wife were admitted to membership in the Hackensack Church September 22, 1694. The Dutch Reformed Church of Hackensack, elected him Deacon April 16, 1695 and again May 4, 1699. In each instance he served two years. In 1705, for 150 pds he bought of Garret Lydekker, a tract of land at Pollifly where he lived the rest of his life. He built a house about 1686 which survived until 1910-12 when it burned.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 17, p. 93, p. 137.

NYGBS Manuscript: File 1 (K6281); Ancestors of Petrus Kip, compiled by Thomas G. Thompson, 2001. Documents Relating to the Descendants of Hendrick Hendrickson Kip (1600-1680)

Preakness and the Preakness Reformed Church, Passaic County, New Jersey. A History 1695-1902, with Genealogical Notes, the Records of the Church and Tombstone Inscriptions, by George Warne Labaw, New York, 1902.

Bergen Records: Records of the Reformed Protestant Dutch Church of Bergen in New Jersey 1666 to 1788. Marriages. Year Book of the Holland Society of New York. 1914.

Archives of the State of New Jersey, First Series. Vol. XXII. Documents Relating to the Colonial History of the State of New Jersey. Marriage Records, 1665-1800. Edited by William Nelson. Paterson, NJ. The Press Printing and Publishing Co. 1900. P. 566.

Genealogical History of Hudson and Bergen Counties, New Jersey. Edited by Cornelius Burnham Harvey. The New Jersey Genealogical Publishing Co., NY. 1900.

Pre-Revolutionary Dutch Houses and Families, in Northern New Jersey and Southern New York. By Rosalie Fellows Bailey. The Holland Society of New York. William Morrow & Co., New York, 1936. P. 300.

Nicasius married **Antie Breyant** [266] [MRIN: 87] on Dec 20, 1691 in Bergen Co., NJ, daughter of **Pieter Cornelisse Breyandt** [267] and **Hendriecktje Arents** [268]. Antie was born in 1671 in New York, NY and was christened on Sep 10, 1671 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Annetje Bryant.

Children from this marriage were:

- + 167 M i. **Hendrick Kip** [270] was born in 1693 in Pollifly, Hackensack, NJ, USA, was christened in Hackensack, NJ, USA, and died on Mar 10, 1778 in Pollifly, NJ, USA aged 85.
- + 168 M ii. **Pieter Kip** [271] was born about 1695 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, was christened in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, and died on May 26, 1787 in Pollifly, Bergen Co., NJ, USA aged about 92.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

- + 169 M iii. **Isaac Kip** [272] was born on Mar 7, 1696 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, was christened on Feb 4, 1697 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, and died on Sep 21, 1771 aged 75.
- + 170 M iv. **Cornelius Kip** [273] was born in Dec 1699 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ and was christened on Jan 1, 1700 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ.
- 171 M v. **Jacob Kip** [274] was born in 1702 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, was christened on Dec 14, 1702 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, and died on Oct 5, 1763 in Saddle River, NJ aged 61.

General Notes: He lived at Lodi, N.J. Both he and his wife were admitted to church membership at Hackensack February 18, 1731.

Abstract of Will:

1763, Oct. 5. Kip, Jacob, of Saddle River, Bergen Co., now residing in New York, will of. Wife, Geesje, goods she had of her father, Cornelius Brinkerhoff, and also £500. To Elizabeth Kip, wife of Claes Danielse Romyn, £300. To Rynier Bordan, £100, to be divided between himself and his sisters' and brothers' children. My brothers, Hendrick Kip, Peter Kip, and Isaac Kip, and the children of my sisters, deceased, namely, Anatje Van Voorhees, Catharine TerHune, and Elizabeth Brinkerhoff, the remainder. Executors - my friends, Hendrick Kip (Peter's son), and Claas Danielson Romyn, both of Hackensack. Witnesses - Peter Lott, William Brede and Evert Byvanck. Proved Oct. 17, 1763. Lib. H, p. 370. 1764, April 14. Inventory, £387.3.2, made by Peter Zabriskie and Reynier V. Giese, at the request of Hendrick Peterse Kipp and Class Danielse Romine.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 23, p. 143, 151

Preakness and the Preakness Reformed Church, Passaic County, New Jersey. A History 1695-1902, with Genealogical Notes, the Records of the Church and Tombstone Inscriptions, by George Warne Labaw, New York, 1902.

Honeyman, A. Van Doren (editor). Archives of the State of New Jersey. First Series Vol. XXXIII Documents relating to the Colonial History of the State of New Jersey., Vol IV of Calendar of New Jersey Wills and Administrations, etc., 1761-1770. Published: Somerville, NJ, The Unionist Gazette Association, Printers, 1928.

Jacob married **Helena Berdan** [503] [MRIN: 166] on Apr 6, 1728 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, daughter of **Jan Berdan** [460] and **Eva Van Siclen** [461]. Helena was born in 1708 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ and was christened on Apr 14, 1708 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ.

Jacob next married **Geesje Brinckerhoff** [558] [MRIN: 179], daughter of **Cornelius Brinckerhoff** [559] and **Unknown**.

- + 172 F vi. **Annatie Kip** [275] was born in 1705, was christened on Jan 3, 1706 in Hackensack, NJ, USA, and died on Dec 16, 1759 aged 54.
- + 173 F vii. **Catarina Kip** [276] was born in 1708 and was christened on Sep 12, 1708 in Hackensack, NJ, USA.
- + 174 F viii. **Elizabeth Kip** [277] was born in 1711 and was christened on Mar 11, 1711 in Hackensack, NJ, USA.

49. Tryntie Van Der Heul [38] (*Tryntjen Hendricks Kip*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born in Mar 1662 in New Amsterdam, New Netherlands and was christened on Mar 19, 1662 in New Amsterdam, New Netherlands.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

General Notes: Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 64, 1662 19 Mar Abraham Janszen, Tryntje Kip parents, Tryntie child, witnesses Hendrick Kip, FEmmetje Kip. Minister Joannes Megapolensis.

Tryntie married **Albert Clock** [47] [MRIN: 10] on Jun 17, 1685 in New York, America, son of **Abraham Clock** [45] and **Tryntie Alberts** [46]. Albert was born in 1660 and was christened on Sep 26, 1660 in New Netherlands.

General Notes: He was captain of the sloop Elizabeth, and commissioned by Leisler, July 3, 1690, to act against the French.

Children from this marriage were:

- 175 M i. **Abraham Clock** [82] was christened on Nov 28, 1686 in New York, NY, America.
- 176 M ii. **Abraham Clock** [83] was christened on Jan 18, 1688 in New York, NY, America.
- 177 F iii. **Tryntie Clock** [84] was christened on Oct 19, 1690 in New York, NY, America.
- 178 M iv. **Marten Clock** [85] was christened on May 7, 1693 in New York, NY, America.
- 179 M v. **Johannes Clock** [86] was christened on Feb 2, 1696 in New York, NY, America.
- 180 F vi. **Sara Clock** [87] was christened on Nov 20, 1698 in New York, NY, America.
- 181 M vii. **Albartus Clock** [88] was christened on Feb 16, 1701 in New York, NY, America.
- 182 F viii. **Pieterella Clock** [89] was christened on Dec 8, 1703 in New York, NY, America.
- 183 F ix. **Femmetje Clock** [90] was christened on Jul 10, 1706 in New York, NY, America.

50. Marritie Van Der Heul [39] (*Tryntjen Hendricks Kip*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born in Nov 1664 in New York and was christened on Nov 19, 1664 in New York.

General Notes: Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 75, 1664 19 Nov Abraham Janszen, Tryntie Kip parents, Marritie child, witnesses Hendrick & Maria Kip. Minister Samuel Megapolensis.

The Genealogical Magazine of New Jersey, Vol. 3, No. 2, Oct. 1927, p. 62. Pre-American Notes on Old New Netherland Families. De Mille.

Marritie married **Petrus De Mill** [48] [MRIN: 11] on Aug 4, 1687 in New York, America, son of **Anthony De Mill** [49] and **Elizabeth Van Der Liphorst** [50]. Petrus was born in 1661, was christened on Oct 12, 1661 in New Amsterdam, New Netherlands, and died about 1729 in New York, NY aged about 68.

General Notes: He was sheriff of the City of New York, 1700/1.

Abstract of Will

In the name of God, Amen. I, Peter De Mill of New York, baker, being in perfect health. I leave to my wife, Mary Vanderheuill, alias De Mill, during her widowhood, all my estate, house, lands and goods. And she shall bring up the children till of age or married; and she is to give each a portion, or outsetting, as she think fit. And she may sell, with the consent of my brothers, Isaac Kip and James Vanderheuill, all my estate. After the death of my wife, all my estate is to be divided among my children. (not named) And my oldest son is to have 20 shillings over and above his share, in bar to all claim as heir at law. I make my brothers, Isaac Kip and Johanes Vanderheuill, trustees, and my wife executor. Dated July 27, 1711. Witnesses Andries Marschalk, William Eyght, Jacob Bennett. Proved June 15, 1729. [Unrecorded wills]

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Sources:

Abstracts of Wills of New York 1665-1801, CD-ROM. Heritage Books, Inc., Bowie, MD: 1997.
NYHSW 011:0152.

Children from this marriage were:

- 184 M i. **Anthony De Mill** [91] was christened on Apr 22, 1688 in New York, NY, America.
- 185 F ii. **Elizabeth De Mill** [92] was christened on Oct 13, 1689 in New York, NY, America.
- 186 F iii. **Catharina De Mill** [93] was christened on Sep 24, 1693 in New York, NY, America.
- 187 F iv. **Catharina De Mill** [94] was christened on May 12, 1695 in New York, NY, America.
- 188 M v. **Anthony De Mill** [95] was christened on Sep 22, 1697 in New York, NY, America.
- 189 M vi. **Petrus De Mill** [96] was christened on May 15, 1700 in New York, NY, America.
- 190 M vii. **Anthony De Mill** [97] was christened on Nov 22, 1702 in New York, NY, America.
- 191 M viii. **Johannes De Mill** [98] was christened on May 14, 1704 in New York, NY, America.
- 192 F ix. **Maria De Mill** [99] was christened on Aug 24, 1707 in New York, NY, America.
- 193 F x. **Anna De Mill** [100] was christened on Nov 13, 1709 in New York, NY, America.

51. Petronella Van Der Heul [40] (*Tryntjen Hendricks Kip*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born in Oct 1668 in New York and was christened on Oct 31, 1668 in New York.

General Notes: Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.
p. 92, 1668 31 Oct Abraham Janszen, Tryntie Hendricks Kips parents, Petronella child, witnesses Jan Nanshaer, Catalyntie Kip. Minister Samuel Megapolensis.

Petronella married **Carsten Leursen** [51] [MRIN: 13] on Jun 1, 1692 in New York, America, son of **Carsten Leursen** [52] and **Geertie Theunis Quick** [53]. Carsten was born in 1672 and was christened on Jul 10, 1672 in New York, America.

Children from this marriage were:

- 194 M i. **Carsten Leursen** [101] was christened on Mar 12, 1693 in New York, NY, America.
- 195 M ii. **Abraham Leursen** [102] was christened on Aug 11, 1695 in New York, NY, America.
- 196 F iii. **Geertje Leursen** [103] was christened in Apr 1698 in New York, NY, America.
- 197 F iv. **Tryntje Leursen** [104] was christened on Oct 27, 1700 in New York, NY, America.

52. Femmetie Van Der Heul [41] (*Tryntjen Hendricks Kip*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born in Aug 1671 in New York and was christened on Aug 6, 1671 in New York.

General Notes: Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.
p. 102, 1671 6 Aug Abraham Janszen, Tryntie Kip parents, Femmetie child, witnesses Hendrick Kip, Annetje Kip. Minister Wilhelmus Van Nieuwenhuysen.

Femmetie married **Benjamin Wynkoop** [54] [MRIN: 15] on Oct 21, 1697 in New York, America, son of **Cornelius Wyncoop** [55] and _____ **Marretje** [56].

General Notes: Benjamin Wynkoop (Wyncoop), j.m. Van Kingstouwne.
He followed the occupation of silversmith in New York.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Children from this marriage were:

- 198 M i. **Cornelis Wyncoop** [105] was christened on Dec 1, 1699 in New York, NY, America.
- 199 M ii. **Cornelis Wyncoop** [106] was christened on Jun 22, 1701 in New York, NY, America.
- 200 M iii. **Abraham Wyncoop** [107] was christened on Jul 4, 1703 in New York, NY, America.
- 201 M iv. **Benjamin Wyncoop** [108] was christened on May 23, 1705 in New York, NY, America.
Benjamin married **Eunice Burr** [126] [MRIN: 28], daughter of _____
_____ and _____.
- 202 F v. **Catharina Wyncoop** [109] was christened on Jun 29, 1707 in New York, NY, America.
- 203 M vi. **Johannes Wyncoop** [110] was christened on Sep 14, 1712 in New York, NY, America.
- 204 F vii. **Maria Wyncoop** [111] was christened on Aug 29, 1714 in New York, NY, America.

53. Johannes Van Der Heul [42] (*Tryntjen Hendricks Kip*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born in Dec 1673 in New York and was christened on Dec 24, 1673 in New York.

General Notes: He was a merchant in New York, and in October 1720, part owner of the Privateer Hunter.

Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.
p. 112, 1673 24 Dec Abraham Janszen, Tryntie Kips parents, Johannes child, witnesses Jacob Kip, Marritie Jacobs. Minister Wilhelmus Van Nieuwenhuysen.

Johannes married **Jannetje Rosenvelt** [57] [MRIN: 17] on Nov 11, 1699 in New York, America, daughter of **Nicolaes Roosevelt** [58] and _____ **Hilletje** [59].

General Notes: Roosevelt.

Children from this marriage were:

- 205 M i. **Abraham Van Der Heul** [112] was christened on Sep 8, 1700 in New York, NY, America.
- 206 M ii. **Abraham Van Der Heul** [113] was christened on Nov 9, 1701 in New York, NY, America.
- 207 F iii. **Catharina Van Der Heul** [114] was christened on Sep 1, 1704 in New York, NY, America.
- 208 M iv. **Nicolaas Van Der Heul** [115] was christened on Nov 6, 1706 in New York, NY, America.
- 209 M v. **Johannes Van Der Heul** [116] was christened on Sep 16, 1713 in New York, NY, America.
- 210 F vi. **Helena Van Der Heul** [117] was christened on May 25, 1724 in New York, NY, America.

54. Hendrick Van Der Heul [43] (*Tryntjen Hendricks Kip*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born in May 1676 in New York and was christened on May 14, 1676 in New York.

General Notes: Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.
p. 123, 1676 14 May Abraham Janszen, Tryntie Kip parents, Hendrick child, witnesses Philip de Foreest, Tryntie Kip. Minister Wilhelmus Van Nieuwenhuysen.

Hendrick married **Maria Meyer** [60] [MRIN: 19] on Apr 21, 1700 in New York, America, daughter of **Hendrick Jilliszen Meyer** [61] and **Elsje Claes Rosenvelt** [62]. Maria was born in 1679 and was christened on Jun 25, 1679 in New York.

Children from this marriage were:

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

- 211 M i. **Abraham Van Der Heul** [118] was christened on Jul 6, 1701 in New York, NY, America.
Abraham married **Maria Bound** [124] [MRIN: 26], daughter of _____
_____ and _____.
- 212 F ii. **Elizabeth Van Der Heul** [119] was christened on Mar 21, 1703 in New York, NY, America.
- 213 M iii. **Hendricus Van Der Heul** [120] was christened on Nov 1, 1704 in New York, NY, America.
- 214 F iv. **Tryntje Van Der Heul** [121] was christened on Jan 1, 1707 in New York, NY, America.
- 215 M v. **Johannes Van Der Heul** [122] was christened on Jun 12, 1709 in New York, NY, America.
- 216 M vi. **Hendricus Van Der Heul** [123] was christened on Nov 2, 1712 in New York, NY, America.
Hendricus married **Anna Breestede** [125] [MRIN: 27] on Mar 25, 1736 in New York,
America, daughter of _____ and _____.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Seventh Generation (4th Great-Grandchildren)

55. Catholyntie Kip [1965] (*Hendrick*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹).

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 331.

New York Genealogical & Biographical Society Record, V. 12, No. 1, p. 29-31, Jan 1881. The Kip Families of Kingston, Ulster Co., and Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, by Gerrit H. Van Wagenen.

Kipsbergen in Dutchess County its history, location and boundaries, its founders and their families through many generations, E.M. Smith, The Office of the Rhinebeck Gazette, 1894. Transcribed and Indexed by Margaret E. Herrick, 1992, Kinship.

The History of Rhinebeck.
NYGBR11.

Catholyntie married **Matthys Sleight** [1967] [MRIN: 674] before 1711, son of **Unknown** and **Unknown**. Matthys was christened on Jun 13, 1686 and died in 1756 aged 70.

General Notes: Found on the earlist list of supporters of the Reformed Church of Rhinebeck, July 8, 1733.

Sources:

The Reformed (Dutch) Church of Rhinebeck, N.Y. An historical address delivered at the 150th anniversary of its organization by Rev. John B. Drury, D.D., 1881. p. 56.

Children from this marriage were:

- 217 M i. **Matthys Sleight** [1968] was born in 1711 in Kingston, NY and was christened on Apr 29, 1711 in Kingston, NY.
- + 218 F ii. **Anna Sleight** [1969] was born on Sep 15, 1712 in Kingston, NY, was christened on Oct 12, 1712 in Kingston, NY, and died on Nov 23, 1803 aged 91.
- 219 M iii. **Hendricus Sleight** [1970] was born in 1713 and was christened on Nov 15, 1713.
General Notes: Died young.
- 220 F iv. **Maria Sleight** [1971] was born in 1715 and was christened on Jul 24, 1715.
General Notes: Died young.
Maria married **Van Wagenen Nicholas** [5996] [MRIN: 1114] on Nov 30, 1731, son of _____ and _____.
- 221 M v. **Hendricus Sleight** [1972] was born in 1717 and was christened on Jun 9, 1717.
Hendricus married **Rachel Jansen** [1977] [MRIN: 675] on Oct 25, 1741, daughter of _____ and _____.
- 222 F vi. **Maria Sleight** [1973] was born in 1720 and was christened on Oct 16, 1720.
- 223 M vii. **Johannes Sleight** [1974] was born in 1724 and was christened on Aug 26, 1724.
- 224 M viii. **Cornelis Sleight** [1975] was born in 1727 and was christened on Apr 23, 1727.
- 225 F ix. **Tryntje Sleight** [1976] was born in 1729 and was christened on Jun 15, 1729.

56. Jan Kip [1964] (*Hendrick*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born in Mar 1678 in Kingston, NY, was christened on Mar 31, 1678 in Kingston, NY, and died in 1747 aged 69.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

General Notes: John. Johannes. Baptismal sponsors W. Montagne, Gerrit Gysbertsen and Greitje Hendrix at Kingston. Married as Joannes Cip and resided in Dutches Co. at Cipsberge.

Abstract of Will

(Written in Dutch language) In the name of des Heere, Amen. I, Jan Kip, being sick on my bed. All my estate, real and personal, I leave to my wife, Elizabeth Kip, during her life and then to my children, Hendrick, Matthew, Barent, Antie, Babtes and Jacob.

Dated Jan. 29, 1717/8. Witnesses, Leonard Lewis, John Van de Bogart, Francois Van de Bogart. Proved in New York, April 7, 1747. [Lib. 16, p. 88]

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 191, p. 331, 338.

Adriance Memorial Library, Poughkeepsie, NY, Local History Collection, Kip vertical file.

New York Genealogical & Biographical Society Record, V. 12, No. 1, p. 29-31, Jan 1881. The Kip Families of Kingston, Ulster Co., and Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, by Gerrit H. Van Wagenen.

Abstracts of Wills of New York 1665-1801, CD-ROM. Heritage Books, Inc., Bowie, MD: 1997. NYHSW 004:0113.

Settlers of the Beekman Patent Dutchess County, New York. A Historical and Genealogical Study of all the 18th Century Settlers in the Patent, by Frank J. Doherty, Pleasant Valley, New York, 2003 (Vol. VII).

Kipsbergen in Dutchess County its history, location and boundaries, its founders and their families through many generations, E.M. Smith, The Office of the Rhinebeck Gazette, 1894. Transcribed and Indexed by Margaret E. Herrick, 1992, Kinship.

The History of Rhinebeck.

Jan married **Lysbet Van Kleeck** [2166] [MRIN: 735] on Sep 28, 1703 in Kingston, NY, daughter of **Baltus Barentsen Van Cleeck** [2167] and **Tryntje Jansen** [2168]. Lysbet was born about 1680 in Albany, NY, USA and was christened on Jun 3, 1697 in Kingston, NY.

General Notes: She was baptised some years after her birth. Van Cleeck.
She was taxed in Poughkeepsie from 1717/18 through June 1756.

Sources:

Settlers of the Beekman Patent Dutchess County, New York. A Historical and Genealogical Study of all the 18th Century Settlers in the Patent, by Frank J. Doherty, Pleasant Valley, New York, 2003 (Vol. VII).

Children from this marriage were:

- + 226 M i. **Henricus Kip** [2169] was born in Sep 1704 in Kingston, NY and was christened on Sep 3, 1704 in Kingston, NY.
- 227 M ii. **Baltus Kip** [2170] was born in 1706 and was christened on Mar 17, 1706 in Kingston, NY.
General Notes: Died young.
- 228 M iii. **Baltus Kip** [2171] was born in 1707 and was christened on May 23, 1707 in Kingston, NY.
General Notes: Died young.
- + 229 M iv. **Matthew Kip** [2172] was born in Oct 1708 in Kingston, NY and was christened on Oct 31, 1708 in Kingston, NY.
- 230 F v. **Tryntje Kip** [2173] was born in 1710 and was christened on May 7, 1710 in Kingston, NY.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

General Notes: Died young.

- + 231 M vi. **Barent Kip** [2174] was born in 1711, was christened on Jan 27, 1712 in Kingston, NY, and died circa 1773 aged 62.
- + 232 F vii. **Annetje (Anna) Kip** [2175] was born in 1713, was christened on Jan 24, 1714 in Kingston, NY, and died by 27 Jan 1766 aged 53.
- + 233 M viii. **Baltus Kip** [2176] was born in 1715 and was christened on Sep 4, 1715 in Kingston, NY.
- 234 M ix. **Jacob Kip** [2177] was born in 1717 and was christened on Jan 12, 1718 in Kingston, NY.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 209, p. 338.

Jacob married **Marytjen Kip** [7692] [MRIN: 2650], daughter of _____ and _____.

57. Hendrick Kip [1966] (*Hendrick*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Jun 21, 1688 in Kingston, NY, was christened on Jul 7, 1688 in Kingston, NY, and died in 1754 in Fishkill, NY, USA aged 66.

General Notes: He lived at Fishkill, Dutchess Co., New York. They were noted as members of the Fishkill Reformed Church in 1744. Here he was taxed in 1739 and then 1747 through 1754 and his widow was taxed in 1755. Henry Beekman noted in a letter of 19 Dec 1751 that he had sent a long letter to Mr. Hendrick Kip and asked him to leave the recent vote in Assembly with Capt. H. Terboss.

Abstract of Will in Rombout

(Written in Dutch language) In de Name Godes, Amen. I, Hendrick Kip, of Fishkill, in Duches County, December 12, 1751. I leave to my wife Jacomintie all estate during her widowhood. If she marries she shall have £100. I leave to the son of my eldest brother Frederick £5 for his birth right. To Mathew Sledt, my eldest sister's son £100. To Cornelius, the eldest son of Garrit Newkirk, £100. I leave to my cousin Cornelius Newkirk, son of Jan Newkirk, all my real estate after the death of my wife. I make my friend, Jacob Du Bois, and Theodorus Cornelius Van Wyck, executors. Witnesses, Evert Brower, ALEXander Schatfield, Johanes Cooper. Proved in Court of Common Pleas, in Duches County, before Theodorus Van Wyck and John Brinkerhoff, Judges, and Peter Montfort, Justice, December 14, 1754. [Lib. 19, p. 350]

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 192, p. 333, 339.

New York Genealogical & Biographical Society Record, V. 12, No. 1, p. 29-31, Jan 1881. The Kip Families of Kingston, Ulster Co., and Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, by Gerrit H. Van Wagenen.

Abstracts of Wills of New York 1665-1801, CD-ROM. Heritage Books, Inc., Bowie, MD: 1997. NYHSW 005:0088.

Settlers of the Beekman Patent Dutchess County, New York. A Historical and Genealogical Study of all the 18th Century Settlers in the Patent, by Frank J. Doherty, Pleasant Valley, New York, 2003 (Vol. VII).

Kipsbergen in Dutchess County its history, location and boundaries, its founders and their families through many generations, E.M. Smith, The Office of the Rhinebeck Gazette, 1894. Transcribed and Indexed by Margaret E. Herrick, 1992, Kinship.

The New York Genealogical and Biographical Record, Vol. 12, No. 1, p. 29-31, Jan. 1881.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Historic Houses of the Hudson Valley. By Harold Donaldson Eberlein and Cortandt Van Dyke Hubbard. Sponsored by The Hudson River Conservation Society, Inc. Architectural Book Publishing Co., Inc., New York. 1942.

The History of Rhinebeck.

Hendrick married **Jacomyntie Newkerk** [2180] [MRIN: 738] on Sep 28, 1715 in Kingston, NY, daughter of _____ and _____. Jacomyntie was born on Jan 3, 1694.

The child from this marriage was:

- 235 F i. **Jannetje Kip** [2184] was born on Aug 23, 1716, was christened on Sep 23, 1716 in Kingston, NY, and died on Mar 23, 1727 aged 10.

69. Anna Kip [2067] (*Abraham*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born in 1694 in Albany, NY and was christened on Jun 17, 1694 in Albany, NY.

General Notes: Sources

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 334.

Anna married **Johannes Evertse Wendell** [2073] [MRIN: 710] on Nov 29, 1716 in Albany, NY, USA, son of _____ and _____. Johannes died in Dec 1739.

Children from this marriage were:

- 236 F i. **Elizabeth Wendell** [2078] was born in 1717 and was christened on Aug 25, 1717.
237 F ii. **Gessie Wendell** [2079] was born in 1719 and was christened on Feb 1, 1719.
238 F iii. **Susanna Wendell** [2080] was born in 1720 and was christened on Jan 15, 1721.
239 M iv. **Evert Wendell** [2081] was born in 1725 and was christened on Mar 6, 1725.
240 M v. **Abraham Wendell** [2082] was born in 1727 and was christened on Oct 8, 1727.
241 F vi. **Anna Wendell** [2083] was born in 1731 and was christened on Jan 23, 1732.
242 F vii. **Catharyna Wendell** [2084] was born in 1734 and was christened on Mar 19, 1734.

70. Catelyntie Kip [2068] (*Abraham*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born in 1697 in Albany, NY and was christened on Aug 8, 1697 in Albany, NY.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 334, 339.

Catelyntie married **Anthony Kip** [2074] [MRIN: 711] about 1719, son of **Isaac Kip** [20] and **Sarah De Mill** [2102]. Anthony was born in 1689 in New York, was christened on Jan 8, 1690 in New York, and died on Apr 29, 1730 in New York aged 41.

General Notes: From New York City.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 195, p. 334, 339.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.
p. 195, 1690 8 Jan Isaacq Kip, Sara de Mill parents, Anthony child, witnesses Isaacq de Mill, Maryken Van der heul. Minister Henricus Selyns.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. 1.

Records of the Reformed Dutch Church in New Amsterdam and New York.

Marriages from 11 December 1639 to 26 August 1801, edited by Samuel S. Purple, MD, New York,

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

1890.

P. 119. Ingeschreven ingeteekent Jan. 2, 1713. Antony Kip & Maria Byvank. Getrouwt Jan. 3, 1713. Personen met Licentie.

Children from this marriage were:

- 243 F i. **Sara Kip** [2085] was born in Mar 1720 in New York, was christened on Mar 27, 1720 in New York, and died on Sep 19, 1731 aged 11.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 334, 339.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 418, 1720 27 March Anthony Kip & Catlyntje Kip parents, Sara child, witnesses Isaac Kip, Sara Kip s.h.v. Minister Gualterus du Bois.

- 244 M ii. **Abraham Kip** [2086] was born in Jun 1722 in New York and was christened on Jun 3, 1722 in New York.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 210, p. 334, 339.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 434, 1722 3 June Anthony Kip & Cathalina Kip parents, Abraham child, witnesses Isaac Kip, Geesje Kip. Minister Gualterus du Bois.

- + 245 M iii. **Isaac Anthony Kip** [2087] was born in Sep 1724 in New York and was christened on Sep 30, 1724 in New York.

- 246 F iv. **Sara Kip** [2088] was born in 1728 in New York, was christened on Jan 30, 1728 in New York, died in 1731 in New York aged 3, and was buried on Sep 19, 1731 in New York.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 334, 339.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 480, 1728 30 Jan Anthony Kip & Cathalyntje Kip parents, Sara child, witnesses Jacob Kip & Cathalyntje Kip h.v. Van Pieter Marschal. Minister Gualterus du Bois.

72. Cornelia Kip [2070] (*Abraham*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born in 1701 in Albany, NY, was christened on Jul 20, 1701 in Albany, NY, died in 1745 in Albany, NY aged 44, and was buried on Mar 16, 1745 in Albany, NY.

General Notes: Twin of Jacob. K.F.A., p. 334.

Cornelia married **Teunis Arentse Slingerland** [2075] [MRIN: 712] on Jul 5, 1724, son of **Arent Slingerland** [2076] and **Unknown**. Teunis was born in 1694, was christened on Mar 18, 1694, and died in Jun 1746 aged

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

52.

General Notes: Theunis.

Children from this marriage were:

- 247 F i. **Hester Slingerland** [2089] was born in 1728 and was christened on Jan 19, 1729.
- 248 M ii. **Abraham Slingerland** [2090] was born in 1730 and was christened on Nov 29, 1730.
Abraham married **Rebecca Wade** [2097] [MRIN: 715] on Dec 4, 1756, daughter of _____ and _____.
- 249 M iii. **Albert Slingerland** [2091] was born in 1732 and was christened on Nov 27, 1732.
- 250 M iv. **Isaac Slingerland** [2092] was born in Aug 1734 in Albany, Albany Co., NY and was christened on Aug 14, 1734 in Albany, Albany Co., NY.

General Notes: Baptised Albany Reformed Church, Albany, New York. Sponsors: Isaac Kip; Geertruy Veder.

Sources:

New York Births and Baptisms, Eastern Region, 1683-1928, Kelly, Arthur & Nancy

- 251 F v. **Geesie Slingerland** [2093] was born in 1736 and was christened on Sep 12, 1736.
- 252 F vi. **Engeltie Slingerland** [2094] was born in 1738 and was christened on Dec 25, 1738.
- 253 F vii. **Anna Slingerland** [2095] was born in 1741 and was christened on Feb 22, 1741.
- 254 F viii. **Geertruy Slingerland** [2096] was born in 1743 and was christened on Sep 25, 1743.

73. Geertruy Kip [2071] (*Abraham*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born in 1705 in Albany, NY, was christened on Jun 24, 1705 in Albany, NY, died in Jul 1746 in Albany, NY aged 41, and was buried on Jul 20, 1746 in Albany, NY.

General Notes: Twin of Catharina.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 334.

Geertruy married **Simon Veeder** [2077] [MRIN: 714] on Dec 17, 1730 in Albany, NY, USA, son of _____ and _____.

Children from this marriage were:

- 255 M i. **Peter Veeder** [2098] was born in 1731 and was christened on Sep 26, 1731.
- 256 F ii. **Geertje Veeder** [2099] was born in 1733 and was christened on Oct 28, 1733.

General Notes: Geesie.

Geertje married _____ **Staats** [7565] [MRIN: 2591], son of _____ and _____.

- 257 M iii. **Pieter Veeder** [2100] was born in 1737 and was christened on Feb 10, 1737.
- 258 M iv. **Abraham Veeder** [2101] was born in 1742 and was christened on Jun 20, 1742.

76. Anthony Kip [2074] (*Isaac*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born in 1689 in New York, was christened on Jan 8, 1690 in New York, and died on Apr 29, 1730 in New York aged 41.

General Notes: From New York City.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 195, p.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

334, 339.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.
p. 195, 1690 8 Jan Isaacq Kip, Sara de Mill parents, Anthony child, witnesses Isaacq de Mill, Maryken Van der heul. Minister Henricus Selyns.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. 1.
Records of the Reformed Dutch Church in New Amsterdam and New York.
Marriages from 11 December 1639 to 26 August 1801, edited by Samuel S. Purple, MD, New York, 1890.
P. 119. Ingeschreven ingeteekent Jan. 2, 1713. Antony Kip & Maria Byvank. Getrouwt Jan. 3, 1713. Personen met Licentie.

Anthony married **Maria Byvank** [2186] [MRIN: 740] on Jan 3, 1713 in New York, daughter of **Johannes Byvank** [2191] and **Belitje Evertse Duycinck** [2192]. Maria was born in 1688 and was christened on Feb 12, 1688 in Albany, NY.

The child from this marriage was:

- 259 F i. **Belitje Kip** [2187] was born in Oct 1713 in New York and was christened on Nov 1, 1713 in New York.

General Notes: Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 371, 1713 1 Nov Anthony Kip & Marie Byvank parents, Belitje child, witnesses Johannes Byvank, Saratje Kip. Minister Gaulterus du Bois.

Anthony next married **Catelyntie Kip** [2068] [MRIN: 711] about 1719, daughter of **Abraham Kip** [19] and **Gessie Van der Heyden** [2062]. Catelyntie was born in 1697 in Albany, NY and was christened on Aug 8, 1697 in Albany, NY.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 334, 339.

(Duplicate Line. See Person 70 on Page 53)

77. Catalina Kip [2106] (*Isaac*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born in Oct 1691 in New York and was christened on Oct 21, 1691 in New York.

General Notes: Cathalina

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 334.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 205, 1691 21 Oct Isaac Kip, Sara de Mill parents, Catalina child, witnesses Pieter de Mill, Trynyir de Forest, Baertje Kip, Anna de Mill. Minister Henricus Selyns.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. 1.

Records of the Reformed Dutch Church in New Amsterdam and New York.

Marriages from 11 December 1639 to 26 August 1801, edited by Samuel S. Purple, MD, New York, 1890.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

P. 137. ingeteekent May 30, 1722. Pieter Marschalk & Cathalina Kip. Getrouwt June 3, 1722. Personen met Licentie.

Catalina married **Petrus Marschalk** [2114] [MRIN: 718] on Jun 3, 1722 in New York, son of **Andries Marschalk** [2115] and **Elizabeth Van Gelder** [2116]. Petrus was born in Feb 1696 and was christened on Feb 19, 1696.

Children from this marriage were:

- 260 M i. **Andries Marschalk** [2117] was born in Mar 1723 in New York and was christened on Mar 24, 1723 in New York.

General Notes: Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 440, 1723 24 Mar Pieter Marschalk, Catalyntje Kip parents, Andries child, witnesses Andries Marschalk, Sara Kip. Minister Henricus Poel.

- 261 M ii. **Isaac Marschalk** [2118] was born in Jul 1725 in New York and was christened on Jul 18, 1725 in New York.

General Notes: Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 459, 1725 18 Jul Petrus Marschalk, Catlyntje Kip parents, Isaac child, witnesses Isaac Kip, Anna de Mill, Wed: v. Hendrick Vanden Brugh. Minister Gualterus Du Bois.

- 262 F iii. **Sara Marschalk** [2119] was born in Aug 1729 in New York and was christened on Aug 17, 1729 in New York.

General Notes: Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 493, 1729 17 Aug Pieter Marschalk, Catlyntje Kip parents, Sara child, witnesses Jacob Kip, Elisabeth Marschalk. Minister Gualterus Du Bois.

- 263 F iv. **Elizabeth Marschalk** [2120] was born in Aug 1730 in New York and was christened on Aug 23, 1730 in New York.

General Notes: Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 500, 1730 23 Aug Pieter Marschalk, Catlyntje Kip parents, Elisabet child, witnesses Jacob Kip, Elisabet Marschalk, h.v.v., David Schuyler. Minister Gualterus Du Bois.

78. Isaac Kip [2107] (*Isaac*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born in Sep 1693 in New York, was christened on Oct 1, 1693 in New York, and died about May 1788 in Ackqueckenonck, Essex Co., NJ aged about 94.

General Notes: Isaac moved to Acquackanonk (Passaic), New Jersey between 1722 and 1725.

Abstract of Will:

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

1746, Oct. 22, Kip, Isaac, Jr., of Ackqueckenonck, Essex Co., yeoman, will of. Wife Antje, to possess my real and personal estate, while my widow and after her death, all lands to be sold. Son, Isaac, £3, he being the eldest son; then the money to be divided among all my children, Isaac, Anatie, Sara, Yanetie, Catylntie, Lena, Elizabeth, Jacob and John. Executors - brother, Jacob Kip, my brother-in-law, Peter Marschalk, and my son-in-law, Peter Peterse. Witnesses - Cornelius Aeltsie, George Vreland, Hartman D. Vrelandt. Proved May 3, 1788, by Peter F. Vreeland and Cornelius Van Reipen, sons of Cornelius Aeltsie and Hartman Vreland, two of the witnesses who are deceased.
1788, May 3. Adm'r - Paul Rowlisson. Fellowbondsmen - John Garritse. The Executors are all dead and Isaac Kip refuses letters of administration. Lib. 38, p. 97.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 196, p. 335, 339.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.
p. 216, 1693 1 Oct Isaacq Kip, Sara de Mill parents, Isaacq child, witnesses Abraham Van der Heul, Abraham Kip, Anna de Mill. Minister Henricus Selyns.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. 1.
Records of the Reformed Dutch Church in New Amsterdam and New York.
Marriages from 11 December 1639 to 26 August 1801, edited by Samuel S. Purple, MD, New York, 1890.
P. 125. Ingeschreven ingeteekent May 11, 1716. Isaac Kip & Hanna van Noortstrant. Getrouwt May 13, 1716. Personen met Licentie.

Hutchinson, Elmer T. (editor). Archives of the State of New Jersey. First Series Vol. XXV. Documents relating to the Colonial, Revolutionary and Post-Revolutionary History of the State of New Jersey., Vol. VI of Calendar of New Jersey Wills and Administrations, etc., 1781-1785. Published: Trenton, NJ, MacCrellish & Quigley Co. Printers, 1939.

Isaac married **Anna Van Noorstrant** [2188] [MRIN: 741] on May 13, 1716 in New York, daughter of **Jacob Van Noorstrant** [2189] and **Annetje Croesvelt** [2190]. Anna was born in Feb 1696 in New York and was christened on Feb 12, 1696 in New York.

General Notes: Hanna

Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.
p. 233, 1696 12 Feb Jacob Van Noortstrant, Annetje Croesvelt parents, Annetje child, witnesses Pieter Jacobszen, Elisabeth Van Gelder, huys vr. Van Andries Marschalck. Minister Henricus Selyns.

Children from this marriage were:

- + 264 M i. **Isaac Kip** [2193] was born in Jun 1717 in New York, was christened on Jun 19, 1717 in New York, NY, died in Acquackinock, NJ, and was buried in Acquackinock, NJ.
- 265 F ii. **Anna Kip** [2194] was born in Sep 1719 in New York and was christened on Sep 23, 1719 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 339.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

p. 414, 1719 23 Sept Isaac Kip Jnr, Antje Van Noorstrant parents, Anna child, witnesses Anthony Kip, Anna Van der Burg. Minister Gualterus du Bois.

- 266 F iii. **Sara Kip** [2195] was born in Apr 1722 in New York and was christened on Apr 25, 1722 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 339.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 433, 1722 25 Apr Isaac Kip Jr, Anna Van Noorstrant parents, Sara child, witnesses Casparus Van Noorstrant, Catlyntje Kip. Minister Gualterus du Bois.

- + 267 F iv. **Jannetie Kip** [2196] was born on Feb 1, 1725 and was christened on Apr 8, 1725 in New York, NY, USA.
- + 268 F v. **Catalina Kip** [2197] was born on Aug 26, 1727 and was christened on Sep 24, 1727 in New York, NY, USA.
- + 269 F vi. **Helena Kip** [2198] was born on May 1, 1730 and was christened on May 17, 1730 in New York, NY, USA.

79. Jacob Kip [2108] (*Isaac*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born in Jul 1695 in New York, was christened on Jul 14, 1695 in New York, and died on Jun 19, 1754 in New York, NY aged 58.

General Notes: He was a Cordwainer and Tanner and lived in New York City.

Abstract of Will

In the name of God, Amen. I, Jacob Kip, of New York, cordwainer and tanner, being weak in body. I leave to my son, Evert Kip, one of my tan yards which he shall choose whe he comes of age, in full of all claimes as eldest son and heir at law. It is my will that my wife Angeltie shall keep and enjoy all the profits and income of my estate during the time she remains my widow. If she marries, then she is to have 1/4 of the estate, and the rest to my children Evert and Elizabeth and my grand daughter, Angeltie Hanson. I make my wife and children executors. Dated June 17, 1751. Witnesses, Everardus Brower, Jr., feltmaker, Samuel Waldron, blacksmith, Jeremiah Owen, Gent. Proved, November 8, 1754. [Lib. 19, p. 172]

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 197, p. 335, 340.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 229, 1695 14 Jul Isaacq Kip, Sara de Mill parents, Jacob child, witnesses Johannes en Jacop Kip, Sara du Mill, huysv. Isaacq de Mill. Minister Henricus Selyns.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. 1.

Records of the Reformed Dutch Church in New Amsterdam and New York.

Marriages from 11 December 1639 to 26 August 1801, edited by Samuel S. Purple, MD, New York, 1890.

P. 128. Ingeschreven Dec. 2, 1717. Jacob Kip & Engeltje Pels. Getrouwt Dec. 7, 1717. Personen met Licentie.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Abstracts of Wills of New York 1665-1801, CD-ROM. Heritage Books, Inc., Bowie, MD: 1997.
NYHSW 005:0045.

Jacob married **Engeltje Pels** [2210] [MRIN: 747] on Dec 7, 1717 in New York, daughter of **Evert Pels** [2211] and **Grietje Melcherts Van Deurse** [2212]. Engeltje was born in Jul 1697 in New York, NY and was christened on Jul 25, 1697 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 246, 1697 25 Jul Evert Pels, Grietje Melcherts parents, Engeltje child, witnesses Stoffel Pels, en Anna Pels, h.v. van Johannis Rommen, Symon Van Ess, & Anna Maria, h.v. van Clement Elsewaerth. Minister Henricus Selyns.

Children from this marriage were:

+ 270 F i. **Margrietje Kip** [2213] was born in Feb 1721 in New York, NY and was christened on Feb 24, 1721 in New York, NY.

271 M ii. **Isaac Kip** [2214] was born in 1725 and was christened on Jul 25, 1725 in New York, NY, USA.

General Notes: Died young.

272 F iii. **Sara Kip** [2215] was born in Jul 1727 in New York, NY and was christened on Jul 23, 1727 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Died young.

Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 476, 1727 23 Jul Jacob Kip, Engeltje Pels parents, Sara child, witnesses Anthony Kip, Catlyntje Kip, hs. vr., Van Petrus Marschalk. Minister Henricus Boel.

273 F iv. **Betje Kip** [2216] was born in Mar 1733 in New York, NY and was christened on Mar 18, 1733 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Bregje. Elizabeth.

Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 26, 1733 18 Mar Jacob Kip, Engeltje Pels parents, Bregje child, witnesses Abraham Pels, Bregje Goetes. Minister Henricus Boel.

+ 274 F v. **Evert Kip** [2217] was born in Jan 1738 in New York, NY and was christened on Jan 11, 1738 in New York, NY.

82. Petrus Kip [2111] (*Isaac*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born in Jun 1700 in New York and was christened on Jun 19, 1700 in New York.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 198, p. 335, 340.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.
p. 267, 1700 19 Jun Isaac Kip, Sara de Mill parents, Petrus child, witnesses Petrus & Cathalina Kip. Minister Henricus Selyns.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. I.
Records of the Reformed Dutch Church in New Amsterdam and New York.
Marriages from 11 December 1639 to 26 August 1801, edited by Samuel S. Purple, MD, New York, 1890.
P. 142. Ingeteekent Dec 4, 1724. Pieter Kip & Margarite Blom. Getrouwt Dec. 6, 1724. Personen met Licentie.

Petrus married **Margrietje Blom** [2220] [MRIN: 750] on Dec 6, 1724, daughter of **Jacob Blom** [191] and **Mayke Janse Bosch** [192]. Margrietje was born in Oct 1702 in New York and was christened on Nov 4, 1702 in New York.

General Notes: Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.
p. 286, 1702 4 Nov Jacob Blom, Maajke Jansz. Bosch parents, Margrieta child, witnesses Pieter Bosch, Elisabeth Montagne. Minister Gualterus du Bois.

Children from this marriage were:

- 275 F i. **Maria Kip** [2223] was born in Aug 1725 in New York and was christened on Sep 1, 1725 in New York.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928.
p. 340.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 460, 1725 1 Sept Petrus Kip, Margrietje Blom parents, Maria child, witnesses Jacob Blom, Sara de Mill, h.v.: vr., Isaac Kip. Minister Gualterus du Bois.

- + 276 M ii. **Isaac Kip** [2224] was born in Aug 1726 in New York and was christened on Sep 7, 1726 in New York.

- 277 M iii. **Jacob Kip** [2225] was born in Jun 1728 in New York and was christened on Jun 23, 1728 in New York.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928.
No. 215, p. 340.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 483, 1728 23 Jun Petrus Kip, Margareta Blom parents, Jacob child, witnesses Jacob Blom, Cathalyntje Kip. Minister Gualterus du Bois.

- 278 M iv. **Abraham Kip** [2226] was born in Feb 1733 in New York, NY and was christened on Feb 23, 1733 in New York, NY.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 216, p. 340.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 25, 1733 23 Feb Petrus Kip, Margrita Blom parents, Abraham child, witnesses Abraham Kip, Cathalyntje Marchalk. Minister Henricus Boel.

- 279 F v. **Maria Kip** [2227] was born in Jan 1734 in New York, NY and was christened on Jan 22, 1735 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 340.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 39, 1734 22 Jan Petrus Kip, Margrietje Blom parents, Maria child, witnesses Frederik Blom, Engeltje Pels, h.v. Van Jacob Kip. Minister Henricus Boel.

- 280 F vi. **Sara Kip** [2228] was born in Sep 1738 in New York, NY and was christened on Sep 24, 1738 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 340.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 67, 1738 24 Sept Petrus Kip, Margrietje Blom parents, Sara child, witnesses Pieter Marchalk, Anna Blom, h.v. van Johannes Vredenburg. Minister Henricus Boel.

84. Abraham Kip [2113] (*Isaac*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born in Aug 1705 in New York, was christened on Aug 19, 1705 in New York, and died on Feb 24, 1757 aged 51.

General Notes: He was a cooper and lived in New York City.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 199, p. 335, 341.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 310, 1705 19 Aug Isaac Kip, Sara de Mill parents, Abraham child, witnesses Abraham Kip, Albany, Abraham Kip van Niewjork, Geesje Kip, en Catlyntje Kip. Minister Gualterus du Bois.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. 1.

Records of the Reformed Dutch Church in New Amsterdam and New York.

Marriages from 11 December 1639 to 26 August 1801, edited by Samuel S. Purple, MD, New York, 1890.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

P. 149. Ingeteekent Feb 13, 1729. Abraham Kip & Maria v. den Berg. Getrouwt Feb. 13, 1729. Personen met Licentie.

Contributions to the History of Ancient Families of New Amsterdam and New York, by Edwin R Purple, New York, 1881.

Abraham married **Maria Van den Berg** [2229] [MRIN: 752] on Feb 13, 1729 in New York, daughter of **Huybert Gerritszen Van den Berg** [2230] and **Maria Lansing** [2231]. Maria was born in 1709, was christened on Feb 27, 1709, and died about 1784 in New York, NY aged about 75.

General Notes: From New York City.

Abstract of Will

In the name of God, Amen. I, Mary Kip, of the City of New York, widow of Abraham Kip, late of New York City, cooper, deceased, and one of the daughters of Huybert Vandenberg, late of the said city, cartman, deceased; being at present indisposed in body. I order that my personal estate shall be sold and converted into cash, and the money put out at interest by my executors as they think fit at the risque of my daughter Mary; Also that my real estate shall be hired out for such rents as can be got for the same, and the profits of all my estate or so much as is necessary shall be applied for the maintenance of my daughter, Mary Kip, for life. After the decease of my said daughter Mary all the rest of my estate to my three other children, to wit: Sarah, wife of Garret Harsen, Abraham Kip and Garret Kip. I appoint my son-in-law, Garret Harsen, of New York City, baker, and my son, Abraham Kip, of the said City, painter, and my friend, Mr. Nathaniel McKinley, of the said City, executors. Date, July 19, 1765. Witnesses, Peter Hyer, Gilbt Burger, John McKesson (of New York City, Esquire). Proved, January 5, 1785. Administration granted to Garret Harsin the same day.

[Lib. 37, p. 340]

Sources:

Abstracts of Wills of New York 1665-1801, CD-ROM. Heritage Books, Inc., Bowie, MD: 1997. NYHSW 013:0073.

Children from this marriage were:

- 281 M i. **Isaac Kip** [2234] was born in Jun 1729 in New York and was christened on Jun 29, 1729 in New York.

General Notes: Died young.

Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 492, 1729 29 June Abraham Kip & Marie V. dn Berg parents, Isaac child, witnesses Isaac Kip, senior, Maria Lansing, h.v.v. Huybert Vanden Berg, Minister Gualterus du Bois.

- 282 M ii. **Isaac Kip** [2235] was born in Feb 1731 in New York and was christened on Feb 14, 1731 in New York.

General Notes: Died young.

Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 10, 1731 14 Feb Abraham Kip, Maria Vanden Berg parents, Isaak child, witnesses Isaak Kip, Senior, Maria Vanden Berg, Wede. Minister Gualterus du Bois.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

- 283 M iii. **Hubert Kip** [2236] was born in Sep 1733 in New York and was christened on Sep 30, 1733 in New York.

General Notes: Died unmarried.

Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 29, 1733 30 Sept Abraham Kip, Maria Van den Berg parents, Hubert child, witnesses Jacob Kip, Elisabt v.d. Berg, h.v. Van Js V. Olst. Minister Gualterus du Bois.

- 284 M iv. **Isaac Kip** [2237] was born in Mar 1735 in New York and was christened on Mar 23, 1735 in New York.

General Notes: Died young.

Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 41, 1735 23 Mar Abraham Kip, Maria Vanden Berg parents, Isaac child, witnesses Isaac Kip, Catlyntje Kip, h.v. Van Pieter Marshalk. Minister Gualterus du Bois.

- + 285 F v. **Sara Kip** [2238] was born in Feb 1736 in New York and was christened on Feb 27, 1736 in New York.

- 286 F vi. **Marytje Kip** [2239] was born in Dec 1737 in New York and was christened on Jan 1, 1738 in New York.

General Notes: Died unmarried.

Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 62, 1738 1 Jan Abraham Kip, Maria Vanden Berg parents, Marytje child, witnesses Gerrit Van Wagenen, Teuntje Vanden Berg, Wede. Minister Gualterus du Bois.

- 287 M vii. **Isaac Kip** [2240] was born in May 1740 in New York and was christened on May 4, 1740 in New York.

General Notes: Died unmarried.

Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 79, 1740 4 May Abraham Kip, Marytje Vanden Berg parents, Isaak child, witnesses Petrus Kip, Engeltje Pels, h.v. Jacob Kip. Minister Gualterus du Bois.

- 288 F viii. **Elizabeth Kip** [2241] was born in Feb 1742 in New York and was christened on Feb 7, 1742 in New York.

General Notes: Died unmarried.

Sources:

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 93, 1742 7 Feb Abraham Kip, Maria Van den Berg parents, Elisabeth child, witnesses Pieter Marschalk, Margrietje Blom, h.v.v. Petrus Kip. Minister Gualterus du Bois.

- 289 M ix. **Abraham Kip** [2242] was born in May 1744 in New York and was christened on May 27, 1744 in New York.

General Notes: Painter.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 217, p. 341.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 109, 1744 27 May Abraham Kip, Maria Vanden Berg parents, Abraham child, witnesses Pieter Marschalk, Margrita Blom, h.v. van Petrus Kip, Wede. Minister Gualterus du Bois.

- + 290 M x. **Gerrit Kip** [2243] was born on May 11, 1746 in New York, NY, was christened on May 18, 1746 in New York, NY, died in Dec 1790 in New York, NY aged 44, and was buried on Dec 17, 1790 in New York, NY.

85. Isaac Kip [2125] (*Jacob*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Jan 8, 1696 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY, was christened on Feb 9, 1696 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY, and died on Jul 2, 1762 aged 66.

General Notes: Found on the earlist list of supporters of the Reformed Church of Rhinebeck, July 8, 1733.

Census of 1740 freeholder.

Henry Beekman noted in his rent book: July 14 1747 - I made up with Isaac and Roeloff Kip relating to the estates of their father and mother, Jacob and Rachel Kip.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 200, p. 337, 341.

Contributions to the History of the Kip Family of New York and New Jersey, by Edwin R. Purple, 1877.

Historical Notes of the Family of Kip of Kipsburg and Kip's Bay, New York, by William Ingaham Kip, 1871.

The History of Rhinebeck.

New York Genealogical & Biographical Record, V. 83, P. 164-8, July 1952.

New York Genealogical & Biographical Society, V. 12, p. 29-31, Jan 1881.

The Reformed (Dutch) Church of Rhinebeck, N.Y. An historical address delivered at the 150th anniversary of its organization by Rev. John B. Drury, D.D., 1881. P. 56

The Settlers of the Beekman Patent. An Historical and Genealogical Study of all the 18th Century Settlers in the Patent, by Frank J Doherty, Pleasant Valley NY, 2003.

Kipsbergen in Dutchess County its history, location and boundaries, its founders and their families

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

through many generations, E.M. Smith, The Office of the Rhinebeck Gazette, 1894. Transcribed and Indexed by Margaret E. Herrick, 1992, Kinship.

American Family Antiquity. Being an account of the origin and progress of American families, traced from their progenitors in this country, connected with their history abroad. Illustrated with portraits and emblazoned coats armorial. Vol. II. KIP. Albert Welles. American College for Genealogical Registry and Heraldry. New York. 1881. New York Public Library.

Historic Old Rhinebeck, Echoes of Two Centuries. A Hudson River and Post Road Colonial Town. When, Where, By Whom Settled and Named The Whys and the Wherefores Who's Who and Was. Historical, Genealogical, Biographical, Traditional. By Howard H. Morse, Rhinebeck, NY. Published by the author. 1908.

Isaac married **Cornelia Lewis** [2248] [MRIN: 756] on Jun 7, 1720 in Kingston, NY, daughter of **Leonard Lewis** [2249] and **Elizabeth Hardenburg** [2250]. Cornelia was born on Nov 9, 1692 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY, was christened on Dec 11, 1692 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY, and died on Jul 10, 1772 in New York, NY aged 79.

General Notes: Also known as Geesje Barents Liewens.

Abstract of Will

In the name of God, Amen. I, Cornelia Kipp, of the City of New York, widow. I leave to my grandson, Abraham Kip, over and above what I shall herein after give him the sum of five shillings in full barr of any pretence he may make to my real estate as heir at law. To my three sons, Leonard, Isaac and Abraham Kip, each 100 pounds before any division be made of my estate. The rest of my estate I devise unto my children and grandchildren in manner following, that is to say three fourth parts thereof to my said three sons, and the fourth part to my grandchildren by name: Abraham, Cornelia, Johanna, Jacob and Elizabeth (being the children of my son, Jacob Kip, deceased). For convenience in dividing my estate I authorize my executors to sell the same, real and personal. The share given to my grandchildren shall be laid out by my executors as they judge most advantageous for them during their minority. I appoint my three sons, Leonard, Isaac and Abraham Kipp, executors. Dated October 29, 1771. Witnesses, Isaac Chardavoyne, Jr., Abraham Chardavoyne, Elizabeth Lindsey. Proved, November 22, 1784. Administration granted to Isaac Kip and Abraham Kip the same date. [Lib. 37, p. 299]

Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.
p. 211, 1692 11 Dec Leendert Liewes, Elisabeth Herdenberg parents, Cornelia child, witnesses Gerrit Herdenberg, Geesje Liewens. Minister Henricus Selyns.

Abstracts of Wills of New York 1665-1801, CD-ROM. Heritage Books, Inc., Bowie, MD: 1997.
NYHSW 013:0054.

Children from this marriage were:

- 291 F i. **Elizabeth Kip** [2251] was born on Apr 5, 1721 in New York, NY, was christened on Apr 9, 1721 in New York, NY, and died on Aug 6, 1722 in New York, NY aged 1.

General Notes: Baptized in the New York Dutch Refomred Church. Died young.

Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.
p. 426, 1721 9 Apr Isaac Kip, Cornelia Liewis parents, Sara child, witnesses Isaac Kip, Senr., Neeltje Ten Eyk. Minister Gualterus du Bois.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

New York Genealogical & Biographical Record, V. 83, P. 164-8, July 1952.

- + 292 M ii. **Jacobus Kip** [2252] was born on Oct 15, 1722 in New York, NY, was christened on Oct 17, 1722 in New York, NY, and died in 1771 aged 49.
- + 293 M iii. **Leonard Lewis Kip** [2253] was born on Jun 22, 1725 in New York, NY, was christened on Jun 27, 1725 in New York, NY, and died on Jun 2, 1805 in New York, NY, USA aged 79.
- 294 F iv. **Rachel Kip** [2254] was born on Sep 26, 1726 in New York, NY, was christened on Oct 2, 1726 in New York, NY, and died on Apr 23, 1732 aged 5.

General Notes: Ragell. Died young.

Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 469, 1726 2 Oct Isaac Kip, Jacob.z, Cornelia Liewis parents, Rachel child, witnesses Jacob Kip, Senr., Rachel Swartewouwt, s.h.v.. Minister Gualterus du Bois.

New York Genealogical & Biographical Record, V. 83, P. 164-8, July 1952.

New York Genealogical & Biographical Society, V. 12, p. 29-31, Jan 1881.

- + 295 F v. **Elizabeth Kip** [2255] was born on Aug 23, 1728 in New York, NY, was christened on Aug 28, 1728 in New York, NY, died on Jan 19, 1768 in New York, NY aged 39, and was buried on Jan 22, 1768 in New York, NY.
- 296 F vi. **Cornelia Kip** [5999] was born on Nov 21, 1731 in New York, NY, USA.

General Notes: Married Rhinebeck Reformed Church.

Sources:

Marriage Record of The Four Reformed Congregations of Old Rhinebeck, Dutchess County, New York, 1731-1899. (St. John's Low Dutch Reformed Church of Upper Red Hook; Red Church of Tivoli; German Reformed Zion's Church of Rhinebeck; Reformed Church, Rhinebeck). Kinship, Rhinebeck: NY, 1971. #2115.

New York Genealogical & Biographical Record, V. 83, P. 164-8, July 1952.

Cornelia married **Charles Crooke** [6000] [MRIN: 2034] on Aug 18, 1754 in Rhinebeck, NY, son of _____ and _____.

Cornelia next married **Baltus Van Kleeck** [2273] [MRIN: 2035] on May 17, 1764 in New York, NY, USA, son of **Peter Van Kleeck** [2274] and **Catherine Lewis** [2275]. Baltus was born in 1725, was christened on Oct 10, 1725, and died in 1794 aged 69.

General Notes: He had four wives.

- + 297 M vii. **Isaac Kip MD** [2256] was born on Nov 9, 1732 in New York, NY, USA, was christened in New York, NY, USA, died on Jan 14, 1815 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY aged 82, and was buried in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY.
- 298 M viii. **Abraham Kip** [7108] was born in Jun 1735 in Rhinebeck, NY, was christened on Aug 3, 1735 in Rhinebeck, NY, and died on Sep 30, 1735.

General Notes: Died in infancy.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 222, p. 341, 347.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

New York Genealogical & Biographical Record, V. 83, P. 164-8, July 1952.

299 F ix. **Rachel Kip** [2258].

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 341.

+ 300 M x. **Abraham Kip** [2257] was born on Dec 23, 1736 in Kingston, NY, was christened on Feb 6, 1737 in Kingston, NY, and died on Mar 21, 1819 in New York, NY, USA aged 82.

86. Roeloff Kip [2126] (*Jacob*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Oct 6, 1697 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY, was christened on Oct 31, 1697 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY, and died on Feb 14, 1785 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess, NY aged 87.

General Notes: He lived at Rhinebeck, N.Y.

Found on the earlist list of supporters of the Reformed Church of Rhinebeck, July 8, 1733.

He was Elder of Rhinebeck Church in 1739.

Census of 1740 freeholders.

Henry Beekman noted in his rent book: July 14 1747 - I made up with Isaac and Roeloff Kip relating to the estates of their father and mother, Jacob and Rachel Kip.

Abstract of Will

In the name of God, Amen. Be it known unto all by these presents that this 25th day of May, 1765, I, the underwritten Roelof Kip, of Rhinebeck Precinct, Dutchess County, Yeoman, being advanced in years but yet retaining my perfect knowledge and senses. As for my temporal estate of "lands, buildings, Negroes, debts, horses, cattle, gold, and silver coined or not coined," etc. I order as follows, viz.: that all my debts be paid at the right time; that my dear and loving wife Sarah, so long as she remains my widow, remain in possession of my whole estate, real and personal. To my oldest son, Jacob, 20 shillings for his birthright and he shall have no further claim on that account. To my son, John Baptist, freely and absolutely, all my real estate whatsoever, and that he or his heirs pay to the remainder of my children £250, as follows: £125 one year after my or my wife's decease which last shall happen, and £125 two years after the same, which sums to be divided among my children and children's children as hereafter ordered. All my personal estate to my seven children, viz.: Jacob, John Baptist, Isaac, Ignas, Abraham, and my two deceased daughters, Grietje, late wife of Philip Van Ess, and Sarah, late wife of Baltus Van Cleek, equally divided; the seventh part thereof belonging to my daughter Grietje, deceased, to go to her son Gerrit, and her daughter Catatyntje; the seventh part belonging to my daughter Sarah, deceased, to go to her six children, viz.: Peter, Frans, Sarah, Chatarina, Grietje and Elizabeth. My executors are my five sons, viz.: Jacob, John Baptist, Isaac, Ignas and Abram. Whatsoever children are indebted to me shall after my wife's decease be accounted as a share or part of their heirship of my personal estate. Witnesses, Jan Pir, George Trimper, Christian Schultz (of Rhinebeck, schoolmaster). Proved, Dutchess County, March 9, 1785. Confirmed, New York, October 25, 1785. [Lib. 38, p. 194]

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 201, p. 337, 341.

Contributions to the History of the Kip Family of New York and New Jersey, by Edwin R. Purple, 1877.

The History of Rhinebeck.

New York Genealogical & Biographical Record, V. 83, N 3, P. 164-8, July 1952. Kip Family Bible Record.

New York Genealogical & Biographical Record, V. 12, N 1, p. 29-31, Jan 1881. The Kip Families of Kingston, Ulster Co., and Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, by Gerrit H. Van Wagenen.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Abstracts of Wills of New York 1665-1801, CD-ROM. Heritage Books, Inc., Bowie, MD: 1997. NYHSW 013:0213.

The Reformed (Dutch) Church of Rhinebeck, N.Y. An historical address delivered at the 150th anniversary of its organization by Rev. John B. Drury, D.D., 1881. p. 56.

The Settlers of the Beekman Patent. An Historical and Genealogical Study of all the 18th Century Settlers in the Patent, by Frank J Doherty, Pleasant Valley NY, 2003.

Kipsbergen in Dutchess County its history, location and boundaries, its founders and their families through many generations, E.M. Smith, The Office of the Rhinebeck Gazette, 1894. Transcribed and Indexed by Margaret E. Herrick, 1992, Kinship.

Descendants of Albert and Arent Andriessen Bradt. Cynthia Brott Biasca. 1990. Cynthia Brott Biasca, 3365 Sutton Loop, Fremont CA 94536 Wolfe City, Texas: Henington Publishing Company.

Historic Old Rhinebeck, Echoes of Two Centuries. A Hudson River and Post Road Colonial Town. When, Where, By Whom Settled and Named The Whys and the Wherefores Who's Who and Was. Historical, Genealogical, Biographical, Traditional. By Howard H. Morse, Rhinebeck, NY. Published by the author. 1908.

Roeloff married **Sarah Dumond** [2259] [MRIN: 758] on Feb 9, 1721 in Kingston, NY, USA, daughter of **John Baptist Dumond** [2260] and **Neeltje Cornelis Van Vegten** [2261]. Sarah was born on Jul 28, 1694 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY, was christened on Nov 18, 1694, and died on Apr 2, 1773 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess, NY aged 78.

General Notes: Dumont.

Sources:

New York Genealogical & Biographical Record, V. 83, P. 164-8, July 1952.

Children from this marriage were:

- + 301 F i. **Grietjen Kip** [2262] was born on Nov 28, 1721 in Dutchess Co., NY, was christened on Dec 24, 1721 in Kingston, NY, and died on Oct 20, 1758 aged 36.
- + 302 M ii. **Jacob R Kip** [2263] was born on May 3, 1723 in Dutchess Co., NY, was christened on May 19, 1723 in Kingston, NY, and died on Apr 3, 1792 aged 68.
- + 303 M iii. **John Baptist Kip** [2264] was born on Jan 29, 1725 in Rhinebeck, NY, was christened on Feb 28, 1725 in Kingston, NY, and died on Dec 23, 1800 aged 75.
- + 304 M iv. **Isaac Dumond Kip** [2265] was born on Dec 7, 1726 and was christened on Jan 22, 1727 in Kingston, NY.
- 305 F v. **Rachel Kip** [2266] was born on Aug 15, 1728, was christened on Sep 8, 1728 in Kingston, NY, and died on Oct 2, 1745 aged 17.

General Notes: Ragel. Died unmarried.

Sources:

New York Genealogical & Biographical Record, V. 83, P. 164-8, July 1952.

- 306 F vi. **Neeltjen Kip** [2267] was born on Dec 21, 1729, was christened on Jan 25, 1730 in Kingston, NY, and died on Sep 17, 1731 aged 1.

General Notes: Sources:

New York Genealogical & Biographical Record, V. 83, P. 164-8, July 1952.

- 307 F vii. **Neeltjen Kip** [2268] was born on Mar 3, 1732, was christened on Mar 25, 1732 in Kingston, NY, and died on Mar 21, 1754 aged 22.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

General Notes: Died unmarried.

Sources:

New York Genealogical & Biographical Record, V. 83, P. 164-8, July 1952.

- + 308 F viii. **Sara Kip** [2269] was born on Aug 25, 1733 in Rhinebeck, NY, was christened on Sep 16, 1733 in Rhinebeck, NY, and died on Apr 25, 1760 aged 26.
- + 309 M ix. **Ignatus Kip** [2270] was born on Sep 18, 1736 and was christened on Oct 17, 1736 in Kingston, NY.
- + 310 M x. **Abraham R Kip** [2271] was born on Sep 14, 1738 in NY, was christened on Oct 22, 1738 in Kingston, NY, died on Feb 11, 1830 in Red Hook, Dutchess Co., NY, USA aged 91, and was buried in Red Hook, Dutchess Co., NY, USA.

87. Jacobus Kip [2127] (*Jacob*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Nov 24, 1699, was christened on Nov 26, 1699 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY, and died on Jan 29, 1747 aged 47.

General Notes: Twin of Rachel. Married Rhinebeck Reformed Church by Domine Petrus Vas.
Found on the earlist list of supporters of the Reformed Church of Rhinebeck, July 8, 1733.

Abstract of will

(Written in the Dutch language) In den Namen des Heeren, Amen, January 12, 1747. I, Jacob Kip, of Dutchess County, being sick in body. I leave to my eldest son Johanes, my great Bible, for his right as first born. All the rest of my estate to my children, Johanes, Maritie, Sara, Rachel and Janeke. I make Geritt Van Wagnen, Hendrick Heermans and Abraham Kip, executors. Witnesses, Roelof Kip, Abraham Kip, Isaac Kip. Proved March 17, 1747/8, before Jacobus Swartwout, Esq., Judge of Court of Common Pleas, and John Brinkerhoff and Robert Brett, two of his majesty's Justices of the Peace. [Lib 17. p. 257]

Probated Sept. 21, 1750.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 202, p. 337, 343.

The History of Rhinebeck.

Adriance Memorial Library, Poughkeepsie, NY, Local History Collection, Kip vertical file. Flyleaf of an old bible.

Marriage Record of The Four Reformed Congregations of Old Rhinebeck, Dutchess County, New York, 1731-1899. (St. John's Low Dutch Reformed Church of Upper Red Hook; Red Church of Tivoli; German Reformed Zion's Church of Rhinebeck; Reformed Church, Rhinebeck). Kinship, Rhinebeck: NY, 1971. #2006.

New York Genealogical & Biographical Record, V. 83, P. 164-8, July 1952.

New York Genealogical & Biographical Society, V. 12, p. 29-31, Jan 1881.

Abstracts of Wills of New York 1665-1801, CD-ROM. Heritage Books, Inc., Bowie, MD: 1997. NYHSW 004:0307.

The Reformed (Dutch) Church of Rhinebeck, N.Y. An historical address delivered at the 150th anniversary of its organization by Rev. John B. Drury, D.D., 1881. p. 56.

Kipsbergen in Dutchess County its history, location and boundaries, its founders and their families through many generations, E.M. Smith, The Office of the Rhinebeck Gazette, 1894. Transcribed and Indexed by Margaret E. Herrick, 1992, Kinship.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Jacobus married **Klaartjen Van Wagenen** [2288] [MRIN: 767] on Feb 17, 1733 in Rhinebeck, NY, daughter of **Evert Van Wagenen** [2289] and **Marytje Van Heyningen** [2290]. Klaartjen was born on Mar 27, 1711, was christened on Apr 22, 1711, and died on Apr 30, 1745 aged 34.

General Notes: Clara.

Sources:

Adriance Memorial Library, Poughkeepsie, NY, Local History Collection, Kip vertical file. Fly leaf of an old bible.

Children from this marriage were:

- + 311 F i. **Marytje Kip** [2291] was born on Aug 8, 1734 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY and was christened on Aug 11, 1734.
- 312 F ii. **Rachel Kip** [2292] was born on Aug 18, 1735 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, was christened on Sep 7, 1735, and died in Nov 1735.

General Notes: Ragel. Baptised by Domine Vas. Died in infancy.

Sources:

Adriance Memorial Library, Poughkeepsie, NY, Local History Collection, Kip vertical file. Fly leaf of an old bible.

- + 313 F iii. **Sarah Kip** [2293] was born on Mar 6, 1737 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, was christened on Apr 24, 1737 in Rhinebeck , Dutchess Co., NY, died on Sep 11, 1785 in Rhinebeck , Dutchess Co., NY aged 48, and was buried in Rhinebeck , Dutchess Co., NY.
- + 314 F iv. **Rachel Kip** [2294] was born on Feb 4, 1739 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, was christened on Feb 11, 1739 in Esopus, NY, died on Jun 10, 1796 in Rhinecliff, Dutchess Co., NY aged 57, and was buried in Rhinecliff, Dutchess Co., NY.
- + 315 F v. **Jenneke Kip** [2295] was born on Jan 4, 1741 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY and was christened on Jan 13, 1741 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY.
- + 316 M vi. **Jacobus Kip** [2296] was born on Dec 1, 1742 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, was christened on Dec 5, 1742, died in 1795 aged 53, and was buried on Feb 25, 1795.
- 317 M vii. **Evert Kip** [2297] was born on Apr 30, 1745 in Rhinebeck , Dutchess Co., NY, was christened on May 8, 1745 in Rhinebeck , Dutchess Co., NY, and died on Jul 19, 1745 in Rhinebeck , Dutchess Co., NY.

General Notes: Baptised by Domine Vvys. Died young.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 229, p. 343.

Adriance Memorial Library, Poughkeepsie, NY, Local History Collection, Kip vertical file. Fly leaf of an old bible.

88. Rachel Kip [2128] (*Jacob*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Nov 24, 1699 and was christened on Nov 26, 1699 in Kingston, NY.

General Notes: Twin of Jacobus.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 337.

The History of Rhinebeck.

New York Genealogical & Biographical Record, V. 83, P. 164-8, July 1952.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

New York Genealogical & Biographical Society, V. 12, p. 29-31, Jan 1881.

Kipsbergen in Dutchess County its history, location and boundaries, its founders and their families through many generations, E.M. Smith, The Office of the Rhinebeck Gazette, 1894. Transcribed and Indexed by Margaret E. Herrick, 1992, Kinship.

Rachel married **Gerardus Lewis** [2134] [MRIN: 723] on Feb 16, 1720, son of **Leonard Lewis** [2249] and **Elizabeth Hardenburg** [2250]. Gerardus was born in Jan 1698 in New York and was christened on Jan 2, 1698 in New York.

General Notes: Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 249, 1698 2 Jan Leemdert Leuwis, Elisabeth Hartenberg parents, Gerardus child, witnesses Gerretl Hartenberg, atharina Leuwis. Minister Henricus Selyns.

Children from this marriage were:

318 M i. **Jacob Lewis** [2145].

319 M ii. **Thomas Lewis** [2149].

320 F iii. **Rachel Lewis** [2143] was born in 1720 and was christened on Jan 15, 1721.

Rachel married **Timothious Van Steenburgh** [2150] [MRIN: 730] on Apr 26, 1741, son of _____ and _____.

321 M iv. **Gerardus Lewis** [2144] was born in 1724 in Rhinebeck , Dutchess Co., NY and was christened on Dec 25, 1724.

General Notes: Grades Leuwes.

Gerardus married **Janetje Kip** [2151] [MRIN: 731] on May 23, 1748 in Rhinebeck , Dutchess Co., NY, daughter of _____ and _____
_____. Janetje was born in Rhinebeck , Dutchess Co., NY.

General Notes: Married in the Rhinebeck Reformed Church.

Sources:

Marriage Record of The Four Reformed Congregations of Old Rhinebeck, Dutchess County, New York 1731-1899, Arthur C.M. Kelly, 1984, Kinship. ISBN 1-56012-015-0. # 2063.

322 M v. **Johannes Lewis** [2146] was born in 1730 and was christened on Feb 8, 1730.

+ 323 M vi. **Abraham Lewis** [2147] was born in Mar 1734 in Dutchess Co., NY and was christened on Mar 17, 1734 in Rhinebeck Flats, Dutchess Co., NY.

324 F vii. **Elizabeth Lewis** [2148] was born in 1736 and was christened on May 2, 1736.

89. Johannes Kip [2129] (*Jacob*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Apr 14, 1702 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY and was christened on May 3, 1702 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY.

General Notes: Baptised Old Dutch Church of Kingston, N.Y. He had a farm in Rhinebeck, N.Y.

Buried Old Dutch Cemetery at Pink's Corners (originally Rhinebeck). Stone in Dutch Church Cemetery maintained by D.A.R.

Found on the earliest list of supporters of the Reformed Church of Rhinebeck, July 8, 1733.
Census of 1740 freeholder.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 203, p. 337, 344.

Mrs. Minisci.

Bible Record of the Kipp and Van Etten families, 1702-1817 [manuscript];Sherrill, NY, O.C. Van Aken, 1962, 6 leaves. Mss A 1363. R. Stanton Avery, Special Collections Dept., NEHGS, Boston.

New York Genealogical & Biographical Society, V. 12, p. 29-31, Jan 1881.

The Reformed (Dutch) Church of Rhinebeck, N.Y. An historical address delivered at the 150th anniversary of its organization by Rev. John B. Drury, D.D., 1881. P. 56.

Kipsbergen in Dutchess County its history, location and boundaries, its founders and their families through many generations, E.M. Smith, The Office of the Rhinebeck Gazette,1894. Transcribed and Indexed by Margaret E. Herrick, 1992, Kinship.

Historic Old Rhinebeck, Echoes of Two Centuries. A Hudson River and Post Road Colonial Town. When, Where, By Whom Settled and Named The Whys and the Wherefores Who's Who and Was. Historical, Genealogical, Biographical, Traditional. By Howard H. Morse, Rhinebeck, NY. Published by the author. 1908.

Johannes married **Margarita Van Etten** [2333] [MRIN: 779] on Jun 14, 1723, daughter of **Pieter Van Etten** [2334] and **Eva de Hooges** [2335]. Margarita was born on Feb 14, 1707 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY and was christened on Mar 2, 1707.

General Notes: Baptismal witnesses: Willem Van Oostrander and Maritie de Hooges.

Sources:

Jacobus Jansen Van Etten. Some Ten Generations in America of Jacobus Jansen Van Etten - Immigrant, from Etten, North Brabant, Holland to Kingston, New York, about 1663. Compiler Eva Alice Scott. Youngstown, Ohio. 1950.

Children from this marriage were:

- + 325 M i. **Jacob Kip** [2336] was born on Oct 18, 1723 in Dutchess Co., NY and was christened on Jan 5, 1724.
- + 326 M ii. **Petrus Kip** [2337] was born on Feb 2, 1725 in Dutchess Co., NY, was christened on Feb 28, 1725, and died seo 24 1758.
- + 327 F iii. **Rachel Kip** [2338] was born on Sep 2, 1726 in Rhinebeck, NY and was christened on Sep 25, 1726.
- + 328 F iv. **Eva Kip** [2339] was born on Aug 6, 1728 in Kingston, NY and was christened on Sep 1, 1728.
- 329 F v. **Marijaa Kip** [7368] was born on Jul 15, 1730.

General Notes: Baptised by Domeni Vas with compeer Isaac Kip and godmother Marija Kip. Rhinebeck Reformed Church.

Sources:

Bible Record of the Kipp and Van Etten families, 1702-1817 [manuscript];Sherrill, NY, O.C.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Van Aken, 1962, 6 leaves. Mss A 1363. R. Stanton Avery, Special Collections Dept., NEHGS, Boston.

Marriage Record of The Four Reformed Congregations of Old Rhinebeck, Dutchess County, New York 1731-1899, Arthur C.M. Kelly, 1984, Kinship. ISBN 1-56012-015-0. # 2088.

Marijaa married **Johannes Delamater** [7803] [MRIN: 2694] on Feb 1, 1752 in Rhinebeck , Dutchess Co., NY, son of **Capt Isaac Delamater** [8144] and **Rebecca Delamater** [8145]. Johannes was born on Apr 9, 1720 in Marbletown, Ulster Co., NY.

General Notes: Living Ublang by Tzerum.

- + 330 M vi. **Benjamin Kip** [2340] was born on May 12, 1732 in Rhinebeck, NY and was christened on Jun 25, 1732.
- + 331 M vii. **Abraham John Kip** [2341] was born on Jul 11, 1734 and was christened on Aug 11, 1734.
- + 332 M viii. **Johannes Kip** [2342] was born on Dec 18, 1736 in Rhinebeck, NY and was christened on Jan 9, 1737.
- + 333 M ix. **Isaac Johannis Kip** [2343] was born on Nov 5, 1738 and was christened on Nov 7, 1738.
- 334 F x. **Anna Kip** [2344] was born on Jan 30, 1741, was christened on Feb 15, 1741, and died on Feb 5, 1748 aged 7.

General Notes: Baptised by Domeni Vas with compeer Abraham Kip and godmother Grietie Kip.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 344.

Bible Record of the Kipp and Van Etten families, 1702-1817 [manuscript];Sherrill, NY, O.C. Van Aken, 1962, 6 leaves. Mss A 1363. R. Stanton Avery, Special Collections Dept., NEHGS, Boston.

- 335 M xi. **Samuel Kip** [2345] was born on Jun 4, 1743 and was christened on Jun 20, 1743.

General Notes: Baptised by Domeni Neijs in our church on the plains, with compeer Willem Van Vredenburgh Junier and godmother Klartie Kip.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 236, p. 344.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. 1. Records of the Reformed Dutch Church in New Amsterdam and New York. Marriages from 11 December 1639 to 26 August 1801, edited by Samuel S. Purple, MD, New York, 1890.

P. 216. Ingeteekent June 7, 1764. Samuel Kip & Ann Haring. Getrouwt June 7, 1764. Personen met Licentie.

New York Marriages Previous to 1784. A reprint of the original edition of 1860 with additions and corrections. GPC, Baltimore, MD: 1968. June 7, 1764, Marriage Bonds, Vol. VIII, p. 211.

Bible Record of the Kipp and Van Etten families, 1702-1817 [manuscript];Sherrill, NY, O.C. Van Aken, 1962, 6 leaves. Mss A 1363. R. Stanton Avery, Special Collections Dept.,

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

NEHGS, Boston.

Samuel married **Annatjie Haring** [7018] [MRIN: 2362] on Jun 7, 1764 in New York, daughter of **Elbert Haring** [7777] and **Elizabeth Bogaert** [7778]. Annatjie was born on Dec 31, 1743 and was christened on Jan 6, 1745.

General Notes: Sources:

Bogert Families Vol 1 and 2, compiler Herbert S. Ackerman. (G B 6338). p. 185

- 336 F xii. **Catriena Kip** [2346] was born on Aug 10, 1745, was christened on Aug 18, 1745, and died on Jun 12, 1776 aged 30.

General Notes: Catherine. Baptised by Domeni Neijs in our church on the plains with compeer Gerret Van Wagene and godmother Elsy Kip.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 344.

Bible Record of the Kipp and Van Etten families, 1702-1817 [manuscript]; Sherrill, NY, O.C. Van Aken, 1962, 6 leaves. Mss A 1363. R. Stanton Avery, Special Collections Dept., NEHGS, Boston.

Catriena married **Hendrick Delamater** [8147] [MRIN: 2826] about 1765, son of **Capt Isaac Delamater** [8144] and **Rebecca Delamater** [8145]. Hendrick was born on Jan 14, 1739 in Marbletown, Ulster Co., NY.

General Notes: Lived at Valatie, NY.

Sources:

A History of the Titus - Capron and Related families. Compiled by Elroy Wilson Titus. Columbus, Ohio. 1984. Vol II. P. 877.

- + 337 F xiii. **Eliesebet Kip** [2347] was born in 1747 and was christened on Oct 12, 1747.

90. Catalynte Kip [2130] (*Jacob*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Sep 22, 1704 and was christened on Feb 18, 1705 in Albany, NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 337.

The History of Rhinebeck.

New York Genealogical & Biographical Record, V. 83, P. 164-8, July 1952.

New York Genealogical & Biographical Society, V. 12, p. 29-31, Jan 1881.

Kipsbergen in Dutchess County its history, location and boundaries, its founders and their families through many generations, E.M. Smith, The Office of the Rhinebeck Gazette, 1894. Transcribed and Indexed by Margaret E. Herrick, 1992, Kinship.

Catalynte married **Willem Van Vredenburg** [2137] [MRIN: 725] about 1726, son of **William Van Vredenburg** [7695] and **Heyltje Van Etten** [7696]. Willem was born in Jun 1700 and was christened on Jun 30, 1700 in Kingston, NY.

General Notes: Found on the earlist list of supporters of the Reformed Church of Rhinebeck, July 8,

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

1733.

Sources:

The Reformed (Dutch) Church of Rhinebeck, N.Y. An historical address delivered at the 150th anniversary of its organization by Rev. John B. Drury, D.D., 1881. p. 56.

The New York Genealogical and Biographical Record, Vol. 21, No. 4, p. 164-167, Oct. 1890.

Children from this marriage were:

- 338 M i. **Wilhelmus Van Vredenburg** [2154] was born in 1727 and was christened on Sep 10, 1727.
- 339 M ii. **Jacob Van Vredenburg** [2155] was born in 1729 and was christened on Apr 6, 1729.
- 340 M iii. **Isaac Van Vredenburg** [2156] was born in 1732 and was christened on Oct 5, 1732.
- 341 M iv. **Isaac Van Vredenburg** [2157] was born in 1733 and was christened on Dec 9, 1733.
- 342 M v. **Johannes Van Vredenburg** [2158] was born in 1740 and was christened on May 11, 1740.

91. Eva Kip [2131] (*Jacob*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Apr 7, 1707 and was christened on Apr 15, 1707 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY.

General Notes: Married Rhinebeck Reformed Church.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 337.

The History of Rhinebeck.

Marriage Record of The Four Reformed Congregations of Old Rhinebeck, Dutchess County, New York, 1731-1899. (St. John's Low Dutch Reformed Church of Upper Red Hook; Red Church of Tivoli; German Reformed Zion's Church of Rhinebeck; Reformed Church, Rhinebeck). Kinship, Rhinebeck: NY, 1971. #2008.

New York Genealogical & Biographical Record, V. 83, P. 164-8, July 1952.

New York Genealogical & Biographical Society, V. 12, p. 29-31, Jan 1881.

Kipsbergen in Dutchess County its history, location and boundaries, its founders and their families through many generations, E.M. Smith, The Office of the Rhinebeck Gazette, 1894. Transcribed and Indexed by Margaret E. Herrick, 1992, Kinship.

Eva married **Gerrit Van Wagenen** [2138] [MRIN: 726] on Dec 29, 1733 in Rhinebeck, NY, son of **Barent Van Wagenen** [2139] and **Leah Schepmoes** [2140]. Gerrit was born on Sep 26, 1707.

Children from this marriage were:

- 343 M i. **Barent Van Wagenen** [2159] was born in 1737 and was christened on Oct 23, 1737.
- + 344 F ii. **Rachel Van Wagenen** [2160] was born in 1742 and was christened on Feb 15, 1742.

92. Maria Kip [2132] (*Jacob*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Aug 16, 1709, was christened on Aug 18, 1709 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY, and died about Dec 1780 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY aged about 71.

General Notes: Settled at Red Hook.

Abstract of Will

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

In the name of God, Amen. I, Marya Van Benthuisen, of Rhinebeck, Dutchess County, being sick and weak. I direct an inventory to be made of all my personal estate and all just debts to be paid. I leave all my real and personal esate to John Baptist Kip, son of my brother, Roelif Kip, Doctor, Isaac Kip, son of my brother, Isaac Kip, and Abraham Kip, Jr., son of my brother, Isaac Kip, and Johannes Kip, Jr., son of my brother, Johannes Kip, and Thomas Lewis, son of my sister, Rachel Lewis. I make John Pabtist Kip, Dcotor, Isaac Kip, and Abraham Kip, Jr., executors. Dated May 4, 1779. Witnesses, Henry King, Everthat Rynders, John Christopher Dorn. Proved December 28, 1780. [Lib. 33, p. 187]

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 338.

The History of Rhinebeck.

New York Genealogical & Biographical Record, V. 83, P. 164-8, July 1952.

New York Genealogical & Biographical Society, V. 12, p. 29-31, Jan 1881.

Abstracts of Wills of New York 1665-1801, CD-ROM. Heritage Books, Inc., Bowie, MD: 1997.
NYHSW 009:0209.

Kipsbergen in Dutchess County its history, location and boundaries, its founders and their families through many generations, E.M. Smith, The Office of the Rhinebeck Gazette, 1894. Transcribed and Indexed by Margaret E. Herrick, 1992, Kinship.

Maria married **Jan Van Benthuisen** [2141] [MRIN: 728], son of **Barent Van Benthuisen** [2142] and **Jannetje Van Wagenen** [5998]. Jan was christened on Feb 6, 1704 and died before May 1779.

Children from this marriage were:

- 345 M i. **Jacob Van Benthuisen** [2163] was born in 1737, was christened on Feb 6, 1737, and died about Dec 1780 aged about 43.

General Notes: Abstract of Will

In the name of God, Amen. I, Jacob Van Benthuisen, of the Precinct of Rynbeck, Dutchess County, being sick. After all my just debts are paid, I leave to John Van Benthuisen, son of Jacob Van Bethuisen, deceased, one silver tankard, a silver Teapot, six tablespoons, one sugar pot and milk pot, a mahogany desk, and book case, a large Looking Glass, and mahogany tables, and eight chairs with cushion bottoms and three negroes and all wearing apparell and one-half of the cattle belonging to the farm where I now live, and all the rest of my estate. I make my mother, Maria Van Benthuisen and my uncle, Peter Van Benthuisen and my friend Stephen Wynants, executors.

Dated April 26, 1779. Witnesses, Thomas Lewis, brewer, Johannes Kip, Jr., Everhart Rynders. Proved January 19, 1781. [Lib. 33. p. 193]

Sources:

Abstracts of Wills of New York 1665-1801, CD-ROM. Heritage Books, Inc., Bowie, MD: 1997. NYHSW 009:0211.

- 346 M ii. **Barent Van Benthuisen** [2164] was born in 1739, was christened on Apr 29, 1739, and died about Aug 1769 in Rhinebeck , Dutchess Co., NY aged about 30.

General Notes: Abstract of Will

In the name of God, Amen, in Dutchess County, June 8, 1768. I, Barent Van Benthuisen, Jr., of Rynbeck Precinct, do find myself weak and poor in my body. I leave to my dear mother, Marya Van Benthuisen, all my real and personal estate during her life. After her death, I leave all the same to my brother, Jacob Van Benthuisen, Jr. But if he die without children, then after his death to the heirs of Barent Van Bethuisen and the heirs of Jacob Kip, deceased, my mother's father. I make my mother and Jacob Van Benthuisen, Jr., and

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Anthony Hoffman, Jr., executors.
Witnesses, Catalyntie Gerritson, Johannes Kopber, Martins Hoffman.
Codicil: June 21, 1768. My executors are to sell all my land lying in a certain tract called the Splits.
Proved, September 11, 1769. Confirmed by Thomas Tredwell, Judge of Probate, February 28, 1781. [Lib. 33, p. 191]

Sources:
Abstracts of Wills of New York 1665-1801, CD-ROM. Heritage Books, Inc., Bowie, MD: 1997. NYHSW 009:0211.

347 F iii. **Jannetje Van Benthuyzen** [2165] was born in 1744 and was christened on Dec 25, 1744.

93. Abraham Kip [2133] (*Jacob*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Jan 22, 1714, was christened on Jan 24, 1714 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY, and died in 1756 aged 42.

General Notes: Census of 1740 freeholder.
He founded first ferry to Kingston, 1752. He inherited his father's house and homestead land at what is now the Long Dock (near Rhinecliff, Rhinebeck). He obtained a charter for a ferry on Aug. 5, 1752. He was elected an elder of the Reformed Dutch Church on the Flatts in 1754.

Abstract of Will

In the name of God, Amen. I, Abraham Kip, of Rhinebeck Precinct, in Dutchess County, yeoman, being weak in body. I leave to my son Jacob my Great Bible and my gun. All the rest of my estate, real and personal, I leave to my son Jacob Kip, and my daughter Anilia Kip, to be divided when my son Jacob is of age. If they die, then the estate to go to my brothers and sisters [not named]. My executors are to rent out my house and farm and lands, "and also the Ferry across Hudsons River," to a good husbandman that will keep the same in good order, "and also that always a good Ferry boat and proper attendance be kept agreeable to the Patent granted for said ferry." All household stuff, horses, cattle, etc., are to be sold at public vendue and the money put at interest, "to sure persons, or for building a storehouse." "And as my servant and negro slaves have behaved faithful and obedient, it is my will that my servant, during the time limited by his indenture, and my negroes, Peggy and Robin, shall be hired to some honest persons, as they shall like best, and if possible that 'Peggy and Robin' may be both at one house, and my old wench 'Bett' shall have libery to choose any good family that will take and keep her for victuals and clothes." My wench "Diana" I would have to live in the family where my children live. "Lastly I beg the favor of my dear mother in law and my brother in law, Johanes Pruyn, to take my children into their house and under their special care, and not to let them want for victuals and clothes, and they are to be paid what is customary." I make my loving brothers in law, Johanes Pruyn and Gerritt Van Wagenan, and my cousin Jacob Johan Kip, executors.

Dated November 13, 1755. Witnesses, Jury Haas, William Scott, Christian Schults. Proved before Laurence Van Kleek, Judge of Common Pleas and Peter Ten Broeck and William Humphry, Justices, February 16, 1756. [Lib. 19, p. 385]

Sources:
History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 204, p. 338.

The History of Rhinebeck.

New York Genealogical & Biographical Record, Vol. 83, P. 164-8, July 1952.
New York Genealogical & Biographical Society, Vol. 12, No. 1, p. 29-31, Jan 1881.
The New York Genealogical and Biographical Record, Vol. 13, No. 1, p. 11-15, Jan. 1882.

Abstracts of Wills of New York 1665-1801, CD-ROM. Heritage Books, Inc., Bowie, MD: 1997. NYHSW 005:0099.

Kipsbergen in Dutchess County its history, location and boundaries, its founders and their families

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

through many generations, E.M. Smith, The Office of the Rhinebeck Gazette, 1894. Transcribed and Indexed by Margaret E. Herrick, 1992, Kinship.

Historic Old Rhinebeck, Echoes of Two Centuries. A Hudson River and Post Road Colonial Town. When, Where, By Whom Settled and Named The Whys and the Wherefores Who's Who and Was. Historical, Genealogical, Biographical, Traditional. By Howard H. Morse, Rhinebeck, NY. Published by the author. 1908.

Abraham married **Elsie Pruyn** [2356] [MRIN: 785] on Apr 20, 1744, daughter of **Johannes Pruyn** [2357] and **Emilia Sanders** [2358]. Elsie was born in 1714 and was christened on Feb 14, 1714 in Albany, NY, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 348 M i. **Johannes Kip** [2359] was born in 1745 and was christened on Apr 14, 1745 in Rhinebeck , Dutchess Co., NY.

General Notes: Baptised at the Rhinebeck Flats Dutch Church. Sponsors: Johannis Pruyn, Isak Kip, Amilia Sanders. Probably died young.

Sources:

The New York Genealogical and Biographical Record, Vol. 13, No. 1, p. 11-15, Jan. 1882 and No. 2, p. 71, Apr 1882.

The New York Genealogical and Biographical Record, Vol. 84, No. 1, p. 49, Jan. 1953.

- 349 F ii. **Amelia Kip** [2360] was born in 1746 and was christened on Aug 24, 1746.

General Notes: Married Rhinebeck Reformed Church.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 344.

Marriage Record of The Four Reformed Congregations of Old Rhinebeck, Dutchess County, New York, 1731-1899. (St. John's Low Dutch Reformed Church of Upper Red Hook; Red Church of Tivoli; German Reformed Zion's Church of Rhinebeck; Reformed Church, Rhinebeck). Kinship, Rhinebeck: NY, 1971. #2306.

Amelia married **Stephen Wynents** [2363] [MRIN: 787] on Nov 25, 1779 in Rhinebeck, NY, son of _____ and _____.

General Notes: From Dutches County.

- 350 M iii. **Jacob Kip** [2361] was born in 1747 and was christened on Oct 12, 1747 in Rhinebeck , Dutchess Co., NY.

General Notes: Baptised at the Rhinebeck Flats Dutch Church. Died young.

Sources:

The New York Genealogical and Biographical Record, Vol. 13, No. 1, p. 11-15, Jan. 1882.

- 351 M iv. **Jacob Kip** [2362] was born in 1748 and was christened on Sep 26, 1748 in Rhinebeck , Dutchess Co., NY.

General Notes: Baptised at the Rhinebeck Flatts Dutch Church.

Possibly married in the First Reformed (Dutch) Church of Poughkeepsie, NY.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

No. 237, p. 344.

The New York Genealogical and Biographical Record, Vol. 13, No. 1, p. 11-15, Jan. 1882.

Records of the First Reformed (Dutch) Church of Poughkeepsie, New York (Burhans Collection). The New York Genealogical and Biographical Record, Vol. 73, No. 4, p. 228-245, Oct. 1942.

Jacob married **Sara Van Kleeck** [7924] [MRIN: 2746] on Apr 4, 1772 in Poughkeepsie, NY, daughter of _____ and _____.

107. Jacob Kip [3031] (*Johannes*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born in 1682 in New York, was christened on Nov 4, 1682 in New York, and died in Dec 1726 in New York, NY aged 44.

General Notes: Abstract of Will

In the name of God, Amen. It being the Duty of all Persons living, to consider their mortall and frail estate upon Earth, the consideration whereof moves me at this time, being sick and weak, to settle my earthly estate so that no other thoughts but heavenly and faithfull may take up my Soul when I am preparing for my Journey to my Blessed Lord. I, Jacobus Kip, of New York, Esq., desire my executors to pay all debts and I give them full power to sell. I leave to my son John £5 in full of all demands as eldest son and heir at law. I leave to my wife Catalina, all the rest of my estate during her life, if she so long remains my widow, and she is to bring up my under aged children. When my children are of age or married, my wife is to give them such an outset as she sees cause. If she marries, she is to have one third of my personal estate, and she is to deliver an inventory of all the estate at or before, the day of her marriage. All the rest of my estate to my children, John, Jacobus, Catharine, William, Henry, Cornelia, Balthazar, and Benjamin. I make my wife and my son John executors and my loving brother, John Kip, Abraham Van Vleecq, and Balthazar De Hart, overseers. Dated November 3, 1726. Witnesses, Samuel Kip, Jacobus Kierstede, Henry De Meyer. Proved before William Burnet, February 13, 1726/7. [Unrecorded Wills] [Lib. 10, p. 220]

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 383, p. 384, 390.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ. p. 155, 1682 4 Nov Johannes Kip, Catharina Kierstede parents, Jacob child, witnesses Jacob Kip, Sara Roelofs. Minister Henricus Selyns.

New York Marriages Previous to 1784. A reprint of the original edition of 1860 with additions and corrections. Including Supplementary List of Marriage Licenses New York Marriage Licenses, by Robert H. Kelby and New York Marriage Licenses, 1639-1706, with Index, by Kenneth Scott. GPC, Baltimore, MD: 1968.

New York Genealogical & Biographical Record, 2: 27, Dec. 4, 1704.

Abstracts of Wills of New York 1665-1801, CD-ROM. Heritage Books, Inc., Bowie, MD: 1997. NYHSW 011: 0172. also NYHSW 002:0351.

Jacob married **Cathalina de Hart** [3086] [MRIN: 1044] on Dec 4, 1704 in New York, NY, USA, daughter of **Jacobus de Hart** [3087] and **Cornelia Peters** [3088]. Cathalina died after 1741.

Children from this marriage were:

- 352 M i. **Johannis Kip** [3094] was born in Apr 1705 in New York, was christened on Apr 25, 1705 in New York, and died about Apr 1776 in New York, NY aged about 71.

General Notes: Died unmarried.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Abstract of Will

In the name of God, Amen. I, John Kip, of New York, merchant, being at present very sick. I leave to my brother, Henry Kip, of New York, sail maker, "all my right and interest in a tract of land situate at Rocky Forest, at Great Pond, in Ulster County." All the rest of my estate I leave to my brother, Henry Kip, and my two sisters, Catalina, widow of Abraham Wendell, and Catharine, wife of Benjamin Moore. I amke my brother, Henry Kip, executor. Dated September 5, 1772. Witnesses, Abraham Van Vleeck, John J. Kip, John H. Kip. Proved May 10, 1776. [Lib. 30, p. 157]

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 394, p. 390, 395.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 307, 1705 25 Apr Jacobus Kip, Cathalina de Hart parents, Johannis child, witnesses Balthazar de Hart, Cathalina Kip, Wed: van Johannes Kip. Minister Gualterus du Bois.

Abstracts of Wills of New York 1665-1801, CD-ROM. Heritage Books, Inc., Bowie, MD: 1997. NYHSW 008:0340.

- 353 M ii. **Jacobus Kip** [3095] was born in Aug 1708 in New York, was christened on Aug 25, 1708 in New York, and died in 1708.

General Notes: Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 332, 1708 25 Aug Jacobus Kip, Cathalina de Hart parents, Jacobus child, witnesses Abraham Kip, Maria Kip. Minister Gualterus du Bois.

- + 354 M iii. **Jacobus Kip** [3096] was born in Jan 1710 in New York, was christened on Jan 8, 1710 in New York, and died in 1760 aged 50.
- + 355 F iv. **Catalina Kip** [3097] was born in Sep 1713 in New York, was christened on Sep 6, 1713 in New York, and died in 1784 aged 71.
- + 356 M v. **William Kip** [3098] was born in Dec 1715 in New York and was christened on Jan 1, 1716 in New York.
- + 357 M vi. **Henry Kip** [3099] was born on Dec 11, 1718 in New York, was christened on Dec 21, 1718 in New York, and died on Aug 10, 1789 in New York, NY, USA aged 70.
- 358 F vii. **Cornelia Kip** [3100] was born in Oct 1721 in New York, was christened on Oct 18, 1721 in New York, and died in 1780 aged 59.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 390.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 430, 1721 18 Oct Jacobus Kip, Cathalina de Hart parents, Cornelia child, witnesses Hendrickus Kip, Catharina Kip. Minister Gualterus du Bois.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. 1. Records of the Reformed Dutch Church in New Amsterdam and New York.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Marriages from 11 December 1639 to 26 August 1801, edited by Samuel S. Purple, MD, New York, 1890.

P. 182. Ingeteekent Jan. 24, 1750. Benjamin Moore & Catharina Kip. Getrouwt Jan. 28, 1750. Personen met Licentie.

Cornelia married **Benjamin Moore Dr.** [3104] [MRIN: 1047] on Jan 28, 1750 in New York, son of _____ and _____.

- + 359 M viii. **Balthazar Kip** [3101] was born in Nov 1723 in New York, was christened on Dec 4, 1723 in New York, and died in 1764 aged 41.
- 360 M ix. **Benjamin Kip** [3102] was born in Oct 1726 in New York and was christened on Oct 19, 1726 in New York.

General Notes: Settled in Maryland.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 399, p. 390.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 470, 1726 19 Oct Jacobus Kip, Cathalina de Hart parents, Benjamin child, witnesses Johannes Kip, Maria Salusbury, h. v., van Jacob Marius Groen. Minister Gualterus du Bois.

109. Maria Kip [3033] (*Johannes*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born in 1686 in New York, NY and was christened on Sep 19, 1686 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 384.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 174, 1686 19 Sept Johannes Kip, Catharina Kierstede parents, Maria child, witnesses Jacob Kip, Junior, Blandina Kierstede. Minister Henricus Selyns.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. 1.

Records of the Reformed Dutch Church in New Amsterdam and New York.

Marriages from 11 December 1639 to 26 August 1801, edited by Samuel S. Purple, MD, New York, 1890.

P. 113. Ingeschreven den June 16, 1710. Abraham Van Vlek & Maria Kip. Getrouwt den June 24, 1710. Personen met Licentie.

Maria married **Abraham Van Vleck** [3044] [MRIN: 1029] on Jun 24, 1710 in New York, son of **Isaac Van Vleck** [175] and **Catalina de Lanoy** [3060]. Abraham was born in May 1687 in New York, NY and was christened on Jun 3, 1687 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 180, 1687 3 Jun Isaac Van Vleck, Catalina de Lanoy parents, Abraham child, witnesses Pieter de Lanoy, Anna Van Vleck. Minister Henricus Selyns.

Children from this marriage were:

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

- 361 F i. **Catharina Van Vleck** [3046] was born in Aug 1711 in New York and was christened on Aug 31, 1711 in New York.
- General Notes: Sources:
Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.
p. 354, 1711 31 Aug Abraham Van Vlek, Maria Kip parents, Cathalina child, witnesses Jacobus Kip, Catlyntje de Lanoy. Minister Gualterus du Bois.
- 362 M ii. **Isaac Van Vleck** [3047] was born in Dec 1712 in New York and was christened on Dec 10, 1712 in New York.
- General Notes: Sources:
Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.
p. 364, 1712 10 Dec Abraham V. Vleck, Maria Kip parents, Isaac child, witnesses Jacobus Kip, Catlyna de Lanoy Abrate Kip & Catharina Kip, Wede van Joh: Kip. Minister Gualterus du Bois.
- 363 M iii. **Johannes Van Vleck** [3048] was born in Nov 1714 in New York and was christened on Nov 14, 1714 in New York.
- General Notes: Sources:
Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.
p. 3787, 1714 14 Nov Abraham Van Vlek, Maria Kip parents, Johannes child, witnesses Abraham Kip, Marytje Kierstede. Minister Gualterus du Bois.
- 364 M iv. **Abraham Van Vleck** [3049] was born in Sep 1716 in New York and was christened on Oct 10, 1716 in New York.
- General Notes: Sources:
Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.
p. 393, 1716 10 Oct Abraham van Vlek, Maria Kip parents, Abraham child, witnesses Hans Kierstede, Sara Kip. Minister Gualterus du Bois.
- 365 F v. **Catharina Van Vleck** [3050] was born in Nov 1718 in New York and was christened on Nov 30, 1718 in New York.
- General Notes: Sources:
Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.
p. 409, 1718 30 Nov Abraham Van Vlecq, Maria Kip parents, Catharina child, witnesses Johannes Kip, Catharina Kip, Jnr. Minister Gualterus du Bois.
- 366 M vi. **Jacobus Van Vleck** [3051] was born in Sep 1720 in New York and was christened on Sep 18, 1720 in New York.
- General Notes: Sources:
Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 422, 1720 18 Sep Abraham Van Vlecq, Maria Kip parents, Jacobus child, witnesses Johannes Rykman, Catharina Van Vlecq. Minister Gualterus du Bois.

- 367 M vii. **Hendrikus Van Vleck** [3052] was born in Aug 1722 in New York and was christened on Sep 9, 1722 in New York.

General Notes: Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 436, 1722 9 Sept Abraham Van Vlecq, Maria Kip parents, Hendrikus child, witnesses Hendrikus Kip, Blandina Kip. Minister Gualterus du Bois.

- 368 F viii. **Maria Van Vleck** [3053] was born in Jul 1725 in New York and was christened on Jul 25, 1725 in New York.

General Notes: Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 459, 1725 25 Jul Abraham Van Vleck, Maria Kip parents, Maria child, witnesses Samuel Kip, Cornelia Rykman. Minister Gualterus du Bois.

- 369 F ix. **Sara Van Vleck** [3054] was born in Nov 1727 in New York and was christened on Dec 3, 1727 in New York.

General Notes: Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 479, 1727 3 Dec Abraham Van Vlecq, Maria Kip parents, Sara child, witnesses Johannes Kip Jr, Rachel Kip, Wed: Van Lukas Kierstede. Minister Gualterus du Bois.

113. Johannes Kip [3037] (*Johannes*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born in Jan 1694 in New York and was christened on Jan 31, 1694 in New York.

General Notes: Lived at Second River (Belleville), N.J.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 385, p. 384, 390.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 217, 1694 31 Jan Johannes Kip, Catharina Kierstede parents, Johannes child, witnesses Willem Teller, Junior, Rachel Kierstede. Minister Henricus Selyns.

Johannes married **Sarah Spier** [3105] [MRIN: 1048] on Aug 12, 1727, daughter of **Hendrick Spier** [3106] and **Rachel Teunisse** [3107]. Sarah was born in 1709.

General Notes: Saertje.

Children from this marriage were:

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

- + 370 M i. **Johannes Kip** [3108] was born on Jan 15, 1729 in Second River, NJ and was christened on Feb 2, 1729 in Second River, NJ.
- + 371 F ii. **Catherine Kip** [3109] was born on Mar 8, 1730 in Second River, NJ and was christened on Nov 29, 1730 in Second River, NJ.
- 372 M iii. **Hendrick Kip** [3110] was born on Aug 29, 1733 in Second River, NJ and was christened on Sep 16, 1733 in Second River, NJ.
- General Notes: Henricus. Baptised in the Second River Dutch Reformed Church, Belleville, NJ. Witnesses, Johannes Spier, Ariaentie Jeralomom.
- Sources:
History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 401, p. 390.
- The Genealogical Magazine of New Jersey, Vol. 3, No. 2, Oct. 1927. p. 47. Second River (Belleville, NJ) Baptismal Register Dutch Reformed Church, 1724-1794.
- Hendrick married **Hannah Smith** [7883] [MRIN: 2727] on Sep 9, 1754, daughter of _____ and _____. Hannah was born in 1735.
- 373 M iv. **Jacobus Kip** [3111] was born on Oct 6, 1735 in Second River, NJ and was christened on Oct 19, 1735 in Second River, NJ.
- General Notes: Baptised in the Second River Dutch Reformed Church, Belleville, NJ. Witnesses, Abraham Spier, Catharyna Kip.
- Sources:
History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 402, p. 390.
- The Genealogical Magazine of New Jersey, Vol. 3, No. 2, Oct. 1927, p. 50. Second River (Belleville, NJ) Baptismal Register Dutch Reformed Church, 1724-1794.
- + 374 F v. **Rachel Kip** [3112] was born on Jan 12, 1738 in Second River, NJ, was christened on Jan 22, 1738 in Second River, NJ, and died on Sep 17, 1804 aged 66.
- + 375 F vi. **Blandina Kip** [3113] was born on Apr 21, 1740 in Second River, NJ and was christened on May 4, 1740 in Second River, NJ.
- 376 F vii. **Helena Kip** [3116] was born on Feb 2, 1749 in Second River, NJ and was christened on Feb 12, 1749 in Second River, NJ.
- General Notes: Baptismal witnesses-Gradis Haagoort, Helen Dloy.
- Sources:
History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 391.
- The Genealogical Magazine of New Jersey, Vol. 4, No. 1, July 1928, p. 34. Second River (Belleville, NJ) Baptismal Register Dutch Reformed Church, 1724-1794.

116. Catharina Kip [3040] (*Johannes*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born in Oct 1698 in New York, was christened on Oct 16, 1698 in New York, and died on Oct 24, 1767 in New York aged 69.

General Notes: Sources:
History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 384, 395.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.
p. 254, 1698 16 Oct Johannes Kip, Catharina Kierstede parents, Catharina child, witnesses Jacobus Kierstede, Catharina Kip, h.v. van Johannes Rykman. Minister Henricus Selyns.

Catharina married **Jacobus Kip** [3045] [MRIN: 1030] on Jul 27, 1729 in New York, son of **Samuel Kip** [152] and **Margrietje Ryckman** [203]. Jacobus was born on Aug 19, 1706 in New York, was christened on Aug 25, 1706 in New York, and died on Aug 1, 1777 in New York aged 70.

General Notes: He was owner of Kip's Bay Farm at the time of the Revolution.
Will dated Aug, 1770; codicil dated Jan 15, 1772. Proved Aug. 30, 1777.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 392, p. 384, 388, 395.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.
p. 317, 1706 25 Aug Samuel Kip, Margrietje Rykman parents, Jacobus child, witnesses Albert Rykman, Maria Kip, Weduw. Minister Gualterus du Bois.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. 1.
Records of the Reformed Dutch Church in New Amsterdam and New York.
Marriages from 11 December 1639 to 26 August 1801, edited by Samuel S. Purple, MD, New York, 1890.
P. 150. Ingeteekent July 25, 1729. Jacobus Kip & Catharina Kip. Getrouwt July 27, 1729. Personen met Licentie.

Abstracts of Wills, Administrations and Guardianships in NY State, 1787 - 1835., (Online database: NewEnglandAncestors.org, New England Historic Genealogical Society, 2006), (From material originally compiled by William A. D. Eardeley, now held by the Brooklyn Historical Society.) New York City.

The Settlers of the Beekman Patent. An Historical and Genealogical Study of all the 18th Century Settlers in the Patent, by Frank J Doherty, Pleasant Valley NY, 2003.

Children from this marriage were:

- + 377 F i. **Catherine Kip** [3233] was born on May 11, 1730 and died on Sep 3, 1771 aged 41.
- + 378 M ii. **Samuel Kip** [3234] was born on Nov 13, 1731 in New York, NY, was christened on Nov 21, 1731 in New York, NY, and died on Feb 14, 1804 in New York, Kip's Bay, NY, USA aged 72.
- 379 M iii. **Johannes Kip** [3235] was born on Dec 15, 1733 in New York, NY, was christened on Dec 25, 1733 in New York, NY, and died on Oct 6, 1777 aged 43.

General Notes: Died without issue and unmarried.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.
p. 30, 1733 25 Dec Jacobus Kip, Catharina Kip parents, Johannes child, witnesses Johs Van der Heul, Sara Kip, z.h.v. Minister Gualterus du Bois.

- 380 F iv. **Margreitie Kip** [3236] was born on Mar 9, 1736 in New York, NY, was christened on Mar 14, 1736 in New York, NY, and died on Nov 25, 1739 aged 3.

General Notes: Margaret. Died young.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 48, 1736 14 Mar Jacobus Kip, Catharina Kip parents, Margrietje child, witnesses Johannes Kip, Nelletje Kip, j.d. Minister Gualterus du Bois.

- 381 F v. **Maria Kip** [3237] was born on Jun 5, 1738 in New York, NY, was christened on Jun 14, 1738 in New York, NY, and died on Oct 16, 1780 aged 42.

General Notes: Died unmarried.

Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 65, 1738 14 Jun Jacobus Kip, Catharina Kip parents, Maria child, witnesses Johannes Kip, Blandina Kip. Minister Gualterus du Bois.

- 382 F vi. **Margritie Kip** [3238] was born on Nov 10, 1742 in New York, NY, was christened on Nov 19, 1742 in New York, NY, and died on May 10, 1808 in New York, NY, USA aged 65.

General Notes: Margaret. Died unmarried.

Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 83, 1740 19 Nov Jacobus Kip, Catharina Kip parents, Margrietje child, witnesses Johannes Kip, Nelletje Kip, j.d. Minister Gualterus du Bois.

The New-York Evening Post, May 10, 1808, Iss: 2006, P. [3].

123. Abraham Kip [3067] (*Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Jul 22, 1703 in New York and was christened on Aug 29, 1703 in New York.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 388, p. 386, 391.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 293, 1703 29 Aug Jesse Kip, Marey Stevenszen parents, Abraham child, witnesses Abraham Kip, Mary Lourenz. Minister Gualterus du Bois.

Abraham married **Sarah Fish** [3164] [MRIN: 1064] before 1732, daughter of **Nathan Fish** [3165] and **Unknown**. Sarah was born on Mar 28, 1699.

General Notes: Vis.

Children from this marriage were:

- 383 M i. **Jesse Kip** [3166] was born in 1732 and was christened on Oct 15, 1732.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 403. p. 391.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 23, 1732 15 Oct Abraham Kip, Sara Fish parents, Jesse child, witnesses Pieter Van Ranst, Sara Kierstede, syn h.v.. Minister Gualterus du Bois.

- 384 F ii. **Maria Kip** [3167] was born in Nov 1734 in New York and was christened on Nov 10, 1734 in New York.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 391.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 37, 1734 10 Nov Abraham Kip, Sara Vis parents, Maria child, witnesses Samuel Kip, Margrietje Byckman, s.h.v. Minister Gualterus du Bois.

- 385 M iii. **Jacobus Kip** [2221] was born in Sep 1736 in New York and was christened on Sep 19, 1736 in New York.

General Notes: Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 53, 1736 19 Sept Abraham Kip, Sara Vis parents, Jacobus child, witnesses Jacobus Kierstede, Rachel Kip, Wede van Lucas Kierstede. Minister Gualterus du Bois.

- 386 F iv. **Sara Kip** [2222] was born in Aug 1740 in New York and was christened on Aug 17, 1740 in New York.

General Notes: Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 81, 1740 17 Aug Abraham Kip, Sara Fish parents, Sara child, witnesses Pieter Van Ranst, Sara Kierstede, z.h.v. Minister Gualterus du Bois.

124. Capt. Thomas Kipp [3068] (*Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born in Jan 1706 in New York, was christened on Jan 20, 1706 in New York, and died on Sep 16, 1782 in Glen Cove, NY, USA aged 76.

General Notes: He was a sea Captain in the employ of the wealthy New York merchants, the Waltons. He sailed to St. Augustine, Florida and the West Indies.

He was a resident of Musketa Cove, Long Island, at the time of his marriage.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No.389, p. 386, 391.

The Carpenter Family in America, by D.H. Carpenter, 1907.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

p. 313, 1705 20 Jan Jesse Kip, Maria Stevens parents, Thomas child, witnesses Samuel Kip en Margreta Rykman, s.h.v.. Minister Gualterus du Bois.

Thomas married **Mary Carpenter** [3168] [MRIN: 1066] on Apr 17, 1731, daughter of **William Carpenter** [6327] and **Elizabeth** [Carpenter] [6329].

Children from this marriage were:

- + 387 F i. **Anne Kipp** [3170].
- + 388 F ii. **Mary Kipp** [3171].
- 389 M iii. **Benjamin Kipp** [3172].

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 392.

128. Benjamin Kip [3072] (*Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born in 1714, was christened on May 24, 1714 in Newtown, NY, and died on May 24, 1782 in Morrisania, Westchester Co., NY, USA aged 68.

General Notes: Moved to Westchester Co., N.Y. in 1732 and purchased a farm of 400 acres. He was Justice of the Peace there and lived in North Castle. His lands were confiscated by the Committee of Forfeiture in 1780 and he was forced to go behind British lines at Morrisania, New York, just below Westchester County, and above Yonkers.

Sources:

National Archives of Canada. Claims of American Loyalists, Part II. Microfilm B-1160, A.O. 12, vol. 23, #196-205.

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 391, p. 386, 392.

Anne Toohey e-mail Jan 2001.

Sources:

Adriance Memorial Library, Poughkeepsie, NY, Local History Collection, Kip vertical file.

Book of Deaths Extracted From Chappaqua, N.Y., Quaker Records.

Francis F. Spies, Mount Vernon, NY, 1932. [Transcribed by Dave Swerdfeger]

http://dunhamwilcox.net/ny/chappaqua_deaths2.htm

Benjamin married **Dorothy Davenport** [3202] [MRIN: 1081] in 1733, daughter of **William Davenport** [2526] and **Mary** [Davenport] [6224]. Dorothy was born in 1715 and died on Feb 3, 1807 in Chappaqua, Westchester, NY, USA aged 92.

Children from this marriage were:

- 390 F i. **Mary Kip** [3203] was born on Sep 18, 1734.

General Notes: No issue. Died young.

Sources:

Kipp Family Tree. The Descendants of Jacobus Kipp (1632 to 1807). Manuscript chart. Library of Congress, Washington, DC.

Mary married **Robert Runnels** [5610] [MRIN: 1961], son of _____ and _____.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

General Notes: No issue.

391 M ii. **William Kip** [3204] was born on Jan 28, 1736.

General Notes: Died young.

Sources:

Kipp Family Tree. The Descendants of Jacobus Kipp (1632 to 1807). Manuscript chart. Library of Congress, Washington, DC.

- + 392 F iii. **Elizabeth Kip** [3205] was born on Apr 9, 1738 in New Castle, Westchester, NY and died in 1817 in New Castle, Westchester, NY, USA aged 79.
- + 393 M iv. **Jesse Kipp** [3206] was born on Feb 23, 1740 in Chappaqua, Westchester, NY, USA and died on Jan 1, 1780 in Chappaqua, Westchester, NY, USA aged 39.
- + 394 M v. **Abraham Kip** [3207] was born on Mar 22, 1743 in New Castle, NY, USA and died before 1780.
- 395 M vi. **Jacobus Kip** [3208] was born on Feb 27, 1745.
General Notes: Died young.
- + 396 F vii. **Sarah Kip** [3209] was born on Sep 20, 1746.
- + 397 M viii. **William Kipp** [3210] was born on Jan 3, 1749 in New Castle, Westchester, NY, USA and died on Oct 19, 1800 in Chappaqua, Westchester, NY, USA aged 51.
- + 398 M ix. **James Kipp** [3211] was born on Apr 6, 1751 in North Castle, Westchester Co., NY, USA and died in Oct 1785 in Cumberland Co., Nova Scotia, Can aged 34.
- + 399 M x. **Capt. Samuel Kipp** [3212] was born on Dec 16, 1753 in North Castle, Westchester Co., NY, USA, died on Feb 23, 1803 in Montreal, QC, Can aged 49, and was buried on Feb 25, 1803 in Anglican Cemetery, Montreal, QC, Can.
- + 400 M xi. **Thomas Kip** [3213] was born on Jul 14, 1756 in Westchester Co., NY and died on Sep 1, 1833 aged 77.
- 401 F xii. **Mary Kip** [3214] was born on Feb 14, 1761.

General Notes: No issue.

141. Albert Ryckman [193] (*Catharina Kip*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born in Jul 1698 in New York and was christened on Jul 24, 1698 in New York.

General Notes: Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 252, 1698 24 July Johannes Rykman, Catharina Kip parents, Albert child, witnesses Albert Rykman, Maria Kip, Wed. Minister Henricus Selyns.

Albert married **Catharina Christoffels** [200] [MRIN: 53], daughter of _____ and _____.

Children from this marriage were:

- 402 M i. **Catharina Ryckman** [201] was born in 1724 and was christened on Jan 3, 1725 in New York, NY, USA.
- 403 M ii. **Albert Ryckman** [6664].
- 404 F iii. **Rebecca Ryckman** [7570].

147. Tobias Ryckman [199] (*Catharina Kip*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born in Jun 1711 in New York and was christened on Jul 8, 1711 in New York.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

General Notes: Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.
p. 353, 1711 8 Jul Johannes Rykman, Catharina Kip parents, Tobias child, witnesses Tobias Rykman, Samuel Kip & Margreta, s.h.v. Minister Gualterus Du Bois.

Tobias married **Maria Van Eps** [208] [MRIN: 58] on Jul 7, 1734 in New York, daughter of _____
_____ and _____.

Tobias next married **Cornelia Kip** [209] [MRIN: 59] on Nov 9, 1749 in New York, daughter of
_____ and _____.

Tobias next married **Cornelia Delli** [210] [MRIN: 60] in 1753 in Prior, daughter of _____
_____ and _____.

General Notes: Delli OR Daillie.

The child from this marriage was:

- + 405 F i. **Cornelia Ryckman** [211] was born in 1757, was christened on Nov 13, 1757 in Hackensack, NJ, and died on Nov 9, 1802 in New York, NY, USA aged 45.

148. Jacobus Kip [3045] (*Samuel*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Aug 19, 1706 in New York, was christened on Aug 25, 1706 in New York, and died on Aug 1, 1777 in New York aged 70.

General Notes: He was owner of Kip's Bay Farm at the time of the Revolution.
Will dated Aug, 1770; codicil dated Jan 15, 1772. Proved Aug. 30, 1777.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 392, p. 384, 388, 395.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.
p. 317, 1706 25 Aug Samuel Kip, Margrietje Rykman parents, Jacobus child, witnesses Albert Rykman, Maria Kip, Weduw. Minister Gualterus du Bois.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. 1.

Records of the Reformed Dutch Church in New Amsterdam and New York.

Marriages from 11 December 1639 to 26 August 1801, edited by Samuel S. Purple, MD, New York, 1890.

P. 150. Ingeteekent July 25, 1729. Jacobus Kip & Catharina Kip. Getrouwt July 27, 1729. Personen met Licentie.

Abstracts of Wills, Administrations and Guardianships in NY State, 1787 - 1835., (Online database: NewEnglandAncestors.org, New England Historic Genealogical Society, 2006), (From material originally compiled by William A. D. Eardeley, now held by the Brooklyn Historical Society.) New York City.

The Settlers of the Beekman Patent. An Historical and Genealogical Study of all the 18th Century Settlers in the Patent, by Frank J Doherty, Pleasant Valley NY, 2003.

Jacobus married **Catharina Kip** [3040] [MRIN: 1030] on Jul 27, 1729 in New York, daughter of **Johannes Kip** [142] and **Catherine Kierstede** [162]. Catharina was born in Oct 1698 in New York, was christened on Oct 16, 1698 in New York, and died on Oct 24, 1767 in New York aged 69.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 384, 395.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.
p. 254, 1698 16 Oct Johannes Kip, Catharina Kierstede parents, Catharina child, witnesses Jacobus Kierstede, Catharina Kip, h.v. van Johannes Rykman. Minister Henricus Selyns.

(Duplicate Line. See Person 116 on Page 85)

151. Nelletie Kip [3080] (*Samuel*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Jan 31, 1712 in New York.

General Notes: Also called Petronella.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 388.

Nelletie married **Johannes Van Vleck** [3085] [MRIN: 1043] on May 6, 1741, son of _____
_____ and _____.

Children from this marriage were:

406 M i. **Abraham Van Vleck** [3089] was born in May 1743 in New York, NY and was christened on Jun 1, 1743 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 102, 1743 1 Jun Johannes Van Vleck, Nelletje Kip parents, Abraham child, witnesses Samuel Kip, Maria Kip, Wede. van Abraham Van Vleck. Minister Joannes Ritzema.

407 F ii. **Maria Van Vleck** [3090] was born in Sep 1746 in New York, NY and was christened on Sep 24, 1746 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 128, 1746 24 Sept Johannes Van Vlek, Nelletje Kip parents, Maria child, witnesses Jacobus Kip, Catharina Kip, z.h.v. Minister Joannes Ritzema.

408 M iii. **Samuel Van Vleck** [3091] was born in Jul 1748 in New York, NY and was christened on Jul 13, 1748 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 144, 1748 13 Jul Johannes Van Vlek, Neeltje Kip parents, Samuel child, witnesses Abraham Van Vlek, Annatje Van Groen, h.v.v. Samuel Kip. Minister Joannes Ritzema.

409 F iv. **Maria Van Vleck** [3092] was born in Jul 1750 in New York, NY and was christened on Jul 25, 1750 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

p. 160, 1750 25 Jul Johannes Van Vleck, Nelletje Kip parents, Maria child, witnesses Jakobus Van Vleck, Catharina Van Vleck, huis v. v. Tobias Stoutenburg. Minister Joannes Ritzema.

- 410 F v. **Margrietje Van Vleck** [3093] was born in Jul 1752 in New York, NY and was christened on Jul 15, 1752 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 178, 1752 15 Jul Johannes Van Vleck, Nelletje Kip parents, Margrietje child, witnesses Tobias Stoutenburg, Maria Van Vleck, j.d. Minister Joannes Ritzema.

156. Peter Tys Luyster [231] (*Cornelia Kip*⁶, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born in Flatbush, Long Island, NY.

General Notes: He was a resident of Flatbush, and was constable there 1724, 1725.

Peter married **Anne Barkeloo** [234] [MRIN: 73] on May 23, 1719 in Flatbush, Long Island, NY, daughter of _____ and _____.

General Notes: She was from New Utrecht.

Children from this marriage were:

- 411 F i. **Cornelia Luyster** [235] was born in 1722 and was christened on Feb 11, 1722 in Flatbush, Long Island, NY.

Cornelia married _____ **Holst** [244] [MRIN: 74], son of _____ and _____.

- 412 F ii. **Margaret Luyster** [236] was born in 1723 and was christened on Nov 23, 1723 in Flatbush, Long Island, NY.

Margaret married **Johannis Williamsen** [245] [MRIN: 75], son of _____ and _____.

- + 413 M iii. **Matthias Luyster** [237] was born in 1725 and was christened on Nov 28, 1725 in Flatbush, Long Island, NY.

- + 414 M iv. **John Luyster** [238] was born in 1728 and was christened on Apr 7, 1728 in Flatbush, Long Island, NY.

- 415 F v. **Ann Luyster** [239] was born in 1730 and was christened on May 24, 1730 in Flatbush, Long Island, NY.

Ann married **John Nevius** [252] [MRIN: 80], son of _____ and _____.

- 416 M vi. **Peter Luyster** [240] was born in 1732 and was christened on Oct 29, 1732 in Flatbush, Long Island, NY.

General Notes: OF PENN.

- 417 M vii. **Cornelius Luyster** [241] was born in 1735 and was christened on Mar 9, 1735 in Flatbush, Long Island, NY.

- 418 F viii. **Maria Luyster** [242] was born in 1737 and was christened on Feb 27, 1737 in Flatbush, Long Island, NY.

Maria married **Cornelius Ostrander** [253] [MRIN: 81], son of _____ and _____.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

419 F ix. **Willemtje Luyster** [243] was born in 1749 and was christened on May 15, 1749 in Flatbush, Long Island, NY.

Willemtje married **Peter Luyster** [254] [MRIN: 82], son of _____
and _____.

157. Henderikus Kip [280] (*Petrus*⁶, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born in Mar 1703 in New York and was christened on Mar 21, 1703 in New York.

General Notes: Henry Kip, Middlesex, and Mary Matthews, Middlesex, married Oct. 25, 1739.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 24, p. 144, 152.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 290, 1703 21 Mar Petrus Kip, Immetie Van Dyk parents, Henderikus child, witnesses Isaacq Kip, Henderikus Kip, Anna de Silla. Minister Gualterus du Bois.

Documents Relating to the Colonial History of the State of New Jersey: Vol. XXII, Marriage Records 1665-1800, Patterson, NJ, 1900.

Index to Marriage Records, 1666-1799. New Jersey State Archives web site
www.njarchives.org [K (1711-1790) : Page/Item 257]

Henderikus married **Maria Mathus** [560] [MRIN: 181] on Oct 25, 1739 in NJ, daughter of _____
_____ and _____.

General Notes: Also spelled Matthews.

The child from this marriage was:

420 M i. **Robbert Mathus Kip** [561] was born in Oct 1741 in New York, NY and was christened on Oct 21, 1741 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 36, p. 152.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 91, 1741 21 Oct Henricus Kip, Maria Mathus parents, Robbert Mathus child, witnesses Robbert Mathus, Immetje Van Dyk, h.v.v. Petrus Kip.. Minister Henricus Boel.

158. Dirk Richard Kip [281] (*Petrus*⁶, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born in Dec 1704 in New York, NY, was christened on Dec 20, 1704 in New York, NY, and died in 1790 aged 86.

General Notes: On Dec. 18, 1769, Richard with twelve others petitioned for a grant of 13,000 acres of land on the West side of the "Schohary". Richard was a cooper and lived in New York City. His will was dated April 10, and probated Aug. 11, 1790.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 25, p. 144, 152.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.
p. 304, 1704 20 Dec Petrus Kip, Immetje Van Dyk parents, Dirk child, witnesses Petrus van Dyk, Orsenella Van Dyk. Minister Gualterus du Bois.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. 1.
Records of the Reformed Dutch Church in New Amsterdam and New York.
Marriages from 11 December 1639 to 26 August 1801, edited by Samuel S. Purple, MD, New York, 1890.
P. 154. Ingeteekent Apr. 22, 1732. Richard Kip & Maria Ellis. Getrouwt Apr. 23, 1732. Personen met Licentie.

Dirk married **Maria Ellis** [562] [MRIN: 182] on Apr 23, 1732 in New York, daughter of **Elias Ellis** [563] and **Sarah Peers** [564]. Maria died on Jun 10, 1745.

General Notes: Elles.

Children from this marriage were:

- 421 M i. **Petrus Kip** [571] was born in Feb 1733 in New York, NY and was christened on Mar 2, 1733 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Died young.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928.
p. 152.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.
p. 25, 1733 2 Mar Richard Kip, Maria Ellis parents, Petrus child, witnesses Petrus Kip, Immetje Van Dyk. Minister Gualterus du Bois.

- + 422 M ii. **Elias Kip** [572] was born in Apr 1735 in New York, NY, was christened on Apr 30, 1735 in New York, NY, and died in 1786 in New York, NY aged 51.

- 423 M iii. **Richard Kip** [573] was born in Jun 1737 in New York, NY and was christened on Jun 26, 1737 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Died young.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928.
p. 152.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.
p. 59, 1737 26 Jun Richard Kip, Maria Ellis parents, Richard child, witnesses Henricus Kip, Sara Kip, j.d. Minister Gualterus du Bois.

- 424 M iv. **Petrus Kip** [574] was born in Mar 1740 in New York, NY and was christened on Mar 26, 1740 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Died young.

Sources:

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928.
p. 153.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 78, 1740 26 Mar Richard Kip, Maria Ellis parents, Petrus child, witnesses Petrus Kip, Immetje Van Dyk, syn h.v. Minister Gualterus du Bois.

- 425 M v. **Johannes Kip** [575] was born in Jun 1743 in New York, NY and was christened on Jun 19, 1743 in New York, NY.

General Notes: No issue.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928.
p. 153.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 102, 1743 19 Jun Richard Kip, Maria Ellis parents, Johannes child, witnesses Willem Ellis, Jenneke Ellis, h.v. van Abraham Day. Minister Gualterus du Bois.

Dirk next married **Jannetje Persells** [565] [MRIN: 184] on Mar 7, 1747 in New York, USA, daughter of **John Percel** [566] and **Elizabeth Brouwer** [567]. Jannetje was born in 1721 and was christened on Jan 20, 1722.

General Notes: Also spelled Parsil, Parce, Percell, Perssell, Persel, Peersel or Parcon.

Children from this marriage were:

- + 426 M i. **Richard Parsel Kip** [576] was born in Dec 1747 in New York, NY, was christened on Jan 6, 1748 in New York, NY, and died in 1809 aged 62.
- + 427 M ii. **Petrus Kip** [577] was born in Jun 1749 in New York, NY and was christened on Jun 22, 1749 in New York, NY.
- + 428 M iii. **Jacobus James Kip** [578] was born on Dec 20, 1750 in New York, NY, was christened on Jan 6, 1751 in New York, NY, and died on Nov 19, 1834 in New York, NY, USA aged 83.
- + 429 F iv. **Elizabeth Kip** [579] was born in Nov 1752 in New York, NY and was christened on Nov 29, 1752 in New York, NY.
- + 430 F v. **Sarah Kip** [580] was born in Mar 1755 in New York, NY, was christened on Mar 9, 1755 in New York, NY, and died after 1830 in Greenbrier Co., VA, USA.
- 431 M vi. **Henricus Kip** [581] was born in Dec 1756 in New York, NY and was christened on Jan 9, 1757 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Died young.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928.
p. 153.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 216, 1757 9 Jan Richard Kip, Jannetje Persel parents, Hendricus child, witnesses Richard Van Dyck, Catharina Kip, huis v. v. Corns Boogert. Minister Joannes Ritzema.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

+ 432 F vii. **Maria Kip** [582] was born in Mar 1759 in New York, NY and was christened on Mar 21, 1759 in New York, NY.

433 M viii. **Abraham Kip** [583] was born in Jul 1762 in New York, NY and was christened on Jul 28, 1762 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Died young.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 153.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 259, 1762 28 Jul Richard Kip, Jannetje Peersel parents, Abraham child, witnesses Abraham Montanje, Sara Kerstyn, z.h.v. Minister Joannes Ritzema.

161. Anna Kip [284] (*Petrus*⁶, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born in Mar 1711 in New York and was christened on Apr 8, 1711 in New York.

General Notes: Hanna Manny

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 144.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 352, 1711 9 Apr Petrus Kip, Immetje Van Dyk parents, Anna child, witnesses Hendrikus Kip, Anna Van Dyk. Minister Gualterus du Bois.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. 1.

Records of the Reformed Dutch Church in New Amsterdam and New York.

Marriages from 11 December 1639 to 26 August 1801, edited by Samuel S. Purple, MD, New York, 1890.

P. 157. Ingeteekent June 15, 1734. Francis Manny & Anna Kip. Getrouwt June 15, 1734. Personen met Licentie.

Anna married **Francis Manny** [358] [MRIN: 123] on Jun 15, 1734 in New York, son of **James Manny** [359] and **Anna Vincent** [360]. Francis was born in Apr 1707 in New York and was christened on Apr 6, 1707 in New York.

General Notes: Many, Manne, Manny.

Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ. p. 59, 121.

Children from this marriage were:

434 M i. **Jeremias Manny Manny** [362] was born in Oct 1734 in New York, NY and was christened on Nov 3, 1734 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

p. 37, 1734 3 Nov Francis Manny, Annatje Kip parents, Jeremias child, witnesses Petrus Kip & Anna Magdalena Manny, j.d. Minister Gualterus du Bois.

- 435 M ii. **Petrus Marny** [363] was born in May 1736 and was christened on May 28, 1736.
General Notes: Baptised in the Reformed Dutch Church in New York. Sponsors: Daniel Myner, Immetje Van Dyk wife of Petrus Kipp.
Sources:
New Amsterdam Baptisms. Hosted by rootsweb. http://homepages.rootsweb.com/~rbillard/na_baptisms_1731-1800.htm
- 436 F iii. **Anna Magdalena Marny** [364] was born in Jun 1737 in New York, NY and was christened on Jun 19, 1737 in New York, NY.
General Notes: Sources:
Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.
p. 59, 1737 19 Jun Francis Many, Anna Kip parents, Anna Magdalena child, witnesses Richard Kip, Sara Kip, j.d. Minister Gualterus du Bois.
- 437 F iv. **Anna Magdalena Marny** [365] was born in Nov 1738 in New York, NY and was christened on Nov 19, 1738 in New York, NY.
General Notes: Sources:
Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.
p. 68, 1738 19 Nov Francis Manny, Annatje Kip parents, Anna Magdalena child, witnesses Richard Kip, Sara Kip, j.d. Minister Gualterus du Bois.
- 438 F v. **Margarita Marny** [366] was born in Jan 1744 in New York, NY and was christened on Jan 25, 1744 in New York, NY.
General Notes: Baptised in the Reformed Dutch Church in New York. Sponsors: Daniel Mynards, Catharina Kip wife of Cornelis Bogard.
Sponsors:
New Amsterdam Baptisms. Hosted by rootsweb. http://homepages.rootsweb.com/~rbillard/na_baptisms_1731-1800.htm
- 439 M vi. **Jeremia Marny** [367] was born in Dec 1745 in New York, NY and was christened on Dec 22, 1745 in New York, NY.
General Notes: Sources:
Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.
p. 121, 1745 22 Dec Francis Manne, Anna Kip parents, Jeremia child, witnesses Cornelius Bogard, Elisabeth Mynard. Minister Gualterus du Bois.
- 440 M vii. **Abraham Marny** [368] was born in Apr 1747 in New York, NY and was christened on Apr 17, 1747 in New York, NY.
General Notes: Baptised in the Reformed Dutch Church in New York. Sponsors: Cornelis Bogart, Jannetje Persel wife of Richard Kipp.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Sources:

New Amsterdam Baptisms. Hosted by rootsweb. http://homepages.rootsweb.com/~rbillard/na_baptisms_1731-1800.htm

164. Catharina Kip [287] (*Petrus*⁶, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born in Feb 1717 in New York and was christened on Feb 20, 1717 in New York.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 145.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.
p. 396, 1717 20 Feb Petrus Kip, Immetje Van Dyk parents, Catharina child, witnesses Johannes Wanshaar, Cornelia Van Variick, h.v. Van Pieter t Eyk. Minister Gualterus du Bois.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. 1.
Records of the Reformed Dutch Church in New Amsterdam and New York.
Marriages from 11 December 1639 to 26 August 1801, edited by Samuel S. Purple, MD, New York, 1890.
P. 161. Ingeteekent July 22, 1737. Cornelius Bogard & Catharina Kip. Getrouwt July 23, 1737.
Personen met Licentie.

Catharina married **Cornelis Bogard** [353] [MRIN: 121] on Jul 23, 1737 in New York, son of **Willem Bogart** [354] and **Hillegont Joris Van Hoorn** [355]. Cornelis was christened on Nov 2, 1715.

Children from this marriage were:

- 441 F i. **Maria Bogard** [356] was born in Jan 1739 in New York, NY and was christened on Feb 4, 1739 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.
p. 70, 1739 4 Feb Cornelis Bogaart, Catharina Kip parents, Maria child, witnesses Willem Bogaart, Hillegond Jorisse Van Horne, syn h.v. Minister Gualterus du Bois.

- 442 M ii. **Daniel Bogard** [357] was born in Jan 1742 and was christened on Jan 24, 1742.

General Notes: Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.
p. 92, 1742 24 Jan Cornelis Bogaart, Catharina Kip parents, Daniel child, witnesses Daniel Gautier, Maria Bogard, z. h.v. Minister Gualterus du Bois.

167. Hendrick Kip [270] (*Nicasius*⁶, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born in 1693 in Pollifly, Hackensack, NJ, USA, was christened in Hackensack, NJ, USA, and died on Mar 10, 1778 in Pollifly, NJ, USA aged 85.

General Notes: Hendrick settled at Pollifly and became owner of the Southern half of his father's farm, containing 220 acres. Hendrick and wife were admitted to the Hackensack Church, April 2, 1715.

Abstract of Will:

Aug. 30, 1777 Kip, Henrick, of New Barbadoes, Bergen Co., will of. Son, Nickasie Kip, my Bible; also the farm where he lives; he paying to his 4 sisters, £160, who are Annatie, the widow of Albert Zabriskie;

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Vrontie, the wife of John Van Blarckosn; Elizabeth, the wife of John Hoppe; and Hendricje, the wife of Samuel Berry. Son, Gerret Kip, the plantation where he lives and he is to pay his sisters £200. Executors - Nickasie Kip and Gerret Kip, my sons. Witnesses - Isaac Huysman, Abraham Kip, Reynier V. Giese. Proved May 10, 1783. Lib. 25, p. 325.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 19, p. 143, 145.

Preakness and the Preakness Reformed Church, Passaic County, New Jersey. A History 1695-1902, with Genealogical Notes, the Records of the Church and Tombstone Inscriptions, by George Warne Labaw, New York, 1902.

Hutchinson, Elmer T. (editor). Archives of the State of New Jersey. First Series Vol. XXV. Documents relating to the Colonial, Revolutionary and Post-Revolutionary History of the State of New Jersey., Vol. VI of Calendar of New Jersey Wills and Administrations, etc., 1781-1785. Published: Trenton, NJ, MacCrellish & Quigley Co. Printers, 1939.

Archives of the State of New Jersey, First Series. Vol. XXII. Documents Relating to the Colonial History of the State of New Jersey. Marriage Records, 1665-1800. Edited by William Nelson. Paterson, NJ. The Press Printing and Publishing Co. 1900. P. 490.

The Genealogical Magazine of New Jersey, Vol.44, No. 2, May 1969. P. 50. Geertje Hendricks Mother of the Hopper and Van Dien Gamilies, by George Olin Zabriskie.

Hendrick married **Geertruy Van Dien** [369] [MRIN: 126] on Jul 24, 1714 in Hackensack, NJ, daughter of **Gerrit D Van Dien** [370] and **Vrouwtie Verwey** [371]. Geertruy was born about 1697 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ and died on Oct 22, 1776 aged about 79.

General Notes: Sources:

The Genealogical Magazine of New Jersey, Vol.44, No. 2, May 1969. P. 50. Geertje Hendricks Mother of the Hopper and Van Dien Gamilies, by George Olin Zabriskie.

Children from this marriage were:

- + 443 F i. **Annetje Kip** [372] was born in Jul 1715 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, was christened on Jul 31, 1715 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, died on Oct 8, 1790 in North Schraalenburgh, NJ aged 75, and was buried on Oct 10, 1790 in North Schraalenburgh, NJ.
- + 444 F ii. **Vrouwtie Kip** [373] was born in 1716 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ and was christened on Jan 1, 1717 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ.
- + 445 F iii. **Elizabeth Kip** [374] was born in Aug 1718 in Pollifly, Bergen Co., NJ and was christened on Aug 31, 1718 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ.
- + 446 M iv. **Nicasie Kip** [375] was born in 1720 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ and was christened on Jan 22, 1720 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ.
- + 447 F v. **Henderikzen Kip** [376] was born on Dec 6, 1725 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, was christened on Dec 26, 1725 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, and died on Jan 6, 1794 in Hackensack, NJ, USA aged 68.
- + 448 M vi. **Garret Kip** [377] was born on Apr 25, 1728, was christened on May 19, 1728 in Acquackanonk, Passaic, NJ, USA, and died on Mar 28, 1809 in Pollifly, Bergen Co., NJ, USA aged 80.

168. Pieter Kip [271] (*Nicasius*⁶, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

², *Ruloff*¹) was born about 1695 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, was christened in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, and died on May 26, 1787 in Pollifly, Bergen Co., NJ, USA aged about 92.

General Notes: Pieter and Elsie joined the Hackensack Church April 1, 1721.

Abstract of Will:

1764, March 26, Kip, Pieter, of New Barbadoes, Bergen Co., will of. Wife Elsie Kip, use of real and personal estate. Eldest son, Hendrick, plantation, where he lives; and he is to pay to his sister, Janniette £150. Son, Abraham, plantation where he lives and he is to pay to his sister, Janniette Kip £150. Executors - children, Hendrick, Abram and Jannietie Kip. Witnesses - Albert Huysman, Hendrick Kip, Reynier V, Giese. Proved May 26, 1787. Lib. 29, p. 523.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 20, p. 143, 146.

NYGBS Manuscript: File 1 (K6281); Ancestors of Petrus Kip, compiled by Thomas G. Thompson, 2001. Documents Relating to the Descendants of Hendrick Hendrickson Kip (1600-1680).

Preakness and the Preakness Reformed Church, Passaic County, New Jersey. A History 1695-1902, with Genealogical Notes, the Records of the Church and Tombstone Inscriptions, by George Warne Labaw, New York, 1902.

Hutchinson, Elmer T. (editor). Archives of the State of New Jersey. First Series Vol. XXV. Documents relating to the Colonial, Revolutionary and Post-Revolutionary History of the State of New Jersey., Vol. VI of Calendar of New Jersey Wills and Administrations, etc., 1781-1785. Published: Trenton, NJ, MacCrellish & Quigley Co. Printers, 1939.

Archives of the State of New Jersey, First Series. Vol. XXII. Documents Relating to the Colonial History of the State of New Jersey. Marriage Records, 1665-1800. Edited by William Nelson. Paterson, NJ. The Press Printing and Publishing Co. 1900. P. 490.

Pieter married **Elsie Van Der Beek** [378] [MRIN: 128] on Mar 5, 1720 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, daughter of **Paulus Van Der Beek** [379] and **Jannetie Johannes** [380]. Elsie was born in New York, NY, was christened on Dec 29, 1700 in New York, NY, and died on May 26, 1787 in Pollifly, Bergen Co., NJ, USA aged 86.

Children from this marriage were:

- + 449 M i. **Hendrick Kip** [381] was born on Sep 1, 1720 in Hackensack, NJ, USA, was christened on Sep 11, 1720 in Hackensack, NJ, USA, and died on Dec 10, 1796 in Rutherford, NJ, USA aged 76.
- + 450 M ii. **Abraham Kip** [382] was born on Nov 10, 1726 in Hackensack, NJ, USA, was christened on Dec 4, 1726 in Hackensack, NJ, USA, and died on Feb 29, 1812 aged 85.
- 451 F iii. **Jannetje Kip** [383] was born in 1745 and was christened on Mar 10, 1745 in Hackensack, NJ, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 147.

169. Isaac Kip [272] (*Nicasius*⁶, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Mar 7, 1696 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, was christened on Feb 4, 1697 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, and died on Sep 21, 1771 aged 75.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

General Notes: Isaac joined the Hackensack Church on Sept. 27, 1728.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 21, p. 143, 147.

Preakness and the Preakness Reformed Church, Passaic County, New Jersey. A History 1695-1902, with Genealogical Notes, the Records of the Church and Tombstone Inscriptions, by George Warne Labaw, New York, 1902.

Archives of the State of New Jersey, First Series. Vol. XXII. Documents Relating to the Colonial History of the State of New Jersey. Marriage Records, 1665-1800. Edited by William Nelson. Paterson, NJ. The Press Printing and Publishing Co. 1900. P. 490.

Isaac married **Willemintie Berdan** [384] [MRIN: 130] on Mar 30, 1723 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, daughter of **Jan Berdan** [460] and **Eva Van Siclen** [461]. Willemintie was born in 1703 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, was christened on Jun 5, 1704 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, and died on Jun 29, 1772 aged 69.

General Notes: She joined the Hackensack Church on April 1, 1721.

Children from this marriage were:

- + 452 M i. **Nickasie Kipp** [385] was born on Aug 20, 1724 in Hackensack, NJ, USA, was christened on Aug 30, 1724 in Hackensack, NJ, USA, and died in 1800 aged 76.
- + 453 F ii. **Eva Kip** [386] was born in 1727, was christened on May 14, 1727 in Hackensack, NJ, USA, and died on Apr 30, 1804 aged 77.
- + 454 M iii. **Jan Kip** [387] was born on Sep 7, 1735 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ and was christened on Nov 23, 1735 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ.

170. Cornelius Kip [273] (*Nicasius*⁶, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born in Dec 1699 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ and was christened on Jan 1, 1700 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ.

General Notes: He was admitted to Church membership at Hackensack, Sept. 27, 1728. Dec. 4, 1723, he was partner with George Du Remos, his brother-in-law in the purchase of a 600 acre tract in lower Preakness, for 270 pounds. He established the homestead at Preakness N.J., a few miles West of Paterson, on 800 acres. This house was the family home for five generations, from 1723 to 1867.

Sources:

Preakness and the Preakness Reformed Church, Passaic County, New Jersey. A History 1695-1902, with Genealogical Notes, the Records of the Church and Tombstone Inscriptions, by George Warne Labaw, New York, 1902.

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 22, p. 143, 148.

Archives of the State of New Jersey, First Series. Vol. XXII. Documents Relating to the Colonial History of the State of New Jersey. Marriage Records, 1665-1800. Edited by William Nelson. Paterson, NJ. The Press Printing and Publishing Co. 1900. P. 490.

Cornelius married **Eva Berdan** [484] [MRIN: 160] on Sep 17, 1720 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, daughter of **Jan Berdan** [460] and **Eva Van Siclen** [461]. Eva was born in 1697 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ and was christened in Oct 1697 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ.

General Notes: She was admitted to Church membership at Hackensack, Oct. 12, 1717.

Children from this marriage were:

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

- 455 F i. **Antie Kip** [486] was born in Sep 1721 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ and was christened on Sep 29, 1721 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ.

General Notes: No record of children.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 150.

Sources:

The Genealogical Magazine of New Jersey, Vol.44, No. 2, May 1969. P. 54. Geertje Hendricks Mother of the Hopper and Van Dien Gamilies, by George Olin Zabriskie.

Antie married **Willem A Hopper** [8195] [MRIN: 2842] on Dec 11, 1767, son of **Andries H Hoppe** [407] and **Abigail Ackerman** [408]. Willem was born in 1716 in Paramus, NJ and was christened on May 20, 1716 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ.

General Notes: Sources

Sources:

The Genealogical Magazine of New Jersey, Vol.44, No. 2, May 1969. P. 53. Geertje Hendricks Mother of the Hopper and Van Dien Gamilies, by George Olin Zabriskie.

- + 456 F ii. **Evaatje Kip** [487] was born in 1724 in Preakness, NJ, USA and was christened on Oct 11, 1724 in Hackensack, NJ, USA.
- + 457 F iii. **Maritje Kip** [489] was born in 1725 in Hackensack, NJ, was christened on Oct 23, 1726 in Hackensack, NJ, and died before 1794.
- + 458 M iv. **Nicholas Kip** [488] was born on Sep 15, 1726, was christened on Oct 23, 1726 in Hackensack, NJ, USA, and died on Dec 3, 1808 in Preakness, Bergen Co., NJ, USA aged 82.
- + 459 F v. **Elizabeth Kip** [490] was born on Dec 19, 1728 and was christened on Jan 5, 1729 in Passaic, NJ, USA.
- 460 F vi. **Willemyntie Kip** [491] was born in 1731 and was christened on Jul 18, 1731 in Hackensack, NJ, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 151.

The Genealogical Magazine of New Jersey, Vol.31, No. 1/2, Jan./Apr. 1956. p. 17. Records of the Dutch Congregation of Freehold and Middletown, New Jersey.

Willemyntie married **Jan Janzen** [8186] [MRIN: 2836] in 1739 in Middletown, Monmouth Co, NJ, son of _____ and _____.

- + 461 F vii. **Catrina Kip** [492] was born in 1734, was christened on May 26, 1734 in Hackensack, NJ, USA, and died on Feb 20, 1799 aged 65.
- + 462 F viii. **Lena Kip** [493] was born in 1736 and was christened on May 30, 1736 in Hackensack, NJ, USA.
- + 463 F ix. **Annetje Kip** [494] was born in 1740 and was christened on Nov 23, 1740 in Hackensack, NJ, USA.

172. Annatie Kip [275] (*Nicasius*⁶, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born in 1705, was christened on Jan 3, 1706 in Hackensack, NJ, USA, and died on Dec 16, 1759 aged 54.

General Notes: She was admitted to church membership at Hackensack October 1723.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 143.

Preakness and the Preakness Reformed Church, Passaic County, New Jersey. A History 1695-1902, with Genealogical Notes, the Records of the Church and Tombstone Inscriptions, by George Warne Labaw, New York, 1902.

Annatie married **Lucas Albertse Van Voorhees** [290] [MRIN: 92] on Sep 2, 1726 in Hackensack, NJ, son of **Albert Stevense Van Voorhes** [291] and **Helena Van Der Schure** [292]. Lucas was christened on Feb 26, 1699 in Hackensack, NJ, USA and died about Oct 1782 aged about 83.

Children from this marriage were:

464 M i. **Albert Van Voorhes** [293] was born on May 13, 1727 in Hackensack, NJ, USA.

465 F ii. **Antie Van Voorhes** [294] was born on Sep 8, 1728 in Hackensack, NJ, USA.

Antie married **Jacob J. Brinckerhoff** [304] [MRIN: 94] on Jun 15, 1748, son of _____ and _____. Jacob was born on Nov 19, 1721 and died in 1771 aged 50.

466 M iii. **Henry Van Voorhes** [295] was born on Feb 11, 1731 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, was christened on Feb 14, 1731 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, died on Mar 6, 1803 in North Schraalenburgh, NJ aged 72, and was buried on Mar 7, 1803 in New Milford, NJ, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

The Genealogical Magazine of New Jersey, Vol.35, No. 1, Jan. 1960. P. 29. Annotations for the North Schraalenburgh (New Jersey) Church Death Records of 1783-1824.

Henry married **Weybrigh Laroe** [305] [MRIN: 95] on Nov 21, 1755 in Schraalenburgh, Bergen Co., NJ, daughter of _____ and _____.

General Notes: Wybreg.

467 F iv. **Lena Van Voorhes** [296] was born on Mar 21, 1732 in Hackensack, NJ, USA.

General Notes: After marriage they moved to Adams, Co., PA.

Lena married **David Demarest** [306] [MRIN: 96] on Dec 6, 1760, son of _____ and _____.

+ 468 F v. **Elizabeth Van Voorhes** [297] was born on Jul 26, 1737 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ.

469 F vi. **Margrietie Van Voorhes** [298] was born on Sep 24, 1741 in Hackensack, NJ, USA.

Margrietie married **Hendrick Kuypers** [310] [MRIN: 99] in 1761, son of _____ and _____.

470 F vii. **Catryntie Van Voorhes** [299] was born in Hackensack, NJ, USA and was christened on Jan 9, 1743.

471 M viii. **Nicausie Van Voorhes** [300] was born on Jun 26, 1744 in Hackensack, NJ, USA and died on May 14, 1835 aged 90.

Nicausie married **Jannetje Ackerman** [311] [MRIN: 100] in 1766, daughter of _____ and _____.

472 F ix. **Catrientje Van Voorhes** [301] was born on Mar 1, 1746 in Hackensack, NJ, USA.

General Notes: They moved to Adams Co., PA, about 1770.

Catrientje married **Jacobus Brinckerhoff** [312] [MRIN: 101] on Aug 28, 1767, son of _____ and _____. Jacobus was born on Nov 27, 1746.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

- 473 M x. **Isaac Van Voorhes** [302] was born on May 26, 1748 in Hackensack, NJ, USA and died on Jan 6, 1837 aged 88.

Isaac married **Catryntie Ackerman** [313] [MRIN: 102], daughter of _____
and _____.

- 474 M xi. **Jacob Van Voorhes** [303] was born on May 26, 1748 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, was christened on May 29, 1748 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, died on Nov 19, 1819 in North Schraalenburgh, NJ aged 71, and was buried on Nov 20, 1819 in North Schraalenburgh, NJ.

General Notes: Sources:

The Genealogical Magazine of New Jersey, Vol.35, No. 1, Jan. 1960. P. 30. Annotations for the North Schraalenburgh (New Jersey) Church Death Records of 1783-1824.

Jacob married **Elizabeth Nagel** [314] [MRIN: 103], daughter of _____
and _____.

Jacob next married **Rachel Blauvelt** [315] [MRIN: 104], daughter of _____
and _____.

173. Catarina Kip [276] (*Nicasius*⁶, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born in 1708 and was christened on Sep 12, 1708 in Hackensack, NJ, USA.

General Notes: Marriage banns read Hackensack Sept 9, 1727. Both were admitted to church membership at Hackensack September 27, 1728.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 143.

Preakness and the Preakness Reformed Church, Passaic County, New Jersey. A History 1695-1902, with Genealogical Notes, the Records of the Church and Tombstone Inscriptions, by George Warne Labaw, New York, 1902.

Archives of the State of New Jersey, First Series. Vol. XXII. Documents Relating to the Colonial History of the State of New Jersey. Marriage Records, 1665-1800. Edited by William Nelson. Paterson, NJ. The Press Printing and Publishing Co. 1900. P. 490.

Catarina married **Dirk Terhuyn**e [316] [MRIN: 105] on Oct 15, 1727 in Hackensack, NJ, son of **Albert Albertsen Terhuyn**e [317] and **Hendrickje S. Van Voorhes** [318]. Dirk was christened on Jul 26, 1702.

General Notes: Terhune.

Children from this marriage were:

- + 475 M i. **Albert Terhuyn**e [319] was christened on Aug 1, 1728 in Hackensack, NJ.

- 476 F ii. **Annetje Terhuyn**e [320] was christened on Nov 8, 1730 in Hackensack, NJ.

Annetje married **Joost Zabriskie** [331] [MRIN: 108], son of _____
and _____.

- 477 M iii. **Nicasius Terhuyn**e [321] was christened on Feb 22, 1733 in Hackensack, NJ.

- 478 F iv. **Weyntjen Terhuyn**e [322] was christened on Jan 23, 1737 in Hackensack, NJ.

Weyntjen married **Casparus Westervelt** [332] [MRIN: 109], son of _____
and _____.

- 479 M v. **Jacob Terhuyn**e [323] was christened on Jul 22, 1739 in Hackensack, NJ.

- 480 F vi. **Elizabeth Terhuyn**e [324] was christened on Jul 22, 1739 in Hackensack, NJ.

Elizabeth married **Daniel Van Rype** [333] [MRIN: 110], son of _____

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

- _____ and _____.
- 481 F vii. **Joannes Terhuyn** [325] was christened on Aug 8, 1742 in Hackensack, NJ.
- 482 F viii. **Geertje Terhuyn** [326] was christened on Jun 16, 1745 in Hackensack, NJ.
Geertje married **John Parelesse** [334] [MRIN: 111], son of _____
and _____.
- 483 M ix. **Peter Terhuyn** [327] was christened on Jan 31, 1748 in Hackensack, NJ.

174. Elizabeth Kip [277] (*Nicasius*⁶, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born in 1711 and was christened on Mar 11, 1711 in Hackensack, NJ, USA.

General Notes: Marriage banns read Hackensack Oct. 23, 1731.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 143.

Archives of the State of New Jersey, First Series. Vol. XXII. Documents Relating to the Colonial History of the State of New Jersey. Marriage Records, 1665-1800. Edited by William Nelson. Paterson, NJ. The Press Printing and Publishing Co. 1900. P. 490.

Elizabeth married **Hendrick Brinkerhoff** [335] [MRIN: 112] on Nov 19, 1731 in Hackensack, NJ, son of **Jacobus Brinkerhoff** [336] and **Agnitie Banta** [337]. Hendrick was christened on Nov 9, 1710 and died in 1760 in Hackensack, NJ aged 50.

General Notes: He was a County Magistrate and Elder of the Church.

Children from this marriage were:

- 484 M i. **Jacobus Brinkerhoff** [338] was christened on Jul 8, 1733 in Hackensack, NJ.
Jacobus married **Aaltjen Didericks** [343] [MRIN: 114] on Dec 7, 1752, daughter of _____
and _____.
- 485 M ii. **Nickasi Brinkerhoff** [339] was christened on Jan 13, 1740 in Hackensack, NJ.
Nickasi married **Corstytje Van Voorhes** [344] [MRIN: 115] on Jul 31, 1762, daughter of **Albert Albertse Van Voorhes** [345] and **Cornelia Van Giesen** [346]. Corstytje was christened on Dec 18, 1743.
- 486 M iii. **Joris Brinkerhoff** [340] was christened on Oct 28, 1744 in Hackensack, NJ.
Joris married **Magdalena Banta** [347] [MRIN: 117], daughter of **Jacob Banta** [348] and **Rachel Terhune** [349]. Magdalena was christened on Mar 30, 1746.
- 487 F iv. **Antje Brinkerhoff** [341] was christened on Nov 4, 1750 in Hackensack, NJ.
- 488 M v. **Hendrick Brinkerhoff** [342] was christened on Feb 9, 1755 in Hackensack, NJ.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Eighth Generation (5th Great-Grandchildren)

218. Anna Sleight [1969] (*Catholyntie Kip*⁷, *Hendrick*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Sep 15, 1712 in Kingston, NY, was christened on Oct 12, 1712 in Kingston, NY, and died on Nov 23, 1803 aged 91.

Anna married **Teunis Van Benschoten** [1978] [MRIN: 676] on Dec 24, 1737, son of _____ and _____. Teunis was christened on Sep 22, 1706 and died on Jan 31, 1788 aged 81.

Children from this marriage were:

- 489 M i. **Elias Van Benschoten** [1979] was born on Oct 15, 1738.
- + 490 F ii. **Catalyntje Van Benschoten** [1980] was born on Jun 30, 1740 and died on May 24, 1829 aged 88.
- 491 M iii. **Matthew Van Benschoten** [1981] was born on Feb 16, 1742.
- 492 M iv. **John Van Benschoten** [1982] was born on Sep 30, 1743.
- 493 F v. **Sarah Van Benschoten** [1983] was born on Jun 22, 1745.
- 494 M vi. **Peter Van Benschoten** [1984] was born on Jan 16, 1747.
- 495 F vii. **Maria Van Benschoten** [1985] was born on Nov 21, 1748.
- 496 M viii. **Jacob Van Benschoten** [1986] was born on Oct 17, 1750.
- 497 F ix. **Catherine Van Benschoten** [1987] was born on Feb 25, 1754.

226. Henricus Kip [2169] (*Jan*⁷, *Hendrick*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born in Sep 1704 in Kingston, NY and was christened on Sep 3, 1704 in Kingston, NY.

General Notes: Census of 1740 freeholder.

He was taxed in Beekman from 1740 through 1746 with assessments of £ 1. He then apparently removed to Crum Elbow where a Hendrick Kip was taxed from Feb. 1753 through Feb. 1756.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 205, p. 338.

Adriance Memorial Library, Poughkeepsie, NY, Local History Collection, Kip vertical file.

Settlers of the Beekman Patent Dutchess County, New York. A Historical and Genealogical Study of all the 18th Century Settlers in the Patent, by Frank J. Doherty, Pleasant Valley, New York, 2003 (Vol. VII).

Historic Old Rhinebeck, Echoes of Two Centuries. A Hudson River and Post Road Colonial Town. When, Where, By Whom Settled and Named The Whys and the Wherefores Who's Who and Was. Historical, Genealogical, Biographical, Traditional. By Howard H. Morse, Rhinebeck, NY. Published by the author. 1908.

Henricus married **Appallonia Van Vredenburg** [7442] [MRIN: 2554], daughter of **William Van Vredenburg** [7695] and **Heyltje Van Etten** [7696]. Appallonia was born in Jan 1706 in Kingston, NY and was christened on Jan 13, 1706 in Kingston, NY.

General Notes: Fredenburg.

Sources:

The New York Genealogical and Biographical Record, Vol. 21, No. 4, p. 164-167, Oct. 1890. Early Settlers of Ulster Co., NY - The Vredenburg Family - Two Generation, by Gerrit H. Van Wagenen.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Children from this marriage were:

- + 498 F i. **Jannetje Kip** [7453] was born in 1727 and was christened in 1727 in Kinderhook, NY, USA.
- 499 F ii. **Elizabeth Kip** [7451] was born from 1728 to 1729.
Elizabeth married **Samuel Buys** [7701] [MRIN: 2654], son of _____
and _____.
- 500 M iii. **Johannes Kip** [7452] was born on Aug 15, 1733 and was christened on Sep 29, 1733.
General Notes: Baptised at Pieter Lossing's after service with sponsors Balthasar Kipp and Elizabeth Van Kleek. Died young.
- 501 M iv. **Willem Kip** [7702] was born in Aug 1736 and was christened on Aug 22, 1736.
General Notes: Baptismal sponsors Willem Van Vreedenburg Jr. and Catalyntje Kip. RFDRCh.
- 502 M v. **Johannes Kip** [7703] was born in Apr 1739 and was christened 29 aor 1739.
General Notes: Baptismal sponsors Jacobus Vreedenburg and Klara Van Wageningen. RFDRCh.
- 503 M vi. **Jacobus Kip** [7704] was born in Oct 1740 and was christened on Oct 7, 1740 in Poughkeepsie, Dutchess Co., NY.
General Notes: Baptismal sponsors Ezekiel Mastin and Marytje Pels. Poughkeepsie Dutch Reform Church. Jacobus Keep, age 20, enlisted 26 April 1760 in a Colonial muster under Capt. Peter Harris of Dutchess County.
- Sources:
Settlers of the Beekman Patent Dutchess County, New York. A Historical and Genealogical Study of all the 18th Century Settlers in the Patent, by Frank J. Doherty, Pleasant Valley, New York, 2003 (Vol. VII).
Adriance Memorial Library, Poughkeepsie, NY, Local History Collection. Kip vertical file.
- + 504 F vii. **Hilletje Kip** [7705] was born in Poughkeepsie, NY.
- 505 F viii. **Tryntjen Kip** [7706] was born in Jun 1742 in Rombout, NY and was christened on Jun 8, 1742 in Poughkeepsie, Dutchess Co., NY.
General Notes: Catharina. Baptised in the Poughkeepsie Dutch Reform Church. Sponsors Willem Smit and Jacomyntjen Masten.
Married in the First Reformed (Dutch) Church of Poughkeepsie, NY.
- Sources:
Records of the First Reformed (Dutch) Church of Poughkeepsie, New York (Burhans Collection). The New York Genealogical and Biographical Record, Vol. 73, No. 4, p. 228-245, Oct. 1942.
Adriance Memorial Library, Poughkeepsie, NY, Local History Collection. Kip vertical file.
Tryntjen married **Johannes Palmatier** [7712] [MRIN: 2657] on Oct 8, 1768, son of _____
and _____.
- 506 M ix. **Peter Kip** [7707] was born in Apr 1744 and was christened on Apr 22, 1744.
General Notes: Baptismal sponsors Petrus Vreedenburg and Lea Vreedenburg. RFDRCh.
Peter married **Maria** [Kip] [7711] [MRIN: 2656], daughter of _____
and _____.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

507 M x. **Johannes Kip** [7708] was born in Sep 1746 and was christened on Sep 21, 1746.

508 F xi. **Annatje Kip** [7709].

Annatje married _____ **Devoe** [7710] [MRIN: 2655], son of _____
and _____.

229. Matthew Kip [2172] (*Jan*⁷, *Hendrick*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born in Oct 1708 in Kingston, NY and was christened on Oct 31, 1708 in Kingston, NY.

General Notes: He was assessed at £ 3 in the Middle Ward of Dutchess Co. Jan. 1729/30. He was taxed in Beekman 1739-41 and leased a 150 acre farm in lot #16 of the Patent in 1738. The lease was for three lives and rents were 15 bushels, 2 fowls and 1 day riding, to begin 1745. He left the farm within a year or two and went to Poughkeepsie where he was taxed from 1746/7 to June 1766.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 206, p. 338.

Settlers of the Beekman Patent Dutchess County, New York. A Historical and Genealogical Study of all the 18th Century Settlers in the Patent, by Frank J. Doherty, Pleasant Valley, New York, 2003 (Vol. VII).

Matthew married **Sophie LeRoy** [7441] [MRIN: 2553], daughter of **Capt Frans LeRoy** [7715] and **Celetje Damen** [7716]. Sophie was born in May 1710 in Kingston, NY and was christened on May 7, 1710 in Kingston, NY.

Children from this marriage were:

509 M i. **Johannes Kip** [7717] was born on Feb 7, 1730 and was christened on May 31, 1730.

General Notes: Baptismal sponsors Hendryk Kipp and Liesebeth Kipp in Peter Lossing's barn.

Sources:

Settlers of the Beekman Patent Dutchess County, New York. A Historical and Genealogical Study of all the 18th Century Settlers in the Patent, by Frank J. Doherty, Pleasant Valley, New York, 2003 (Vol. VII).

510 F ii. **Celetje Kip** [7718].

General Notes: She was a sponsor with Frans Kip and with Mattheus Kip for children of Peter and Ida.

Sources:

Settlers of the Beekman Patent Dutchess County, New York. A Historical and Genealogical Study of all the 18th Century Settlers in the Patent, by Frank J. Doherty, Pleasant Valley, New York, 2003 (Vol. VII).

+ 511 M iii. **Petrus Kip** [7443] was born in May 1740 and was christened on May 9, 1740.

512 F iv. **Elizabeth Kip** [7719] was born in 1742 and was christened on Jun 8, 1742.

General Notes: Baptismal sponsors Moses DeGraaf and Antjen Kip.

Sources:

Settlers of the Beekman Patent Dutchess County, New York. A Historical and Genealogical Study of all the 18th Century Settlers in the Patent, by Frank J. Doherty, Pleasant Valley, New York, 2003 (Vol. VII).

Elizabeth married **Cornelius Buys** [7721] [MRIN: 2660], son of **Abraham Buys** [7722] and **Rachel Ter Bos** [7723]. Cornelius was born in 1733 and was christened on Feb 21, 1733.

513 M v. **Frans Kip** [7720] was born in 1745 and was christened on Feb 2, 1745.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

General Notes: Baptismal sponsors J. Palmatier and Blandina LeRoy.

A Frans Kip was taxed in Poughkeepsie from 1775 through 1778. Frank Kip was credited with service in the 5th (Beekman) Regiment of Dutchess County Militia. No record of a wife.

Sources:

Settlers of the Beekman Patent Dutchess County, New York. A Historical and Genealogical Study of all the 18th Century Settlers in the Patent, by Frank J. Doherty, Pleasant Valley, New York, 2003 (Vol. VII).

231. Barent Kip [2174] (*Jan*⁷, *Hendrick*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born in 1711, was christened on Jan 27, 1712 in Kingston, NY, and died circa 1773 aged 62.

General Notes: He was taxed in Poughkeepsie Precinct in 1742/43. then Beekman 1744-48, then Poughkeepsie again from Feb. 1753 through 'estate' from 1773 through 1778. The Livingston Rent Book includes information on his leased farm.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 207, p. 338.

Settlers of the Beekman Patent Dutchess County, New York. A Historical and Genealogical Study of all the 18th Century Settlers in the Patent, by Frank J. Doherty, Pleasant Valley, New York, 2003 (Vol. VII).

Barent married **Machtel Thomas** [7690] [MRIN: 1383], daughter of **Henrdick Thomas** [7724] and **Margaret Oostrum** [7725].

Children from this marriage were:

- 514 M i. **John Kip** [7726] was born in 1745 in Poughkeepsie, NY and was christened on Feb 2, 1745 in Poughkeepsie, NY.

General Notes: Baptismal sponsors Moses DeGraaf and Antjen Kip. Poughkeepsie Dutch Reformed Church.

Sources:

Settlers of the Beekman Patent Dutchess County, New York. A Historical and Genealogical Study of all the 18th Century Settlers in the Patent, by Frank J. Doherty, Pleasant Valley, New York, 2003 (Vol. VII).

John married **Maria Kip** [7731] [MRIN: 2663] on Sep 27, 1767 in Poughkeepsie, NY, daughter of _____ and _____. Maria was born in Fishkill, NY.

General Notes: Married at the First Reformed (Dutch) Church of Poughkeepsie, NY.

Sources:

Records of the First Reformed (Dutch) Church of Poughkeepsie, New York (Burhans Collection). The New York Genealogical and Biographical Record, Vol. 73, No. 4, p. 228-245, Oct. 1942.

- + 515 M ii. **Benoni Kip** [7727] was born from circa 1745 to 1750 and died in Dec 1838 in Hyde Park, Dutchess Co., NY, USA aged 92.

- 516 F iii. **Margaret Kip** [7728] was born in 1747.

General Notes: Married at Rombout Prebyterian Church.

Margaret married **John J Langdon** [7734] [MRIN: 2666] on Jan 19, 1766 in Rombout, NY, son of _____ and _____.

General Notes: He was a Lt. in Capt. Abraham Schenck's Minute Company, Col. Jacobus Swartwout, in Aug. 1776.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

+ 517 M iv. **Henry Kip** [7729] died circa Oct 1791 in Poughkeepsie, Dutchess Co., NY, USA.

518 F v. **Maria Kip** [7730].

Maria married **Jan Kip** [7694] [MRIN: 2667], son of **Baltus Kip** [2176] and **Hester De Graef** [7693]. Jan was born in May 1741 and was christened on May 26, 1741.

General Notes: John Baltus was taxed in Poughkeepsie from June 1766 to 1771.

Sources:

Settlers of the Beekman Patent Dutchess County, New York. A Historical and Genealogical Study of all the 18th Century Settlers in the Patent, by Frank J. Doherty, Pleasant Valley, New York, 2003 (Vol. VII).

232. Annetje (Anna) Kip [2175] (*Jan*⁷, *Hendrick*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born in 1713, was christened on Jan 24, 1714 in Kingston, NY, and died by 27 Jan 1766 aged 53.

General Notes: Married in the Dutch Reformed Church at Fishkill, NY.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 338.

Annetje married **Moses De Graef** [2178] [MRIN: 737] on Jan 15, 1737 in Fishkill, NY, son of **John (Jan) De Graef** [7814] and **Marijtje (Maria) Peacock** [7815]. Moses was born in Jan 1713 in Kingston, NY, was christened on Feb 8, 1713 in Kingston, NY, and died in 1799 aged 86.

General Notes: Baptised in the Dutch Reformed Church, Kingston, NY. Sponsors: Moses and Hester De Graff. Married in the First Reformed (Dutch) Church of Poughkeepsie, NY.

His will was dated Sept. 25, 1799 and probated Nov. 7, 1800.

Sources:

Records of the First Reformed (Dutch) Church of Poughkeepsie, New York (Burhans Collection). The New York Genealogical and Biographical Record, Vol. 73, No. 4, p. 228-245, Oct. 1942.

Children from this marriage were:

519 M i. **Jan De Graef** [7806] was born in May 1737 and was christened on May 15, 1737.

General Notes: Died young.

Jan married **Hannah Yelverton** [8138] [MRIN: 2817], daughter of _____ and _____.

520 M ii. **Michael De Graef** [2179] was born circa 1738 in Poughkeepsie, NY and died on Jan 24, 1807 in Poland, Herkimer Co., NY, USA aged 69.

Michael married **Jannetje De Graef** [7859] [MRIN: 2722] on Dec 20, 1774 in Poughkeepsie, NY, daughter of **Abraham De Graef** [7822] and **Marretjen Van Wagenen** [7851]. Jannetje was born circa 1753 in Poughkeepsie, NY and died on Mar 6, 1843 in Newport, Herkimer Co., NY, USA aged 90.

521 F iii. **Elizabeth De Graef** [7807] was born in May 1740 and was christened on May 8, 1740.

522 M iv. **Moses De Graef** [2181] was born circa 1742 in Poughkeepsie, Dutchess Co., NY and died on Apr 30, 1828 in Hyde Park, Dutchess Co., NY, USA aged 86.

General Notes: Sources:

Family files: www.ancestry.com/

Moses married **Anna Murray** [8136] [MRIN: 2815] in 1770 in Poughkeepsie, Dutchess Co., NY, daughter of _____ and _____. Anna was born in 1750.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

- 523 M v. **Barent De Graef** [2182] was born circa 1744.
524 M vi. **Abraham De Graef** [2183] was born circa 1748.
525 M vii. **Simeon De Graef** [7808] was born circa 1748.
526 F viii. **Hester De Graef** [7809] was born in 1752 in Poughkeepsie, Dutchess Co., NY.

General Notes: Sources:

Family files: www.ancestry.com/

Hester married **Aaron Cole** [8135] [MRIN: 2814] in 1770 in Poughkeepsie, Dutchess Co., NY, son of _____ and _____. Aaron was born in 1750 in Poughkeepsie, Dutchess Co., NY.

- 527 F ix. **Dicantha De Graef** [7810] was born circa 1752 in Poughkeepsie, Dutchess Co., NY.

General Notes: Sources:

Family files: www.ancestry.com/

Dicantha married **Lawrence Baker** [8137] [MRIN: 2816] in 1772 in Poughkeepsie, Dutchess Co., NY, son of _____ and _____.

- 528 F x. **Maria De Graef** [7811] was born circa 1754.
529 F xi. **Anna De Graef** [7812] was born circa 1756.
530 F xii. **Sarah De Graef** [7813] was born circa 1758.

233. Baltus Kip [2176] (*Jan*⁷, *Hendrick*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born in 1715 and was christened on Sep 4, 1715 in Kingston, NY.

General Notes: He was a Schenck store customer ca. 1763-70.

He was taxed in Poughkeepsie Precinct from Feb, 1746/7 through June 1770.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 208, p. 338.

Settlers of the Beekman Patent Dutchess County, New York. A Historical and Genealogical Study of all the 18th Century Settlers in the Patent, by Frank J. Doherty, Pleasant Valley, New York, 2003 (Vol. VII).

Baltus married **Hester De Graef** [7693] [MRIN: 2651], daughter of _____ and _____.

The child from this marriage was:

- 531 M i. **Jan Kip** [7694] was born in May 1741 and was christened on May 26, 1741.

General Notes: John Baltus was taxed in Poughkeepsie from June 1766 to 1771.

Sources:

Settlers of the Beekman Patent Dutchess County, New York. A Historical and Genealogical Study of all the 18th Century Settlers in the Patent, by Frank J. Doherty, Pleasant Valley, New York, 2003 (Vol. VII).

Jan married **Maria Kip** [7730] [MRIN: 2667], daughter of **Barent Kip** [2174] and **Machtel Thomas** [7690].

245. Isaac Anthony Kip [2087] (*Catelyntie Kip*⁷, *Abraham*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born in Sep 1724 in New York and was christened on Sep 30, 1724 in New York.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 211, p. 334, 339, 344.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.
p. 451, 1724 30 Sept Anthony Kip & Cathalina Kip parents, Isaac child, witnesses Abraham Kip, Petrus Kip, Sara Kip. Minister Gualterus du Bois.

Contributions for the Genealogies of the First Settlers of the Ancient County of Albany from 1630 to 1800, by Jonathan Pearson, Genealogical Publishing Co., Baltimore, MD. 1984.

Isaac married **Nelletie Bratt** [2364] [MRIN: 788] on Nov 12, 1752 in Albany, Albany Co., NY, daughter of **Benjamin Bratt** [2365] and **Magdalena Ryckman** [2366]. Nelletie was born in 1728 and was christened on Jun 16, 1728.

General Notes: Nelletje.

Children from this marriage were:

- 532 M i. **Anthony Kip** [2367] was born in Jan 1754 in Albany, Albany Co., NY and was christened on Jan 27, 1754 in Albany, Albany Co., NY.

General Notes: Baptised Albany Reformed Church, Albany, New York. Sponsors: Isaac Kip; Annatje Wendel.

Sources:

New York Births and Baptisms, Eastern Region, 1683-1928, Kelly, Arthur & Nancy

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 238, p. 345.

- 533 M ii. **Benjamin Kip** [2368] was born in Jan 1756 in Albany, Albany Co., NY, was christened on Jan 16, 1757 in Albany, Albany Co., NY, and died about Aug 1802 in Albany, Albany Co., NY aged about 46.

General Notes: Baptised Albany Reformed Church, Albany, New York. Sponsors: Benjamin Brat; Magdalena Brat.

The will of Benjamin Kip of Albany dated Jan.3, 1782; probated Aug. 7, 1802.

Sources:

New York Births and Baptisms, Eastern Region, 1683-1928, Kelly, Arthur & Nancy

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 345.

Abstracts of Wills, Administrations and Guardianships in NY State, 1787 - 1835., (Online database: NewEnglandAncestors.org, New England Historic Genealogical Society, 2006), (From material originally compiled by William A. D. Eardeley, now held by the Brooklyn Historical Society.) Albany County.

The Settlers of the Beekman Patent. An Historical and Genealogical Study of all the 18th Century Settlers in the Patent, by Frank J Doherty, Pleasant Valley NY, 2003.

264. Isaac Kip [2193] (*Isaac*⁷, *Isaac*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born in Jun 1717 in New York, was christened on Jun 19, 1717 in New York, NY, died in Acquackinock, NJ, and was buried in Acquackinock, NJ.

General Notes: Lived at Passaic, N.J.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 212, p. 339, 345.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.
p. 398, 1717 19 Jun Isaac Kip Jr, Anna Van Noorstrant parents, Isaac child, witnesses Isaac Kip Ser, Saratje Kip. Minister Gualterus du Bois.

The Family Book [Manuscript C 1261], Winnifred Frost Finch Burroughs, b. 1885, 87 leaves; R. Stanton Avery, Special Collections Dept., NEHGS, Boston.

Isaac married **Helen Van Nostrand** [7369] [MRIN: 2539], daughter of _____ and _____ . Helen died in Acquackinock, NJ and was buried in Acquackinock, NJ.

General Notes: Sources:

The Family Book [Manuscript C 1261], Winnifred Frost Finch Burroughs, b. 1885, 87 leaves; R. Stanton Avery, Special Collections Dept., NEHGS, Boston.

The child from this marriage was:

+ 534 M i. **Isaac Kip** [7370] was born in 1742 in NJ, died on Sep 15, 1804 in Acquackanonk, Bergen Co., NJ, USA aged 62, and was buried in Acquackanonk, Bergen Co., NJ, USA.

267. Jannetie Kip [2196] (*Isaac*⁷, *Isaac*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Feb 1, 1725 and was christened on Apr 8, 1725 in New York, NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 339.

Jannetie married **Gerrit Van Houten** [2199] [MRIN: 744] on Jun 27, 1745, son of _____ and _____ .

Children from this marriage were:

535 F i. **Anna Van Houten** [2202] was born on Jul 8, 1756 and was christened on Aug 1, 1756.

536 M ii. **Johannis Van Houten** [2203] was born on Sep 23, 1758 and was christened on Oct 22, 1758.

537 F iii. **Claertje Van Houten** [2204] was born in 1760 and was christened on Sep 7, 1760.

538 F iv. **Claertje Van Houten** [2205] was born on Sep 7, 1761 and was christened on Sep 21, 1761.

268. Catalina Kip [2197] (*Isaac*⁷, *Isaac*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Aug 26, 1727 and was christened on Sep 24, 1727 in New York, NY, USA.

General Notes: Cattinely Kip, Essex and Jacob Toers, Bergen, married June 12, 1753.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 339.

Documents Relating to the Colonial History of the State of New Jersey: Vol. XXII, Marriage Records 1665-1800, Patterson, NJ, 1900.

Index to Marriage Records, 1666-1799. New Jersey State Archives web site
www.njarchives.org [T (1737-1791) : Page/Item 83]

New Jersey Marriage Records 1665-1800, by William Nelson. GPC, Baltimore, 1982.

The Genealogical Magazine of New Jersey, Vol. 1, No. 3, Jan. 1926. P. 63. The Toers-Tuers Family, by Howard S.F. Randolph.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Catalina married **Jacob Toers** [2200] [MRIN: 745] on Jun 12, 1753 in Essex Co, NJ, son of **Arent Laurensen Toers** [8171] and **Geertruy Jansen Spier** [8172]. Jacob was born on Jan 20, 1715.

Children from this marriage were:

- 539 M i. **Arend Toers** [2206] was born on Mar 16, 1755 and was christened on Apr 21, 1755 in Acquackanonk, Passaic, NJ, USA.
- 540 F ii. **Anna Toers** [2207] was born on Sep 17, 1762 and was christened on Oct 17, 1762.

269. Helena Kip [2198] (*Isaac⁷, Isaac⁶, Isaac Hendricksen⁵, Hendrick Hendricksen⁴, Hendrick³, Ruloff², Ruloff¹*) was born on May 1, 1730 and was christened on May 17, 1730 in New York, NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 339.

Helena married **Jacob Van Houten** [2201] [MRIN: 746] about 1755, son of _____ and _____.

Children from this marriage were:

- 541 F i. **Anna Van Houten** [2208] was born on Oct 1, 1756 and was christened on Oct 24, 1756.
- 542 M ii. **Isaac Van Houten** [2209] was born on Sep 1, 1763 and was christened on Sep 11, 1763.

270. Margrietje Kip [2213] (*Jacob⁷, Isaac⁶, Isaac Hendricksen⁵, Hendrick Hendricksen⁴, Hendrick³, Ruloff², Ruloff¹*) was born in Feb 1721 in New York, NY and was christened on Feb 24, 1721 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 340.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ. p. 425, 1721 24 Feb Jacob Kip, Engeltje Pels parents, Margrietje child, witnesses Evert Pels, Sara Kip. Minister Henricus Boel.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. 1.

Records of the Reformed Dutch Church in New Amsterdam and New York.

Marriages from 11 December 1639 to 26 August 1801, edited by Samuel S. Purple, MD, New York, 1890.

P. 166. Ingeteekent July 16, 1740. Hans Hansse Junior met Margarita Kip. Getrouwt July 20, 1740. Personen met Licentie.

Margrietje married **Hans Hannsen** [2218] [MRIN: 749] on Jul 20, 1740 in New York, son of _____ and _____.

General Notes: Johannes Hannse, Hansse.

The child from this marriage was:

- 543 F i. **Engeltje Hannse** [2219] was born in Jul 1743 in New York, NY and was christened on Jul 27, 1743 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Baptised in the Reformed Dutch Church in New York. Sponsors: Jacob Kip & wife Engeltje Pels.

Sources:

New Amsterdam Baptisms. Hosted by rootsweb. http://homepages.rootsweb.com/~rbillard/na_baptisms_1731-1800.htm

274. Evert Kip [2217] (*Jacob⁷, Isaac⁶, Isaac Hendricksen⁵, Hendrick Hendricksen⁴, Hendrick³, Ruloff*)

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

², *Ruloff*¹) was born in Jan 1738 in New York, NY and was christened on Jan 11, 1738 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Edward, Everd.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 213, p. 340, 345.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 62, 1738 11 Jan Jacob Kip, Engeltje Pels parents, Everd child, witnesses Raphael Goelet, Judith Hoogen, h.v.v., Abrm Pels. Minister Henricus Boel.

New York Marriages Previous to 1784. A reprint of the original edition of 1860 with additions and corrections. GPC, Baltimore, MD: 1968.

June 10, 1760, Marriage Bonds, Vol. III, p. 184.

Evert married **Jacomyntie Van Orden** [2369] [MRIN: 790] on Jun 10, 1760 in New York, NY, USA, son of **Peter Van Orden** [2370] and **Annattie Williams** [2371]. Jacomyntie was born in Sep 1739 in New York, NY and was christened on Sep 30, 1739 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Jannetje.

Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 75, 1739 30 Sept Pieter Van Norden, Anna Willemsze parents, Jacomyntje child, witnesses Dirck Amelman, Helena Mass, z.h.v. Minister Henricus Boel.

Children from this marriage were:

- 544 M i. **Jacob Kip** [2372] was born in Mar 1761 in New York, NY and was christened on Mar 22, 1761 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 239, p. 345.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 250, 1761 22 Mar Evert Kip, Jannetje Van Norden parents, Jakob child, witnesses Wessel Van Norden, Engeltje Kip, Wed. v. Jakob Kip. Minister Joannes Ritzema.

- 545 F ii. **Anna Kip** [2374] was born in Oct 1766 in New York, NY and was christened on Oct 19, 1766 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 345.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 293, 1766 19 Oct Evert Kip, Jacomyntje V. Norden parents, Anna child, witnesses Jan Van Norden, Anna Van Norden, h.v. Jan Peers. Minister Joannes Ritzema.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

276. Isaac Kip [2224] (*Petrus*⁷, *Isaac*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born in Aug 1726 in New York and was christened on Sep 7, 1726 in New York.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 214, p. 340, 345.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.
p. 468, 1726 7 Sept Petrus Kip, Margrietje Blom parents, Isaac child, witnesses Isaac Kip, Annatje Hardenbroek. Minister Gualterus du Bois.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. 1.

Records of the Reformed Dutch Church in New Amsterdam and New York.

Marriages from 11 December 1639 to 26 August 1801, edited by Samuel S. Purple, MD, New York, 1890.

P. 182. Ingeteekent Mar. 24, 1750. Isaac Kip & Helena Auke. Getrouwt Mar. 24, 1750. Personen met Licentie.

Isaac married **Helena Auke** [2373] [MRIN: 792] on Mar 24, 1750 in New York, daughter of **Isaac Auke** [2375] and **Marie Kimber** [2376].

General Notes: Lena Auke, Ouke.

Children from this marriage were:

- 546 F i. **Margrita Kip** [2377] was born in Nov 1751 in New York, NY and was christened on Nov 17, 1751 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 345.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 171, 1751 17 Nov Isaac Kip, Helena Ouke parents, Margrita child, witnesses Petrus Kip, Margrita Blom, Wed. V. Petrus Kip. Minister Joannes Ritzema.

- 547 M ii. **Isaac Kip** [2378] was born in Apr 1753 in New York, NY and was christened on Apr 4, 1753 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 240, p. 345.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 183, 1753 4 Apr Isaak Kip, Helena Auke parents, Isaak child, witnesses Abraham Brouwer, Maria Kimber, Wed. Van Isaak Auke. Minister Joannes Ritzema.

- 548 M iii. **Petrus Kip** [2379] was born in Mar 1755 in New York, NY and was christened on Mar 12, 1755 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Sources:

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 241, p. 345.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 201, 1755 12 Mar Isaac Kip, Helena Auke parents, Petrus child, witnesses Abraham Kip, Maria Kip, j.d. Minister Joannes Ritzema.

- 549 M iv. **Jakob Kip** [2380] was born in Feb 1757 in New York, NY and was christened on Feb 22, 1757 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 242, p. 345.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 217, 1757 22 Feb Isaac Kip, Lena Ouke parents, Jakob child, witnesses Pieter Marschalk, Cathalyntje Kip, z.h.v. Minister Joannes Ritzema.

- 550 F v. **Maria Kip** [2381] was born in May 1760 in New York, NY and was christened on May 25, 1760 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Twin of Sarah.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 345.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 243, 1760 25 May Isaac Kip, Lena Auke parents, Maria child, witnesses Jan Amerman, Eva Auke, z.h.v. Isaac Marshcahlk, Sara Kip, j.d. Minister Joannes Ritzema.

- 551 F vi. **Sarah Kip** [2382] was born in May 1760 in New York, NY and was christened on May 25, 1760 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Twin of Maria.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 345.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 243, 1760 25 May Isaac Kip, Lena Auke parents, Sara child, witnesses Jan Amerman, Eva Auke, z.h.v. Isaac Marshcahlk, Sara Kip, j.d. Minister Joannes Ritzema.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

285. Sara Kip [2238] (*Abraham*⁷, *Isaac*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born in Feb 1736 in New York and was christened on Feb 27, 1736 in New York.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 341.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.
p. 48, 1736 27 Feb Abraham Kip, Maria Vanden Berg parents, Sara child, witnesses Isaak Kip, Catalyntje Kip, h.v. van Pieter Marschalk. Minister Gualterus du Bois.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. 1.

Records of the Reformed Dutch Church in New Amsterdam and New York.

Marriages from 11 December 1639 to 26 August 1801, edited by Samuel S. Purple, MD, New York, 1890.

P. 195. Ingeteekent Nov. 28, 1757. Gerrit Harsin & Sara Kip. Getrouwt Nov. 28, 1757. Personen met Licentie.

New York Marriages Previous to 1784. A reprint of the original edition of 1860 with additions and corrections. GPC, Baltimore, MD: 1968.

Nov. 28, 1757, Marriage Bonds, Vol. I, p. 715.

Sara married **Gerret Harsen** [2244] [MRIN: 755] on Nov 28, 1757 in New York, son of _____
and _____.

General Notes: Harsin, Harssen.

Children from this marriage were:

- 552 F i. **Maria Harsen** [2245] was born in Feb 1758 in New York, NY and was christened on Feb 5, 1758 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 224, 1758 5 Feb Gerrit Harssen, Sara Kip parents, Maria child, witnesses Pieter Marschalk, Maria V. Oostrand, Wed. v. Abrm Kip. Minister Joannes Ritzema.

- 553 M ii. **Bernardus Harsen** [2246] was born in Sep 1759 in New York, NY and was christened on Sep 23, 1759 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 238, 1759 23 Sept Gerrit Harse, Sara Kip parents, Bernardus child, witnesses Isaac Meyer, Sara Meyer, Wed. v. Bernardus Harsse. Minister Joannes Ritzema.

- 554 F iii. **Sara Harsen** [2247] was born in May 1769 in New York, NY and was christened on May 7, 1769 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 310, 1769 7 May Gerrit Harsen, Sara Kip parents, Sara child, witnesses Vader en moeder.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Minister Joannes Ritzema.

290. Gerrit Kip [2243] (*Abraham*⁷, *Isaac*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on May 11, 1746 in New York, NY, was christened on May 18, 1746 in New York, NY, died in Dec 1790 in New York, NY aged 44, and was buried on Dec 17, 1790 in New York, NY.

General Notes: He lived in New York, and was buried there.

"New York in the Revolution," pub. by the Comptroller, 1898, p. 270, gives a list of those whose services are evidenced by manuscripts on file in his office, but whose names are not found on the papers of any of the regular organizations. This index contains the name of Gerret Kip.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 218, p. 341, 345.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.
p. 125, 1746 18 May Abraham Kip, Maria Van den Berg parents, Gerret child, witnesses Isaak Marschalk, Elisabeth Marschalk, j.d. Minister Gualterus du Bois.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. 1.

Records of the Reformed Dutch Church in New Amsterdam and New York.

Marriages from 11 December 1639 to 26 August 1801, edited by Samuel S. Purple, MD, New York, 1890.

P. 229. Ingeteekent Feb. 10, 1769. Garret Kip & Ellenor Brouwer. Getrouwt Feb. 12, 1769. Personen met Licentie.

Gerrit married **Nelletje Brouwer** [2383] [MRIN: 794] on Feb 12, 1768, daughter of **Johannes Brouwer** [2384] and **Susanna Deroillhet** [2385]. Nelletje was born on Jun 9, 1745 in New York, NY, was christened on Jun 12, 1745 in New York, NY, died in Oct 1790 in New York, NY aged 45, and was buried on Oct 26, 1790 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Ellenor. Buried New York City.

Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 117, 1745 12 Jun Johannes Brouwer, Susanna Druljet parents, Nelletje child, witnesses James Druljet, Maria Druljet, j.d. Minister Joannes Ritzema.

Children from this marriage were:

555 M i. **Hubert Kip** [2390] was born in 1777.

General Notes: Died Unmarried.

+ 556 M ii. **Abraham Kip** [2386] was born in Jun 1768 in New York, NY, was christened on Jun 12, 1768 in New York, NY, and died in Sep 1797 in New York, NY aged 29.

+ 557 F iii. **Elizabeth Druljet Kip** [2387] was born in Aug 1770 in New York, NY and was christened on Aug 12, 1770 in New York, NY.

+ 558 M iv. **Gerrit Kip** [2388] was born in Jul 1772 in New York, NY and was christened on Jul 19, 1772 in New York, NY.

559 M v. **John Kip** [2389] was born in Sep 1774 and was christened on Sep 18, 1774.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

General Notes: Unmarried.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 346.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 342, 1774 18 Sept Gerrit Kip, Ellenar Brouwer parents, John child, witnesses Isaac Marschalk, Ann Brouwer, Wed. Van Thos. Caldwell. Minister Joannes Ritzema.

560 F vi. **Eleanor Kip** [2391] was born on Oct 4, 1783.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 346.

New-York Spectator, June 6, 1821, Vol: XXIV, P. [3].

Eleanor married **Mathew Williamson** [7141] [MRIN: 2411] on Jun 2, 1821 in New York, NY, USA, son of _____ and _____.
Mathew was born in Scotland.

292. Jacobus Kip [2252] (*Isaac*⁷, *Jacob*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Oct 15, 1722 in New York, NY, was christened on Oct 17, 1722 in New York, NY, and died in 1771 aged 49.

General Notes: He died before 1771 as he is mentioned in his mothers will dated 1771.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 219, p. 341, 346.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 437, 1722 17 Oct Isaac Kip Jac, zoon, Cornelia Lieuwis parents, Jacob child, witnesses Leonard Lieuwis, Jacob Kip, Senr., Elizabeth Lieuwis. Minister Gualterus du Bois.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. 1.

Records of the Reformed Dutch Church in New Amsterdam and New York.

Marriages from 11 December 1639 to 26 August 1801, edited by Samuel S. Purple, MD, New York, 1890.

P. 186. Ingeteekent May 24, 1753. Jacob Kip & Elisabet Frayer. Getrouwt May 24, 1753. Personen met Licentie.

New York Marriages Previous to 1784. A reprint of the original edition of 1860 with additions and corrections. GPC, Baltimore, MD: 1968.

May 24, 1753, Marriage Bonds, Vol. I, p. 40. Frier.

New York Genealogical & Biographical Record, V. 83, P. 164-8, July 1952.

American Family Antiquity. Being an account of the origin and progress of American families, traced from their progenitors in this country, connected with their history abroad. Illustrated with portraits and emblazoned coats armorial. Vol. II. KIP. Albert Welles. American College for Genealogical Registry and Heraldry. New York. 1881. New York Public Library.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Jacobus married **Elizabeth Freer** [2401] [MRIN: 799] on May 24, 1753 in New York, NY, daughter of **Abraham Freer** [2402] and **Unknown**. Elizabeth died in 1794.

General Notes: Frayer, Freer, Frazier. The will of Elizabeth Kip of Poughkeepsie was dated Aug. 19, 1794;
probated Jan. 24, 1795.

Children from this marriage were:

561 F i. **Johanna Kip** [2406] was christened in New York, NY, USA.

562 M ii. **Isaac Kip** [2403] was born in Apr 1754 in New York, NY and was christened on Apr 12, 1754 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Probably died young.

Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 193, 1754 12 Apr Jakob Kip, Elizabeth Freer parents, Isaac child, witnesses Bartholomeus Krenny, Tryntje Van Kleek, z. huis v. Minister Joannes Ritzema.

563 M iii. **Abraham Kip** [2404] was born on Sep 28, 1755 in Rhinebeck, NY and was christened on Oct 2, 1755 in Rhinebeck, NY.

General Notes: Baptised Rhinebeck Reformed Church, Rhinebeck, NY. Sponsors: Isaac Kip; Elizabeth Kip.

Sources:

New York Births and Baptisms, Southeast Region, 1660-1916, Kelly, Arthur & Nancy

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 245, p. 346.

+ 564 F iv. **Cornelia Kip** [2405] was born on May 10, 1758 in Poughkeepsie, NY, was christened on May 28, 1758 in New York, NY, and died on Feb 14, 1838 aged 79.

565 M v. **Jacob Kip** [2407] was born in Sep 1764 in New York, NY and was christened on Sep 30, 1764 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Died young.

Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 276, 1764 30 Sept Jakob Kip, Elizabeth Freir parents, Jakob child, witnesses Gerrit van Bommele, Anna Loosje, z.h.v. Minister Joannes Ritzema.

566 M vi. **Jacob Kip** [2408] was born in 1767 and was christened on Aug 23, 1767 in Rhinebeck, NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 246, p. 346.

567 F vii. **Elizabeth Kip** [2409] was born in Apr 1769 in New York, NY and was christened on Apr 23, 1769 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Sources:

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 346.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 310, 1769 23 Apr Jakob Kip, Elizabet Freer parents, Elizabet child, witnesses Leendert Van Bommelen, Antje Sprong, z.h.v. Minister Joannes Ritzema.

293. Leonard Lewis Kip [2253] (*Isaac*⁷, *Jacob*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Jun 22, 1725 in New York, NY, was christened on Jun 27, 1725 in New York, NY, and died on Jun 2, 1805 in New York, NY, USA aged 79.

General Notes: Leendert. Bishop Kip's Genealogy says that Leonard Kip was a Loyalist during the Revolution, and though prevented by ill health from taking an active part in the contest, his principles were well known; and several of his family being in the British army, during his absence from the City, the greater part of his property was confiscated. He lived at 179 Washington Street, NY.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 220, p. 341, 346/7.

Historical Notes of the Family of Kip of Kipsburg and Kip's Bay, New York, by William Ingaham Kip, 1871.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 458, 1725 27 Jul Isaac Kip, Jacob z, Cornelia Liewis parents, Leonard child, witnesses Jacob Ten Eyk, Geesje Liewis, hs.v.v Thom. Roberson. Minister Gualterus du Bois.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. 1.

Records of the Reformed Dutch Church in New Amsterdam and New York.

Marriages from 11 December 1639 to 26 August 1801, edited by Samuel S. Purple, MD, New York, 1890.

P. 212. Ingeteekent April 11, 1763. Leonard Kip & Elizabet Marschalk. Getrouwt Apr. 13, 1763. Personen met Licentie.

New York Marriages Previous to 1784. A reprint of the original edition of 1860 with additions and corrections. GPC, Baltimore, MD: 1968.

April 11, 1763, Albany Records - Marriage Bonds, Vol. VII, p. 122.

New-York Gazette & General Advertiser, June 3, 1805, Vol: XVIII, Iss: 6009, P. [2].

Francis Marschalck Kip, D.D. In New York Genealogical and Biographical Record, Vol. 20, P. 12-14, Jan. 1889.

New York Evening Post, June 3, 1805.

American Genealogy, Being A History of Some of the Early Settlers of North America and Their Descendants, from Their First Emigration to the Present Time., by Jerome B. Holgate, Albany, 1848.

American Family Antiquity. Being an account of the origin and progress of American families, traced from their progenitors in this country, conected with their history abroad. Illustrated with portraits and emblazoned coats armorial. Vol. II. KIP. Albert Welles. American College for Genealogical Registry and Heraldry. New York. 1881. New York Public Library.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Index of Marriages and Deaths in the New York Weekly Museum, 1788-1817. Compiled by American Antiquarian Society. 1952.

Leonard married **Elizabeth Marschalk** [2410] [MRIN: 801] on Apr 13, 1762 in New York, daughter of **Francois Marschalk** [2411] and **Anneke Lynsen** [2412]. Elizabeth was born in Jul 1732 in New York, NY, was christened on Jul 30, 1732 in New York, NY, and died on Aug 22, 1819 in New York, NY, USA aged 87.

General Notes: Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.
p. 21, 1732 30 Jul Francois Marschalk, Anne Leynsen parents, Elisabet child, witnesses Abraham Leynsen, Anngenetje Leynsen, Wede Van Robert Theobalds. Minister Henricus Boel.

The New-York Columbian, Aug. 23, 1819, Vol: X, Iss. 2888, P. [2].

New York Evening Post, August 23, 1819.

Children from this marriage were:

- 568 M i. **Isaac Kip** [2413] was born in Nov 1764 in New York, NY and was christened on Dec 9, 1764 in New York, NY.

General Notes: This Isaac is not mentioned in History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 347.

Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 278, 1764 9 Dec Leendert Kip, Elizabet Marschalk parents, Isaac child, witnesses Isaac Kip, Elizabet Kip, z.h.v. Minister Joannes Ritzema.

- 569 F ii. **Anneke Kip** [2414] was born in Apr 1766 in New York, NY, was christened on May 4, 1766 in New York, NY, and died in 1796 aged 30.

General Notes: Anne. Died unmarried.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 347.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 290, 1766 4 May Leendert Kip, Elizabet Marschalk parents, Anneke child, witnesses Francois Marschalk, Anneke Lynssen, z.h.v. Minister Joannes Ritzema.

- + 570 M iii. **Isaac Lewis Kip** [2415] was born on Apr 6, 1767 in New York, NY, was christened on Apr 12, 1767 in New York, NY, and died on Jan 20, 1837 in New York, NY, USA aged 69.

- 571 M iv. **Leonard Kip** [2416] was born in Jan 1771 in New York, NY and was christened on Feb 10, 1771 in New York, NY.

General Notes: This Leonard is not mentioned in History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 347.

Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 321, 1771 10 Feb Leonard Kip, Elizabet Marschalk parents, Leonard child, witnesses Andries Marschalk, Annatje Hardenbroek, z.h.v. Minister Joannes Ritzema.

- + 572 M v. **Leonard Kip** [2417] was born on Aug 8, 1774 in New York, NY, was christened on Sep 4, 1774 in New York, NY, died on Jul 2, 1846 in Hartford, CT, USA aged 71, and was buried in Albany, Albany Co., NY.

295. Elizabeth Kip [2255] (*Isaac*⁷, *Jacob*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Aug 23, 1728 in New York, NY, was christened on Aug 28, 1728 in New York, NY, died on Jan 19, 1768 in New York, NY aged 39, and was buried on Jan 22, 1768 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Married by Dominie Die Ronde.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 341.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 485, 1728 28 Aug Isaac Kip, Cornelia Lieuwis parents, Elisabeth child, witnesses Leonard Lieuwes, Elisabeth Robbersen jon. dr. Minister Gualterus du Bois.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. 1.

Records of the Reformed Dutch Church in New Amsterdam and New York.

Marriages from 11 December 1639 to 26 August 1801, edited by Samuel S. Purple, MD, New York, 1890.

P. 198. Ingeteekent Oct. 10, 1758. Isaak Kip & Elisabet Kip. Getrouwt Oct. 10, 1758. Personen met Licentie.

New York Genealogical & Biographical Record, V. 83, P. 164-8, July 1952.

Elizabeth married **Isaac Dumond Kip** [2265] [MRIN: 870] on Oct 11, 1758 in New York, son of **Roeloff Kip** [2126] and **Sarah Dumond** [2259]. Isaac was born on Dec 7, 1726 and was christened on Jan 22, 1727 in Kingston, NY.

Marriage Notes: Married by Dominie Die Ronde.

General Notes: Records indicate he was a Loyalist during The Revolution. He was not one of those obliged to flee the country after the war.

Isaac Kip was one of the Loyalist Dutch Reformed parishioners who subscribed Dom. Lydekker's letter of thanks to Trinity Church, dated April 8, 1780, for the use of St. George's Chapel.

Isaac did not live continuously in New York City after the Revolution. He was perhaps the Isaac Kipp who is recorded as grantee of 1000 acres in Parrsborough Township, Nova Scotia in 1785. (Public Archives of Nova Scotia, Publication No. 4, Loyalists and Land Settlement in Nova Scotia, p. 64.)

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 225, p. 342.

New York Marriages Previous to 1784. A reprint of the original edition of 1860 with additions and corrections. GPC, Baltimore, MD: 1968.

Sept. 19, 1769, Marriage Bonds, Vol. XV, p. 41.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

New York Genealogical & Biographical Record, V. 83, P. 164-8, July 1952.

Children from this marriage were:

- 573 M i. **Isaac Kip** [6001] was born on Oct 7, 1759 in Kingston, NY, was christened on Oct 14, 1759 in Kingston, NY, and died on Oct 4, 1760 in Kingston, NY.

General Notes: Baptised Kingston, New York, Reformed Dutch Church by Dominie Mansies (Mancius). Sponsors: Jacob Kipp and his wife Marretje Kip.

Sources:

New York Births and Baptisms, Southeast Region, 1660-1916, Kelly, Arthur & Nancy

New York Genealogical & Biographical Record, V. 83, P. 164-8, July 1952.

- 574 F ii. **Sara Kip** [6002] was born on Sep 26, 1761 in New York, NY, was christened on Oct 1, 1761 in New York, NY, and died on Oct 2, 1761 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 253, 1761 1 Oct Isaac Kip, Elizabet Kip parents, Sara child, witnesses Leonard Kip, Elizabeth Filkens, h. van John Lauwrens. Minister Joannes Ritzema.

New York Genealogical & Biographical Record, V. 83, P. 164-8, July 1952.

- 575 M iii. **Cornelius Kip** [6003] was born on Sep 16, 1764 in New York, NY, was christened on Sep 26, 1764 in New York, NY, and died on Aug 9, 1765 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 276, 1764 26 Sept Isaac Kip, Elizabet Kip parents, Cornelius child, witnesses Baltus van Kleek, Cornelia Kip, z.h. Minister Joannes Ritzema.

New York Genealogical & Biographical Record, V. 83, P. 164-8, July 1952.

- 576 F iv. **Elisabeth Kip** [6004] was born on Jul 23, 1766 in New York, NY, was christened on Aug 3, 1766 in New York, NY, and died on Aug 11, 1766 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 291, 1766 3 Aug Isaac Kip, Elizabet Kip parents, Elizabet child, witnesses Abraham Kip, Maria Dumon, j.d. Minister Joannes Ritzema.

New York Genealogical & Biographical Record, V. 83, P. 164-8, July 1952.

- 577 F v. **Elisabeth Kip** [6005] was born on Jan 11, 1768 in New York, NY, was christened on Jan 17, 1768 in New York, NY, and died on Aug 14, 1768 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 301, 1768 17 Jan Isaac Kip, Elizabet Kip parents, Elizabet child, witnesses Leonard Kip, Elizabet Marschalk, z.h.v. Minister Joannes Ritzema.

New York Genealogical & Biographical Record, V. 83, P. 164-8, July 1952.

297. Isaac Kip MD [2256] (*Isaac*⁷, *Jacob*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Nov 9, 1732 in New York, NY, USA, was christened in New York, NY, USA, died on Jan 14, 1815 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY aged 82, and was buried in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY.

General Notes: He served as a mail carrier for Henry Beekman in 1746/7-1753. In 1753 Beekman noted: I send you by young Isaac Kip.

He was named a private in the Revolution in the Dutchess County Militia, (Land Bounty Rights), 6th Regt. In Rhinebeck, June and July 1775, he was among signers of "Articles of Association." He was a physician and lived at Rhinebeck, N.Y.

He died aged 82 and was buried in the cemetery of the Reformed Dutch Church at Rhinebeck.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 221, p. 341, 343, 347.

New York Marriages Previous to 1784. A reprint of the original edition of 1860 with additions and corrections. GPC, Baltimore, MD: 1968.

Apr. 2, 1763, Marriage Bonds, Vol. VII, p. 113.

New-York Spectator, Jan. 21, 1815, Vol: XVIII, Iss: 1730, P. [2].

New York Genealogical & Biographical Record, V. 83, P. 164-8, July 1952.

Rhinebeck, New York, Death Records of the 18th and 19th Centuries, by Arthur C.M. Kelly, 1992. Rhinebeck Reformed Church Cemetery.

The Settlers of the Beekman Patent. An Historical and Genealogical Study of all the 18th Century Settlers in the Patent, by Frank J Doherty, Pleasant Valley NY, 2003.

Survey and Map of Dr. Isaac Kip's farm, Beekman Patent (Rhinebeck Precinct), Dutchess County, New York, 1806. New York State Archives, Albany, New York. (N) 4277 Manuscript.

New York State Daughters of the American Revolution Genealogical Records Volumes, Book 2. DAR Revolutionary War Soldiers Graves. Dutchess Co., p. 112.

Index of Marriages and Deaths in the New York Weekly Museum, 1788-1817. Compiled by American Antiquarian Society. 1952.

Isaac married **Rachel Kip** [2294] [MRIN: 774] on Apr 2, 1763, daughter of **Jacobus Kip** [2127] and **Klaartjen Van Wagenen** [2288]. Rachel was born on Feb 4, 1739 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, was christened on Feb 11, 1739 in Esopus, NY, died on Jun 10, 1796 in Rhinecliff, Dutchess Co., NY aged 57, and was buried in Rhinecliff, Dutchess Co., NY.

General Notes: Baptised by Domine Vas. Isaac Kip of Dutchess County, doctor of physic, married Rachel Kip of Dutchess County, spinster, with bonds of April 2, 1763. Bondsmen were Abraham Kip and Jacob Kip.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 343.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Rhinebeck, New York, Death Records of the 18th and 19th Centuries, by Arthur C.M. Kelly, 1992. Kerk Hof Cemetery, Rhinecliff.

The Settlers of the Beekman Patent. An Historical and Genealogical Study of all the 18th Century Settlers in the Patent, by Frank J Doherty, Pleasant Valley NY, 2003.

Adriance Memorial Library, Poughkeepsie, NY, Local History Collection, Kip vertical file. Fly leaf of an old bible.

Children from this marriage were:

- 578 F i. **Cornelia Kip** [2313] was born in Apr 1764 in Red Hook, NY and was christened on Apr 15, 1764 in Red Hook, NY.

General Notes: Baptised St. Paul's (Zion's) Lutheran Church of Red Hook, Dutchess County, New York.

Sponsors: Abraham Kipp; Cornelia Crook.

Married by the Rev. Mr. Dewitt at Rhinebeck, NY

Sources:

New York Births and Baptisms, Southeast Region, 1660-1916, Kelly, Arthur & Nancy

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 343, 347.

The Daily Advertiser, August 17, 1790, Vol: VI, Iss: 1714, P. [2].

Cornelia married **John Manley** [7138] [MRIN: 2408] on Aug 12, 1790 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, son of _____ and _____.

- 579 F ii. **Klaartje Kip** [2314] was born in 1771 and was christened on Sep 1, 1771.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 343, 347.

- 580 F iii. **Elizabeth Kip** [2315] was born in 1774 and was christened on Jul 3, 1774.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 343, 347.

300. Abraham Kip [2257] (*Isaac*⁷, *Jacob*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Dec 23, 1736 in Kingston, NY, was christened on Feb 6, 1737 in Kingston, NY, and died on Mar 21, 1819 in New York, NY, USA aged 82.

General Notes: Shopkeeper. Lived at 40 Water Street, New York.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 222, p. 341, 347.

Kingston Baptism in Hoes' Records of Kingston Church, 4727, witnesses Roeloff Kip, Zara du Mon.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. 1.

Records of the Reformed Dutch Church in New Amsterdam and New York.

Marriages from 11 December 1639 to 26 August 1801, edited by Samuel S. Purple, MD, New York, 1890.

P. 227. Ingeteekent Dec. 12, 1767. Abraham Kip & Dorothea Remsen. Getrouwt Jan. 6, 1768.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Personen met Licentie.

The Lewis Family of New York and Poughkeepsie. New York Genealogical and Biographical Record, Vol. 60, No. 2, pp. 131-142 and No. 3, pp. 245-254.

The New-York Evening Post, March 22, 1819, Iss. 5230, P. [2].

New York Genealogical & Biographical Record, V. 83, P. 164-8, July 1952.

Remsen Relatives. A Genealogy. Compiled by Armida Sharpin. 1991. Revised 1999.

Abraham married **Dorothea Remsen** [2418] [MRIN: 803] on Jan 6, 1768 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY, daughter of **Jacob Remsen** [7523] and **Catharina** [Remsen] [7524]. Dorothea was born about 1741 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY and died on Dec 14, 1814 in New York, NY, USA aged about 73.

General Notes: Lived at 40 Water Street, New York.

Sources:

The Columbian, Dec. 17, 1814, Vol. V, Iss: 1575, P. [3].

Index of Marriages and Deaths in the New York Weekly Museum, 1788-1817. Compiled by American Antiquarian Society. 1952.

Remsen Relatives. A Genealogy. Compiled by Armida Sharpin. 1991. Revised 1999.

Children from this marriage were:

- 581 M i. **Isaac Kip** [2419] was born in Jul 1769 in New York, NY and was christened on Jul 9, 1769 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 249, p. 347.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 311, 1769 9 Jul Abraham Kip, Dorothea Remsen parents, Isaac child, witnesses Baltus Van Kleek, Cornelia Kip, z.h.v. Minister Joannes Ritzema.

- 582 M ii. **John Remsen Kip** [2420] was born in Nov 1770 in New York, NY and was christened on Nov 11, 1770 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 250, p. 347.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 320, 1770 11 Nov Abraham Kip, Dorothea Remsen parents, John Remsen child, no witnesses. Minister Joannes Ritzema.

- 583 M iii. **Abraham Kip** [2421] was born in Oct 1772 in New York, NY and was christened on Oct 18,

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

1772 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 251, p. 347.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 331, 1772 18 Oct Abraham Kip, Dorothy Remsen parents, Abraham child, witnesses Leendert Kip, Elizabet Marschalk, z.h. Minister Joannes Ritzema.

- 584 F iv. **Antje Kip** [2422] was born in Dec 1774 in New York, NY and was christened on Jan 1, 1775 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 347.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 344, 1775 1 Jan Abraham Kip, Dorothea Remsen parents, Antje child, witnesses Vader, Antje Remsen, Wede, Van Jan Remsen. Minister Joannes Ritzema.

- 585 F v. **Cornelia Kip** [7032] was born on Nov 12, 1778 in Rhinebeck, NY and was christened on Nov 29, 1778 in Rhinebeck, NY.

General Notes: Baptised Rhinebeck Reformed Church, Rhinebeck, New York. Sponsors: Doct'r Isaac Kip & wife Rachel Kip.

Sources:

New York Births and Baptisms, Southeast Region, 1660-1916, Kelly, Arthur & Nancy

301. Grietjen Kip [2262] (*Roeloff*⁷, *Jacob*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Nov 28, 1721 in Dutchess Co., NY, was christened on Dec 24, 1721 in Kingston, NY, and died on Oct 20, 1758 aged 36.

General Notes: Margrietjen. Married Rhinebeck Reformed Church.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 342.

Marriage Record of The Four Reformed Congregations of Old Rhinebeck, Dutchess County, New York, 1731-1899. (St. John's Low Dutch Reformed Church of Upper Red Hook; Red Church of Tivoli; German Reformed Zion's Church of Rhinebeck; Reformed Church, Rhinebeck). Kinship, Rhinebeck: NY, 1971. # 2037.

New York Genealogical & Biographical Record, V. 83, P. 164-8, July 1952.

Grietjen married **Philip Van Ness** [2272] [MRIN: 760] on May 19, 1742 in Rhinebeck, NY, USA, son of _____ and _____. Philip was born in Albany, NY.

General Notes: From Albany. Van Ess.

Children from this marriage were:

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

586 M i. **Gerrit Van Ness** [2276].

587 F ii. **Catalyntje Van Ness** [2277] was born in 1744 and was christened on Aug 26, 1744.

302. Jacob R Kip [2263] (*Roeloff*⁷, *Jacob*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on May 3, 1723 in Dutchess Co., NY, was christened on May 19, 1723 in Kingston, NY, and died on Apr 3, 1792 aged 68.

General Notes: The will of Jacob R. Kip of Rhinebeck Precinct, Dutchess County. Liber A, Folio 306. To the oldest son Jacob 20 s for birthright; son Roeloff a house and the weaving loom; son Abraham a house; minor children to be educated; daus. Claartje, Sarah, and Rachel to have out-sets if they marry; land to be sold and money divided among heirs. Executors: sons Jacob, Roeloff and Abraham, brother-in-law Capt. William Radclift and Dr. Isaac Kip. Wit: Leonard Kip, Isaac Kip, Jr., John Elmendorph. Dated Aug. 10, 1776; and probated May 19, 1792.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 223, p. 342, 343, 347.

New York Genealogical & Biographical Record, V. 83, P. 164-8, July 1952.

Abstracts of Wills Recorded at Poughkeepsie, Dutchess County, NY. NYG&B Record, Vol. 61, April 1930, p. 124-5.

New York, Dutchess County Wills & Probate Records. Reel 1: Wills, Libers AA-A, 1751-1796. NYGBS

The Settlers of the Beekman Patent. An Historical and Genealogical Study of all the 18th Century Settlers in the Patent, by Frank J Doherty, Pleasant Valley NY, 2003.

Adriance Memorial Library, Poughkeepsie, NY, Local History Collection, Kip vertical file. Wills A 306.

Jacob married **Marytje Kip** [2291] [MRIN: 769] on May 12, 1750 in Kingston, NY, daughter of **Jacobus Kip** [2127] and **Klaartjen Van Wagenen** [2288]. Marytje was born on Aug 8, 1734 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY and was christened on Aug 11, 1734.

General Notes: Baptised by Domine Vas.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 343.

Adriance Memorial Library, Poughkeepsie, NY, Local History Collection, Kip vertical file. Fly leaf of an old bible.

Children from this marriage were:

588 M i. **Jacob Kip** [2424].

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 252, p. 347.

589 M ii. **Roeloff Kip** [2304] was born in 1753 and was christened on Nov 13, 1753.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 253, p. 343, 347.

+ 590 M iii. **Abraham Kip** [2305] was born in 1756 and was christened on Jan 18, 1756.

591 M iv. **Evert Kip** [2425] was born on Jan 18, 1758 in Rhinebeck, NY and was christened on Jan 22, 1758 in Rhinebeck, NY.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

General Notes: Baptised Rhinebeck Reformed Church, Rhinebeck, New York. Sponsors: Isaac Kipp; Rachel Kip.

Sources:

New York Births and Baptisms, Southeast Region, 1660-1916, Kelly, Arthur & Nancy

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 255, p. 347.

592 F v. **Annetje Kip** [2306] was born in 1759 and was christened on Jun 10, 1759.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 343, 347.

+ 593 M vi. **Ignas Kip** [2307] was born in 1760, was christened on Apr 12, 1760 in Rhinebeck, NY, USA, died on Apr 12, 1795 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY aged 35, and was buried in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY.

594 F vii. **Claartje Kip** [2308] was born in 1762 and was christened in Jan 1762.

General Notes: Sources

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 343, 348.

+ 595 M viii. **Johannes Kip** [2309] was born in May 1764 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, was christened on May 27, 1764, and died in 1842 in Guilderland, NY aged 78.

596 F ix. **Sara Kip** [2310] was born in 1766 and was christened on Jun 29, 1766.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 343, 348.

597 F x. **Rachel Kip** [2311] was born in 1768 and was christened on Sep 11, 1768.

General Notes: Sept. 1, 1768?

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 343, 348.

598 M xi. **Isaac Kip** [2312] was born in 1772 and was christened on Oct 25, 1772.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 258, p. 343, 348.

303. John Baptist Kip [2264] (*Roeloff*⁷, *Jacob*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Jan 29, 1725 in Rhinebeck, NY, was christened on Feb 28, 1725 in Kingston, NY, and died on Dec 23, 1800 aged 75.

General Notes: Jan Batiet. He was an elder of church at Rhinebeck, 1771. The name "Jan Batist Kip" is given by Comptroller Roberts in "New York in the Revolution" in the list of "The Militia (Land Bounty Rights) - Dutchess County, Sixth Regiment," p. 249.

Letters of Administration on the estate of John Baptist Kip were issued to his sons Roeloff and Garret Kipp, Feb. 10, 1801.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 224, p. 342, 348.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

The History of Rhinebeck.

Marriage Record of The Four Reformed Congregations of Old Rhinebeck, Dutchess County, New York, 1731-1899. (St. John's Low Dutch Reformed Church of Upper Red Hook; Red Church of Tivoli; German Reformed Zion's Church of Rhinebeck; Reformed Church, Rhinebeck). Kinship, Rhinebeck: NY, 1971. #2155.

New York Genealogical & Biographical Record, V. 83, P. 164-8, July 1952.

Kipsbergen in Dutchess County its history, location and boundaries, its founders and their families through many generations, E.M. Smith, The Office of the Rhinebeck Gazette, 1894. Transcribed and Indexed by Margaret E. Herrick, 1992, Kinship.

John married **Catherine Heermance** [2426] [MRIN: 804] on Jun 25, 1757 in Rhinebeck, NY, daughter of **Andries Heermance** [2427] and **Neeltje Van Wagenen** [2428]. Catherine was born on Apr 24, 1728 in Kingston, NY and died on Aug 26, 1784 aged 56.

General Notes: Catharina Heermans.

Children from this marriage were:

- 599 M i. **Roeloff Kip** [2429] was born in 1758, was christened on Apr 25, 1758, and died on Jun 25, 1758.
- + 600 F ii. **Neeltje Kip** [2430] was born in 1759, was christened on Nov 12, 1759, and died on Jul 23, 1830 aged 71.
- 601 M iii. **Rulif Kip** [2431] was born in 1761 and was christened on Feb 4, 1761 in Poughkeepsie, NY, USA.

General Notes: His name is given by Comptroller Roberts in "New York in the Revolution" in the list of "The Militia (Land Bounty Rights) - Dutchess County, Sixth Regiment."

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 259, p. 349.

- + 602 M iv. **Major Andries Kip** [2432] was born on May 18, 1762, was christened on Jun 13, 1762 in Fishkill, NY, USA, died on Jun 24, 1843 in Rhinebeck, NY, USA aged 81, and was buried in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY.

- 603 M v. **Jacob Kip** [2433] was born on Sep 16, 1763 in East Fishkill, Dutchess Co., NY and was christened on Oct 20, 1763 in East Fishkill, Dutchess Co., NY.

General Notes: Baptised Hopewell Dutch Reformed Church, Hopewell, Town of East Fishkill, Dutchess County, New York. Sponsors: Isaac Kipp; Elizabeth Kip. His name is given by Comptroller Roberts in "New York in the Revolution" in the list of "The Militia (Land Bounty Rights) - Dutchess County, Sixth Regiment."

Sources:

New York Births and Baptisms, Southeast Region, 1660-1916, Kelly, Arthur & Nancy

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 261, p. 349.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Adriance Memorial Library, Poughkeepsie, NY, Local History Collection, Kip vertical file.
Hopewell Reform Church.

The Settlers of the Beekman Patent. An Historical and Genealogical Study of all the 18th
Century Settlers in the Patent, by Frank J Doherty, Pleasant Valley NY, 2003.

- 604 F vi. **Sara Kip** [2434] was born in 1765 and was christened on Nov 10, 1765 in Rhinebeck, NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928.
p. 349.

Sara married **Ignas Kip** [2441] [MRIN: 808], son of _____ and _____.

- + 605 M vii. **Gerrit Kip** [2435] was born on Jan 24, 1767 in Rhinebeck, NY, USA, was christened on Jul 12, 1767 in Rhinebeck, NY, USA, died on Jan 13, 1841 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY aged 73, and was buried in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY.

- 606 F viii. **Clarissa Kip** [2436] was born in 1770 and was christened on Aug 31, 1770 in Rhinebeck, NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928.
p. 349.

- + 607 M ix. **John Baptist Kip** [2437] was born on Jun 19, 1773, was christened on Jun 19, 1774 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, and died in Mar 1815 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, USA aged 41.

304. Isaac Dumond Kip [2265] (*Roeloff*⁷, *Jacob*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Dec 7, 1726 and was christened on Jan 22, 1727 in Kingston, NY.

General Notes: Records indicate he was a Loyalist during The Revolution. He was not one of those obliged to flee the country after the war.

Isaac Kip was one of the Loyalist Dutch Reformed parishioners who subscribed Dom. Lydekker's letter of thanks to Trinty Church, dated April 8, 1780, for the use of St. George's Chapel.

Isaac did not live continuously in New York City after the Revolution. He was perhaps the Isaac Kipp who is recorded as grantee of 1000 acres in Parrsborough Township, Nova Scotia in 1785. (Public Archives of Nova Scotia, Publication No. 4, Loyalists and Land Settlement in Nova Scotia, p. 64.)

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 225, p. 342.

New York Marriages Previous to 1784. A reprint of the original edition of 1860 with additions and corrections. GPC, Baltimore, MD: 1968.
Sept. 19, 1769, Marriage Bonds, Vol. XV, p. 41.

New York Genealogical & Biographical Record, V. 83, P. 164-8, July 1952.

Isaac married **Elizabeth Kip** [2255] [MRIN: 870] on Oct 11, 1758 in New York, daughter of **Isaac Kip** [2125] and **Cornelia Lewis** [2248]. Elizabeth was born on Aug 23, 1728 in New York, NY, was christened on Aug 28, 1728 in New York, NY, died on Jan 19, 1768 in New York, NY aged 39, and was buried on Jan 22, 1768 in New York, NY.

Marriage Notes: Married by Dominie Die Ronde.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

General Notes: Married by Dominie Die Ronde.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 341.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.
p. 485, 1728 28 Aug Isaac Kip, Cornelia Lieuwis parents, Elisabeth child, witnesses Leonard Lieuwes, Elisabeth Robbersen jon. dr. Minister Gualterus du Bois.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. 1.
Records of the Reformed Dutch Church in New Amsterdam and New York.
Marriages from 11 December 1639 to 26 August 1801, edited by Samuel S. Purple, MD, New York, 1890.
P. 198. Ingeteekent Oct. 10, 1758. Isaak Kip & Elisabet Kip. Getrouwt Oct. 10, 1758. Personen met Licentie.

New York Genealogical & Biographical Record, V. 83, P. 164-8, July 1952.

(Duplicate Line. See Person 295 on Page 125)

Isaac next married **Antje De Wint** [6006] [MRIN: 2036] on Sep 25, 1769 in Tappan, NY, daughter of **Johannis De Wint** [6007] and **Antje Kermer** [6008]. Antje was born on Feb 17, 1747 in Tappan, NY, was christened on Mar 1, 1747 in Tappan, NY, died on Aug 23, 1793 in Tappan, NY aged 46, and was buried on Aug 24, 1793 in Tappan, NY.

General Notes: Sources:

New York Genealogical & Biographical Record, V. 83, P. 164-8, July 1952.

Children from this marriage were:

- 608 F i. **Antje Kip** [6009] was born on Aug 20, 1770 in New York, NY, was christened on Sep 8, 1770 in New York, NY, died on Aug 11, 1776 in Tappan, NY aged 5, and was buried on Aug 14, 1776 in Tappan, NY.

General Notes: Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 319, 1770 8 Sept Isaac Kip, Antje de Wint parents, Antje child, witnesses John de Wint, Antje Cermer, z.h.v. Minister Lambertus de Ronde.

New York Genealogical & Biographical Record, V. 83, P. 164-8, July 1952.

- 609 F ii. **Sara Elizabeth Kip** [6010] was born on Jan 8, 1772 in New York, NY, was christened on Jan 28, 1772 in New York, NY, died on Nov 22, 1792 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY aged 20, and was buried on Nov 24, 1792 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY.

General Notes: Baptised in the Old Dutch Church; witnesses were Geurt spt. De Wint and his wife of the island of St. Thomas.

Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 327, 1772 28 Jan Isaac Kip, Antje de Windt parents, Sara Elizabeth child, witnesses Gerrit de Windt, Elizabeth Roberzon, op't Eiland St. Thomas. Minister Joannes Ritzema.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

New York Genealogical & Biographical Record, V. 83, P. 164-8, July 1952.

- 610 F iii. **Anna Maria Kip** [6011] was born on Oct 4, 1773 in New York, NY, was christened on Oct 10, 1773 in New York, NY, and died on Oct 15, 1828 aged 55.

General Notes: Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 337, 1773 10 Oct Isaac Kip, Antje de Windt parents, Ana Maria child, witnesses Fredrik Blaauvelt, Anna Maria de WIndt, z.h.v. Minister Joannes Rtizema.

New York Genealogical & Biographical Record, V. 83, P. 164-8, July 1952.

- 611 M iv. **Johannes Kip** [6012] was born on Dec 11, 1774 in New York, NY, was christened on Dec 18, 1774 in New York, NY, died on Feb 20, 1775 in New York, NY, and was buried on Feb 22, 1775.

General Notes: Baptised by Dominie De Ronde in the Dutch Church; witnesses were Joannis De Wint and Elisabeth De Wint.

Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 344, 1774 18 Dec Isaak Kip, Antje de Wint parents, Johannis child, witnesses Johannis de Wint, Johs z. Elizabet Robberson, h.v. Geurt Sprewert de Wint. Minister Lambertus de Ronde.

New York Genealogical & Biographical Record, V. 83, P. 164-8, July 1952.

- 612 F v. **Marregrie Kip** [6013] was born on Jan 7, 1776 in New York, NY, was christened on Feb 4, 1776 in New York, NY, died on Feb 1, 1790 in Fishkill, NY, USA aged 14, and was buried on Feb 3, 1790 in Fishkill, NY, USA.

General Notes: Baptised by Dominie Lambertus De Ronde in the Old Dutch Church. Named for godmother Marregrietje, widow of Lucus De Wint deceased from the Island of St. Croix.

Sources:

New York Genealogical & Biographical Record, V. 83, P. 164-8, July 1952.

- 613 F vi. **Johannis Kip** [6014] was born on Oct 4, 1777 in New York, NY, was christened on Oct 11, 1777 in New York, NY, died on Nov 6, 1778 aged 1, and was buried on Nov 7, 1778.

General Notes: Baptised by Dominie Garret Lydekker; witnesses were Johannes De Wint and his wife.

Rev. Garret Lydekker was described as "a Tory Dutch minister from New Jersey, who fled for refuge to New York." He was permitted by the British to hold Dutch services in the Garden Street (Episcopal) church, and at St. George's Chapel of Trinity Parish, the four patriot Dutch Reformed ministers, Ritzema, De Ronde, Laidlie and Livingston being in exile. Rev. Garret Luydecker sailed for England in October 1783 and died there in 1794.

Sources:

New York Genealogical & Biographical Record, V. 83, P. 164-8, July 1952.

- + 614 M vii. **Isaac I. Kip** [6015] was born on Feb 20, 1780 in New York, NY, was christened on Mar 27, 1780, and died on Nov 24, 1830 in Greene Twp., Pike Co., PA, USA aged 50.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

+ 615 M viii. **John De Wint Kip** [6016] was born on Nov 11, 1781 in New York, NY, was christened on Dec 2, 1781 in New York, NY, and died on Oct 15, 1842 in Jackson Co., OH, USA aged 60.

308. Sara Kip [2269] (*Roeloff*⁷, *Jacob*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Aug 25, 1733 in Rhinebeck, NY, was christened on Sep 16, 1733 in Rhinebeck, NY, and died on Apr 25, 1760 aged 26.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 342.

New York Genealogical & Biographical Record, V. 83, P. 164-8, July 1952.

Sara married **Baltus Van Kleeck** [2273] [MRIN: 761] on Sep 14, 1749 in Kingston, NY, son of **Peter Van Kleeck** [2274] and **Catherine Lewis** [2275]. Baltus was born in 1725, was christened on Oct 10, 1725, and died in 1794 aged 69.

General Notes: He had four wives.

Children from this marriage were:

616 M i. **Peter Baltus Van Cleek** [2278] died in Nov 1800.

Peter married **Chatje Tappen** [2284] [MRIN: 763] on Aug 20, 1769, daughter of _____ and _____.

617 M ii. **Fransz Van Cleek** [2279].

618 F iii. **Sara Van Cleek** [2280].

Sara married **Jacob Kip** [2285] [MRIN: 764], son of _____ and _____.

619 F iv. **Chatarina Van Cleek** [2281].

Chatarina married **Thomas Lester** [2286] [MRIN: 765], son of _____ and _____.

620 F v. **Grietje Van Cleek** [2282].

621 F vi. **Elizabeth Van Cleek** [2283].

Elizabeth married **Thomas Bayeaux** [2287] [MRIN: 766], son of _____ and _____.

309. Ignatus Kip [2270] (*Roeloff*⁷, *Jacob*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Sep 18, 1736 and was christened on Oct 17, 1736 in Kingston, NY.

General Notes: Jegenas. Ygenas. He was one of the early settlers of Schaghticoke, Rensselaer Co., N.Y. His name appears often on the town records. He was appointed First Lieutenant, Nov. 8, 1778, from Schaghticoke District, N.Y.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 226, p. 342, 349.

New York Marriages Previous to 1784. A reprint of the original edition of 1860 with additions and corrections. GPC, Baltimore, MD: 1968.

Oct. 20, 1766, Marriage Bonds, Vol. X, p. 130. Anna Van Vechtan.

New York Genealogical & Biographical Record, V. 83, P. 164-8, July 1952.

Contributions for the Genealogies of the First Settlers of the Ancient County of Albany from 1630 to 1800, by Jonathan Pearson, Genealogical Publishing Co., Baltimore, MD. 1984.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Ignatus married **Annatie Van Veghten** [2450] [MRIN: 812] on Jan 29, 1767 in Albany, NY, USA, daughter of **Teunis Van Veghten** [2451] and **Cornelia Knickerbacker** [2452]. Annatie was born in 1748 and was christened on Dec 6, 1748 in Albany, NY, USA.

General Notes: Van Vechten.

Children from this marriage were:

- 622 F i. **Cornelia Kip** [2453] was born on May 8, 1768.
General Notes: Sources:
History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 349.
- 623 F ii. **Sara Kip** [2454] was born on Aug 19, 1769.
General Notes: Sources:
History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 349.
- 624 F iii. **Margarita Kip** [2455] was born in 1772 and was christened on Oct 27, 1772 in Albany, NY, USA.
General Notes: Sources:
History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 349.
- + 625 M iv. **Teunis Kipp** [2456] was born in Jul 1774 in Schaghticoke, Rensselaer Co., NY, USA, was christened on Jul 27, 1774 in Schaghticoke, Rensselaer Co., NY, USA, died on Sep 19, 1833 in Schaghticoke, Rensselaer Co., NY, USA aged 59, and was buried about Oct 1833 in Stillwater, Union Cemetery, Saratoga Co., NY, USA.
- 626 F v. **Neeltje Kip** [2457] was born on Jan 19, 1777.
General Notes: Sources:
History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 349.
- 627 M vi. **Roeloff Kip** [2458] was born on May 11, 1779 and died about Apr 1830 in Pittstown, Rensselaer Co., NY, USA aged about 50.
General Notes: Of Schaghticoke, Rensselaer Co., NY. He wrote his will at Pittstown, Rensselaer County, NY, March 25, 1830. Proved May 1, 1830.
Sources:
History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 265, p. 349.
The Settlers of the Beekman Patent. An Historical and Genealogical Study of all the 18th Century Settlers in the Patent, by Frank J Doherty, Pleasant Valley NY, 2003.
Roeloff married **Sarah** [Kip] [7795] [MRIN: 268], daughter of _____
_____ and _____.
- 628 F vii. **Rachel Kip** [2459] was born on Nov 11, 1780.
General Notes: Sources:
History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 349.
- 629 M viii. **Jacob Kip** [2460] was born on Aug 29, 1786.
General Notes: Sources:
History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 266, p. 349.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

630 F ix. **Annatje Kip** [2461] was born on Jan 10, 1787.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 349.

310. Abraham R Kip [2271] (*Roeloff*⁷, *Jacob*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Sep 14, 1738 in NY, was christened on Oct 22, 1738 in Kingston, NY, died on Feb 11, 1830 in Red Hook, Dutchess Co., NY, USA aged 91, and was buried in Red Hook, Dutchess Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: He was a straight, vigorous man who was never ill. He resided at the ancestral home in Rhinebeck. Letters of Administration on his estate were issued, March 4, 1830, to John W. Pitcher, his son-in-law; and son Ralph (Roeloff) of Red Hook. He was a member of Dutchess Co. Militia, 6th Regiment in the War of the Revolution. Buried in the Dutch Church Yard, Upper Red Hook, town of Red Hook, Dutchess County, New York.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 227, p. 342, 350.

New York Marriages Previous to 1784. A reprint of the original edition of 1860 with additions and corrections. GPC, Baltimore, MD: 1968.
Nov. 3, 1760, Marriage Bonds, Vol. III, p. 392.

New York Genealogical & Biographical Record, V. 83, P. 164-8, July 1952.

The Settlers of the Beekman Patent. An Historical and Genealogical Study of all the 18th Century Settlers in the Patent, by Frank J Doherty, Pleasant Valley NY, 2003. NY Co.

Old Gravestones of Dutchess County New York, Nineteen Thousand Inscriptions, collected and edited by J. Wilson Poucher and Helen Wilkinson Reynolds. Collections of the Dutchess County Historical Society, Vol. II, Poughkeepsie, NY, 1924.
Dutch Church, Upper Red Hook, p. 279.

Kipsbergen in Dutchess County its history, location and boundaries, its founders and their families through many generations, E.M. Smith, The Office of the Rhinebeck Gazette, 1894. Transcribed and Indexed by Margaret E. Herrick, 1992, Kinship.

New York State Daughters of the American Revolution Genealogical Records Volumes, Book 2. DAR Revolutionary War Soldiers Graves. Dutchess Co, p. 106.

Abraham married **Helena Tremper** [2466] [MRIN: 815] on Nov 3, 1760 in New York, NY, daughter of **John George Tremper** [2467] and **Susanna Typpel** [2468]. Helena was born in 1741, died on Mar 21, 1827 in Red Hook, Dutchess Co., NY, USA aged 86, and was buried in Red Hook, Dutchess Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Buried in the Dutch Church Yard, Upper Red Hook, town of Red Hook, Dutchess County, New York.

Sources:

New York State Daughters of the American Revolution Genealogical Records Volumes, Book 2. DAR Revolutionary War Soldiers Graves. Dutchess Co., p. 106.

Old Gravestones of Dutchess County New York, Nineteen Thousand Inscriptions, collected and edited by J. Wilson Poucher and Helen Wilkinson Reynolds. Collections of the Dutchess County Historical Society, Vol. II, Poughkeepsie, NY, 1924.
Dutch Church, Upper Red Hook, p. 279.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Children from this marriage were:

- + 631 M i. **Roeloff Kip** [2469] was born in 1761, was christened on Aug 31, 1761, and died on Jan 12, 1794 in Rhinebeck, NY, USA aged 33.
- + 632 M ii. **John George Abraham Kip** [2470] was born in 1764 and was christened on Apr 15, 1764.
- + 633 M iii. **Abraham A. Kip** [2471] was born in 1766 in Rhinebeck, NY, USA, was christened on Jul 13, 1766 in Rhinebeck, NY, USA, and died in Nov 1808 in Rhinebeck, NY, USA aged 42.
- 634 F iv. **Lena Kip** [2472] was born in 1768 and was christened on Aug 14, 1768.
General Notes: Sources:
History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 350.
- 635 M v. **Harmanus Kip** [2473] was born in 1770 and was christened on Aug 5, 1770.
General Notes: Sources:
History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 270, p. 350.
- 636 F vi. **Sarah Kip** [2474] was born in 1773 and was christened on Feb 28, 1773.
General Notes: Died young.
- + 637 M vii. **Jacob Kip** [2475] was born in 1774, was christened on Oct 29, 1775 in Rhinebeck, NY, USA, and died in 1850 aged 76.
- 638 F viii. **Catharina Kip** [2476] was born in 1777 and was christened on Aug 30, 1777.
General Notes: Died young.
- + 639 F ix. **Sarah Kip** [2477] was born in 1780 and was christened on Jan 30, 1780.
- + 640 F x. **Catherine Kip** [2478] was born in 1781 and was christened on Oct 28, 1781.

311. Marytje Kip [2291] (*Jacobus*⁷, *Jacob*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Aug 8, 1734 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY and was christened on Aug 11, 1734.

General Notes: Baptised by Domine Vas.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 343.

Adriance Memorial Library, Poughkeepsie, NY, Local History Collection, Kip vertical file. Fly leaf of an old bible.

Marytje married **Jacob R Kip** [2263] [MRIN: 769] on May 12, 1750 in Kingston, NY, son of **Roeloff Kip** [2126] and **Sarah Dumond** [2259]. Jacob was born on May 3, 1723 in Dutchess Co., NY, was christened on May 19, 1723 in Kingston, NY, and died on Apr 3, 1792 aged 68.

General Notes: The will of Jacob R. Kip of Rhinebeck Precinct, Dutchess County. Liber A, Folio 306. To the oldest son Jacob 20 s for birthright; son Roeloff a house and the weaving loom; son Abraham a house; minor children to be educated; daus. Claartje, Sarah, and Rachel to have out-sets if they marry; land to be sold and money divided among heirs. Executors: sons Jacob, Roeloff and Abraham, brother-in-law Capt. William Radclift and Dr. Isaac Kip. Wit: Leonard Kip, Isaac Kip, Jr., John Elmendorph. Dated Aug. 10, 1776; and probated May 19, 1792.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 223, p. 342, 343, 347.

New York Genealogical & Biographical Record, V. 83, P. 164-8, July 1952.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Abstracts of Wills Recorded at Poughkeepsie, Dutchess County, NY. NYG&B Record, Vol. 61, April 1930, p. 124-5.

New York, Dutchess County Wills & Probate Records. Reel 1: Wills, Libers AA-A, 1751-1796. NYGBS

The Settlers of the Beekman Patent. An Historical and Genealogical Study of all the 18th Century Settlers in the Patent, by Frank J Doherty, Pleasant Valley NY, 2003.

Adriance Memorial Library, Poughkeepsie, NY, Local History Collection, Kip vertical file. Wills A 306.

(Duplicate Line. See Person 302 on Page 131)

313. Sarah Kip [2293] (*Jacobus*⁷, *Jacob*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Mar 6, 1737 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, was christened on Apr 24, 1737 in Rhinebeck , Dutchess Co., NY, died on Sep 11, 1785 in Rhinebeck , Dutchess Co., NY aged 48, and was buried in Rhinebeck , Dutchess Co., NY.

General Notes: Sarah. Baptised by Domine Mansseirs. Married Rhinebeck Reformed Church.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 343.

Marriage Record of The Four Reformed Congregations of Old Rhinebeck, Dutchess County, New York, 1731-1899. (St. John's Low Dutch Reformed Church of Upper Red Hook; Red Church of Tivoli; German Reformed Zion's Church of Rhinebeck; Reformed Church, Rhinebeck). Kinship, Rhinebeck: NY, 1971. # 2208.

Adriance Memorial Library, Poughkeepsie, NY, Local History Collection, Kip vertical file. Fly leaf of an old bible.

New York State Daughters of the American Revolution Genealogical Records Volumes, Book 2. DAR Revolutionary War Soldiers Graves. Dutchess Co., p. 1113.

Sarah married **William Radcliff** [2298] [MRIN: 770] on Apr 10, 1761 in Rhinebeck , Dutchess Co., NY, son of **Joachim Radcliff** [2299] and **Hellitje Hogeboom** [2300]. William was born on Jul 6, 1736 in Rhinebeck , Dutchess Co., NY, died on Aug 22, 1813 in Rhinebeck , Dutchess Co., NY aged 77, and was buried in Rhinebeck , Dutchess Co., NY.

General Notes: He married second, Margaret -----, who is buried near him and died May 4, 1834, in 80th year. Associator Rhinebeck Precinct, Capt Rhinebeck Co., Major 1778. He was a member of Assembly for Dutchess Co., 1792-3, and was called Major William Radcliff.

Sources:

Kipsbergen in Dutchess County its history, location and boundaries, its founders and their families through many generations, E.M. Smith, The Office of the Rhinebeck Gazette, 1894. Transcribed and Indexed by Margaret E. Herrick, 1992, Kinship.

New York State Daughters of the American Revolution Genealogical Records Volumes, Book 2. DAR Revolutionary War Soldiers Graves. Vol. 2. Dutchess Co., p. 113. Also Volume 14, p. 141.

Children from this marriage were:

641 F i. **Helletje Radcliff** [2322] was born on Apr 2, 1762 in Rhinebeck, NY and was christened on Apr 12, 1762 in Rhinebeck, NY.

General Notes: Baptised Rhinebeck Reformed Church. Sponsors: Cornelis Radcliff, Helletje Hogeboom, wid of Jochum.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Sources:

New York Births and Baptisms, Southeast Region, 1660-1916, Kelly, Arthur & Nancy

Helletje married **Moses Coutyne** [2329] [MRIN: 775] on Jun 7, 1781, son of _____
_____ and _____.

General Notes: From Marbletown, Ulster Co., N.Y.

- 642 M ii. **Jacob Radcliff** [2323] was born in 1765 and was christened on May 18, 1765.

General Notes: Baptised in the Rhinebeck Reformed German Church. Lawyer and Judge. Mayor of New York City from 1810 to 1817.

Sources:

Kipsbergen in Dutchess County its history, location and boundaries, its founders and their families through many generations, E.M. Smith, The Office of the Rhinebeck Gazette, 1894. Transcribed and Indexed by Margaret E. Herrick, 1992, Kinship.

New York State Daughters of the American Revolution Genealogical Records Volumes, Book 2. DAR Revolutionary War Soldiers Graves, Vol. 14.

Jacob married **Juliana Smith** [7941] [MRIN: 2750], daughter of _____
_____ and _____.

- 643 F iii. **Klartjen Radcliff** [2324] was born on May 13, 1770 in Rhinebeck , Dutchess Co., NY.

General Notes: Baptised in the Rhinebeck Reformed German Church.

Sources:

Kipsbergen in Dutchess County its history, location and boundaries, its founders and their families through many generations, E.M. Smith, The Office of the Rhinebeck Gazette, 1894. Transcribed and Indexed by Margaret E. Herrick, 1992, Kinship.

New York State Daughters of the American Revolution Genealogical Records Volumes, Book 2. DAR Revolutionary War Soldiers Graves, Vol. 14.

Klartjen married **John V. H. Huyck** [2330] [MRIN: 776], son of _____
_____ and _____.

- 644 M iv. **William Radcliff** [2325] was born on Jan 9, 1768 in Red Hook, NY and was christened on Feb 7, 1768 in Red Hook, NY.

General Notes: Baptised St. Paul's (Zion's) Lutheran Church of Red Hook. Sponsors: Petrus De Witt & wife; Rachel Reddly.

Sources:

New York Births and Baptisms, Southeast Region, 1660-1916, Kelly, Arthur & Nancy

Kipsbergen in Dutchess County its history, location and boundaries, its founders and their families through many generations, E.M. Smith, The Office of the Rhinebeck Gazette, 1894. Transcribed and Indexed by Margaret E. Herrick, 1992, Kinship.

New York State Daughters of the American Revolution Genealogical Records Volumes, Book 2. DAR Revolutionary War Soldiers Graves, Vol. 14.

William married **Catherine Van Ness** [2331] [MRIN: 777], daughter of _____
_____ and _____.

- 645 M v. **John Radcliff** [2326] was born in 1772 and was christened on Jun 7, 1772 in Rhinebeck , Dutchess Co., NY.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

General Notes: Baptised St. Paul's (Zion's) Lutheran Church of Red Hook. Sponsors: Isac Kip & wife; Rachel Kip. Mayor of New York City 1810 - 1817.

Sources:

New York Births and Baptisms, Southeast Region, 1660-1916, Kelly, Arthur & Nancy Adriance Memorial Library, Poughkeepsie, NY, Local History Collection, Kip vertical file.

Kipsbergen in Dutchess County its history, location and boundaries, its founders and their families through many generations, E.M. Smith, The Office of the Rhinebeck Gazette, 1894. Transcribed and Indexed by Margaret E. Herrick, 1992, Kinship.

New York State Daughters of the American Revolution Genealogical Records Volumes, Book 2. DAR Revolutionary War Soldiers Graves, Vol. 14.

John married **Jane Van Ness** [2332] [MRIN: 778] on Oct 24, 1798, daughter of _____ and _____.

- 646 M vi. **Petrus Radcliff** [2327] was born in Jun 1774 in Red Hook, NY and was christened on Jul 3, 1774 in Red Hook, NY.

General Notes: Baptised St. Paul's (Zion's) Lutheran Church of Red Hook. Sponsors: Petrus Redleft & wife; Catharina Traphagen.

Sources:

New York Births and Baptisms, Southeast Region, 1660-1916, Kelly, Arthur & Nancy

Kipsbergen in Dutchess County its history, location and boundaries, its founders and their families through many generations, E.M. Smith, The Office of the Rhinebeck Gazette, 1894. Transcribed and Indexed by Margaret E. Herrick, 1992, Kinship.

New York State Daughters of the American Revolution Genealogical Records Volumes, Book 2. DAR Revolutionary War Soldiers Graves, Vol. 14.

- 647 M vii. **Evert Radcliff** [2328] was born on Sep 9, 1777 in Rhinebeck, NY and was christened on Sep 14, 1777 in Rhinebeck, NY.

General Notes: Baptised Rhinebeck Reformed Church. Sponsors: Nicolas Haremonse & wife; Jane Kip

Sources:

New York Births and Baptisms, Southeast Region, 1660-1916, Kelly, Arthur & Nancy.

New York State Daughters of the American Revolution Genealogical Records Volumes, Book 2. DAR Revolutionary War Soldiers Graves, Vol. 14.

314. Rachel Kip [2294] (*Jacobus*⁷, *Jacob*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Feb 4, 1739 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, was christened on Feb 11, 1739 in Esopus, NY, died on Jun 10, 1796 in Rhinecliff, Dutchess Co., NY aged 57, and was buried in Rhinecliff, Dutchess Co., NY.

General Notes: Baptised by Domine Vas. Isaac Kip of Dutchess County, doctor of physic, married Rachel Kip of Dutchess County, spinster, with bonds of April 2, 1763. Bondsmen were Abraham Kip and Jacob Kip.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 343.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Rhinebeck, New York, Death Records of the 18th and 19th Centuries, by Arthur C.M. Kelly, 1992. Kerk Hof Cemetery, Rhinecliff.

The Settlers of the Beekman Patent. An Historical and Genealogical Study of all the 18th Century Settlers in the Patent, by Frank J Doherty, Pleasant Valley NY, 2003.

Adriance Memorial Library, Poughkeepsie, NY, Local History Collection, Kip vertical file. Fly leaf of an old bible.

Rachel married **Isaac Kip MD** [2256] [MRIN: 774] on Apr 2, 1763, son of **Isaac Kip** [2125] and **Cornelia Lewis** [2248]. Isaac was born on Nov 9, 1732 in New York, NY, USA, was christened in New York, NY, USA, died on Jan 14, 1815 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY aged 82, and was buried in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY.

General Notes: He served as a mail carrier for Henry Beekman in 1746/7-1753. In 1753 Beekman noted: I send you by young Isaac Kip.

He was named a private in the Revolution in the Dutchess County Militia, (Land Bounty Rights), 6th Regt. In Rhinebeck, June and July 1775, he was among signers of "Articles of Association." He was a physician and lived at Rhinebeck, N.Y.

He died aged 82 and was buried in the cemetery of the Reformed Dutch Church at Rhinebeck.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 221, p. 341, 343, 347.

New York Marriages Previous to 1784. A reprint of the original edition of 1860 with additions and corrections. GPC, Baltimore, MD: 1968.

Apr. 2, 1763, Marriage Bonds, Vol. VII, p. 113.

New-York Spectator, Jan. 21, 1815, Vol: XVIII, Iss: 1730, P. [2].

New York Genealogical & Biographical Record, V. 83, P. 164-8, July 1952.

Rhinebeck, New York, Death Records of the 18th and 19th Centuries, by Arthur C.M. Kelly, 1992. Rhinebeck Reformed Church Cemetery.

The Settlers of the Beekman Patent. An Historical and Genealogical Study of all the 18th Century Settlers in the Patent, by Frank J Doherty, Pleasant Valley NY, 2003.

Survey and Map of Dr. Isaac Kip's farm, Beekman Patent (Rhinebeck Precinct), Dutchess County, New York, 1806. New York State Archives, Albany, New York. (N) 4277 Manuscript.

New York State Daughters of the American Revolution Genealogical Records Volumes, Book 2. DAR Revolutionary War Soldiers Graves. Dutchess Co., p. 112.

Index of Marriages and Deaths in the New York Weekly Museum, 1788-1817. Compiled by American Antiquarian Society. 1952.

(Duplicate Line. See Person 297 on Page 127)

315. Jenneke Kip [2295] (*Jacobus*⁷, *Jacob*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Jan 4, 1741 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY and was christened on Jan 13, 1741 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY.

General Notes: Baptised by Domine Manseies at Rhinebeck. Married Rhinebeck Reformed Church.

Sources:

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 343.

Marriage Record of The Four Reformed Congregations of Old Rhinebeck, Dutchess County, New York, 1731-1899. (St. John's Low Dutch Reformed Church of Upper Red Hook; Red Church of Tivoli; German Reformed Zion's Church of Rhinebeck; Reformed Church, Rhinebeck). Kinship, Rhinebeck: NY, 1971. # 2212.

Adriance Memorial Library, Poughkeepsie, NY, Local History Collection, Kip vertical file. Fly leaf of an old bible.

Jenneke married **Nicholas Heermance** [2301] [MRIN: 772] on Apr 18, 1761 in Rhinebeck, NY, son of **Andries Heermance** [2302] and **Neeltje Van Wagenen** [2303]. Nicholas was born in 1732 in Esopus, NY and was christened on Mar 5, 1732.

General Notes: Heermans, Harmonse.

Children from this marriage were:

- 648 M i. **Andries Heermance** [2316] was born in 1765 and was christened on Mar 17, 1765.
- 649 F ii. **Klaartje Heermance** [2317] was born in 1767 and was christened on Oct 18, 1767.
- 650 M iii. **Jacob Heermance** [2318] was born in 1770 and was christened on Mar 4, 1770.
- 651 F iv. **Neeltje Heermance** [2319] was born in 1772 and was christened on Aug 16, 1772.
- 652 F v. **Sara Heermance** [2320] was born in 1775 and was christened on Jan 29, 1775.
- 653 M vi. **Evert Heermance** [2321] was born on Apr 1, 1784 in Rhinebeck, NY and was christened on May 2, 1784 in Rhinebeck, NY.

General Notes: Baptised Rhinebeck Reformed Church, Rhinebeck, New York. Sponsors: Doctor Isaac Kip & wife; Rachel Kip.

Sources:

New York Births and Baptisms, Southeast Region, 1660-1916, Kelly, Arthur & Nancy

316. Jacobus Kip [2296] (*Jacobus*⁷, *Jacob*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Dec 1, 1742 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, was christened on Dec 5, 1742, died in 1795 aged 53, and was buried on Feb 25, 1795.

General Notes: James. Baptised by Domine Vvye. The name of "Captain Jacobus Kip" was published in the Militia (Land Bounty Rights) Dutchess County Sixth Regiment on p. 247 of "New York In The Revolution." He was roadmaster, 1794. He lived at Ellerslie.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 228, p. 343, 351.

Adriance Memorial Library, Poughkeepsie, NY, Local History Collection, Kip vertical file. Fly leaf of an old bible.

Kipsbergen in Dutchess County its history, location and boundaries, its founders and their families through many generations, E.M. Smith, The Office of the Rhinebeck Gazette, 1894. Transcribed and Indexed by Margaret E. Herrick, 1992, Kinship.

Adriance Memorial Library, Poughkeepsie, NY, Local History Collection, Kip vertical file. Fly leaf of an old bible.

Jacobus married **Klaartje Heermance** [2507] [MRIN: 830] on Feb 2, 1768, daughter of **Hendricus**

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Heermance [2508] and **Sara Van Wagenen** [2509]. Klaartje was born on Oct 24, 1745.

General Notes: Sources:

Adriance Memorial Library, Poughkeepsie, NY, Local History Collection, Kip vertical file. Fly leaf of an old bible.

Children from this marriage were:

- + 654 F i. **Sarah Kip** [2510] was born on Aug 5, 1772 in Rhinebeck , Dutchess Co., NY, was christened on Aug 30, 1772 in Rhinebeck , Dutchess Co., NY, died on Jun 27, 1833 in Rhinebeck , Dutchess Co., NY aged 60, and was buried in Rhinebeck , Dutchess Co., NY.
- + 655 F ii. **Klaartje Kip** [2511] was born on May 5, 1776 in Rhinebeck, NY, USA, was christened on May 26, 1776 in Rhinebeck, NY, USA, died on Oct 14, 1858 in Rhinebeck , Dutchess Co., NY aged 82, and was buried in Rhinebeck , Dutchess Co., NY.

323. Abraham Lewis [2147] (*Rachel Kip*⁷, *Jacob*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born in Mar 1734 in Dutchess Co., NY and was christened on Mar 17, 1734 in Rhinebeck Flats, Dutchess Co., NY.

General Notes: Baptised Dutch Reformed Church, Rhinebeck Flats.

First two marriages were in the Dutch Reformed Church, Rhinebeck Flats.

Third marriage Claverack Reformed Church.

Sources:

World Connect web site of Toby Dills. References provided.

Abraham married **Marytje Van Wagenen** [2152] [MRIN: 732] on Aug 18, 1759 in Rhinebeck Flats, Dutchess Co., NY, daughter of **Art Van Wagenen** [2153] and **Rebecka** [Van Wagenen] [5997]. Marytje was born in May 1735 and was christened on Jun 1, 1735.

Children from this marriage were:

- 656 F i. **Rebecca Lewis** [7333] was born on Mar 17, 1761 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, USA.
- 657 F ii. **Rachel Lewis** [7334] was born about 1763 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, USA.
- 658 F iii. **Leah Lewis** [7335] was born before Nov 2, 1766 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, USA.

Abraham next married **Leah Van Wagenen** [7331] [MRIN: 2527] on Apr 6, 1770 in Rhinebeck Flats, Dutchess Co., NY, daughter of **Art Van Wagenen** [2153] and **Rebecka** [Van Wagenen] [5997]. Leah was born about Oct 1737 in Dutchess Co., NY.

Children from this marriage were:

- + 659 F i. **Annatje Lewis** [7336] was born about Sep 29, 1771 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, USA and died in 1846 in Guilderland, NY aged about 75.
- 660 M ii. **Jacob Lewis** [7337] was born on Jun 20, 1770 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, USA.
- 661 M iii. **Abraham Lewis** [7338] was born before Apr 16, 1775 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, USA.
- 662 M iv. **Barent Lewis** [7339] was born on Dec 18, 1776 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, USA.

Abraham next married **Margaretha Peek** [7332] [MRIN: 2528] on Jul 4, 1779 in Claverack, NY, USA, daughter of _____ and _____. Margaretha was born about 1759 in Dutchess Co., NY.

Children from this marriage were:

- 663 M i. **Jan Lewis** [7340] was born on May 23, 1789 in Claverack, NY, USA.
- 664 F ii. **Rebecca Lewis** [7341] was born on Feb 13, 1782 in Claverack, NY, USA.
- 665 F iii. **Catherine Lewis** [7342] was born before Jun 20, 1784 in Columbia Co., NY, USA.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

- 666 M iv. **Isaac Lewis** [7343] was born on Apr 24, 1786 in Schenectady, NY, USA.
667 M v. **Leonard Lewis** [7344] was born on Feb 15, 1788 in Schenectady, NY, USA.
668 F vi. **Angenietje Lewis** [7345] was born on Sep 14, 1791 in Schenectady, NY, USA.

325. Jacob Kip [2336] (*Johannes*⁷, *Jacob*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Oct 18, 1723 in Dutchess Co., NY and was christened on Jan 5, 1724.

General Notes: Baptised by Domeni Vas. For compeer Gerardus Lunes and godmother Ragel Kip and Catlyntyte Kip. Married in Rhinebeck Reformed Church.

The name of Jacob Johannis Kip was published in the Militia (Land Bounty Rights) Dutchess County, Sixth Regiment, on p. 249 of "New York in the Revolution."

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 230, p. 344, 352.

Marriage Record of The Four Reformed Congregations of Old Rhinebeck, Dutchess County, New York, 1731-1899. (St. John's Low Dutch Reformed Church of Upper Red Hook; Red Church of Tivoli; German Reformed Zion's Church of Rhinebeck; Reformed Church, Rhinebeck). Kinship, Rhinebeck: NY, 1971. #2065.

Bible Record of the Kipp and Van Etten families, 1702-1817 [manuscript]; Sherrill, NY, O.C. Van Aken, 1962, 6 leaves. Mss A 1363. R. Stanton Avery, Special Collections Dept., NEHGS, Boston.

Kipsbergen in Dutchess County its history, location and boundaries, its founders and their families through many generations, E.M. Smith, The Office of the Rhinebeck Gazette, 1894. Transcribed and Indexed by Margaret E. Herrick, 1992, Kinship.

Jacob married **Leah Van Etten** [2524] [MRIN: 834] on Oct 24, 1748 in Rhinebeck, NY, daughter of **Jacobus Van Etten** [7399] and **Rebecca Janse Roosa** [7400]. Leah was born in 1717 in Hurley, NY and was christened on Oct 20, 1717.

General Notes: Widow of Arent Traphagen. Born Horly.

Children from this marriage were:

- 669 F i. **Anna Kip** [2527] was born on Aug 1, 1749.

General Notes: Probably died in infancy.

- 670 F ii. **Margriete Kip** [2528] was born on Jan 30, 1751.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 351.

Margriete married **Samuel Burhans** [2532] [MRIN: 836], son of _____ and _____. Samuel was born in 1735 and was christened on Mar 16, 1735.

General Notes: No issue.

- + 671 M iii. **Jacobus Kip** [2529] was born on Sep 2, 1752, died on Mar 13, 1835 in Rhinebeck , Dutchess Co., NY aged 82, and was buried in Rhinebeck , Dutchess Co., NY.
+ 672 M iv. **Aarent Kip** [2530] was born on Jun 18, 1753.
+ 673 F v. **Annatjen Kip** [2531] was born on Dec 30, 1755.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

326. Petrus Kip [2337] (*Johannes*⁷, *Jacob*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Feb 2, 1725 in Dutchess Co., NY, was christened on Feb 28, 1725, and died seo 24 1758.

General Notes: Baptised by Domeni Vas with compeer Johannes Tappen and godmother Areijanctie Tappen. Member of the Fishkill Church in 1744. Married Rhinebeck Reformed Church. Served in the 6th Regt. Dutchess County militia during the Revolutionary War.

Abstract of Will

In the name of God, Amen, April 27, 1758. I, Peter Kip, of Duchess County, currier, being of sound mind. "First of all, my son, John Kip, shall have his birth right, my gun, sword, and Cartridge box, and all implements therto belonging." "Of all the rest, my wife is to have 1/3, provided she remains my widow, but if she marries she shall not possess any part thereof, but the same shall descend to my children, John, Maria, Margaret, Benjamin, and Abraham." I make my wife Maria, Elias Dubois, and Jacob Kip, executors. Witnesses, James Duncan, John Bayley, Jr. James Bayley. Proved in Court of Common Pleas, before Matthew Dubois, Judge, and Henry Ter Bush and John Bayley, Justices, November 21, 1758. [Lib. 21, p. 146]

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 231, p. 344, 352.

Marriage Record of The Four Reformed Congregations of Old Rhinebeck, Dutchess County, New York, 1731-1899. (St. John's Low Dutch Reformed Church of Upper Red Hook; Red Church of Tivoli; German Reformed Zion's Church of Rhinebeck; Reformed Church, Rhinebeck). Kinship, Rhinebeck: NY, 1971. #2050.

Bible Record of the Kipp and Van Eten families, 1702-1817 [manuscript]; Sherrill, NY, O.C. Van Aken, 1962, 6 leaves. Mss A 1363. R. Stanton Avery, Special Collections Dept., NEHGS, Boston.

Abstracts of Wills of New York 1665-1801, CD-ROM. Heritage Books, Inc., Bowie, MD: 1997. NYHSW 005:0271.

NYGBS Manuscript File 1 (D9515) Our Ancestors who served the county during the Revolutionary War (Dutchess County NY)

The Settlers of the Beekman Patent. An Historical and Genealogical Study of all the 18th Century Settlers in the Patent, by Frank J Doherty, Pleasant Valley NY, 2003.

Petrus married **Maria Zalmy Van Steenburgh** [2536] [MRIN: 838] in Jun 1746 in Rhinebeck, NY, daughter of _____ and _____. Maria was born in Dutchess Co., NY.

General Notes: Marya Steenbergen. Member of the Fishkill Church in 1744.

Children from this marriage were:

- 674 M i. **Johannes Kip** [2537] was born in 1748 and was christened on Oct 24, 1748 in Rhinebeck, NY, USA.

General Notes: Baptismal sponsors were Benjamin and Rachel Kip at RDRCh.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 274, p. 352.

The Settlers of the Beekman Patent. An Historical and Genealogical Study of all the 18th Century Settlers in the Patent, by Frank J Doherty, Pleasant Valley NY, 2003.

- 675 F ii. **Maria Kip** [2538].

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

676 F iii. **Margaret Kip** [2539].

677 M iv. **Benjamin Kip** [2540].

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 275, p. 352.

678 M v. **Abraham Kip** [2541].

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 276, p. 352.

327. Rachel Kip [2338] (*Johannes*⁷, *Jacob*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Sep 2, 1726 in Rhinebeck, NY and was christened on Sep 25, 1726.

General Notes: Ragel. Baptised by Domnei Vas with compeer Jacob Kip and godmother Eva Kip. Married Rhinebeck Reformed Church.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 344.

Marriage Record of The Four Reformed Congregations of Old Rhinebeck, Dutchess County, New York, 1731-1899. (St. John's Low Dutch Reformed Church of Upper Red Hook; Red Church of Tivoli; German Reformed Zion's Church of Rhinebeck; Reformed Church, Rhinebeck). Kinship, Rhinebeck: NY, 1971. # 2085.

Bible Record of the Kipp and Van Etten families, 1702-1817 [manuscript]; Sherrill, NY, O.C. Van Aken, 1962, 6 leaves. Mss A 1363. R. Stanton Avery, Special Collections Dept., NEHGS, Boston.

Rachel married **Benjamin Van Etten** [7401] [MRIN: 781] on Jun 28, 1751, son of **Jacobus Van Etten** [7399] and **Rebecca Janse Roosa** [7400]. Benjamin was born in 1729 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY and was christened on Feb 8, 1729 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY.

Children from this marriage were:

679 F i. **Maragtieta Van Etten** [7405] was born on Jun 30, 1752.

General Notes: Sources:

Bible Record of the Kipp and Van Etten families, 1702-1817 [manuscript]; Sherrill, NY, O.C. Van Aken, 1962, 6 leaves. Mss A 1363. R. Stanton Avery, Special Collections Dept., NEHGS, Boston.

Maragtieta married **Jacobus Van Vredenbergh** [7639] [MRIN: 2624], son of _____ and _____.

680 M ii. **Jacobus Benjamense Van Etten** [7406] was born on Oct 7, 1755.

General Notes: Sources:

Bible Record of the Kipp and Van Etten families, 1702-1817 [manuscript]; Sherrill, NY, O.C. Van Aken, 1962, 6 leaves. Mss A 1363. R. Stanton Avery, Special Collections Dept., NEHGS, Boston.

Jacobus married **Rachel Kip** [7640] [MRIN: 2625] on Oct 30, 1778 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, daughter of _____ and _____.

General Notes: Married in the Rhinebeck Reformed Church.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Sources:

Marriage Record of The Four Reformed Congregations of Old Rhinebeck, Dutchess County, New York 1731-1899, Arthur C.M. Kelly, 1984, Kinship. ISBN 1-56012-015-0. # 2272.

681 F iii. **Rebecka Van Etten** [7407] was born on Jan 6, 1757.

General Notes: Sources:

Bible Record of the Kipp and Van Etten families, 1702-1817 [manuscript]; Sherrill, NY, O.C. Van Aken, 1962, 6 leaves. Mss A 1363. R. Stanton Avery, Special Collections Dept., NEHGS, Boston.

+ 682 M iv. **Johannes Van Etten** [2348] was born on Dec 18, 1767 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY.

683 M v. **Abraham Van Etten** [7408] was born on Aug 12, 1769.

General Notes: Sources:

Bible Record of the Kipp and Van Etten families, 1702-1817 [manuscript]; Sherrill, NY, O.C. Van Aken, 1962, 6 leaves. Mss A 1363. R. Stanton Avery, Special Collections Dept., NEHGS, Boston.

Abraham married **Rachel Van Vredenberg** [7641] [MRIN: 2626], daughter of _____ and _____.

328. Eva Kip [2339] (*Johannes*⁷, *Jacob*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Aug 6, 1728 in Kingston, NY and was christened on Sep 1, 1728.

General Notes: Baptised by Domeni Peterus Van Driese with compeer Pieter Willemse Ostrander and godmother Areijaantie Van Vredenberg. Rhinebeck Reformed Church.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 344.

Bible Record of the Kipp and Van Etten families, 1702-1817 [manuscript]; Sherrill, NY, O.C. Van Aken, 1962, 6 leaves. Mss A 1363. R. Stanton Avery, Special Collections Dept., NEHGS, Boston.

Marriage Record of The Four Reformed Congregations of Old Rhinebeck, Dutchess County, New York 1731-1899, Arthur C.M. Kelly, 1984, Kinship. ISBN 1-56012-015-0. #2089.

Eva married **Isaac Delamater** [2351] [MRIN: 783] on Feb 1, 1752, son of **Capt Isaac Delamater** [8144] and **Rebecca Delamater** [8145]. Isaac was born before 1730 in Marbletown, Ulster Co., NY.

General Notes: Isaac La Maittere. Living Ublang by Tscherum.

The child from this marriage was:

684 F i. **Margaretha Delameter** [2353] was born in Apr 1754 in Kingston, NY and was christened on Apr 14, 1754 in Kingston, NY.

General Notes: Baptised Kingston, NY. Dutch Reformed. Sponsors: Benjamin van Etten; Rachel Kip.

Sources:

New York Births and Baptisms, Southeast Region, 1660-1916, Kelly, Arthur & Nancy

330. Benjamin Kip [2340] (*Johannes*⁷, *Jacob*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on May 12, 1732 in Rhinebeck, NY and was christened on Jun 25, 1732.

General Notes: Baptised by Domeni Vas with compeer Benjamin Van Ette and godmother Antie Slecht.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Married Rhinebeck Reformed Church.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 232, p. 344, 352.

Marriage Record of The Four Reformed Congregations of Old Rhinebeck, Dutchess County, New York, 1731-1899. (St. John's Low Dutch Reformed Church of Upper Red Hook; Red Church of Tivoli; German Reformed Zion's Church of Rhinebeck; Reformed Church, Rhinebeck). Kinship, Rhinebeck: NY, 1971. # 2218.

Bible Record of the Kipp and Van Etten families, 1702-1817 [manuscript]; Sherrill, NY, O.C. Van Aken, 1962, 6 leaves. Mss A 1363. R. Stanton Avery, Special Collections Dept., NEHGS, Boston.

Benjamin married **Marytje Van Steenburgh** [2542] [MRIN: 839] on Mar 20, 1762 in Rhinebeck, NY, daughter of _____ and _____. Marytje was born in Rhinebeck, NY.

General Notes: Marretje.

The child from this marriage was:

- 685 M i. **Johannes Kip** [2543] was born in 1765 and was christened on Feb 17, 1765 in Rhinebeck, NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 277, p. 352.

331. Abraham John Kip [2341] (*Johannes*⁷, *Jacob*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Jul 11, 1734 and was christened on Aug 11, 1734.

General Notes: Baptised by Domeni Vas with compeer Roilof Kip and godmother Sara Kip.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 233, p. 344, 352.

Bible Record of the Kipp and Van Etten families, 1702-1817 [manuscript]; Sherrill, NY, O.C. Van Aken, 1962, 6 leaves. Mss A 1363. R. Stanton Avery, Special Collections Dept., NEHGS, Boston.

Abraham married **Anguet Schryver** [2544] [MRIN: 840], daughter of _____ and _____.

General Notes: Agnis Schriver.

Children from this marriage were:

- + 686 M i. **Martinus Kip** [2545] was born about 1773, was christened on Mar 14, 1773, and died on Sep 19, 1825 in Rhinebeck, NY, USA aged about 52.
- + 687 M ii. **Jeremias Kip** [2546] was born in 1774, was christened on Jan 15, 1775, died on Jul 17, 1814 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY aged 40, and was buried in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY.
- 688 M iii. **William Kip** [2547] was born on Jun 16, 1784 in Rhinebeck, NY and was christened on Jul 18, 1784 in Rhinebeck, NY.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

General Notes: Baptised Rhinebeck Reformed Church. Sponsors: Rychart Shell & wife; Maragret Shultz.

Sources:

New York Births and Baptisms, Southeast Region, 1660-1916, Kelly, Arthur & Nancy

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 280, p. 352.

689 M iv. **David Kip** [2548] was born in 1785 and was christened on Dec 21, 1785.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 281, p. 352.

332. Johannes Kip [2342] (*Johannes*⁷, *Jacob*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Dec 18, 1736 in Rhinebeck, NY and was christened on Jan 9, 1737.

General Notes: Baptised Kingston Dutch Reformed Church by Domeni Vas with compeer Johannes Dehooges Van Ette and godmother Rabeka Van Ette. Married Reform Dutch Church of the Flatts, Rhinebeck.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 234, p. 344, 352.

Mrs. Minisci.

Marriage Record of The Four Reformed Congregations of Old Rhinebeck, Dutchess County, New York, 1731-1899. (St. John's Low Dutch Reformed Church of Upper Red Hook; Red Church of Tivoli; German Reformed Zion's Church of Rhinebeck; Reformed Church, Rhinebeck). Kinship, Rhinebeck: NY, 1971. # 2189.

Bible Record of the Kipp and Van Etten families, 1702-1817 [manuscript]; Sherrill, NY, O.C. Van Aken, 1962, 6 leaves. Mss A 1363. R. Stanton Avery, Special Collections Dept., NEHGS, Boston.

Johannes married **Catharina Pier** [2549] [MRIN: 841] on Oct 26, 1759 in Rhinebeck, NY, daughter of _____ and _____. Catharina was born in Rhinebeck, NY.

Children from this marriage were:

690 M i. **Johannes Kip** [7409] was born on Aug 4, 1760.

General Notes: Baptised by Domeni Van Hoevenbergh on the plain and for compeer Benjamin Van Ette and for godmother Ragel Van Ette

Sources:

Bible Record of the Kipp and Van Etten families, 1702-1817 [manuscript]; Sherrill, NY, O.C. Van Aken, 1962, 6 leaves. Mss A 1363. R. Stanton Avery, Special Collections Dept., NEHGS, Boston.

691 M ii. **Petrus Kip** [7410] was born on Jan 5, 1763.

General Notes: Baptised by Domeni Van Hoevenberg for compeer Peterus Pier and godmother Lena Pier in our church on the plain.

Sources:

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Bible Record of the Kipp and Van Etten families, 1702-1817 [manuscript];Sherrill, NY, O.C. Van Aken, 1962, 6 leaves. Mss A 1363. R. Stanton Avery, Special Collections Dept., NEHGS, Boston.

692 F iii. **Catharina Kip** [2550] was born in 1764.

693 M iv. **Abraham Kip** [7411] was born on Dec 18, 1765.

General Notes: Baptised by Domenie Kok in the Rynbeckee Kerk, for compeer and godmother Abraham Kip and Liesabet Kip.

Sources:

Bible Record of the Kipp and Van Etten families, 1702-1817 [manuscript];Sherrill, NY, O.C. Van Aken, 1962, 6 leaves. Mss A 1363. R. Stanton Avery, Special Collections Dept., NEHGS, Boston.

694 M v. **Jacob Kip** [7412] was born on May 27, 1769.

General Notes: Baptised by Domeni Kuypers for compeer Barent Van Benthuyes and for godmother Aledia Pier.

Sources:

Bible Record of the Kipp and Van Etten families, 1702-1817 [manuscript];Sherrill, NY, O.C. Van Aken, 1962, 6 leaves. Mss A 1363. R. Stanton Avery, Special Collections Dept., NEHGS, Boston.

695 M vi. **Benjamin Kip** [7413] was born on Aug 31, 1773.

General Notes: Baptised by Domenie Kok in the church on the plain, for compeer Jacob Van Benthuyse and for godmother Maryaa Lunes.

Sources:

Bible Record of the Kipp and Van Etten families, 1702-1817 [manuscript];Sherrill, NY, O.C. Van Aken, 1962, 6 leaves. Mss A 1363. R. Stanton Avery, Special Collections Dept., NEHGS, Boston.

+ 696 M vii. **Adam Johannes Kip** [4611] was born on Jan 4, 1778 and was christened on Feb 8, 1778 in Rhinebeck, NY, USA.

333. Isaac Johannis Kip [2343] (*Johannes*⁷, *Jacob*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Nov 5, 1738 and was christened on Nov 7, 1738.

General Notes: Baptised by Domeni Mansijes in the Rynbekse church with compeer Jakobus Van Ette Junier and godmother Maragreta Van Ette.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 235, p. 344, 353.

Bible Record of the Kipp and Van Etten families, 1702-1817 [manuscript];Sherrill, NY, O.C. Van Aken, 1962, 6 leaves. Mss A 1363. R. Stanton Avery, Special Collections Dept., NEHGS, Boston.

Isaac married **Catharina Boys** [2551] [MRIN: 842], daughter of _____ and _____.

General Notes: Tryntje, Catrintie. Bois, Buys, Buyce.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Children from this marriage were:

- 697 F i. **Rachel Kip** [2552] was born in Mar 1765 in Red Hook, NY and was christened on Mar 17, 1765 in Red Hook, NY.
- General Notes: Baptised St. Paul's (Zion's) Lutheran Church of Red Hook, Dutchess County, New York.
Sponsors: Solomon Du Boys & wife; Ariaentien Du Boys.
- Sources:
New York Births and Baptisms, Southeast Region, 1660-1916, Kelly, Arthur & Nancy
- 698 M ii. **Jacob Kip** [7031] was born in Feb 1767 in Rhinebeck, NY and was christened on Mar 4, 1767 in Rhinebeck, NY.
- General Notes: Baptised Rhinebeck Reformed Church, Rhinebeck, NY. Sponsors: Jacob Kip Jr.; Tryntje Buys.
- Sources:
New York Births and Baptisms, Southeast Region, 1660-1916, Kelly, Arthur & Nancy
- + 699 M iii. **Petrus Kip** [2553] was born in 1773 in Rhinebeck , Dutchess Co., NY, was christened on Jan 31, 1773 in Rhinebeck , Dutchess Co., NY, and died on Aug 25, 1834 aged 61.
- 700 M iv. **Johannis Kip** [7030] was born on Jan 24, 1777 in Rhinebeck, NY and was christened on Feb 2, 1777 in Rhinebeck, NY.
- General Notes: Baptised Rhinebeck Reformed Church, Rhinebeck, NY. Sponsors: Jacobus Van Ette; Annatie Van Ette.
- Sources:
New York Births and Baptisms, Southeast Region, 1660-1916, Kelly, Arthur & Nancy
- 701 M v. **Benjamin Kip** [7033] was born on Feb 4, 1779 in Rhinebeck, NY and was christened on Mar 7, 1779 in Rhinebeck, NY.
- General Notes: Baptised Rhinebeck Reformed Church, Rhinebeck, New York. Sponsors: Benjamin Van Ette & wife; Rachel Kip
- Sources:
New York Births and Baptisms, Southeast Region, 1660-1916, Kelly, Arthur & Nancy

337. Eliesebet Kip [2347] (*Johannes*⁷, *Jacob*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born in 1747 and was christened on Oct 12, 1747.

General Notes: Elizabeth. Baptised by Domeni Mansyes in our church on the plain with compeer Jacob Kip Junier and godmother Corneleya Kip.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 344.

Bible Record of the Kipp and Van Etten families, 1702-1817 [manuscript]; Sherrill, NY, O.C. Van Aken, 1962, 6 leaves. Mss A 1363. R. Stanton Avery, Special Collections Dept., NEHGS, Boston.

Eliesebet married **Simon Van Etten** [2352] [MRIN: 784] on Mar 23, 1767, son of _____
_____ and _____.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Children from this marriage were:

- 702 F i. **Margaretha Van Etten** [2354] was born in 1772 and was christened on Nov 22, 1772 in Rhinebeck, NY, USA.
- 703 M ii. **Jacob Van Etten** [2355] was born in 1774 and was christened on Feb 27, 1774.

344. Rachel Van Wagenen [2160] (*Eva Kip*⁷, *Jacob*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born in 1742 and was christened on Feb 15, 1742.

Rachel married **Jacobus Van Etten** [2161] [MRIN: 734], son of _____ and _____.

The child from this marriage was:

- 704 F i. **Eva Van Etten** [2162] was born in 1774 and was christened on Mar 13, 1774.

354. Jacobus Kip [3096] (*Jacob*⁷, *Johannes*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born in Jan 1710 in New York, was christened on Jan 8, 1710 in New York, and died in 1760 aged 50.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 395, p. 390, 395.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.
p. 342, 1710 8 Jan Jacobus Kip, Cathalina de Hart parents, Jacobus child, witnesses Abraham Kip, Maria Kip. Minister Gualterus du Bois.

Jacobus married **Elizabeth Mellens** [3242] [MRIN: 1095] before 1741, daughter of _____ and _____.

General Notes: Mollens.

Children from this marriage were:

- 705 M i. **Johannes Kip** [3243] was born in Aug 1741 in New York, NY and was christened on Aug 26, 1741 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 411, p. 395.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.
p. 89, 1741 26 Aug Jacobus Kip, Elisabeth Mellens parents, Johannes child, witnesses Henricus Kip & Catelina de Hard Wed. v. Jacob Kip. Minister Henricus Boel.

- 706 M ii. **William Kip** [3244] was born in May 1747 in New York, NY and was christened on May 20, 1747 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 412, p. 395.

Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press,

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

NJ.

p. 133, 1747 20 May Jacobus Kip, Elisabeth Mollens parents, Willem child, witnesses Johannes Van Vlek, Nelletje Kip, z.h.v. Minister Henricus Boel.

- 707 M iii. **Henricus Kip** [3245] was born in Feb 1749 in New York, NY and was christened on Feb 22, 1749 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 413, p. 395.

Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 149, 1749 22 Feb Jakobus Kip, Elizabet Mellens parents, Henricus child, witnesses Abraham Van Vleck, Maria Van Vleck, j.d. Minister Henricus Boel.

- 708 M iv. **Charles Kip** [3246] was born in Oct 1750 in New York, NY and was christened on Oct 17, 1750 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Charels. Died young.

Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 162, 1750 17 Oct Jakobus Kip, Elizabet Hellens parents, Charels child, witnesses Henricus Kip, Helena Louw, z. huis v. Minister Henricus Boel.

- 709 M v. **Charles Kip** [3247] was born in Feb 1752 in New York, NY and was christened on Feb 19, 1752 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 414, p. 395.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 174, 1752 19 Feb Jakobus Kip, Elisabeth Millens parents, Charles child, witnesses Benjamin Moore, Catharina Kip, huis v. Van Abm Wendel. Minister Henricus Boel.

355. Catalina Kip [3097] (*Jacob*⁷, *Johannes*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born in Sep 1713 in New York, was christened on Sep 6, 1713 in New York, and died in 1784 aged 71.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 390.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 369, 1713 6 Sept Jacobus Kip, Cathalina de Hart parents, Catharina child, witnesses Tho. Car, Abrh: V. Vlek, Margrietje Mourits, Jnr. Minister Gualterus du Bois.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Catalina married **Abraham Wendell** [3103] [MRIN: 1046], son of _____ and _____.

Children from this marriage were:

- 710 F i. **Elizabeth Wendell** [8160] was born in Jan 1738 in Second River, NJ and was christened on Jan 22, 1738 in Second River, NJ.

General Notes: Baptismal witnesses-Pieter Schuyler, Hester Walters

Sources:

The Genealogical Magazine of New Jersey, Vol. 3, No. 3, Jan. 1928, p. 125. Second River (Belleville, NJ) Baptismal Register Dutch Reformed Church, 1724-1794.

- 711 M ii. **Johannis Wendell** [8161] was born on Sep 13, 1739 in Second River, NJ and was christened on Oct 7, 1739 in Second River, NJ.

General Notes: Baptismal witness-Jan Schuyler, Anna Rensselaer.

Sources:

The Genealogical Magazine of New Jersey, Vol. 3, No. 3, Jan. 1928, p. 126. Second River (Belleville, NJ) Baptismal Register Dutch Reformed Church, 1724-1794.

- 712 F iii. **Saertie Wendell** [8162] was born on Jun 28, 1748 in Second River, NJ and was christened on Jul 3, 1748 in Second River, NJ.

General Notes: Baptismal witnesses-Balthus Kip, Sartie Courtland.

Sources:

The Genealogical Magazine of New Jersey, Vol. 3, No. 4, Apr. 1928, p. 157. Second River (Belleville, NJ) Baptismal Register Dutch Reformed Church, 1724-1794.

- 713 F iv. **Cornelia Wendell** [8158] was born on Jan 27, 1750 in Second River, NJ and was christened on Feb 12, 1750 in Second River, NJ.

General Notes: Witnesses-Steven Kortlant, Hanna Kortlant.

Sources:

The Genealogical Magazine of New Jersey, Vol. 4, No. 1, July 1928, p. 37. Second River (Belleville, NJ) Baptismal Register Dutch Reformed Church, 1724-1794.

356. William Kip [3098] (*Jacob*⁷, *Johannes*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born in Dec 1715 in New York and was christened on Jan 1, 1716 in New York.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 396, p. 390, 395.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 387, 1715 1 Jan Jacobus Kip, Cathalina de Hart parents, Willem child, witnesses Johannes Kip, Sara Kip. Minister Gualterus du Bois.

William married **Nancy Tucker** [3248] [MRIN: 1096], daughter of _____ and _____.

The child from this marriage was:

- + 714 F i. **Eliza Jane Kip** [3249].

357. Henry Kip [3099] (*Jacob*⁷, *Johannes*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Dec 11, 1718 in New York, was christened on Dec 21, 1718 in New York, and died on Aug 10, 1789 in New York, NY, USA aged 70.

General Notes: He was a sailmaker. His will was dated May 13, 1789; and probated Sept. 18, 1795.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 397, p. 390.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ. p. 409, 1718 21 Dec Jacobus Kip, Cathalina de Hart parents, Hendrickus child, witnesses Abraham Van Vlecq, Catharina Sims. Minister Gualterus du Bois.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. 1. Records of the Reformed Dutch Church in New Amsterdam and New York. Marriages from 11 December 1639 to 26 August 1801, edited by Samuel S. Purple, MD, New York, 1890. P. 169. Ingeteekent Dec. 1, 1742. Henry Kip & Helena Low. Getrouwt Dec 2, 1742. Personen met Licentie.

The New-York Packet, Aug. 13, 1789, Iss: 946, P. [2].

Henry married **Helena Low** [3254] [MRIN: 1099] on Dec 2, 1742 in New York, daughter of **Petrus Low** [3255] and **Rachel Roosevelt** [3256]. Helena was born on Jan 5, 1723 and died on Nov 7, 1798 aged 75.

General Notes: Louw.

Abstract of Will

Helena Kip, New York, widow of Henry Kip. All my just debts and funeral expenses be paid, as also £900 borrowed and expended by my two deceased sons, Henry and John, and my son James, for the improvement of my estate with the arrears of interest due thereon, to be paid by my executors within a convenient time after my decease. I discharge my children respectively and the legal representatives of such as are deceased from all debt and demands due to the estate of my husband, deceased; to Cornelius Heyer, husband of my granddaughter Jane, £1000, upon his giving them a bond and other security for the payment thereof with interest annually to be applied in such manner and to such purposes as my executors may direct; to my son James H. Kip, the dwelling house and lot of ground, situated in Pearl Street, Number 181, in the Second Ward, of New York, subject to the charge and payment by my said son James of £900 within one year after my decease to my executors; also to my son, James H. Kip. my negro woman slave, named Phyllis, now in his possession; to my daughter Catharine, wife of the Revd Doctor William Linn, all my plate, household furniture, beds, wearing apparel, also my negro slaves, Flora and Lucretia and the children of Lucretia, named Peter and Jacob until their respective ages of twenty- one, when they shall be set free; my negro woman slave, Betty, I give to such one of my children or grandchildren, as she shall choose to live with, such child paying to my executors £60 for her, which sum is to be considered part of residuary estate; the one eight part of the residuary of my estate, both real and personal to my son, James H. Kip and Lynde Catlin, husband of my granddaughter Helena, daughter of my son, John H. Kip, deceased, in trust for the maintenance and support of my granddaughter Elizabeth, daughter of my son, Cornelius Kip, deceased, until she shall have attained the age of twenty years or have lawful issue, when she shall receive the full share, the one eighth part of the residuary of my estate; to my son James H. Kip, one equal fourth part of all the remainder of my estate not herein before devised; one equal fourth part thereof to my daughter, Catharine Linn; one equal fourth part thereof to my granddaughter, Helena Catlin, wife of Lynde Catlin; the remaining equal fourth part thereof to my grandchildren, Jane Heyer, wife of Cornelius Heyer, Henry Kip, Helena Kip, Catherine Kip and Elizabeth Kip, children of my son, Peter Kip, deceased in equal parts; in case any of my grandchildren should die under age and without lawful issue, the share of the one so dying shall be

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

equally divided among the survivors. I appoint, Cornelius Heyer, guardian and trustee, of said Henry, Helena, Catharine and Elizabeth Kip until they shall respectively attain the age of twenty years or have lawful issue; in case my granddaughter, Elizabeth Kip, daughter of my son, Cornelius Kip, deceased, shall die under the age of twenty years and without lawful issue, I devise the said one eighth part of my residuary estate herein bequeathed to her as follows: one fourth part thereof to my son, James H. Kip; one other fourth part to my daughter, Catharine Linn; one other fourth part to my granddaughter, Helena Catlin, and the remaining fourth part to the children of my son Peter, above named, in equal parts; in case my daughter, Catharine Linn or my granddaughters, Helena Catlin and Jane Heyer shall die before my decease, the bequests herein above made to them shall not lapse, but I devise to the husband of such deceased daughter or granddaughter, the share and proportion of my estate above given to the wife; the guardians of the children of my sons, Peter and Cornelius, are to support and educate them out of the income of their respective estate without the interference of any relation of said children; in case any other person shall during the minority of said children become guardian of all or any of them without first having the consent in writing of my executors for that purpose, such child or children shall be deprived of any benefit of my said estate; for the more easy distribution of my estate I authorize my executors, at such times as they shall think proper to sell and dispose of all or any part of my estate, except the house and lot of ground devised to my son, Henry H. Kip, either at private or public auction for the interest and benefit of my legatees and devisees. I appoint my son, James H. Kipp, my son-in-law, William Linn, Cornelius Heyer and Lynde Catlin, executors.

Dated November 5, 1798. Witnesses, Jane Duryee, Anthy Dey, Richd Varick. Proved November 10, 1798. [Lib. 42, p. 429]

Sources:

Abstracts of Wills of New York 1665-1801, CD-ROM. Heritage Books, Inc., Bowie, MD: 1997.
NYHSW 015:0104.

Children from this marriage were:

- 715 M i. **Jacobus Kip** [3257] was born in May 1743 in New York, NY and was christened on May 18, 1743 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Died young.

Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 102, 1743 18 May Henricus Kip, Helena Louw parents, Jacobus child, witnesses Johannes Kip, Catharina Kip, Wed. v. Abrm Wendel. Minister Henricus Boel.

- 716 M ii. **Peter Kip** [3258] was born in May 1744 in New York, NY and was christened on May 13, 1744 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Died young.

Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 108, 1744 13 May Henricus Kip, Helena Low parents, Petrus child, witnesses Petrus Low, Rachel Roosvelt, syn h.v. Minister Henricus Boel.

- 717 F iii. **Rachel Kip** [3259] was born in Jan 1746 in New York, NY and was christened on Jan 26, 1746 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Died without issue.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 122, 1746 26 Jan Henricus Kip, Helena Louw parents, Rachel child, witnesses Petrus Low, Junior, Margareta Low, j.d. Minister Henricus Boel.

- 718 M iv. **Henry Kip** [3260].

General Notes: Died young.

- 719 M v. **Henry H Kip** [3261] was born on Mar 21, 1749 in New York, NY, was christened on Apr 5, 1749 in New York, NY, and died on Oct 1, 1798 aged 49.

General Notes: No issue.

Letters of Administration

Henry H Kip, merchant, died intestate. Letters of administration granted on Nov. 10, 1798 to brother, James H, brother-in-law, William Linn, and nephews, Lynde Catlin and Cornelius Heyer.

Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 150, 1749 5 Apr Henricus Kip, Helena Low parents, Henricus child, witnesses Petrus Low, Rachel Roosevelt, syn h.v. Minister Joannes Ritzema.

Abstracts of Wills of New York 1665-1801, CD-ROM. Heritage Books, Inc., Bowie, MD: 1997. NYHSW 015:0254.

- + 720 M vi. **John H Kip** [3262] was born on Nov 22, 1750 in New York, NY, was christened on Dec 5, 1750 in New York, NY, and died on Oct 14, 1798 aged 47.

- 721 M vii. **Jakobus Kip** [6666] was born in Nov 1752 in New York, NY and was christened on Nov 29, 1752 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 181, 1752 29 Nov Henricus Kip, Helena Louw parents, Jakobus child, witnesses Jakobus Kip, Jannetje Louw, j.d. Minister Henricus Boel.

- + 722 M viii. **Peter Kip** [3263] was born on Apr 20, 1754 in New York, NY, was christened May 5, 1754 in New York, NY, and died before 1798.

- + 723 M ix. **James Henry Kip** [3264] was born on Jun 16, 1756 and died on Aug 31, 1826 in New York, NY, USA aged 70.

- + 724 F x. **Catherine Kip** [3265] was born on Sep 4, 1758 in New York, NY and was christened on Sep 13, 1758 in New York, NY.

- + 725 M xi. **Cornelius H. Kip** [3266] was born on Aug 9, 1760 in New York, NY, was christened on Aug 13, 1760 in New York, NY, and died on Aug 10, 1789 aged 29.

359. Balthazar Kip [3101] (*Jacob*⁷, *Johannes*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born in Nov 1723 in New York, was christened on Dec 4, 1723 in New York, and died in 1764 aged 41.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

General Notes: Abstract of Will

In the name of God, Amen. I, Balshazar Kip, of New York, mariner. I leave to my wife, Jeane Kip, all my estate, real and personal, and make her executor. Dated May 6, 1759. Witnesses, Hugh Ryder, David Old, Benjamin Moore, sailmaker. Proved October 21, 1775, before Cary Ludlow. [Lib. 30, p. 11]

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 398, p. 390, 396.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 446, 1723 4 Dec Jacobus Kip, Cathalina de Hart parents, Bathazar child, witnesses Johannes Kip, Blandina Kip. Minister Gualterus du Bois.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. 1.

Records of the Reformed Dutch Church in New Amsterdam and New York.

Marriages from 11 December 1639 to 26 August 1801, edited by Samuel S. Purple, MD, New York, 1890.

P. 179. Ingeteekent Nov. 23, 1748. Bathasar Kip & Jane Phrench. Getrouwt Nov. 27, 1748. Personen met Licentie.

Bible Records in Rutgers University Library. In New York Genealogical & Biographical Record, V. 71, P. 140, April 1940.

Abstracts of Wills of New York 1665-1801, CD-ROM. Heritage Books, Inc., Bowie, MD: 1997. NYHSW 008:0309.

Balthazar married **Jane French** [3269] [MRIN: 1102] on Nov 27, 1748 in New York, daughter of _____ and _____.

General Notes: Jannetje, Johanna Phrench or Franch.

Children from this marriage were:

- 726 M i. **Balthazar Kip** [6665] was born in 1749 in New York, NY and was christened on Oct 18, 1749 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 154, 1749 18 oct Balthazar Kip, Johannes Franch parents, Balthazar child, witnesses Johannes Kip, Margareta Louw, Wed. v. Roger Franch. Minister Gualterus du Bois.

- 727 M ii. **Balthazar Kip** [3270] was born in Jan 1753 in New York, NY and was christened on Jan 31, 1753 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Died young.

Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 182, 1753 31 Jan Balthazar Kip, Jannetje French parents, Balthazar child, witnesses Johannes Kip, Margareta Louw, Wed. v. Roger Franch. Minister Henricus Boel.

- + 728 M iii. **Thomas French Kip** [7494] was born in Aug 1761 and died on Dec 24, 1806 in New York, NY, USA aged 45.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

370. Johannes Kip [3108] (*Johannes*⁷, *Johannes*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Jan 15, 1729 in Second River, NJ and was christened on Feb 2, 1729 in Second River, NJ.

General Notes: Jan. Baptismal witnesses-Hendrick Spier, Rachel Pier.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 400, p. 390.

The Genealogical Magazine of New Jersey, Vol. 3, No. 2, Oct. 1927, p. 42. Second River (Belleville, NJ) Baptismal Register Dutch Reformed Church, 1724-1794.

New Amsterdam Baptisms. Hosted by rootsweb. http://homepages.rootsweb.com/~rbillard/na_baptisms_1731-1800.htm

Johannes married **Margarita Bradt** [7884] [MRIN: 2728] on Nov 8, 1755, daughter of **Isaac Bradt** [7885] and **Magdalena Smith** [7886]. Margarita was born in May 1738 in New York, NY and was christened on May 3, 1738 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Baptised in the reformed Dutch Church in New York. Sponsors: Francis Bradt & wife Vrouwtje Meher.

Sources:

New Amsterdam Baptisms. Hosted by rootsweb. http://homepages.rootsweb.com/~rbillard/na_baptisms_1731-1800.htm

Children from this marriage were:

729 M i. **Johannes Smith Kip** [7922] was born in Dec 1756 in New York, NY and was christened on Dec 26, 1756 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Baptised in the Reformed Dutch Church in New York. Sponsors: Andries Kip, Maria Bratt wife of Robert Jongh.

Sources:

New Amsterdam Baptisms. Hosted by rootsweb. http://homepages.rootsweb.com/~rbillard/na_baptisms_1731-1800.htm

730 F ii. **Magdalena Kip** [7918] was born in Mar 1758 in New York, NY and was christened on Mar 22, 1758 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Baptised in the Reformed Dutch Church in New York. Sponsors: Isaac Bradt, Magadlena Bradt wife of Joris Bergen.

Sources:

New Amsterdam Baptisms. Hosted by rootsweb. http://homepages.rootsweb.com/~rbillard/na_baptisms_1731-1800.htm

731 M iii. **Johannes Kip** [7919] was born in Feb 1761 in New York, NY and was christened on Feb 4, 1761 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Baptised in the Reformed Dutch Church in New York. Sponsors: Dirk Green, Catharina Kik wife of Abraham Roset.

Sources:

New Amsterdam Baptisms. Hosted by rootsweb. http://homepages.rootsweb.com/~rbillard/na_baptisms_1731-1800.htm

732 M iv. **Isaac Kip** [7899] was born in Feb 1763 in New York, NY and was christened on Feb 23, 1763 in New York, NY.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

General Notes: Baptised in the Reformed Dutch Church in New York. Sponsors Isaac Bradt & wife Sara Kip, z.h.v.

Sources:

New Amsterdam Baptisms. Hosted by rootsweb. http://homepages.rootsweb.com/~rbillard/na_baptisms_1731-1800.htm

- 733 F v. **Catharine Kip** [8184] was born on Feb 3, 1771 and was christened in Presbyterian, NYC.

General Notes: found in

Source:

Descendants of Albert and Arent Andriessen Bradt. Cynthia Brott Biasca. 1990. Cynthia Brott Biasca, 3365Sutton Loop, Fremont CA 94536 Wolfe City, Texas: Henington Publishing Company.

- 734 F vi. **Mary Kip** [8185] was born on Sep 11, 1775 and was christened in Presbyterian, NYC.

371. Catherine Kip [3109] (*Johannes*⁷, *Johannes*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Mar 8, 1730 in Second River, NJ and was christened on Nov 29, 1730 in Second River, NJ.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 390.

The Genealogical Magazine of New Jersey, Vol. 4, No. 1, July 1928, p. 39. Second River (Belleville, NJ) Baptismal Register Dutch Reformed Church, 1724-1794.

The Genealogical Magazine of New Jersey, Vol. 3, No. 2, Oct. 1927, p. 44. Second River (Belleville, NJ) Baptismal Register Dutch Reformed Church, 1724-1794.

Catherine married **Abraham Roset** [8156] [MRIN: 2828], son of _____ and _____.

Children from this marriage were:

- 735 M i. **Jacobus Roset** [8157].

General Notes: Baptised June 10, 1757. Witnesses-Jacobus Kip, Blandina Kip.

Sources:

The Genealogical Magazine of New Jersey, Vol. 4, No. 1, July 1928, p. 39. Second River (Belleville, NJ) Baptismal Register Dutch Reformed Church, 1724-1794.

- 736 M ii. **David Roset** [8159] was born on Dec 21, 1750 in Second River, NJ and was christened on Dec 22, 1750 in Second River, NJ.

General Notes: Baptismal Witnesses-Johannes Roset, Rachel Kip.

Sources:

The Genealogical Magazine of New Jersey, Vol. 4, No. 1, July 1928, p. 37. Second River (Belleville, NJ) Baptismal Register Dutch Reformed Church, 1724-1794.

374. Rachel Kip [3112] (*Johannes*⁷, *Johannes*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Jan 12, 1738 in Second River, NJ, was christened on Jan 22, 1738 in Second River, NJ, and died on Sep 17, 1804 aged 66.

General Notes: Baptismal witnesses-Thomas Pier, Catharina Spier.

Sources:

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 390.

The Genealogical Magazine of New Jersey, Vol. 3, No. 3, Jan. 1928, p. 125. Second River (Belleville, NJ) Baptismal Register Dutch Reformed Church, 1724-1794.

Rachel married **Peter Simmons Capt.** [3114] [MRIN: 1050] on Jul 30, 1756, son of **Peter Simmons** [7887] and **Leah Bassett** [7888]. Peter was born on May 29, 1728 and died on Jul 5, 1787 aged 59.

General Notes: Lived at Wessels, Acquackanonk, N.J.

Children from this marriage were:

- + 737 F i. **Leah Simmons** [3117] was born on May 19, 1756 and died on Sep 25, 1819 aged 63.
- + 738 F ii. **Susanna Simmons** [3118] was born on Aug 8, 1769.
- 739 F iii. **Rachel Simmons** [3119] was born in 1775 and was christened on Jan 1, 1776.

375. Blandina Kip [3113] (*Johannes*⁷, *Johannes*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Apr 21, 1740 in Second River, NJ and was christened on May 4, 1740 in Second River, NJ.

General Notes: Baptismal witnesses-Isaak Van Vlek, Catharina Van Deusen.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 391.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. 1.

Records of the Reformed Dutch Church in New Amsterdam and New York.

Marriages from 11 December 1639 to 26 August 1801, edited by Samuel S. Purple, MD, New York, 1890.

P. 200. Ingeteekent June 15, 1759. Peter Codmus & Blendina Kip. Getrouwt June 17, 1759. Personen met Licentie.

New York Marriages Previous to 1784. A reprint of the original edition of 1860 with additions and corrections. GPC, Baltimore, MD: 1968.

June 15, 1759, Marriage Bonds, Vol. II, p. 327.

The Genealogical Magazine of New Jersey, Vol. 3, No. 3, Jan. 1928, p. 127. Second River (Belleville, NJ) Baptismal Register Dutch Reformed Church, 1724-1794.

Blandina married **Peter Cadmus** [3115] [MRIN: 1051] on Jun 17, 1759, son of _____ and _____. Peter was born on Jun 2, 1739 in Second River, NJ, USA and died on Jun 30, 1810 aged 71.

General Notes: Codmus.

Children from this marriage were:

- 740 M i. **Abraham Cadmus** [3127] was born on Jan 19, 1760 and died on Jan 27, 1764 aged 4.
- + 741 M ii. **John Cadmus** [3128] was born on Dec 20, 1761 and died on Jul 16, 1828 aged 66.
- 742 M iii. **Abraham Cadmus** [3129] was born on May 17, 1764 and died on Dec 20, 1847 aged 83.
- 743 F iv. **Sarah Cadmus** [3130] was born on Aug 5, 1766 and died on May 27, 1850 aged 83.
Sarah married **John Hedenberg** [7897] [MRIN: 2735], son of _____ and _____. John was born on Jul 10, 1763 and died on Mar 24, 1818 aged 54.
- 744 M v. **Peter Cadmus** [3131] was born on Oct 31, 1769.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

- 745 F vi. **Geertje Cadmus** [3132] was born on Apr 21, 1772 in Second River, NJ, was christened on May 3, 1772 in Second River, NJ, and died on Oct 9, 1876 aged 104.

General Notes: Gitty. Baptismal witnesses-Hendrick Kip, Jidick French.

Sources:

The Genealogical Magazine of New Jersey, Vol. 4, No. 3, Jan. 1929, p. 134. Second River (Belleville, NJ) Baptismal Register Dutch Reformed Church, 1724-1794.

- 746 F vii. **Elisabeth Cadmus** [3133] was born on Mar 3, 1776 in Bergen Co., NJ and was christened on Mar 17, 1776 in Bergen Co., NJ.

General Notes: Baptised in the Reformed Protestant Dutch Church of Bergen (Jersey City), New Jersey. Baptismal witnesses: Abraham Spier, Annatie Spier

Source:

Year Book of the Holland Society of New York, 1913 Bergen Book, NYC, 1913.

Elisabeth married **William Groshong** [7898] [MRIN: 2736], son of _____ and _____. William was born in 1775.

- 747 M viii. **Thomas Cadmus** [3134] was born on Mar 3, 1779 in Second River, NJ and was christened on Mar 28, 1779 in Second River, NJ.

General Notes: Baptismal witnesses-Hermanus Spier, Margrita Jorelemon.

Sources:

The Genealogical Magazine of New Jersey, Vol. 4, No. 3, Jan 1929, p. 137. Second River (Belleville, NJ) Baptismal Register Dutch Reformed Church, 1724-1794.

377. Catherine Kip [3233] (*Catharina Kip*⁷, *Johannes*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on May 11, 1730 and died on Sep 3, 1771 aged 41.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 395.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 498, 1730 17 May Jacobus Kip, Catharina Kip parents, Catharina child, witnesses Samuel Kip, Margareta Rykman. Minister Gualterus du Bois.

New York Marriages Previous to 1784. A reprint of the original edition of 1860 with additions and corrections. GPC, Baltimore, MD: 1968.

Dec. 63, 1757, Marriage Bonds, Vol. I, p. 725.

Catherine married **Peter Teller** [3239] [MRIN: 1093] on Dec 8, 1757, son of **Johannes Teller** [3240] and **Unknown**. Peter died on Aug 20, 1762.

The child from this marriage was:

- 748 F i. **Catharina Teller** [3241] was born on Jun 20, 1762 in New York, NY, was christened on Jun 23, 1762 in New York, NY, and died in Jun 1824 aged 62.

General Notes: Died unmarried. Will written January 20, 1823. Cornelius Kip and wife Margaret with Elbert Kip and wife Maria were named in her will.

Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 258, 1762 23 Jun Petrus Teller, Catharina Kip parents, Catharina child, witnesses Jacobus Kip, Catharina Kip, z.h.v. Minister Gualterus du Bois.

The Settlers of the Beekman Patent. An Historical and Genealogical Study of all the 18th Century Settlers in the Patent, by Frank J Doherty, Pleasant Valley NY, 2003.

378. Samuel Kip [3234] (*Catharina Kip*⁷, *Johannes*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Nov 13, 1731 in New York, NY, was christened on Nov 21, 1731 in New York, NY, and died on Feb 14, 1804 in New York, Kip's Bay, NY, USA aged 72.

General Notes: Samuel removed from the Kips Bay farm during the British occupation and lived at Tappan, N.J. during the Revolution, but about 1783 returned to Kip's Bay. Letters of Administration were granted on estate of Samuel Kipp to sons Elbert and Cornelius on March 19, 1804.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 410, p. 395, 401. Painting p. 402.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.
p. 16, 1731 21 Nov Jacobus Kip, Catharina Kip parents, Samuel child, witnesses Abraham Van Vlek, Maria Kip, s.h.v. Minister Gualterus du Bois.

American Citizen, Feb. 24, 1804, Vol: 4, Iss: 1216, P. [3].

Morning Chronicle, Feb. 15, 1804, Iss: 426, P. [3].

Index of Marriages and Deaths in the New York Weekly Museum, 1788-1817. Compiled by American Antiquarian Society. 1952.

Samuel married **Anna Herring** [3569] [MRIN: 1205] on Jun 7, 1764, daughter of **Elbert Herring** [3570] and **Elizabeth Bogart** [3571]. Anna was born on Dec 31, 1744 in New York, NY, was christened on Jan 6, 1745 in New York, NY, and died on May 20, 1800 in New York, Kip's Bay, NY, USA aged 55.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 402. Painting

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.
p. 114, 1744 6 Jan Elbert Haering, Elisabet Bogert parents, Annetje child, witnesses Jan Bogert, Antje Peek, syn h.v. Minister Henricus Boel.

Children from this marriage were:

- 749 F i. **Elizabeth Kip** [3572] was born on Feb 25, 1765 in New York, NY, was christened on Mar 6, 1765 in New York, NY, and died on Oct 24, 1828 in New York, NY, USA aged 63.

General Notes: Her will was dated Sept. 25, 1817 and probated Oct. 3, 1829.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 402.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 280, 1765 6 Mar Samuel Kip, Anna Herring parents, Elizabet child, witnesses Elbert Herring, Elizabet Bogert, z.h.v. Minister Joannes Ritzema.

New York Evening Post, Oct. 25, 1828.

- + 750 M ii. **Jacobus S. (James) Kip** [3573] was born on Dec 8, 1766 in New York, NY, was christened on Dec 10, 1766 in New York, NY, and died on Aug 27, 1831 in Utica, Oneida Co., NY, USA aged 64.
- + 751 M iii. **Elbert Kip** [3574] was born in Sep 1769 in New York, NY, was christened on Sep 20, 1769 in New York, NY, and died on Jul 12, 1827 in New York, NY, USA aged 57.
- + 752 M iv. **Samuel Kip** [3575] was born on Oct 20, 1771 in New York, NY, was christened on Nov 2, 1771 in New York, NY, and died on Jan 25, 1838 in New York, Kip's Bay, NY, USA aged 66.
- 753 M v. **John Kip** [3576] was born on Apr 16, 1774 in New York, NY, was christened on Apr 24, 1774 in New York, NY, and died on Feb 27, 1796 in Albany, NY, USA aged 21.

General Notes: Unmarried.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 402.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 340, 1774 24 Apr Samuel Kip, Annetje Herring parents, Johannis child, witnesses John J. Kip, Margarita Kip, j.d. Minister Joannes Ritzema.

- 754 F vi. **Catherine Kip** [3577] was born on Apr 12, 1776 and died on Mar 29, 1847 aged 70.

General Notes: No issue.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 402.

Catherine married **John Y. Van Tuyl** [3581] [MRIN: 1207] on Oct 22, 1807, son of _____ and _____. John died on Jul 27, 1856.

- + 755 M vii. **Cornelius Kip** [3578] was born on Mar 9, 1780 in Tappan, NJ, USA and died on Sep 11, 1822 in New York, Kip's Bay, NY, USA aged 42.
- + 756 F viii. **Mary Kip** [3579] was born on Feb 25, 1782 in Tappan, NJ, USA and died in May 1854 aged 72.
- + 757 M ix. **Henry Kip** [3580] was born on Aug 1, 1785 in New York, NY, was christened on Aug 14, 1785 in New York, NY, and died on Oct 16, 1849 in New York, NY, USA aged 64.

387. Anne Kipp [3170] (*Thomas (Capt.)*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹).

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 392.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Anne married **Albert Coles** [3173] [MRIN: 1068], son of _____ and _____.

The child from this marriage was:

758 M i. **Benjamin Coles** [3175].

Benjamin married **Zoah Cock** [3176] [MRIN: 1070], daughter of _____ and _____.

388. Mary Kipp [3171] (*Thomas (Capt.)*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹).

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 392.

Mary married **Simeon Crocker** [3174] [MRIN: 1069], son of _____ and _____.

Children from this marriage were:

+ 759 M i. **Jarvis Crocker** [3177].

+ 760 F ii. **Mary Crocker** [3178].

+ 761 M iii. **Benjamin Crocker** [3179].

762 M iv. **Abraham Crocker** [3180].

392. Elizabeth Kip [3205] (*Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Apr 9, 1738 in New Castle, Westchester, NY and died in 1817 in New Castle, Westchester, NY, USA aged 79.

General Notes: Birth could be 1733.

2nd married to George Bull.

Sources:

Kipp Family Tree. The Descendants of Jacobus Kipp (1632 to 1807). Manuscript chart. Library of Congress, Washington, DC.

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 394.

Elizabeth married **John Powell** [3215] [MRIN: 1082] in 1756, son of _____ and _____.

Children from this marriage were:

+ 763 F i. **Elizabeth Powell** [5798] was born in 1760 and died in 1796 aged 36.

+ 764 M ii. **Jacob Powell** [5799].

+ 765 M iii. **Daniel Powell** [5800].

+ 766 F iv. **Freelove Powell** [5801].

+ 767 M v. **Nathaniel Powell** [5802].

768 M vi. **John Powell** [5803].

General Notes: Sources:

Kipp Family Tree. The Descendants of Jacobus Kipp (1632 to 1807). Manuscript chart. Library of Congress, Washington, DC.

+ 769 F vii. **Anna Powell** [5804].

+ 770 M viii. **Benjamin Powell** [5805].

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

- + 771 F ix. **Sarah Powell** [5806].
- + 772 F x. **Abigail Powell** [5807].

393. Jesse Kipp [3206] (*Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Feb 23, 1740 in Chappaqua, Westchester, NY, USA and died on Jan 1, 1780 in Chappaqua, Westchester, NY, USA aged 39.

General Notes: Abstract of Will

In the name of God, Amen. This fifth day of May 1779, I, Jesse Kipp, of North Castle, Westchester County, being weak in body. I leave to my dearly beloved wife Anne one third of all my land and the best room in the house a long as she shall remain my widow, also one horse which she shall choose out of my horses and a side sadel and bridle, and two beds and furnerture and the Cubbord and table and a looking glass and all the iron ware belonging to the house and one brass kittel, and all the chears, one littel wheal and one great wheal and a cubord rack. What is left of my estate I order it kept for the support of my children until my son, Benjamin Kipp, shall become of age. Also to Benjamin one horse valued at £15 and that when he shall come of age and then the whole to be sold and that to be divided among my children, Benjamin, Gilbert, John, Phebe, Caleb, Meream and James Kipp, every boy to have double of each girl, and that to be paid as they come of age, I make my loving wife Anne and William Kipp and Thomas Kipp Executors. Witnesses Oliver Secor, of North Castle, yeoman; John Irelnad, Daniel Outhouse. Proved Westchester County, March 4, 1785. Administration granted to William Kipp March 10, 1785. [Lib. 37, p. 422]

Sources:

Kipp Family Tree. The Descendants of Jacobus Kipp (1632 to 1807). Manuscript chart. Library of Congress, Washington, DC.

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 404, p. 394, 397.

Abstracts of Wills of New York 1665-1801, CD-ROM. Heritage Books, Inc., Bowie, MD: 1997. NYHSW 013:0110.

Jesse married **Ann Haight** [3271] [MRIN: 1103] about 1763, daughter of **Samuel Haight** [3272] and **Rebecca Fowler** [3303]. Ann was born on Apr 18, 1745.

Children from this marriage were:

- 773 M i. **Benjamin Kipp** [3274] was born on Jun 18, 1764 in North Castle, Westchester Co., NY and died on Feb 23, 1849 in Chappaqua, Westchester, NY, USA aged 84.

General Notes: Unmarried.

Sources:

Kipp Family Tree. The Descendants of Jacobus Kipp (1632 to 1807). Manuscript chart. Library of Congress, Washington, DC.

Book of Deaths Extracted From Chappaqua, N.Y., Quaker Records.
Francis F. Spies, Mount Vernon, NY, 1932. [Transcribed by Dave Swerdfeger]
http://dunhamwilcox.net/ny/chappaqua_deaths2.htm

- + 774 M ii. **Gilbert Kipp** [3275] was born on Dec 10, 1765 in North Castle, Westchester Co., NY and died on Jan 17, 1857 in New Castle, Westchester, NY, USA aged 91.
- + 775 M iii. **John Kipp** [3276] was born on Apr 27, 1768 and died on Apr 24, 1853 in Chappaqua, Westchester, NY, USA aged 84.
- + 776 F iv. **Phebe Kipp** [3277] was born on Feb 26, 1770 in Ledyard, Cayuga, NY.
- + 777 M v. **Caleb Kipp** [3278] was born on Oct 25, 1771 in Chappaqua, Westchester, NY, USA and died on Mar 5, 1835 in Chappaqua, Westchester, NY, USA aged 63.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

778 F vi. **Miriam Kipp** [3279] was born on Oct 4, 1773 and died on May 18, 1868 aged 94.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 397.

+ 779 M vii. **James Kipp** [3280] was born on Mar 9, 1777 in Westchester Co., NY and died on May 14, 1869 in Somerstown, NY, USA aged 92.

+ 780 M viii. **Jesse Kipp** [3281] was born on May 25, 1780 and died on Sep 1, 1861 in Chappaqua, Westchester, NY, USA aged 81.

394. Abraham Kip [3207] (*Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Mar 22, 1743 in New Castle, NY, USA and died before 1780.

General Notes: Jeffrey Kipp.

Sources:

Kipp Family Tree. The Descendants of Jacobus Kipp (1632 to 1807). Manuscript chart. Library of Congress, Washington, DC.

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 405, p. 394, 397.

Book of Deaths Extracted From Chappaqua, N.Y., Quaker Records.

Francis F. Spies, Mount Vernon, NY, 1932. [Transcribed by Dave Swerdfeger]

http://dunhamwilcox.net/ny/chappaqua_deaths2.htm

Abraham married **Phebe Haight** [3302] [MRIN: 1113], daughter of **Samuel Haight** [3272] and **Rebecca Fowler** [3303]. Phebe was born on Jun 5, 1747.

Children from this marriage were:

+ 781 M i. **Abraham Kipp** [3304] was born on Jan 5, 1767 in Dutchess Co., NY and died on Oct 13, 1828 in Dutchess Co., NY, USA aged 61.

+ 782 M ii. **Samuel Kipp** [3305] was born in Westchester Co., NY, USA.

396. Sarah Kip [3209] (*Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Sep 20, 1746.

General Notes: Sources:

Kipp Family Tree. The Descendants of Jacobus Kipp (1632 to 1807). Manuscript chart. Library of Congress, Washington, DC.

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 394.

Sarah married **James Weeks** [3217] [MRIN: 1084], son of _____ and _____.

Children from this marriage were:

783 F i. **Dorathy Weeks** [5785].

General Notes: JACOBTREE.

+ 784 M ii. **Abraham Weeks** [3219].

+ 785 M iii. **Benjamin Weeks** [3220].

+ 786 F iv. **Sarah Weeks** [3221].

+ 787 F v. **Mary Weeks** [3222].

+ 788 F vi. **Martha Weeks** [3223].

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

- + 789 M vii. **James Weeks** [3224].
- + 790 F viii. **Phebe Weeks** [3225].
- + 791 F ix. **Jane Weeks** [5786].
- + 792 M x. **Jesse K. Weeks** [5787].

397. William Kipp [3210] (*Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Jan 3, 1749 in New Castle, Westchester, NY, USA and died on Oct 19, 1800 in Chappaqua, Westchester, NY, USA aged 51.

General Notes: He was a Justice of the Peace. His will was probated June 10, 1802 and gives his residence as New Castle. (Alternate death date Dec. 23, 1748)

Sources:

Kipp Family Tree. The Descendants of Jacobus Kipp (1632 to 1807). Manuscript chart. Library of Congress, Washington, DC.

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 406, p. 395, 397.

Pat Stansloski.

William married **Mary Merritt** [3306] [MRIN: 1115] on Dec 3, 1770, daughter of **Thomas Merritt** [3307] and **Unknown**. Mary was born on May 18, 1752 in New Castle, Westchester, NY, USA and died on Jan 31, 1827 in Chappaqua, Westchester, NY, USA aged 74.

General Notes: Sources:

Book of Deaths Extracted From Chappaqua, N.Y., Quaker Records.

Francis F. Spies, Mount Vernon, NY, 1932. [Transcribed by Dave Swerdfeger]

http://dunhamwilcox.net/ny/chappaqua_deaths2.htm

Children from this marriage were:

- + 793 F i. **Sarah Kipp** [3308] was born on Oct 17, 1771 in New Castle, Westchester, NY, USA.
- + 794 F ii. **Prudence Kipp** [3309] was born on May 9, 1773 in New Castle, Westchester, NY, USA.
- + 795 M iii. **Isaac Kipp** [3310] was born on Aug 18, 1774 in Chappaqua, Westchester, NY, USA and died on Oct 5, 1860 in Marshall, Calhoun Co., MI, USA aged 86.
- + 796 F iv. **Dorothy Kipp** [3311] was born on Sep 15, 1776 in New Castle, Westchester, NY, USA.
- + 797 F v. **Martha Kipp** [3312] was born on Jun 23, 1779 in New Castle, Westchester, NY, USA.
- + 798 M vi. **Thomas Kipp** [3313] was born on Oct 24, 1780 in New Castle, Westchester, NY, USA and died on Sep 8, 1847 in Chappaqua, Westchester, NY, USA aged 66.
- + 799 F vii. **Abigail Kipp** [3314] was born on Oct 10, 1784 in New Castle, Westchester, NY, USA.
- + 800 M viii. **Benjamin Kipp** [3315] was born on Feb 4, 1787 in New Castle, Westchester, NY, USA and died on Mar 16, 1851 in Chappaqua, Westchester, NY, USA aged 64.
- + 801 F ix. **Ann Kipp** [3316] was born on Feb 20, 1789 in New Castle, Westchester, NY, USA.
- + 802 F x. **Tamer Kipp** [3317] was born on Sep 30, 1793 in New Castle, Westchester, NY, USA, died on Dec 28, 1886 in Woodlawn, NY, USA aged 93, and was buried in Chappaqua, Westchester, NY, USA.

398. James Kipp [3211] (*Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Apr 6, 1751 in North Castle, Westchester Co., NY, USA and died in Oct 1785 in Cumberland Co., Nova Scotia, Can aged 34.

General Notes: Loyalist.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

He joined the British in 1776 and served the whole war with the West Chester volunteers under the command of Col. DeLancey. James was compelled to leave at the close of the Revolution, because of his outspoken loyalty to King George.

He emigrated to Nova Scotia in 1783, and was there drowned in October 1785. His wife subsequently returned to New Castle, Westchester Co.

Sources:

National Archives of Canada. Claims of American Loyalists, Part II.
Microfilm B-1161, A.O. 12, vol.26, #235-238.

Kipp Family Tree. The Descendants of Jacobus Kipp (1632 to 1807). Manuscript chart. Library of Congress, Washington, DC.

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 407, p. 395, 399.

James married **Zipporah Carpenter** [3463] [MRIN: 1179], daughter of **John Carpenter** [3464] and **Charity Weeks** [3465]. Zipporah was born on Apr 6, 1749 in Rye, Westchester, NY and died on Feb 12, 1818 in Clinton, Dutchess Co., NY, USA aged 68.

General Notes: She subsequently returned to New Castle, Westchester Co. She married her cousin Caleb Quaker.

Children from this marriage were:

- + 803 M i. **John Kipp** [3467] was born on Aug 14, 1775 in Westchester Co., NY, USA and died on Dec 22, 1846 in Sparta, Yarmouth, Elgin Co., Canada West aged 71.
- + 804 M ii. **Daniel Kipp** [3468].
- + 805 F iii. **Elizabeth Kipp** [3469].
- + 806 F iv. **Charlotte Kipp** [3470] was born on Feb 18, 1781, died on Apr 13, 1866 in Hyde Park, Dutchess Co., NY, USA aged 85, and was buried in Crum Elbow, Dutchess Co., NY, USA.

399. Capt. Samuel Kipp [3212] (*Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Dec 16, 1753 in North Castle, Westchester Co., NY, USA, died on Feb 23, 1803 in Montreal, QC, Can aged 49, and was buried on Feb 25, 1803 in Anglican Cemetery, Montreal, QC, Can.

General Notes: He lived in West Chester, Province of New York. He joined the British soon after the Battle of Long Island serving under Col. Robert Rogers in the Queen's Rangers in 1776. The next Summer he joined the Corps of West Chester Loyalists under Col. DeLancey and served with them until November 1779. His Excellency Governor Tryon honored him with a Commission as Lieutenant in a Troop of Horse. In 1780 he succeeded to the Command of said Troop and had charge of same during the War. At the close of the War he emigrated to Nova Scotia in 1783 settling in Cumberland County.

Samuel left New York the 1st of June 1783, with a party of the regiment of Westchester Light Horse who were under the direction of Captain Moses Knapp. They went to the County of Cumberland. Samuel settled at Remsheg, (Wallace today), Nova Scotia.

Muster Role of Disbanded Officers, discharged and disbanded soldiers and loyalists mustered at Digby the 29th day of May 1784, Judge A.W. Savery. New York Genealogical and Biographical Record, Vol. 34, p. 123.

This list indicates he left alone for exile. His first family stayed in the new Republic.

Shortly after his marriage to Mary Knapp, they migrated to Lower Canada.

Sources:

Kipp Family Tree. The Descendants of Jacobus Kipp (1632 to 1807). Manuscript chart. Library of

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Congress, Washington, DC.

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 408, p. 395, 400.

Library and Archives Canada. Claims of American Loyalists, Part II. Microfilm B-1160, A.O. 12, vol. 23, #196-205.

Samuel Kipp (1753-1803) et ses descendants, par Louis Richard, 1950 (private).

The Civil Sword: James DeLancey's Westchester Raiders, 1776-1785, by G.R. Vincent, Victoria, BC, 1997.

New York Genealogical and Biographical Record, Vol. 34, p. 123.

Library and Archives Canada; Ward Chipman Papers; Muster Master's Office (1777-1785); MG 23 D1, Series 1, V. 24, P. 13. C-9818.

The Settlers of the Beekman Patent. An Historical and Genealogical Study of all the 18th Century Settlers in the Patent, by Frank J Doherty, Pleasant Valley NY, 2003.

Biographical Sketches of Loyalists of the American Revolution with An Historical Essay, by Lorenzo Sabine. Boston. 1864. p. 603

Book of Deaths Extracted From Chappaqua, N.Y., Quaker Records.
Francis F. Spies, Mount Vernon, NY, 1932. [Transcribed by Dave Swerdfeger]
http://dunhamwilcox.net/ny/chappaqua_deaths2.htm

Samuel married **Freelove Totten** [3507] [MRIN: 1194], daughter of **Peter Totten** [6225] and **Freelove** [Totten] [6226]. Freelove was born on Dec 9, 1758 in Westchester Co., NY and died on Dec 20, 1830 in Chappaqua, Westchester, NY, USA aged 72.

General Notes: Sources:

Book of Deaths Extracted From Chappaqua, N.Y., Quaker Records.
Francis F. Spies, Mount Vernon, NY, 1932. [Transcribed by Dave Swerdfeger]
http://dunhamwilcox.net/ny/chappaqua_deaths2.htm

Children from this marriage were:

- + 807 F i. **Freelove Kipp** [3508].
- + 808 M ii. **Samuel Kipp** [3509] was born on Feb 24, 1780 and died on Jan 11, 1846 in Chappaqua, Westchester, NY, USA aged 65.
- + 809 F iii. **Sarah Kipp** [3510].
- + 810 F iv. **Lydia Kipp** [3511].
- + 811 M v. **Stephen Kipp** [3512].

Samuel next married **Mary Knapp** [6227] [MRIN: 2112] in 1787 in Remsheg, Cumberland Co., NS, Can, daughter of **Capt. Moses Knapp** [6228] and **Elizabeth Hatfield** [6229]. Mary was born in 1766 in Yorktown, Cortland Manor, NY, USA, died on Apr 5, 1838 in Montreal, QC, Can aged 72, and was buried on Apr 7, 1838 in Montreal, QC, Can.

Marriage Notes: Married at Fanning's Burg or Remsheg, Nova Scotia in 1787 before James Stewart, justice of the peace of the Strait of Canso.

General Notes: She was born about 1766, probably at Yorktown, in the manor of Cortlandt, Province of New York.

About 1787, at Fanning's Burg or Remsheg, in Nova Scotia, she married Samuel Kipp V, son of

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Benjamin Kipp IV and of Dorothy Davenport, before James Stewart, justice of the peace of the Strait of Canso.

Elizabeth Knapp, youngest sister of Mary, witnessed this ceremony and it is probable that other members of the Kipp, Knapp and Hatfield families exiled to Nova Scotia were also present.

Sources:

Samuel Kipp (1753-1803) et ses descendants, par Louis Richard, 1950 (private).

Children from this marriage were:

- + 812 M i. **James Kipp** [6230] was born on Mar 15, 1788 near Montreal, QC, was christened on Aug 30, 1789 in Quebec City, QC, and died on Jul 2, 1880 in Parkville, Clay Co., MO, USA aged 92.
- + 813 M ii. **Samuel Kipp** [6231] was born in 1790 in QC, Can, died on Nov 20, 1830 in Montreal, QC, Can aged 40, and was buried in Bytown, Upper Canada.
- + 814 F iii. **Elizabeth Kipp** [6232] was born on Jul 27, 1791 in QC, Can, was christened on Feb 13, 1808 in Montreal, QC, Can, died on Mar 1, 1870 in Joliette, QC, Can aged 78, and was buried in Joliette, QC, Can.
- + 815 F iv. **Charlotte Kipp** [6233] was born on Jul 6, 1796 in Montreal, QC, Can, was christened on Aug 30, 1796 in Montreal, QC, Can, died on Jul 25, 1889 in Joliette, QC, Can aged 93, and was buried on Jul 27, 1889 in Joliette, QC, Can.

400. Thomas Kip [3213] (*Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Jul 14, 1756 in Westchester Co., NY and died on Sep 1, 1833 aged 77.

General Notes: He served three years and six months as a volunteer under the Command of Col. James DeLancey doing the duty of Quarter Master. He went to Nova Scotia in July 1783 and settled in the County of Annapolis. It would appear that he moved back to the USA. The will of Thomas Kipp of New York City was dated May 24, 1818; and probated Sept. 5, 1823. Thomas settled at Digby, Nova Scotia.

Sources:

Kipp Family Tree. The Descendants of Jacobus Kipp (1632 to 1807). Manuscript chart. Library of Congress, Washington, DC.

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 409, p. 395, 400.

Library and Archives Canada. Claims of American Loyalists, Microfilm B-2194, A.O. 13, vol. 24, #299-301.

Library and Archives Canada; Ward Chipman Papers; Muster Master's Office (1777-1785); MG 23 D1, Series 1, V. 24, P. 13. C-9818.

Encyclopedia of American Quaker Genealogy, by William Wade Hinshaw and Thomas Worth Marshall, Vol. III, GPC, Baltimore, 1969.

Thomas married **Abigail Hatfield** [3527] [MRIN: 1198], daughter of **Isaac Hatfield** [6240] and **Mary** [Hatfield] [6241]. Abigail was born on Nov 1, 1756 and died on Mar 17, 1839 in New York, NY, USA aged 82.

General Notes: Her will was dated Feb. 13, 1839; and probated April 5, 1839.

Sources:

New York Evening Post, March 18, 1839.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Encyclopedia of American Quaker Genealogy, by William Wade Hinshaw and Thomas Worth Marshall, Vol. III, GPC, Baltimore, 1969.

Children from this marriage were:

+ 816 F i. **Mary Kip** [3528].

817 M ii. **Isaac Kip** [3529] died on Mar 3, 1847 in New York, NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 433, p. 401.

New York Evening Psot, Mar 4, 1847.

Encyclopedia of American Quaker Genealogy, by William Wade Hinshaw and Thomas Worth Marshall, Vol. III, GPC, Baltimore, 1969.

818 M iii. **Benjamin Kip** [3530].

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 434, p. 401.

Benjamin married **Abigail Terry** [5913] [MRIN: 2019], daughter of _____ and _____.

819 M iv. **William Kip** [3531].

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 435. p. 401.

820 F v. **Dorothea Ann Kip** [3532] was born in 1794 and died on Mar 24, 1812 in New York, USA aged 18.

General Notes: Dorothy. Married by the Revd Mr. Milldollar.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 401.

The Evening Post, February 16, 1810, Iss: 2422, P. [3].

New York Post, Feb. 16, 1810.

New York Evening Post, March 24, 1812.

Dorothea married **Jonas Bush MD** [7139] [MRIN: 2409] on Feb 14, 1810 in New York, NY, USA, son of _____ and _____.

+ 821 F vi. **Jane Kip** [3533] died on Mar 21, 1868 in West Morrisania, NY, USA.

405. Cornelia Ryckman [211] (*Tobias Ryckman*⁷, *Catharina Kip*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born in 1757, was christened on Nov 13, 1757 in Hackensack, NJ, and died on Nov 9, 1802 in New York, NY, USA aged 45.

Cornelia married **Jacobus James Kip** [578] [MRIN: 276] on Mar 10, 1774 in New York, NY, son of **Dirk Richard Kip** [281] and **Jannetje Persells** [565]. Jacobus was born on Dec 20, 1750 in New York, NY, was christened on Jan 6, 1751 in New York, NY, and died on Nov 19, 1834 in New York, NY, USA aged 83.

General Notes: He was a brass founder, and lived at No. 59 Broadway in 1789 and for some time thereafter. The Revolution ruined his business, and he never regained it.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 41, p. 153, 163.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.
p. 163, 1750 6 Jan Richard Kip, Jannetie Persell parents, Jacobus child, witnesses Abraham Montanie, Catharina Kip, h.v. Van Cornelius Bogert. Minister Joannes Ritzema.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. 1.
Records of the Reformed Dutch Church in New Amsterdam and New York.
Marriages from 11 December 1639 to 26 August 1801, edited by Samuel S. Purple, MD, New York, 1890.
P. 242. Ingeteekent March 10, 1774. James Kip & Cornelia Rykman. Getrouwt March 10, 1774. Personen met Licentie.

New York Marriages Previous to 1784. A reprint of the original edition of 1860 with additions and corrections. GPC, Baltimore, MD: 1968.
Mar. 10, 1774, Marriage Bonds, Vol. XXII, p. 144. Rickman.

Children from this marriage were:

- 822 M i. **Richard Parcel Kip** [872] was born on Sep 2, 1774 in New York, NY and was christened on Oct 16, 1774 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Probably died young.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928.
p. 164.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 342, 1774 16 Oct James Kip, Cornelia Rykman parents, Richard Parcel child, witnesses Richard Kip, Elizabet Brasher, j.d. Minister Joannes Ritzema.

- + 823 F ii. **Elizabeth Kip** [212] was born on Jan 6, 1777 in Chester, USA.
+ 824 M iii. **Henry Kip** [873] was born on Apr 22, 1779 in Fishkill, NY, USA.
825 F iv. **Cornelia Kip** [874] was born on Sep 17, 1782 in Fishkill, NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928.
p. 164.

Cornelia married **John Schuyler** [883] [MRIN: 61], son of _____
and _____.

- + 826 F v. **Jane Kip** [875] was born on Jun 12, 1785 in New York, NY, was christened on Jul 10, 1785 in New York, NY, and died on Feb 10, 1844 aged 58.
+ 827 M vi. **James Kip** [876] was born on May 27, 1787 in New York, NY, was christened on Jun 24, 1787 in New York, NY, and died on May 3, 1860 in Pultney, NY, USA aged 72.
+ 828 M vii. **Peter Kip** [877] was born on Mar 4, 1789 in New York, NY, was christened on Apr 5, 1789 in New York, NY, and died on Jul 17, 1854 in Newark, NJ, USA aged 65.
+ 829 F viii. **Maria Kip** [878] was born on Nov 1, 1790 in New York, NY and was christened on Dec 5,

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

1790 in New York, NY.

- + 830 M ix. **John Livingston Kip** [879] was born on Oct 16, 1792 in New York, NY, was christened on Nov 30, 1792 in New York, NY, and died on Mar 16, 1860 in Hannibal, NY, USA aged 67.
- + 831 M x. **Albert Ryckman Kip** [880] was born on Sep 12, 1794 in New York, NY, USA and died on Dec 17, 1880 in Canton, NY, USA aged 86.
- + 832 M xi. **Benjamin Haight Kip** [881] was born on Apr 22, 1797 in Johnstown, NY, USA and was christened in Apr 1797 in Caughnawaga, Montgomery Co., NY, USA.
- 833 F xii. **Sara Kip** [882] was born on May 30, 1800 in Johnstown, NY, USA and was christened in Jun 1801 in Caughnawaga, Montgomery Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Baptised Caughnawaga Reformed Church, Caughnawaga, New York.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 164.

New York Births and Baptisms, Schoharie and Mohawk Valley, 1694-1906, Kelly, Arthur & Nancy

Baptism Record of Caughnawaga Reformed Church, Fonda, New York now the Reformed Church of Fonda, 1758-1899, Arthur C M Kelly, 1985, Rhinebeck, NY. #2716.

413. Matthias Luyster [237] (*Peter Tys Luyster*⁷, *Cornelia Kip*⁶, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born in 1725 and was christened on Nov 28, 1725 in Flatbush, Long Island, NY.

Matthias married **Barbara Hulst** [246] [MRIN: 76] on Dec 21, 1754, daughter of _____ and _____.

General Notes: OF BROOKLYN.

Children from this marriage were:

834 F i. **Ann Luyster** [247].

Ann married **Peter Hulst** [249] [MRIN: 77], son of _____ and _____.

835 M ii. **John Luyster** [248].

John married **Mary Van Alst** [250] [MRIN: 78], daughter of _____ and _____.

414. John Luyster [238] (*Peter Tys Luyster*⁷, *Cornelia Kip*⁶, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born in 1728 and was christened on Apr 7, 1728 in Flatbush, Long Island, NY.

General Notes: John lived in Fishkill.

John married **Heyltie Snediker** [251] [MRIN: 79] on Oct 1, 1757, daughter of _____ and _____.

Children from this marriage were:

836 M i. **Peter Cornelius Luyster** [255].

837 M ii. **Jacobus Luyster** [256].

838 F iii. **Ann Luyster** [258].

Ann married **John Churchill** [262] [MRIN: 83], son of _____ and _____.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

839 M iv. **John Luyster** [259].

General Notes: Moved to Ohio.

840 F v. **Catherine Luyster** [260].

Catherine married **David Tidd** [263] [MRIN: 84], son of _____ and _____.

841 F vi. **Eve Luyster** [261].

Eve married _____ **Van Tine** [264] [MRIN: 85], son of _____ and _____.

Eve next married **Ashael Thrasher** [265] [MRIN: 86], son of _____ and _____.

422. Elias Kip [572] (*Dirk Richard*⁷, *Petrus*⁶, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born in Apr 1735 in New York, NY, was christened on Apr 30, 1735 in New York, NY, and died in 1786 in New York, NY aged 51.

General Notes: Abstract of Will

In the name of God, Amen. I, Elias Kip, of New York City, cooper, being sick. I give to my dear and loving wife and my son Abraham all my estate divided between them, but if my son should die before he arrive at the age of twenty-one years then the whole to my wife, her heirs and assigns forever. I make my wife Eilzabeth, Benjamin Haight and Henry Dufouer, my friends, Executors. Dated Decemember 31, 1785. Witnesses, Samuel Bardhurst, William Day (Grocer), Jacob Day (Cartman). Proved February 22, 1786. [Lib. 38, p. 359]

Sources

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 37, p. 152, 162.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ. p. 42, 1735 30 Apr Richard Kip, Maria Elles parents, Elias child, witnesses Elias Elles, Sara Paers, z.h.v.. Minister Gualterus du Bois.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. 1.

Records of the Reformed Dutch Church in New Amsterdam and New York.

Marriages from 11 December 1639 to 26 August 1801, edited by Samuel S. Purple, MD, New York, 1890.

P. 258. Getrouwt Dec 30, 1784. Elias Kip & Elizabeth Linzey.

Abstracts of Wills of New York 1665-1801, CD-ROM. Heritage Books, Inc., Bowie, MD: 1997. NYHSW 013:0285.

Elias married **Elizabeth Lindsay** [854] [MRIN: 269] on Dec 30, 1784 in New York, daughter of _____ and _____.

The child from this marriage was:

842 M i. **Abraham Kip** [855] was born on Apr 17, 1785 in New York, NY and was christened on May 16, 1785 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 370, 1785 16 May Elias Kip, Elizabeth Lindsay parents, Abraham child, witnesses Francis

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Moore, Anne Moore. Minister John H. Livingston.

426. Richard Parsel Kip [576] (*Dirk Richard*⁷, *Petrus*⁶, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born in Dec 1747 in New York, NY, was christened on Jan 6, 1748 in New York, NY, and died in 1809 aged 62.

General Notes: His will was dated Aug. 19, 1793, and probated April 14, 1809. It calls him upholsterer of New York City.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 38, p. 153, 162.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.
p. 139, 1748 6 Jan Richard Kip, Jannetje Parsil parents, Richard child, witnesses Petrus Kip, Sara Kip, j.d. Minister Henricus Boel.

New York Marriages Previous to 1784. A reprint of the original edition of 1860 with additions and corrections. GPC, Baltimore, MD: 1968.

Jan. 11, 1776, Marriage Bonds, Vol. XXIII, p. 244.

Richard married **Ann Lyon** [856] [MRIN: 270] on Jan 11, 1776, daughter of _____ and _____. Ann died on Mar 6, 1812 in New York, NY, USA.

General Notes: Lived at 154 Broadway Street, New York.

Sources:

The Columbian, March 7, 1812, Vol: III, Iss: 733, P. [3].

New-York Commercial Advertiser, March 7, 1812, Vol: XV, Iss: 6125, P. [3].

Children from this marriage were:

- + 843 F i. **Ann Kip** [857] was born about 1778 and died in Sep 1855 in New York, NY, USA aged about 77.
- 844 F ii. **Jennet Kip** [858] was born on Dec 20, 1784 in New York, NY, was christened on Jan 30, 1785 in New York, NY, and died on Dec 28, 1851 in New York, NY, USA aged 67.

General Notes: Jane. Married by Rev. Dr. Abeel.

Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 368, 1785 30 Jan Richard Kip, Ann Lyon parents, Jenneet child, witnesses Abraham Varick, Tuentje Varick. Minister John H. Livingston.

New-York Gazette and General Advertiser, March 25, 1808, Vol: XXI, Iss: 6827, P. [3].
New York Post, March 25, 1808.

New York Evening Post, Dec, 29, 1851.

Index of Marriages and Deaths in the New York Weekly Museum, 1788-1817. Compiled by American Antiquarian Society. 1952.

Jennet married **Jacob Anthony** [862] [MRIN: 271] on Mar 23, 1808 in New York, NY,

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

USA, son of _____ and _____.

General Notes: Merchant.

- 845 M iii. **Richard Kip** [859] was born on Oct 23, 1786 in New York, NY, was christened on Dec 2, 1786 in New York, NY, and died on Mar 13, 1812 in New York, NY, USA aged 25.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 54, p. 163.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 380, 1786 2 Dec Richard Kip, Ann Lyon parents, Richard child, no witnesses. Minister John H. Livingston.

The New York Evening Post, March 14, 1812, Iss: 3011, P. [3].

Richard married **Ann** [Kip] [7575] [MRIN: 2593], daughter of _____ and _____. Ann died on Jul 2, 1812.

General Notes: Sources:

New York Evening Post, July 3, 1812

- 846 M iv. **Peter Kip** [860] was born in Nov 1788 in New York, NY and was christened on Nov 9, 1788 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 55, p. 163.

Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 395, 1788 9 Nov Richard Kip, Junr, Ann Lyon parents, Peter child, no witnesses. Minister John H. Livingston.

- 847 F v. **Susannah Kip** [861] was born on Apr 29, 1791 in New York, NY and was christened on Jun 19, 1791 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 413, 1791 19 Jun Richard Kip, Ann Lyon parents, Susannah child, no witnesses. Minister John H. Livingston.

427. Petrus Kip [577] (*Dirk Richard*⁷, *Petrus*⁶, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born in Jun 1749 in New York, NY and was christened on Jun 22, 1749 in New York, NY.

General Notes: An old letter written by Esther Miller Kip, his nephew Benjamin's wife, says that Peter Kip was a sea Captain, and that he and his ship and crew were lost at sea.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 39, p.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

153, 163.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.
p. 152, 1749 22 June Richard Kip, Jannetje Persil parents, Petrus child, witnesses John de La Montagne, Maria Daely, z.h.v. Minister Joannes Ritzema.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. 1.
Records of the Reformed Dutch Church in New Amsterdam and New York.
Marriages from 11 December 1639 to 26 August 1801, edited by Samuel S. Purple, MD, New York, 1890.
P. 242. Ingeteekent Mar. 2, 1774. Peter Kip & Anna Wentworth. Getrouwt Mar. 3, 1774. Personen met Licentie.

New York Marriages Previous to 1784. A reprint of the original edition of 1860 with additions and corrections. GPC, Baltimore, MD: 1968.
Mar. 2, 1774, Marriage Bonds, Vol. XXII, p. 137.

Petrus married **Anna Wentworth** [870] [MRIN: 275] on Mar 3, 1774 in New York, daughter of _____ and _____.

General Notes: Anna Wintworth.

The child from this marriage was:

- 848 F i. **Jane Kip** [871] was born in Aug 1775 in New York, NY and was christened on Sep 1, 1775 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Baptised Dutch Church, New York.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928.
p. 163.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.
p. 349, 1775 10 Sept Peter Kip, Ann Wintworth parents, Jane child, witnesses Richard Kip, Jane Kip. Minister Joannes Ritzema.

428. Jacobus James Kip [578] (*Dirk Richard*⁷, *Petrus*⁶, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Dec 20, 1750 in New York, NY, was christened on Jan 6, 1751 in New York, NY, and died on Nov 19, 1834 in New York, NY, USA aged 83.

General Notes: He was a brass founder, and lived at No. 59 Broadway in 1789 and for some time thereafter. The Revolution ruined his business, and he never regained it.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 41, p. 153, 163.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.
p. 163, 1750 6 Jan Richard Kip, Jannetie Persell parents, Jacobus child, witnesses Abraham Montanie, Catharina Kip, h.v. Van Cornelius Bogert. Minister Joannes Ritzema.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. 1.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Records of the Reformed Dutch Church in New Amsterdam and New York.
Marriages from 11 December 1639 to 26 August 1801, edited by Samuel S. Purple, MD, New York, 1890.

P. 242. Ingeteekent March 10, 1774. James Kip & Cornelia Rykman. Getrouwt March 10, 1774. Personen met Licentie.

New York Marriages Previous to 1784. A reprint of the original edition of 1860 with additions and corrections. GPC, Baltimore, MD: 1968.

Mar. 10, 1774, Marriage Bonds, Vol. XXII, p. 144. Rickman.

Jacobus married **Cornelia Ryckman** [211] [MRIN: 276] on Mar 10, 1774 in New York, NY, daughter of **Tobias Ryckman** [199] and **Cornelia Delli** [210]. Cornelia was born in 1757, was christened on Nov 13, 1757 in Hackensack, NJ, and died on Nov 9, 1802 in New York, NY, USA aged 45.

(Duplicate Line. See Person 405 on Page 175)

429. Elizabeth Kip [579] (*Dirk Richard*⁷, *Petrus*⁶, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born in Nov 1752 in New York, NY and was christened on Nov 29, 1752 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928., p. 153.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 181, 1752 29 Nov Richard Kip, Jannetje Percell parents, Elizabeth child, witnesses Pieter Brouwer, Sara Kip, z.huis v. Minister Joannes Ritzema.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. 1.

Records of the Reformed Dutch Church in New Amsterdam and New York.

Marriages from 11 December 1639 to 26 August 1801, edited by Samuel S. Purple, MD, New York, 1890.

P. 242. Ingeteekent Dec. 14, 1774. Daniel Ebbets & Elizabeth Kipp. Getrouwt Dec. 15, 1774. Personen met Licentie.

Elizabeth married **Daniel Ebbets** [584] [MRIN: 188] on Dec 15, 1774 in New York, son of _____
_____ and _____.

The child from this marriage was:

849 M i. **Daniel Ebbets** [585].

Daniel married **Ann Stanbury** [586] [MRIN: 189] in Apr 1812, daughter of _____
_____ and _____.

430. Sarah Kip [580] (*Dirk Richard*⁷, *Petrus*⁶, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born in Mar 1755 in New York, NY, was christened on Mar 9, 1755 in New York, NY, and died after 1830 in Greenbrier Co., VA, USA.

General Notes: Married both times in the New York Dutch Reformed Church.

After Joseph died she remained in Jamaica for a couple of years, living with her uncle Abraham Kip. In 1778 she returned to her father's home in New York City.

After her second widowhood, she was able to sell some land and also obtain money from the Society of the Cincinnati. In 1816 she left New York to be with her son Joseph in Baltimore, Maryland. In 1830 she is listed on the census of Greenbrier County, Virginia. She may have died as late as 1844.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 153.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 201, 1755 9 Mar Richard Kip, Jannetje Perssel parents, Sara child, witnesses Jeremias Brouwer, Jannetje Elswort, z.h.v. Minister Joannes Ritzema.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. 1.

Records of the Reformed Dutch Church in New Amsterdam and New York.

Marriages from 11 December 1639 to 26 August 1801, edited by Samuel S. Purple, MD, New York, 1890.

P. 242. Ingeteekent Dec. 8, 1774. Joseph Crane & Sarah Kip. Getrouwt Dec. 8, 1774. Personen met Licentie.

Sarah (Kip) Crane Scudder and Her Revolutionary-War-Officer Husbands. By Diana Crane Benelli. The New York Genealogical and Biographical Record, Vol. 138, No. 4, Oct. 2007. P. 284-293.

Sarah married **Joseph Crane** [587] [MRIN: 190] on Dec 8, 1774 in New York, NY, son of _____ and _____. Joseph died circa Aug 30, 1786 in Kingston, Jamaica.

General Notes: Two years prior to their marriage, Joseph had travelled through upstate New York, surveying for Ebenezer Jessup. In 1775 he enlisted as a first lieutenant in Captain John Lamb's artillery company in New York City. Layer in the year he went to Canada and fought in the battles of St. John's and at Montreal. On December 31 he participated with Arnold in the unsuccessful assault on Quebec. In September 1778 he was captured by the British and he was put in prison on Long Island. He was able to leave prison in 1779 and in 1780 Joseph and Sarah left for Jamaica on business.

Sources:

Sarah (Kip) Crane Scudder and Her Revolutionary-War-Officer Husbands. By Diana Crane Benelli. The New York Genealogical and Biographical Record, Vol. 138, No. 4, Oct. 2007. P. 284-293.

The child from this marriage was:

- 850 M i. **Joseph S Crane** [8115] was born circa 1784 and died on Apr 6, 1839 in Baltimore, MD, USA aged 55.

General Notes: Sources

Sarah (Kip) Crane Scudder and Her Revolutionary-War-Officer Husbands. By Diana Crane Benelli. The New York Genealogical and Biographical Record, Vol. 138, No. 4, Oct. 2007. P. 284-293.

Joseph married **Catherine Sopp** [8116] [MRIN: 2804] on Oct 24, 1808 in Baltimore, MD, USA, daughter of _____ and _____. Catherine died on Oct 8, 1832.

Joseph next married **Sarah Ann Woodfield** [8117] [MRIN: 2805] on Nov 10, 1833 in Baltimore, MD, USA, daughter of _____ and _____.

Sarah next married **William Scudder** [588] [MRIN: 191] on Apr 21, 1792 in New York, NY, USA, son of _____ and _____. William was born on Jul 25, 1747 in Westfield, Essex Co., NJ and died after Oct 1, 1798 in New York, NY, USA.

General Notes: He served in the continental Army and was captured by Indians July 23, 1779 near Fort Stanwix. He spent three years in captivity in Canada. He was released on parole in the fall of 1782. He died of yellow fever.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Will of Capt. William Scudder was dated Oct. 1, 1798 and probated Feb. 24, 1803.

Children from this marriage were:

- 851 F i. **Sara Ogden Scudder** [589] was born circa 1794 and died on May 27, 1880 in New York, NY, USA aged 86.

General Notes: Sources:

Sarah (Kip) Crane Scudder and Her Revolutionary-War-Officer Husbands. By Diana Crane Benelli. The New York Genealogical and Biographical Record, Vol. 138, No. 4, Oct. 2007. P. 284-293.

Sara married **Reuben Tisdale** [8118] [MRIN: 2806] on Oct 9, 1817 in Baltimore, MD, USA, son of _____ and _____.

Sara next married **Jacob Anthony** [8119] [MRIN: 2807] on Oct 20, 1853 in New York, NY, USA, son of _____ and _____.

- 852 M ii. **William Kip Scudder** [8120] was born on Jul 10, 1798 and died on Jul 10, 1885 in Clintonville, WV, USA aged 87.

General Notes: Sources:

Sarah (Kip) Crane Scudder and Her Revolutionary-War-Officer Husbands. By Diana Crane Benelli. The New York Genealogical and Biographical Record, Vol. 138, No. 4, Oct. 2007. P. 284-293.

William married **Elizabeth Spitzenbarger** [8121] [MRIN: 2808] on Apr 11, 1835 in Greenbrier Co., VA, USA, daughter of _____ and _____.

432. Maria Kip [582] (*Dirk Richard*⁷, *Petrus*⁶, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born in Mar 1759 in New York, NY and was christened on Mar 21, 1759 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Married 1780 in Trinity Church by Charles Inglis.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 153.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ. p. 235, 1759 21 Mar Richard Kip, Jannetje Peersel parents, Maria child, witnesses Hendrik Oudenaarde, Sara Van Dyck, z.h.v. Minister Joannes Ritzema.

New York Marriages Previous to 1784. A reprint of the original edition of 1860 with additions and corrections. GPC, Baltimore, MD: 1968.

Feb. 9, 1780, Marriage Bonds, Vol. XXVIII, p. 210.

Trinity Church, New York - Registers: www.trinitywallstreet.org

Maria married **Benjamin Haight** [590] [MRIN: 192] on Feb 10, 1780 in New York, NY, son of **John E. Haight** [604] and **Abigail Haviland** [605]. Benjamin was born in 1760 in Westchester Co., NY and died in 1813 in New York, NY, USA aged 53.

General Notes: Will was dated March 29, 1813, and probated April 17, 1813.

Children from this marriage were:

- 853 M i. **John Haight** [591] died in 1845 in New York, USA.

General Notes: No issue.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

- 854 M ii. **Benjamin Haight** [592] died in 1840.
General Notes: No issue.
- 855 M iii. **George Haight** [593] died about 1850.
General Notes: No issue.
- 856 F iv. **Abigail Haight** [594].
Abigail married **Halstead E. Haight** [603] [MRIN: 194], son of _____
_____ and _____.
- 857 F v. **Jane Haight** [595].
- 858 F vi. **Mary Haight** [596] was born on May 17, 1784 in New York, NY and was christened on Jun 4, 1784 in New York, NY.
General Notes: Sponsors for baptism: Richard Kip, Sarah Crane, Catherine Kip.
Sources:
Trinity Church, New York - Registers: www.trinitywallstreet.org
- 859 F vii. **Lavinia Haight** [597].
- 860 F viii. **Sarah E. Haight** [598].
- 861 F ix. **Eliza Haight** [599].
- 862 F x. **Charlotte Haight** [600].
- 863 F xi. **Harriet Haight** [601].
Harriet married **John Caswell** [602] [MRIN: 193], son of _____ and _____.

443. Annetje Kip [372] (*Hendrick*⁷, *Nicasius*⁶, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born in Jul 1715 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, was christened on Jul 31, 1715 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, died on Oct 8, 1790 in North Schraalenburgh, NJ aged 75, and was buried on Oct 10, 1790 in North Schraalenburgh, NJ.

General Notes: Sources:
History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 145.

The Genealogical Magazine of New Jersey, Vol.27, No. 1, Jan. 1952, p. 28. Death Records of the North Schraalenburgh (Dumont, NJ) Reformed Dutch Church.

The Genealogical Magazine of New Jersey, Vol.35, No. 1, Jan. 1960. P. 31. Annotations for the North Schraalenburgh (New Jersey) Church Death Records of 1783-1824.

Annetje married **Albert J Zabriskie** [388] [MRIN: 131] on Nov 8, 1734 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, son of **Jan Zaboroski** [389] and **Elizabeth Romeyn** [390]. Albert was born in 1707 and was christened on Aug 24, 1707 in Hackensack, NJ.

Children from this marriage were:

- 864 F i. **Elizabeth Zabriskie** [392] was born in 1737 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, was christened on Sep 18, 1737 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, died on Aug 9, 1790 in North Schraalenburgh, NJ aged 53, and was buried on Aug 11, 1790 in North Schraalenburgh, NJ.
General Notes: Sources:
The Genealogical Magazine of New Jersey, Vol.35, No. 1, Jan. 1960. P. 25.
Annotations for the North Schraalenburgh (New Jersey) Church Death Records of 1783-1824.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Elizabeth married **Pieter Kuypers** [8192] [MRIN: 2840] on Aug 11, 1759 in Schraalenburgh, Bergen Co., NJ, son of _____ and _____.

865 F ii. **Geertjen Zabriskie** [393] was christened on Oct 7, 1739 in Schraalenburgh, NJ.

866 F iii. **Margrietje Zabriskie** [394] was christened on Oct 18, 1741.

867 F iv. **Lea Zabriskie** [395] was christened on Jul 15, 1744.

Lea married **Samuel Van Saen** [399] [MRIN: 134] on Jul 25, 1765, son of _____ and _____.

868 F v. **Rachel Zabriskie** [396] was christened on Jul 15, 1744.

869 M vi. **Jan Zabriskie** [397] was christened on Nov 2, 1754.

870 M vii. **Hendrick Zabriskie** [398] was christened on Jul 7, 1754.

444. Vrouwie Kip [373] (*Hendrick⁷, Nicasius⁶, Hendrick Hendricksen⁵, Hendrick Hendricksen⁴, Hendrick³, Ruloff², Ruloff¹*) was born in 1716 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ and was christened on Jan 1, 1717 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ.

General Notes: Marriage banns read Hackensack Sept. 9, 1738.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 145.

Archives of the State of New Jersey, First Series. Vol. XXII. Documents Relating to the Colonial History of the State of New Jersey. Marriage Records, 1665-1800. Edited by William Nelson. Paterson, NJ. The Press Printing and Publishing Co. 1900. P. 491.

Vrouwie married **Jan Van Blarkum** [400] [MRIN: 135] on Oct 13, 1738 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, son of **Gisbert Janse Van Blerkum** [401] and **Magdalena La Comba** [402]. Jan was christened on Feb 25, 1711.

General Notes: Blerkum, Blarcom.

The child from this marriage was:

+ 871 M i. **Hendrick Van Blarkum** [403] was christened on May 18, 1740.

445. Elizabeth Kip [374] (*Hendrick⁷, Nicasius⁶, Hendrick Hendricksen⁵, Hendrick Hendricksen⁴, Hendrick³, Ruloff², Ruloff¹*) was born in Aug 1718 in Pollifly, Bergen Co., NJ and was christened on Aug 31, 1718 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ.

General Notes: Marriage Banns read Hackensack March 13, 1736.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 145.

Archives of the State of New Jersey, First Series. Vol. XXII. Documents Relating to the Colonial History of the State of New Jersey. Marriage Records, 1665-1800. Edited by William Nelson. Paterson, NJ. The Press Printing and Publishing Co. 1900. P. 490.

The Genealogical Magazine of New Jersey, Vol.44, No. 2, May 1969. P. 53. Geertje Hendricks Mother of the Hopper and Van Dien Families, by George Olin Zabriskie.

Elizabeth married **John A Hopper** [406] [MRIN: 138] on Apr 9, 1736 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, son of **Andries H Hoppe** [407] and **Abigail Ackerman** [408]. John was born in 1712 in Paramus, NJ and was christened on Jul 29, 1712 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ.

General Notes: Surname also spelled Hopper.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Sources:

The Genealogical Magazine of New Jersey, Vol.44, No. 2, May 1969. P. 53. Geertje Hendricks Mother of the Hopper and Van Dien Gamilies, by George Olin Zabriskie.

Children from this marriage were:

- 872 F i. **Geertje Hopper** [409] was christened on Mar 27, 1737.
- 873 M ii. **Andries Hopper** [410] was christened on Dec 10, 1738.
- 874 F iii. **Marytje Hopper** [411] was christened on Jan 4, 1741.
- 875 F iv. **Annaetjen Hopper** [412] was christened on Nov 13, 1743.

446. Nicasie Kip [375] (*Hendrick*⁷, *Nicasius*⁶, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born in 1720 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ and was christened on Jan 22, 1720 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ.

General Notes: Farmer by occupation, and resided on 35 acres in Lodi Twp. In 1755 he removed with his family to Schraalenburgh, where he bought a large farm on both sides of the Schraalenburgh road, near the North Church. He joined the church and was made a Deacon in 1766. He was a man of means and was greatly respected by neighbours. Marriage banns read Hackensack Oct. 6, 1750.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 29, p. 146, 153.

Archives of the State of New Jersey, First Series. Vol. XXII. Documents Relating to the Colonial History of the State of New Jersey. Marriage Records, 1665-1800. Edited by William Nelson. Paterson, NJ. The Press Printing and Publishing Co. 1900. P. 490.

Genealogical History of Hudson and Bergen Counties, New Jersey. Edited by Cornelius Burnham Harvey. The New Jersey Genealogical Publishing Co., NY. 1900

Nicasie married **Lea Vreeland** [606] [MRIN: 196] on Nov 11, 1750 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, daughter of _____ and _____. Lea was born on Mar 10, 1723 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, was christened in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, and died in 1790 aged 67.

General Notes: Also spelled Frieland.

Children from this marriage were:

- 876 M i. **Hendrick Kip** [607] was born on Jul 30, 1751 in Schraalenburgh, NJ, USA.
General Notes: Died young.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 154.

- 877 F ii. **Trintie Kip** [608] was born on Oct 21, 1754 in Schraalenburgh, NJ, USA.
General Notes: Died young.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 154.

- + 878 M iii. **Isaac N. Kip** [609] was born on May 14, 1756 in Schraalenburgh, NJ, USA and died on Mar 10, 1813 in Schraalenburgh, NJ, USA aged 56.
- + 879 F iv. **Trintie Kip** [610] was born on Sep 30, 1758 in Schraalenburgh, NJ, USA.
- 880 M v. **Hendrick Kip** [611] was born on May 18, 1760 in Schraalenburgh, NJ, USA.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

General Notes: No issue.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 154.

881 M vi. **Petrus Kip** [612] was born on Nov 5, 1762 in Schraalenburgh, NJ, USA.

General Notes: No issue.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 154.

447. Henderikzen Kip [376] (*Hendrick*⁷, *Nicasius*⁶, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Dec 6, 1725 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, was christened on Dec 26, 1725 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, and died on Jan 6, 1794 in Hackensack, NJ, USA aged 68.

General Notes: Marriage banns read Hackensack Oct 24, 1747

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 146.

Archives of the State of New Jersey, First Series. Vol. XXII. Documents Relating to the Colonial History of the State of New Jersey. Marriage Records, 1665-1800. Edited by William Nelson. Paterson, NJ. The Press Printing and Publishing Co. 1900. P. 490.

Henderikzen married **Samuel Berry** [413] [MRIN: 140] on Dec 17, 1747 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, son of _____ and _____. Samuel was born on Aug 4, 1723 and died on Jan 15, 1801 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ aged 77.

General Notes: Bavri, Berri.

The child from this marriage was:

+ 882 M i. **Hendrick Berry** [414] was born on May 22, 1751.

448. Garret Kip [377] (*Hendrick*⁷, *Nicasius*⁶, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Apr 25, 1728, was christened on May 19, 1728 in Acquackanonk, Passaic, NJ, USA, and died on Mar 28, 1809 in Pollifly, Bergen Co., NJ, USA aged 80.

General Notes: Abstract of Will:

1795, Dec. 14, Kip, Garrit, of Pollefly, Precinct of New Barbadoes, Bergen Co., will of. Wife, (unnamed), use of real estate while my widow. Sons, Henry and Nicholas, farm whereon I now live, also the land purchased from John Kip, my lot in the Riser and meadow on east side of Berry's Creek, to be equally divided between them after my wife's decease or marriage; they to pay £150 to my two daughters, Charity and Cornelia, in yearly payments of £12.10, until each has paid the sum of £75. Son, Nicholas, 1/2 part of lot of woodland in Munangia Swamp; also negro man, John and 2 horses. Son, Henry, one horse, for his birthright, negro man, Mink, and 2 horses. Remainder of real estate to be divided between my 2 said sons. Residue of personal estate to be divided bewtween my four said children, Henry, Nicholas, Charity and Cornelia. Executors - sons, Henry and Nicholas Kip. Witnesses - Samuel Berry, Henry Brinckerhoff, Henry Berry. Proved April 18, 1809.
1809, April 19. Inventory, \$2,488.58; made by Henry G. Brinkerhoff and Thomas Vreeland. File 3461 B.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 30, p. 146, 154.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Hutchinson, Elmer T. (editor). Archives of the State of New Jersey. First Series Vol. XL. Documents relating to the Colonial, Revolutionary and Post-Revolutionary History of the State of New Jersey., Vol. XI of Calendar of New Jersey Wills and Administrations, etc., 1806-1809. Published: Trenton, NJ, MacCrellish & Quigley Co. Printers, 1947.

Garret married **Cornelia Banta** [620] [MRIN: 198] on Dec 5, 1754, daughter of **Jacob Banta** [621] and **Cornelia De Graew** [622]. Cornelia was born in 1735, was christened on Feb 9, 1735, and died on Sep 11, 1816 aged 81.

Children from this marriage were:

883 M i. **Jacob Kip** [623] was born on Mar 24, 1756 and died in Jan 1794 aged 37.

General Notes: Died unmarried.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 154.

+ 884 F ii. **Gearty Kip** [624] was born on Feb 14, 1759.

+ 885 F iii. **Cornelia Kip** [625] was born on Dec 17, 1761 and died on Dec 8, 1855 in Pollifly, Bergen Co., NJ, USA aged 93.

+ 886 M iv. **Hendrick Kip** [626] was born on Feb 24, 1765 in Pollifly, NJ, USA and died on May 31, 1847 in Hackensack, NJ, USA aged 82.

+ 887 M v. **Nicholas G. Kipp** [627] was born on Jan 4, 1779 in Hackensack, NJ, USA and died in 1820 aged 41.

449. Hendrick Kip [381] (*Pieter*⁷, *Nicasius*⁶, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Sep 1, 1720 in Hackensack, NJ, USA, was christened on Sep 11, 1720 in Hackensack, NJ, USA, and died on Dec 10, 1796 in Rutherford, NJ, USA aged 76.

General Notes: Hendrick and wife joined the Hackensack Church, Nov. 1742, and the Acquackanok (Passaic) Church Nov. 25, 1787. He purchased a farm at Boiling Spring, now Rutherford, N.J., and erected a fine mansion of cut brown stone, which was still standing in 1925.

Abstract of Will:

1793, Sept. 26, Kip, Hendrick, of New Barbadoes, Bergen Co., will of. Wife, Jannity, real and personal, while widow. Eldest son, Peter, negro man, Tom; also all real estate, after wife's decease or remarriage, excepting 50 acres purchased of Waling Van Vorst. Grandson, Henry Kip (son of son, Peter), said 50 acres. Grandson, Henry (son of daughter, Annanietye, dec'd) a young bay horse and remainder of personal. Daughters, Elsy and Jannetye and children of daughter, Annanietye, dec'd and grandson, Jacob Vreeland (son of daughter, Crelia, dec'd), each 1/4 of personal. Grandson, Henry Kip, to pay £25 for his 50 acres. Executors - son, Peter, son-in-law, Jacob Van Winkle and grandson, Jacob Vreeland. Witnesses - Cornelius Stagg, Cornelius J. Van Houten and Hessel Peterse. Proved Jan. 7, 1797. Lib. 36, p. 436. 1796, Dec. 27. Inventory, £4,493.19.0; made by Henry Berry and James Christie. File 2817B-2921B.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 31, p. 147, 156.

NYGBS Manuscript: File 1 (K6281); Ancestors of Petrus Kip, compiled by Thomas G. Thompson, 2001. Documents Relating to the Descendants of Hendrick Hendrickson Kip (1600-1680)

Hutchinson, Elmer T. (editor). Archives of the State of New Jersey. First Series Vol. XXXVIII Documents relating to the Colonial, Revolutionary and Post-Revolutionary History of the State of New Jersey., Vol. IX of Calendar of New Jersey Wills and Administrations, etc., 1796-1800. Published: Newark, NJ, New Jersey Law Journal Printers, 1944.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Archives of the State of New Jersey, First Series. Vol. XXII. Documents Relating to the Colonial History of the State of New Jersey. Marriage Records, 1665-1800. Edited by William Nelson. Paterson, NJ. The Press Printing and Publishing Co. 1900. P. 490.

Pre-Revolutionary Dutch Houses and Families, in Northern New Jersey and Southern New York. By Rosalie Fellows Bailey. TheHolland Society of New York. William Morrow & Co., New York, 1936. P. 301

Hendrick married **Jannetje Banta** [719] [MRIN: 217] on Dec 4, 1741 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, daughter of **Jacob Banta** [621] and **Cornelia De Graew** [622]. Jannetje was born on Aug 8, 1721 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ and died on Sep 24, 1797 in Rutherford, NJ, USA aged 76.

Children from this marriage were:

- + 888 M i. **Pieter H Kip** [474] was born on Dec 2, 1743 in Hackensack, NJ, USA, was christened on Jan 29, 1744 in Hackensack, NJ, USA, and died on Mar 8, 1813 in Rutherford, NJ, USA aged 69.
- + 889 F ii. **Cornelia Kip** [720] was born in 1746 and was christened on Jul 27, 1746 in Hackensack, NJ, USA.
- 890 F iii. **Elsjin Kip** [721] was born in 1750 and was christened on Apr 8, 1750 in Hackensack, NJ, USA.
General Notes: Sources:
History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 157.
- 891 F iv. **Jannetje Kip** [722].
General Notes: Sources:
History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 157.
- + 892 F v. **Agnetje Kip** [723] was born on Jun 25, 1755 in Passaic, NJ, USA.
- 893 M vi. **Jacob Kip** [724] was born in 1760 and was christened on Jul 6, 1760.
General Notes: Died young.
Sources:
History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 157.

450. Abraham Kip [382] (*Pieter*⁷, *Nicasius*⁶, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Nov 10, 1726 in Hackensack, NJ, USA, was christened on Dec 4, 1726 in Hackensack, NJ, USA, and died on Feb 29, 1812 aged 85.

General Notes: Name of his first wife is unknown.

Abstract of Will:

1809, Sept. 18, Kip, Abraham, of New Barbadoes Twsp., Bergen Co., will of. Wife, Hester, negro woman slave, furniture for one room; also profit and occupation of my farm; also interest of £300 during widowhood, in lieu of dower. If she should marry again, she is to have £30 on marriage day. Son, Peter Kipp, horses, wagon, plough, slave. All of above being deducted from estate before any division is made thereof. Residue of personal property to son, Peter and daughter Agnes. After death or marriage of wife, dwelling house and farm to son, Peter (190 Acres). Dwelling house and adjoining farm purchased of trustees of David Fielding to daughter, Agnes Ackerman; also woodland and meadow. Any residue to

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Peter. Executors - daughter, Agnes, son, Peter and brother-in-law, Cornelius Garrabrants, and friend Henry G. Kipp. Witnesses - Christian A. Zabriskie, Cornelius C. Zabriskie, Robert Campbell. 1810, Mar. 7. Codicil. Peter and Agnes to share woodlot equally. Witnesses - Nicholas Kipp, Isaac Everson, Henry Kipp. Proved April 1, 1812, when Agnes Ackerman and Peter A. Kipp signed as executors.

1812, Mar. 23. Inventory, \$1,089.25; made by Henry Kip, Nickolas G. Kipp. File 3550 B.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 32, p. 147, 158

Hutchinson, Elmer T. (editor). Archives of the State of New Jersey. First Series Vol. XLI Documents relating to the Colonial, Revolutionary and Post-Revolutionary History of the State of New Jersey., Vol. XII of Calendar of New Jersey Wills and Administrations, etc., 1810-1813. Published: Bayonne, NJ, Jersey Printing Co., 1949.

Abraham married **Hester Goetches** [733] [MRIN: 222], daughter of _____ and _____.

Children from this marriage were:

- + 894 M i. **Peter A. Kipp** [734] was born on Dec 6, 1782 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, was christened on Dec 22, 1782, and died on Oct 10, 1838 in Hackensack, NJ, USA aged 55.
- + 895 F ii. **Agnes Kip** [735] was born on Jun 6, 1785 in Hackensack, NJ, USA, was christened on Jun 19, 1785 in Hackensack, NJ, USA, and died on Mar 20, 1837 in Hackensack, NJ, USA aged 51.

452. Nickasie Kipp [385] (*Isaac*⁷, *Nicasius*⁶, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Aug 20, 1724 in Hackensack, NJ, USA, was christened on Aug 30, 1724 in Hackensack, NJ, USA, and died in 1800 aged 76.

General Notes: Marriage banns read Hackensack Sept. 4, 1745. His will was dated May 10, 1798, and probated April 18, 1807.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 33, p. 147, 159.

Archives of the State of New Jersey, First Series. Vol. XXII. Documents Relating to the Colonial History of the State of New Jersey. Marriage Records, 1665-1800. Edited by William Nelson. Paterson, NJ. The Press Printing and Publishing Co. 1900. P. 490.

Nickasie married **Margrietje Romeyn** [763] [MRIN: 233] on Oct 11, 1745 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, daughter of **Daniel Claesen Romeyn** [764] and **Maria Jurianse Westervelt** [765]. Margrietje was born on Apr 9, 1727 in Hackensack, NJ, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 896 F i. **Antya Kipp** [775].

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 160.

Antya married **John Demarest** [778] [MRIN: 239], son of _____ and _____.

- + 897 M ii. **Isaac Kipp** [770] was born in 1746 in Hackensack, NJ, USA and was christened on Aug 17,

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

- 1746 in Hackensack, NJ, USA.
- 898 F iii. **Maritje Kipp** [771] was born in 1748 in Hackensack, NJ, USA and was christened on Aug 26, 1748 in Hackensack, NJ, USA.
- General Notes: Died young.
- Sources
History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 159.
- + 899 M iv. **Jan Kipp** [772] was born in 1750 in Hackensack, NJ, USA, was christened on Mar 4, 1750 in Hackensack, NJ, USA, and died in 1826 aged 76.
- 900 F v. **Maritje Kipp** [773] was born in 1752 in Hackensack, NJ, USA, was christened on Mar 15, 1752 in Hackensack, NJ, USA, died on Apr 29, 1816 in North Schraalenburgh, NJ aged 64, and was buried on May 1, 1816 in North Schraalenburgh, NJ.
- General Notes: Sources:
History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 159.
- Sources:
The Genealogical Magazine of New Jersey, Vol. 27, No. 3/4, July/Oct. 1952, p. 66. Death Records of the North Schraalenburgh (Dumont, NJ) Reformed Dutch Church.
- The Genealogical Magazine of New Jersey, Vol.34, No. 3/4, Jul./Oct. 1959. P. 88.
Annotations for the North Schraalenburgh (New Jersey) Church Death Records of 1783-1824.
- Maritje married **Joast Demarest** [776] [MRIN: 237] on Nov 19, 1769 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, son of _____ and _____.
Joast was born on Sep 10, 1746.
- General Notes: No issue. His will is dated June 6, 1835, and probated October 18, 1839.
- 901 F vi. **Willemyntje Kipp** [774] was born on Aug 20, 1754 in Hackensack, NJ, USA, was christened on Sep 1, 1754 in Hackensack, NJ, USA, died on Sep 23, 1819 in Schraalenburgh, Bergen Co., NJ aged 65, and was buried on Sep 25, 1819 in Schraalenburgh, Bergen Co., NJ.
- General Notes: Jemima, Gemima.
- Sources:
History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 160.
- The Genealogical Magazine of New Jersey, Vol. 12, No. 2, Apr. 1937. P. 34. Bergen County New Jersey Gravestones. New Schraalenburgh Church Yard, Dumont.
- The Genealogical Magazine of New Jersey, Vol.34, No. 1/2, Jan./Apr. 1959. P. 22.
Annotations for the North Schraalenburgh (Dumont, New Jersey) Church Death Records of 1783-1824.
- Willemyntje married **David P. Demarest** [777] [MRIN: 238], son of **Peter Demarest** [8187] and **Osseletje Van Der Linde** [8188]. David was born on Nov 22, 1746 in Schraalenburgh, Bergen Co., NJ, was christened on Nov 27, 1746 in Schraalenburgh, Bergen Co., NJ, and died on Mar 17, 1809 in Schraalenburgh, Bergen Co., NJ aged 62.
- General Notes: Sources
The Genealogical Magazine of New Jersey, Vol. 12, No. 2, Apr. 1937. P. 34. Bergen County New Jersey Gravestones. New Schraalenburgh Church Yard, Dumont.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

The Genealogical Magazine of New Jersey, Vol. 34, No. 3/4, Jul./Oct. 1959. P. 87.
Annotations for the North Schraalenburgh (New Jersey) Church Death Records of 1783-1824.

Willemyntje next married **Johannes Blauvelt** [8189] [MRIN: 2838], son of _____
and _____.

453. Eva Kip [386] (*Isaac*⁷, *Nicasius*⁶, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born in 1727, was christened on May 14, 1727 in Hackensack, NJ, USA, and died on Apr 30, 1804 aged 77.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 147.

Archives of the State of New Jersey, First Series. Vol. XXII. Documents Relating to the Colonial History of the State of New Jersey. Marriage Records, 1665-1800. Edited by William Nelson. Paterson, NJ. The Press Printing and Publishing Co. 1900.

Eva married **Johannis J. Van Winkle** [462] [MRIN: 151] on Oct 25, 1747 in Hackensack, NJ, USA, son of **Jacob Walingse Van Winkle** [463] and **Gertrude Brinkers** [951]. Johannis died in 1808.

Children from this marriage were:

- 902 M i. **Jacob Van Winkle** [464] was born on Mar 12, 1748 and was christened on Mar 26, 1749.
Jacob married **Annatje Van Nostrand** [473] [MRIN: 153] on Jun 2, 1771, daughter of _____
and _____.
- + 903 F ii. **Willemyntje Van Winkle** [465] was born on May 8, 1751, was christened on Jun 2, 1751,
and died on Sep 12, 1823 in Rutherford, NJ, USA aged 72.
- 904 M iii. **Isaac Van Winkle** [466] was born on Dec 4, 1753 and died on Feb 13, 1762 aged 8.
- 905 F iv. **Geertje Van Winkle** [467] was born on Feb 4, 1756.
- 906 F v. **Catrina Van Winkle** [468] was born on May 16, 1759 and was christened on May 27, 1759
in Passaic, NJ, USA.
- 907 F vi. **Antje Van Winkle** [469] was born on Sep 15, 1761 and was christened on Sep 27, 1761 in
Passaic, NJ, USA.
- 908 F vii. **Antje Van Winkle** [470] was born on Feb 6, 1765.
Antje married **Albert Ackerman** [481] [MRIN: 157] on Jan 1, 1797, son of _____
and _____.
- 909 M viii. **Isaac Van Winkle** [471] was born on Dec 7, 1767.
Isaac married **Salmoe Marie Schoonmaker** [482] [MRIN: 158] on Aug 2, 1796, daughter of
_____ and _____.
Isaac next married **Hester Van Gieson** [483] [MRIN: 159] in 1799, daughter of
_____ and _____.
- 910 F ix. **Eva Van Winkle** [472] was born on Oct 11, 1772 and was christened on Nov 8, 1772.

454. Jan Kip [387] (*Isaac*⁷, *Nicasius*⁶, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Sep 7, 1735 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ and was christened on Nov 23, 1735 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ.

General Notes: John Kip, Bergen and Elizabeth Vanvoorheese, marriage license Nov. 25, 1764.
Married Schraalenburgh Church, NJ.

Sources:

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 34, p. 148.

Documents Relating to the Colonial History of the State of New Jersey: Vol. XXII, Marriage Records 1665-1800, Patterson, NJ, 1900.

Index to Marriage Records, 1666-1799. New Jersey State Archives web site
www.njarchives.org [K (1711-1790) : Page/Item 328]

Archives of the State of New Jersey, First Series. Vol. XXII. Documents Relating to the Colonial History of the State of New Jersey. Marriage Records, 1665-1800. Edited by William Nelson. Paterson, NJ. The Press Printing and Publishing Co. 1900. P. 229, 534.

Jan married **Jannetje Voorhes** [779] [MRIN: 97], daughter of _____ and _____.

Children from this marriage were:

- 911 M i. **Isaack Kip** [307] was born in 1757 in Schraalenburgh, NJ, USA and was christened on Jan 23, 1757.

General Notes: Baptism witnesses: Isaac Kip and Wyntie Kip.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 48, p. 160.

- 912 F ii. **Osseltie Kip** [308] was born in 1761 in Schraalenburgh, NJ, USA and was christened on Feb 16, 1761 in Schraalenburgh, NJ, USA.

General Notes: Baptism witnesses: Albert Voorhes and Osseltie Voorhes.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 160.

Jan next married **Elizabeth Van Voorhes** [297] [MRIN: 241] on Dec 2, 1764 in Schraalenburgh, Bergen Co., NJ, daughter of **Lucas Albertse Van Voorhees** [290] and **Annatie Kip** [275]. Elizabeth was born on Jul 26, 1737 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ.

Children from this marriage were:

- 913 M i. **Nicase Kip** [309] was born in 1764 in Schraalenburgh, NJ, USA and was christened in 1764 in Schraalenburgh, NJ, USA.

General Notes: Baptism witnesses: Nicase Kip and wife.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 49, p. 160.

- + 914 M ii. **Lucas Kip** [780] was born on May 7, 1770 in Acquackanonk, Passaic, NJ, USA, was christened on Jun 24, 1770 in Acquackanonk, Passaic, NJ, USA, and died in 1834 aged 64.

456. Evaatje Kip [487] (*Cornelius*⁷, *Nicasius*⁶, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born in 1724 in Preakness, NJ, USA and was christened on Oct 11, 1724 in Hackensack, NJ, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 150.

Evaatje married **Abraham Jacobus** [495] [MRIN: 162] on Nov 9, 1742 in Acquackanonk, Passaic, NJ, USA, son of **Brand Jacobus** [496] and **Elizabeth Jans** [497]. Abraham died about 1791 in NJ, USA.

General Notes: Also spelled JACOBISSEN or Jacobussen. His will of Towagbam in Precinct of Pequannack, Co. of Morris was dated Aug. 29, 1787, and probated Dec. 9, 1791.

Sources:

The Genealogical Magazine of New Jersey, Vol. 1, No. 1, Jul. 1925. P. 40. Plompton Plains Marriages, Dutch Reformed Church, Morris Co., NJ.

Children from this marriage were:

- 915 U i. **Brand Jacobus** [500] was born in Hackensack, NJ, USA and was christened on Nov 1, 1747 in Hackensack, NJ, USA.
- 916 M ii. **Cornelius Jacobus** [501] was christened on Jul 16, 1749 in NJ, USA.
- 917 F iii. **Jan Jacobus** [502] was christened on Jan 27, 1759.
- 918 F iv. **Elizabeth Jacobus** [504].
- 919 F v. **Ann Jacobus** [505].
- 920 M vi. **Jacobus Jacobus** [506].
- 921 M vii. **Abraham Jacobus** [507].
- 922 M viii. **James Jacobus** [508].
- 923 M ix. **Nicholas Jacobus** [509].
Nicholas married **Maretje Vreeland** [512] [MRIN: 167], daughter of _____
_____ and _____.
- 924 F x. **Jenny Jacobus** [510].
Jenny married _____ **Sikermerhoon** [513] [MRIN: 168], son of _____
_____ and _____.
- 925 F xi. **Lena Mandeville Jacobus** [511].

457. Maritje Kip [489] (*Cornelius*⁷, *Nicasius*⁶, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born in 1725 in Hackensack, NJ, was christened on Oct 23, 1726 in Hackensack, NJ, and died before 1794.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 150.

Maritje married **Jacobus James Jacobus** [498] [MRIN: 165] on Jun 23, 1743 in Morris Co., NJ, son of **Brand Jacobus** [496] and **Elizabeth Jans** [497]. Jacobus was born in 1716 in New Jersey and died on Aug 22, 1794 in Towaco, NJ, USA aged 78.

General Notes: Also spelled JACOBISSEN. He served in war of the Revolution. His will of Morris Co. was dated Oct. 3, 1793, and probated Aug. 22, 1794. He was a man of wealth as his will mentions a large amount of real estate.

Sources:

NYGBS Manuscript: File 1 (K6281); Ancestors of Petrus Kip, compiled by Thomas G. Thompson, 2001. Documents Relating to the Descendants of Hendrick Hendrickson Kip (1600-1680)

Children from this marriage were:

- 926 F i. **Elizabeth Jacobus** [514] was christened on Aug 7, 1748.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

- + 927 M ii. **Nicholas I Jacobus** [515] was born in 1758 in Towaco, NJ, was christened on Sep 12, 1762 in Schraalenburgh, NJ, and died on Dec 27, 1819 in Pequannock Twp, NJ, USA aged 61.
- 928 M iii. **James Jacobus** [516].
- 929 M iv. **David Jacobus** [517].
- + 930 F v. **Ann Jacobus** [518].
- 931 M vi. **Cornelius Jacobus** [519].
- 932 M vii. **Abraham Jacobus** [520].
- 933 F viii. **Elizabeth Jacobus** [521].
Elizabeth married **William Mandeville** [525] [MRIN: 170], son of _____
_____ and _____.
- 934 F ix. **Eve Jacobus** [522].
Eve married **Jn. Mandeville** [526] [MRIN: 171], son of _____ and
_____.
- 935 F x. **Mary Jacobus** [523].
Mary married **Richard Duryea** [527] [MRIN: 172], son of _____
and _____.

458. Nicholas Kip [488] (*Cornelius*⁷, *Nicasius*⁶, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Sep 15, 1726, was christened on Oct 23, 1726 in Hackensack, NJ, USA, and died on Dec 3, 1808 in Preakness, Bergen Co., NJ, USA aged 82.

General Notes: Abstract of Will:

1808, April 30, Kip, Nicholas, of Preakness, Bergen Co., will of. My 5 daughters, Elizabeth, Anna, Caty, Polly, and Leah and my 2 grandchildren, i.e. Leah Jichobes and Eve Jichobes [Jacobus] (children of daughter, Eve, dec'd), moveable estate and \$75 (from bonds and notes), to be divided between them. Son, Henry Kip's 2 sons, Nicholas and Henry, \$250 (from bonds and notes). To son Henry Kip's children, i.e. Leah Morrity, Elizabeth, Nicholas, Acki, Tina and Henry, the remainder of my bonds and notes (about £600) to be divided between them. Said grandchildren, Leah Jechobes and Eve Jechobes [Jacobus], each 2 silver spoons with their names on them. Son, Henry, a livelihood, out of the said £600 of bonds and notes. Executors - sons, Cornelius and Nicholas Kip. Witnesses - John Veader, Samuel Van Saun, Isaac Van Saun. Proved Feb. 2, 1809. Signed by mark.
1809, Jan. 5. Inventory [not totaled]; made by Isaac Van Saun and Martin H. Berry. File 3462 B.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 35, p. 150, 160, 269.

Preakness and the Preakness Reformed Church, Passaic County, New Jersey. A History 1695-1902, with Genealogical Notes, the Records of the Church and Tombstone Inscriptions, by George Warne Labaw, New York, 1902.

Hutchinson, Elmer T. (editor). Archives of the State of New Jersey. First Series Vol. XL. Documents relating to the Colonial, Revolutionary and Post-Revolutionary History of the State of New Jersey., Vol. XI of Calendar of New Jersey Wills and Administrations, etc., 1806-1809. Published: Trenton, NJ, MacCrellish & Quigley Co. Printers, 1947.

Nicholas married **Leah Mandeville** [781] [MRIN: 98] on Feb 14, 1757, daughter of **Hendrick Mandeville** [782] and **Elizabeth Vreeland** [783]. Leah was born on Feb 18, 1740 in Pompton Plains, NJ, USA and died on Jun 7, 1802 in Preakness, Bergen Co., NJ, USA aged 62.

Children from this marriage were:

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

- + 936 F i. **Eva Kip** [786] died about 1807.
- + 937 M ii. **Henry Kip** [787].
- + 938 F iii. **Elizabeth Kip** [789].
- + 939 M iv. **Cornelius Kip** [788] was born on Jun 18, 1762 in Preakness, NJ, USA and died on May 3, 1840 in Preakness, NJ, USA aged 77.
- 940 F v. **Anna Kip** [790] was born on May 25, 1764 and was christened on Jun 10, 1764.

General Notes: Niccase Kip, Leya Mandeviel; Antye, b 25 May, bp 10 Jun 1764; Wits: Hendrick Sisco, en zyn vrou.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 161.

The Olive Tree Genealogy web site, New Jersey Church Records
Baptismal Register 1756-1808, from THE OLD DUTCH CHURCH AT TOTOWA by William Nelson, Paterson, NJ: Press Printing and Publishing Co., 269 Main St., copyright 1892.

Preakness and the Preakness Reformed Church, Passaic County, New Jersey. A History 1695-1902, with Genealogical Notes, the Records of the Church and Tombstone Inscriptions, by George Warne Labaw, New York, 1902.

Anna married **John Vader** [803] [MRIN: 247], son of _____ and _____.

Anna next married **David Hennion** [804] [MRIN: 248], son of _____ and _____.

- 941 F vi. **Catherine Kip** [791] was born in 1768 and was christened on Dec 25, 1768.

General Notes: Sources:

K.F.A., p. 161.

Preakness and the Preakness Reformed Church, Passaic County, New Jersey. A History 1695-1902, with Genealogical Notes, the Records of the Church and Tombstone Inscriptions, by George Warne Labaw, New York, 1902.

Catherine married **Tunis Hennion** [805] [MRIN: 249], son of _____ and _____.

- + 942 F vii. **Maria Kip** [792] was born on Nov 3, 1774 in Preakness, NJ, USA.
- + 943 F viii. **Leah Kip** [793] was born on Feb 5, 1777 and died on Nov 21, 1851 aged 74.
- + 944 M ix. **Nicholas Kipp** [794] was born on Jul 25, 1780 and died on Jan 2, 1856 in Pen Yan, Yates Co., NY, USA aged 75.

459. Elizabeth Kip [490] (*Cornelius*⁷, *Nicasius*⁶, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Dec 19, 1728 and was christened on Jan 5, 1729 in Passaic, NJ, USA.

General Notes: Marriage banns read Hackensack July 6, 1746.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 151.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Archives of the State of New Jersey, First Series. Vol. XXII. Documents Relating to the Colonial History of the State of New Jersey. Marriage Records, 1665-1800. Edited by William Nelson. Paterson, NJ. The Press Printing and Publishing Co. 1900. P. 490.

Elizabeth married **Nicholas Klaas Romeyn** [529] [MRIN: 173] on Aug 22, 1746 in NJ, USA, son of **Daniel Romeyn** [530] and **Maritie Westervelt** [531]. Nicholas was born in 1724 and was christened on Nov 17, 1724 in Hackensack, NJ, USA.

General Notes: His will of New Barbados, Bergen Co., was dated April 15, 1785, and probated Oct. 25, 1786.

Children from this marriage were:

- 945 M i. **Daniel Romeyn** [532] was born in 1747 and was christened on Aug 2, 1747 in Hackensack, NJ, USA.
- 946 M ii. **Jacob Romeyn** [533] was born in 1749 and was christened on Jan 29, 1749 in Hackensack, NJ, USA.
- 947 F iii. **Eva Romeyn** [534] was born in 1750 and was christened on Nov 25, 1750 in Hackensack, NJ, USA.
- 948 M iv. **Cornelis Romeyn** [535] was born in 1753 and was christened on May 20, 1753 in Hackensack, NJ, USA.
- 949 M v. **Jan Romeyn** [536] was born in 1755 and was christened on Jan 1, 1755.
- 950 F vi. **Marytie Romeyn** [537] was born in 1757 and was christened on Apr 12, 1757 in Schraalenburgh, NJ, USA.
- 951 M vii. _____ **Romeyn** [538] was born in 1758 and was christened on Oct 15, 1758 in Schraalenburgh, NJ, USA.
- 952 F viii. **Lena Romeyn** [539] was born in 1760 and was christened on Sep 27, 1760 in Schraalenburgh, NJ, USA.
- 953 F ix. **Antie Romeyn** [540] was born in 1761 and was christened on Nov 29, 1761.
- 954 F x. **Jackemyntie Romeyn** [541] was born in 1763 and was christened on Jan 30, 1763.
- 955 F xi. **Antie Romeyn** [544] was born in 1765 and was christened on Jun 3, 1765.
- 956 M xii. **Jan Romeyn** [543] was born in 1766 and was christened on Sep 21, 1766.
- 957 M xiii. **Nicase Romeyn** [545].

General Notes: Named in fathers will.

461. Catrina Kip [492] (*Cornelius*⁷, *Nicasius*⁶, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born in 1734, was christened on May 26, 1734 in Hackensack, NJ, USA, and died on Feb 20, 1799 aged 65.

General Notes: Banns read Hackensack Oct 20, 1750.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 151.

Archives of the State of New Jersey, First Series. Vol. XXII. Documents Relating to the Colonial History of the State of New Jersey. Marriage Records, 1665-1800. Edited by William Nelson. Paterson, NJ. The Press Printing and Publishing Co. 1900. P. 490.

Catrina married **Jan Romeyn** [546] [MRIN: 176] on Nov 22, 1749, son of **Daniel Romeyn** [530] and **Maritie Westervelt** [531]. Jan was christened on Jun 6, 1731.

The child from this marriage was:

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

+ 958 M i. **Daniel Jan Romeyn** [547] was christened on Aug 4, 1751 in Schraalenburgh, NJ, USA.

462. Lena Kip [493] (*Cornelius*⁷, *Nicasius*⁶, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born in 1736 and was christened on May 30, 1736 in Hackensack, NJ, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 151.

Preakness and the Preakness Reformed Church, Passaic County, New Jersey. A History 1695-1902, with Genealogical Notes, the Records of the Church and Tombstone Inscriptions, by George Warne Labaw, New York, 1902.

Lena married **Jacob Van Hooten** [550] [MRIN: 177], son of _____ and _____.

Children from this marriage were:

959 F i. **Anna Van Hooten** [551] was born on Oct 1, 1756 and was christened on Oct 24, 1756 in Passaic, NJ, USA.

960 M ii. **Isaac Van Hooten** [552] was born in 1763 and was christened on Sep 11, 1763.

463. Annetje Kip [494] (*Cornelius*⁷, *Nicasius*⁶, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born in 1740 and was christened on Nov 23, 1740 in Hackensack, NJ, USA.

General Notes: Antie Kip, Essex and Anthony Paxton, Essex, married July 25, 1761.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 151.

Documents Relating to the Colonial History of the State of New Jersey: Vol. XXII, Marriage Records 1665-1800, Patterson, NJ, 1900.

Index to Marriage Records, 1666-1799. New Jersey State Archives web site
www.njarchives.org [P (1735-1793) : Page/Item 150]

New Jersey Marriage Records 1665-1800, by William Nelson. GPC, Baltimore, 1982.

Annetje married **Anthony Paxton** [553] [MRIN: 178] on Jul 25, 1761 in Essex Co., NJ, son of _____ and _____.

General Notes: Also spelled Pickston.

Children from this marriage were:

961 M i. **Daniel Paxton** [554] was born on Feb 5, 1762 in Passaic, NJ, USA and was christened on Mar 7, 1762 in Passaic, NJ, USA.

962 M ii. **Isaac Paxton** [555] was born on Feb 21, 1770 and was christened on Apr 1, 1770.

963 M iii. **Richard Paxton** [556] was christened on Aug 15, 1773.

964 F iv. **Annaatje Paxton** [557] was christened on Oct 14, 1781.

468. Elizabeth Van Voorhes [297] (*Annatie Kip*⁷, *Nicasius*⁶, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Jul 26, 1737 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ.

Elizabeth married **Jan Kip** [387] [MRIN: 241] on Dec 2, 1764 in Schraalenburgh, Bergen Co., NJ, son of **Isaac Kip** [272] and **Willemintie Berdan** [384]. Jan was born on Sep 7, 1735 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

and was christened on Nov 23, 1735 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ.

General Notes: John Kip, Bergen and Elizabeth Vanvoorheese, marriage license Nov. 25, 1764.
Married Schraalenburgh Church, NJ.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 34, p. 148.

Documents Relating to the Colonial History of the State of New Jersey: Vol. XXII, Marriage Records 1665-1800, Patterson, NJ, 1900.

Index to Marriage Records, 1666-1799. New Jersey State Archives web site
www.njarchives.org [K (1711-1790) : Page/Item 328]

Archives of the State of New Jersey, First Series. Vol. XXII. Documents Relating to the Colonial History of the State of New Jersey. Marriage Records, 1665-1800. Edited by William Nelson. Paterson, NJ. The Press Printing and Publishing Co. 1900. P. 229, 534.

(Duplicate Line. See Person 454 on Page 194)

475. Albert Terhuyn [319] (*Catarina Kip*⁷, *Nicasius*⁶, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was christened on Aug 1, 1728 in Hackensack, NJ.

Albert married **Maria Demarest** [328] [MRIN: 107], daughter of _____ and _____.

Children from this marriage were:

- 965 F i. **Catryntje Terhuyn** [329] was christened on Feb 11, 1753.
- 966 F ii. **Margrite Terhuyn** [330] was christened on Feb 2, 1755.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Ninth Generation (6th Great-Grandchildren)

490. Catalyntje Van Benschoten [1980] (*Anna Sleight*⁸, *Catholyntie Kip*⁷, *Hendrick*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Jun 30, 1740 and died on May 24, 1829 aged 88.

Catalyntje married **Isaac Conklin** [1988] [MRIN: 677] on Aug 25, 1761 in Claverack, NY, USA, son of **John Concklin** [1989] and **Annetje Storm** [1990]. Isaac was born on May 9, 1737 in Poughkeepsie, NY, USA and died on Feb 25, 1809 in Clinton, NY, USA aged 71.

Children from this marriage were:

- 967 F i. **Hannah Conklin** [1991] was born on Aug 12, 1762 and died on May 21, 1836 aged 73.
Hannah married **Morris Teller** [2001] [MRIN: 679], son of _____
and _____.
- 968 F ii. **Sarah Conklin** [1992] was born on Jun 25, 1764.
Sarah married **Cobus Ackerman** [2002] [MRIN: 680], son of _____
and _____.
- 969 F iii. **Elizabeth Conklin** [1993] was born on May 17, 1766 and died on Nov 7, 1835 aged 69.
Elizabeth married **Isaac Van Cleef** [2003] [MRIN: 681], son of _____
and _____.
- 970 F iv. **Maria Conklin** [1994] was born on Jun 18, 1768.
Maria married _____ **Palmeteer** [2004] [MRIN: 682], son of _____
and _____.
- 971 M v. **Isaac Conklin** [1995] was born on Oct 20, 1770 and died on Oct 22, 1787 aged 17.
- + 972 F vi. **Hester Conklin** [1996] was born on May 9, 1773 and died on Aug 31, 1820 aged 47.
- 973 F vii. **Catherine Conklin** [1997] was born on Apr 30, 1777.
Catherine married **Domine Van Vranken** [2006] [MRIN: 684], son of _____
and _____.
Catherine next married **Derrick Brinkerhoff** [2010] [MRIN: 688], son of _____
and _____.
- 974 M viii. **Tunis Conklin** [1998] was born on Aug 24, 1779 and died on Aug 12, 1820 aged 40.
Tunis married **Blandina Bogardus** [2007] [MRIN: 685] on Dec 12, 1806, daughter of
_____ and _____.
- 975 F ix. **Caroline Conklin** [1999] was born on Nov 28, 1782.
Caroline married **William Teller** [2008] [MRIN: 686], son of _____
and _____.
- 976 F x. **Helen Conklin** [2000] was born on May 9, 1784.
Helen married **John T. Schryver** [2009] [MRIN: 687], son of _____
and _____.

498. Jannetje Kip [7453] (*Henricus*⁸, *Jan*⁷, *Hendrick*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born in 1727 and was christened in 1727 in Kinderhook, NY, USA.

Jannetje married **Gerardus Lewis** [7697] [MRIN: 2653], son of _____ and
_____.

Children from this marriage were:

- 977 M i. **William Lewis** [7698] was born on Nov 29, 1763 and was christened in 1763 in

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Wurtemberg, Dutchess Co., NY.

General Notes: Baptismal sponsors Petrus Kip and Maria at St. Paul's Lutheran at Wurtemberg, Dutchess County, NY.

- 978 M ii. **Jacobus Lewis** [7699] was born on Mar 8, 1767 and was christened 5 epiphany 1767 in Wurtemberg, Dutchess Co., NY.

General Notes: Baptismal sponsors Petrus Kip and Maria at St. Paul's Lutheran at Wurtemberg, Dutchess County, NY.

- 979 M iii. **Henricus Lewis** [7700] was born on Sep 7, 1754 and was christened on Oct 12, 1754.

General Notes: Baptismal sponsors were the parents. RFDRCh.

504. Hilletje Kip [7705] (*Henricus*⁸, *Jan*⁷, *Hendrick*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born in Poughkeepsie, NY.

General Notes: Married in the Rhinebeck Reformed Church.

Sources:

Marriage Record of The Four Reformed Congregations of Old Rhinebeck, Dutchess County, New York 1731-1899, Arthur C.M. Kelly, 1984, Kinship. ISBN 1-56012-015-0. #2077.

Hilletje married **John Devoe** [7713] [MRIN: 2658] on Sep 22, 1750 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, son of _____ and _____. John was born in New York, NY.

General Notes: Devoi.

The child from this marriage was:

- 980 M i. **Henricus Devoe** [7714] was born in Jan 1756 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY and was christened on Jan 24, 1756 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY.

511. Petrus Kip [7443] (*Matthew*⁸, *Jan*⁷, *Hendrick*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born in May 1740 and was christened on May 9, 1740.

General Notes: Baptismal sponsors Petrus LeRoy and Catrina Vandebogart at Poughkeepsie. He was taxed at Poughkeepsie from 1769 through 1773.

Sources:

Adriance Memorial Library, Poughkeepsie, NY, Local History Collection, Kip vertical file.

Settlers of the Beekman Patent Dutchess County, New York. A Historical and Genealogical Study of all the 18th Century Settlers in the Patent, by Frank J. Doherty, Pleasant Valley, New York, 2003 (Vol. VII).

Petrus married **Ida Adams** [7444] [MRIN: 2555] before 1767, daughter of _____ and _____.

Children from this marriage were:

- 981 F i. **Elizabeth Kip** [7455] was born on Dec 18, 1767 in Poughkeepsie, NY and was christened on Jan 31, 1768 in Poughkeepsie, NY.

General Notes: Baptised Poughkeepsie Reformed Church. No sponsors.

- 982 F ii. **Celtje Kip** [7456] was born on Dec 18, 1767 in Poughkeepsie, NY and was christened on Jan 31, 1768 in Poughkeepsie, NY.

General Notes: Baptised Poughkeepsie Reformed Church. No sponsors.

- + 983 M iii. **Petrus Kip** [7445] was born on Oct 1, 1770 in Poughkeepsie, NY, was christened on Nov 25, 1770 in Poughkeepsie, NY, and died on May 28, 1860 in Poughkeepsie, NY aged 89.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

- 984 M iv. **Matthew Kip** [7454] was born on Oct 1, 1770 in Poughkeepsie, NY and was christened on Nov 25, 1770 in Poughkeepsie, NY.
General Notes: Baptismal sponsors Mattheus and Celetje Kipp, Poughkeepsie Reformed Church.
- 985 F v. **Sophie Kip** [7457] was born on Sep 15, 1773 in Poughkeepsie, NY and was christened on Nov 7, 1773 in Poughkeepsie, NY.
General Notes: Baptismal sponsors Mattheus Kip and Sophia LeRoy at Poughkeepsie Reformed Church.
Sophie married **John Wilson** [7465] [MRIN: 2560], son of _____ and _____.
- 986 F vi. **Dina Kip** [7458] was born on Sep 15, 1773 in Poughkeepsie, NY and was christened on Nov 7, 1773 in Poughkeepsie, NY.
General Notes: Baptismal sponsors Johannes Palmatier and Dina LeRoy at Poughkeepsie Reformed Church.

515. Benoni Kip [7727] (*Barent*⁸, *Jan*⁷, *Hendrick*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born from circa 1745 to 1750 and died in Dec 1838 in Hyde Park, Dutchess Co., NY, USA aged 92.

General Notes: Benoni Kip, executor to Barent Kip was sued by Isaac Conklin Jan. 1787. Benoni Kip was noted in Dr. Thorn's ledger in 1776. He was in Beekman in 1790. He had moved to Clinton Town, Dutchess County by 1791 and was Overseer of the Highways in 1794 for district #38. In 1795 he was the same for district #37. On 13 April 1791 Benoni Kip of Beekman and Sarah mortgaged 88 acres in Water Lott 8 to Jacobus Ackerman of Poughkeepsie for £110. He was on the 1800 Census in the Town of Clinton. He was an Overseer of Highways in 1801.

Benoni Kip of Hyde Park, Dutchess County wrote his will April 13, 1834. Probated Dec. 11, 1838.

Sources:

Settlers of the Beekman Patent Dutchess County, New York. A Historical and Genealogical Study of all the 18th Century Settlers in the Patent, by Frank J. Doherty, Pleasant Valley, New York, 2003 (Vol. VII).

Eighteenth Century Documents of the Nine Partners Patent Dutchess County, New York, compiled by Clifford Buck and William McDermott, edited by William McDermott, Gateway Press, 1979.

Federal Census, 1800 - Dutchess County, New York, Town of Clinton. In New York Genealogical and Biographical Record, Vol. 67, p. 240, July 1936.

Adriance Memorial Library, Poughkeepsie, NY, Local History Collection. Kip vertical file.

Benoni married **Mary Conklin** [7732] [MRIN: 2664], daughter of **Lemuel Conklin** [7735] and **Susannah Hains** [7736]. Mary was born on Jul 4, 1762 and died on Sep 16, 1788 in Clinton, Dutchess Co., NY, USA aged 26.

General Notes: Death Notice published in local newspaper and indexed by the Dutchess County Historical Society CJ, Tues, 16 Sep 1788, On Tuesday Mrs. Mary Kip, wife of Mr. Benoni Kip and dau of Lemuel Conklin, esq, of Clinton in this county.

Having gone to bed the evening before to all appearance in perfect health, she was found dead in her bed, with her child, about 14 months old, still sucking her breast.

Sources:

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Notices of Marriages and Deaths, about 4,000 in number published in newspapers printed at Poughkeepsie, New York 1778-1825, compiled and edited by Helen Wilkinson Reynolds. Collections of the Dutchess County Historical Society Volume IV, Poughkeepsie, N.Y Frank B Howard 1930, page 6

Settlers of the Beekman Patent Dutchess County, New York. A Historical and Genealogical Study of all the 18th Century Settlers in the Patent, by Frank J. Doherty, Pleasant Valley, New York, 2003 (Vol. VII).

Benoni next married **Sarah Vananden** [7733] [MRIN: 2665], daughter of _____ and _____.

Children from this marriage were:

- + 987 M i. **Henry Kip** [7737] was born on Jan 1, 1792 in Poughkeepsie, NY, was christened on Apr 29, 1792 in Poughkeepsie, NY, and died By 1834 aged 42.
- 988 F ii. **Susannah Kip** [7738] was born in Sep 1793 in Poughkeepsie, NY and was christened on Sep 29, 1793 in Poughkeepsie, NY.
Susannah married **Peter J Palmatier** [7746] [MRIN: 2670], son of _____ and _____.
- + 989 F iii. **Elizabeth Kip** [7739] was born on Apr 5, 1794 in Poughkeepsie, NY and was christened on Aug 31, 1794 in Poughkeepsie, NY.
- + 990 F iv. **Sarah Kip** [7740] was born on Feb 13, 1796 in Poughkeepsie, NY, was christened on Jul 3, 1797 in Poughkeepsie, NY, and died By 1834 aged 38.
- + 991 F v. **Maria Kip** [7741] was born on Oct 18, 1797 in Poughkeepsie, NY, was christened on Jul 1, 1798 in Poughkeepsie, NY, and died by 1834 aged 37.
- 992 M vi. **John Kip** [7742] was born on Sep 18, 1799 in Poughkeepsie, NY and was christened on Jul 20, 1800 in Poughkeepsie, NY.
General Notes: Baptised at Poughkeepsie Dutch Reform Church.
- 993 M vii. **Jacob V Kip** [7743] was born on Sep 15, 1801 in Poughkeepsie, NY, was christened on Sep 5, 1802 in Poughkeepsie, NY, died on Feb 26, 1845 in Hyde Park, Dutchess Co., NY, USA aged 43, and was buried in Hyde Park, Dutchess Co., NY, USA.
General Notes: Buried in the Reformed (Dutch) Church Ground in the town of Hyde Park, Dutchess County, New York.

Sources:

The Settlers of the Beekman Patent. An Historical and Genealogical Study of all the 18th Century Settlers in the Patent, by Frank J Doherty, Pleasant Valley NY, 2003.

Old Gravestones of Dutchess County, New York. 19,000 Inscriptions. Collected and Edited by J. Wilson Poucher, MD and Helen Wilkinson Reynolds. Collections of the Dutchess County Historical Society. Volume II. Poughkeepsie, NY. 1924.
Reformed (Cutch) Church Ground. Hyde Park p. 128.

517. Henry Kip [7729] (*Barent*⁸, *Jan*⁷, *Hendrick*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) died circa Oct 1791 in Poughkeepsie, Dutchess Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Will dated Aug. 24, 1791; Probated Nov. 3, 1791. Liber A, Folio 283.

Sources:

New York, Dutchess County Wills & Probate Records. Reel 1: Wills, Libers AA-A, 1751-1796. NYGBS

Adriance Memorial Library, Poughkeepsie, NY, Local History Collection, Kip vertical file. Kip vertical file. Wills A 283.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Henry married **Hester Van der Burgh** [7925] [MRIN: 2747], daughter of _____ and _____.

Children from this marriage were:

- 994 M i. **Barent Kip** [7930] was born on May 9, 1782 and was christened on Jun 2, 1782 in Poughkeepsie, Dutchess Co., NY.

General Notes: Barend. Baptised in the Poughkeepsie Reform Church.

Sources:

Adriance Memorial Library, Poughkeepsie, NY, Local History Collection. Kip vertical file.

- 995 F ii. **Margaret Kip** [7927] was born on Sep 13, 1783 and was christened on Nov 2, 1783 in Poughkeepsie, Dutchess Co., NY.

General Notes: Peggy. Baptised in the Poughkeepsie Reform Church.

Sources:

Adriance Memorial Library, Poughkeepsie, NY, Local History Collection. Kip vertical file.

- 996 F iii. **Cathrine Kip** [7928] was born on Aug 26, 1785 and was christened on Jan 13, 1786 in New Hackensack, NY.

General Notes: Caty. Baptised New Hackensack Reform Church.

Sources:

Adriance Memorial Library, Poughkeepsie, NY, Local History Collection. Kip vertical file.

- 997 F iv. **Sarah Kip** [7929] was born on Jul 1, 1787 and was christened on Jan 27, 1788 in New Hackensack, NY.

General Notes: Sally? Baptised in the New Hackensack Reform Church.

Sources:

Adriance Memorial Library, Poughkeepsie, NY, Local History Collection. Kip vertical file.

- 998 F v. **Mary Kip** [7931].

- 999 F vi. **Magdalena Kip** [7926].

534. Isaac Kip [7370] (*Isaac*⁸, *Isaac*⁷, *Isaac*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born in 1742 in NJ, died on Sep 15, 1804 in Acquackanonk, Bergen Co., NJ, USA aged 62, and was buried in Acquackanonk, Bergen Co., NJ, USA.

General Notes: He was a farmer and at one time a cartman in New York. During the Revolution he returned to New Jersey and entered the army.

Sources:

The Family Book [Manuscript C 1261], Winnifred Frost Finch Burroughs, b. 1885, 87 leaves; R. Stanton Avery, Special Collections Dept., NEHGS, Boston.

Isaac married **Jane McKeller** [7371] [MRIN: 2540], daughter of _____ and _____.
_____. Jane died in 1803 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Jannetje. Of Scotland. Buried in a vault of the old Dutch Church, Fulton Street, NY. In 1874 the church was torn down and remains were moved to the Evergreens Cemetery, Brooklyn.

Sources:

The Family Book [Manuscript C 1261], Winnifred Frost Finch Burroughs, b. 1885, 87 leaves; R. Stanton Avery, Special Collections Dept., NEHGS, Boston.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Children from this marriage were:

- 1000 F i. **Ann Kip** [7372] was born on Mar 28, 1769 in New York, NY, was christened on Jun 11, 1769 in New York, NY, and died on Aug 6, 1770 aged 1.

General Notes: Baptised in the Reformed Dutch Church in New York.

Sources:

The Family Book [Manuscript C 1261], Winnifred Frost Finch Burroughs, b. 1885, 87 leaves; R. Stanton Avery, Special Collections Dept., NEHGS, Boston.

New Amsterdam Baptisms. Hosted by rootsweb. http://homepages.rootsweb.com/~rbillard/na_baptisms_1731-1800.htm

- + 1001 M ii. **Isaac Kip** [7373] was born on Sep 3, 1771 in New York, NY, was christened on Sep 22, 1771 in New York, NY, died on Mar 17, 1856 in New York, NY, USA aged 84, and was buried in Sleepy Hollow Cemetery, Tarrytown, NY.

- 1002 F iii. **Ann Kip** [7374] was born on Feb 2, 1774 in New York, NY, was christened on Feb 27, 1774 in New York, NY, and died on Jul 16, 1845 in New York, NY, USA aged 71.

General Notes: Antje. Baptised in the Reformed Dutch Church in New York. Sponsors: Harmanus Losie & wife Elizabet Smit.

Sources:

The Family Book [Manuscript C 1261], Winnifred Frost Finch Burroughs, b. 1885, 87 leaves; R. Stanton Avery, Special Collections Dept., NEHGS, Boston.

New York Evening Post, July 23, 1845 (March?)

New Amsterdam Baptisms. Hosted by rootsweb. http://homepages.rootsweb.com/~rbillard/na_baptisms_1731-1800.htm

Ann married **William H Ireland** [7377] [MRIN: 2541], son of _____ and _____.

- 1003 M iv. **Archibald Kip** [7375] was born on Sep 17, 1779 in NJ and died on Dec 17, 1779.

General Notes: Sources:

The Family Book [Manuscript C 1261], Winnifred Frost Finch Burroughs, b. 1885, 87 leaves; R. Stanton Avery, Special Collections Dept., NEHGS, Boston.

- 1004 F v. **Mary Kip** [7376] was born on Nov 25, 1781 and died on Feb 12, 1784 in New York, NY, USA aged 2.

General Notes: Sources:

The Family Book [Manuscript C 1261], Winnifred Frost Finch Burroughs, b. 1885, 87 leaves; R. Stanton Avery, Special Collections Dept., NEHGS, Boston.

556. Abraham Kip [2386] (*Gerrit*⁸, *Abraham*⁷, *Isaac*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born in Jun 1768 in New York, NY, was christened on Jun 12, 1768 in New York, NY, and died in Sep 1797 in New York, NY aged 29.

General Notes: He was a mason and bricklayer in the city of New York. Killed by falling from a scaffolding at the Branch Bank in Wall St. on Thurs. (New York Weekly Museum Sept. 16, 1797) Letter of Administration granted to his widow Rachel Sept. 21, 1797.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 243, p. 346, 353.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.
p. 304, 1768 12 Jun Gerrit Kip, Nelletje Brouwer parents, Abraham child, witnesses Johannis Brouwer, Maria Van den Berg, Wede. Van Abm. Kip. Minister Joannes Ritzema.

Abstracts of Wills of New York 1665-1801, CD-ROM. Heritage Books, Inc., Bowie, MD: 1997.
NYHSW 015:0252.

Contributions to the History of Ancient Families of New Amsterdam and New York, by Edwin R Purple, New York, 1881.

Index of Marriages and Deaths in the New York Weekly Museum, 1788-1817. Compiled by American Antiquarian Society. 1952.

Abraham married **Rachel Blank** [2554] [MRIN: 843] in 1789, daughter of _____ and _____ . Rachel died on Mar 5, 1836.

General Notes: She is a descendant of Jeuriaen (George) Blank, goldsmith, of New Amsterdam.

Children from this marriage were:

- + 1005 F i. **Rachel Kip** [2562] was born on May 11, 1790 and died on Jan 8, 1852 in Brooklyn, NY, USA aged 61.
- + 1006 M ii. **Thomas Henderson Kip** [2563] was born on Jun 13, 1792.
- + 1007 F iii. **Sarah Kip** [2564] was born on Jun 23, 1794.
- 1008 M iv. **James Kip** [2565] was born on Nov 23, 1796 and died in 1819 aged 23.

General Notes: Unmarried.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 284, p. 354.

557. Elizabeth Druljet Kip [2387] (*Gerrit*⁸, *Abraham*⁷, *Isaac*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born in Aug 1770 in New York, NY and was christened on Aug 12, 1770 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 346.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.
p. 318, 1768 12 Aug Gerrit Kip, Neeltje Brouwer parents, Elisabet Druljet child, witnesses John Brouwer, Jr., Susanna Drulejt, h.v. John Brouwer. Minister Joannes Ritzema.

Elizabeth married **Richard Wilkinson** [2392] [MRIN: 796], son of _____ and _____ .

Children from this marriage were:

- 1009 F i. **Ellenor Wilkinson** [2393].

General Notes: Died without issue.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

- 1010 F ii. **Eliza Wilkinson** [2394].
Eliza married **William Gallaer** [2399] [MRIN: 797], son of _____
and _____.
- 1011 F iii. **Maria Wilkinson** [2395].
Maria married **John Brown** [2400] [MRIN: 798], son of _____ and
_____.
- 1012 F iv. **Rachel Wilkinson** [2396].
- 1013 F v. **Susan Wilkinson** [2397].
General Notes: No issue.
- 1014 F vi. **Sarah Wilkinson** [2398].
General Notes: No issue.

558. Gerrit Kip [2388] (*Gerrit*⁸, *Abraham*⁷, *Isaac*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born in Jul 1772 in New York, NY and was christened on Jul 19, 1772 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 244, p. 346, 354.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 329, 1772 19 Jul Gerrit Kip, Ellenar Brouwer parents, Gerrit child, witnesses Gerrit Harssen, Sara Kip, z.h.v. Minister Joannes Ritzema.

Gerrit married **Ann Leech** [2555] [MRIN: 844], daughter of _____ and
_____.

General Notes: Leach.

Children from this marriage were:

- 1015 F i. **Jane Kip** [2556] was born on Jan 13, 1799 in New York, NY and was christened on Mar 1, 1799 in New York, NY.
General Notes: Sources:
Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.
p. 476, 1799 1 Mar Garrit Kip, Ann Leach parents, Jane child, no witnesses. Minister William Linn.
- 1016 M ii. **John Kip** [2557].
General Notes: K.F.A., No. 285, p. 354.
- 1017 F iii. **Ellenor Kip** [2558].
Ellenor married **Asa Wells** [2560] [MRIN: 845], son of _____ and
_____.
- 1018 F iv. **Mary Ann Kip** [2559].
General Notes: Sources:
New York City Methodist Marriages 1785-1893. Vol. 1 Index of Brides. Vol. 2 Index of Grooms. Compiled by William Scott Fisher. Picton Press, Camden, Maine. 1994. (9/466)
All churches (common register 1820-1837); (41/184) Mariners Church, Roosevelt St. (Rev.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Henry Chase's church non-denominational though he was a Methodist minister.)

Mary married **David Fulkerson** [2561] [MRIN: 846] on May 3, 1828 in New York, NY, son of _____ and _____.

564. Cornelia Kip [2405] (*Jacobus*⁸, *Isaac*⁷, *Jacob*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on May 10, 1758 in Poughkeepsie, NY, was christened on May 28, 1758 in New York, NY, and died on Feb 14, 1838 aged 79.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 346.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 226, 1758 28 May Jakob Kip, Elizabet Freer parents, Cornelia child, witnesses Abraham Kip, Johanna Freer, j.d. Minister Joannes Ritzema.

Seabury Family Genealogy, manuscript, 929.2 S. Poughkeepsie Public Library, NY

The Settlers of the Beekman Patent. An Historical and Genealogical Study of all the 18th Century Settlers in the Patent, by Frank J Doherty, Pleasant Valley NY, 2003.

Cornelia married **Tilman Seabury** [7353] [MRIN: 2530] on Feb 27, 1778 in New Hackensack, NY, son of **John Seabury** [7354] and **Mary Manchester** [7355]. Tilman was born on May 2, 1755 in Poughkeepsie, NY and died on Apr 8, 1823 in Poughkeepsie, NY, USA aged 67.

General Notes: He was a sergeant in the Army of the Revolution.

Married Dutch Reformed Church, Town of Fishkill, Dutchess Co., NY

Sources:

Seabury Family Genealogy, manuscript, 929.2 S. Poughkeepsie Public Library, NY

The child from this marriage was:

+ 1019 F i. **Eliza Seabury** [7360] was born on Nov 10, 1798 and died on Feb 25, 1888 aged 89.

570. Isaac Lewis Kip [2415] (*Leonard Lewis*⁸, *Isaac*⁷, *Jacob*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Apr 6, 1767 in New York, NY, was christened on Apr 12, 1767 in New York, NY, and died on Jan 20, 1837 in New York, NY, USA aged 69.

General Notes: Isaac Lewis was a lawyer and was partner of Judge Brockholst Livingston and was appointed by Chancellor Robert R Livingston, Assistant Register of the Court of Chancery, which responsible office he held under Chancellors Livingston, Lansing and Kent. Married by the Rev. Doctor Rodgers. He was librarian 1793-94 of New York Society Library. In 1822 he resigned all professional business, devoting his time to religious and church duties. He was connected with the Collegiate Dutch Church of New York where for thirteen years he was the Clerk of the Consistory, and for 20 years was their Treasurer. The will of Isaac L. Kip of New York City, Counsellor, was dated Nov. 8, 1828; and probated Feb. 14, 1837.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 247, p. 347, 354.

Historical Notes of the Family of Kip of Kipsburg and Kip's Bay, New York, by William Ingaham Kip, 1871.

Famous Families of New York. Historical and Biographical Sketches of Families which in successive

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

generations have been identified with the Development of the Nation. By Margherita Arlina Hamm. Vol. I. New York. Heraldic Publishing Co. Inc. 1970. Kip pp. 217-226.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.
p. 296, 1767 12 Apr Leendert Kip, Elizabet Marschalk parents, Isaac child, witnesses Abraham Kip, Jakoba Van Kleek, j.d. Minister Joannes Ritzema.

The Daily Advertiser, February 23, 1792, Vol: VIII, Iss, 2189, P. [2].
The New York Weekly Museum, Feb. 25, 1792.

New York Evening Post, Jan. 20, 1837.

New York Genealogical & Biographical Society, V. 20, p. 12-14, Jan 1889.

American Family Antiquity. Being an account of the origin and progress of American families, traced from their progenitors in this country, conected with their history abroad. Illustrated with portraits and emblazoned coats armorial. Vol. II. KIP. Albert Welles. American College for Genealogical Registry and Heraldry. New York. 1881. New York Public Library.

Marriage Notices 1785-1794 for the Whole United States. Copied from the Massachusetts Centinel and the Columbian Centinel by Charles Knowles Bolton, Genealogical Publishing Co., Inc. Baltimore. 1975.
Kip, Isaac L at New York, I.L.K Esq. attorney at law, to Miss Sarah Smith (Sat. March 10, 1792)

Isaac married **Sara Smith** [2618] [MRIN: 865] on Feb 22, 1792 in New York, NY, USA, daughter of **Jeremiah Smith** [2619] and **Unknown**. Sara was born on Jan 5, 1765 and died on Nov 28, 1841 in New York, NY, USA aged 76.

General Notes: Sources:
New York Evening Post, Nov. 29, 1841.

Children from this marriage were:

- 1020 M i. **Brockholst Livingston Kip** [2620] was born on Oct 18, 1794 in New York, NY, USA and died on Feb 20, 1868 aged 73.
General Notes: Unmarried.
Sources:
History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 355.
New York Evening Post, March 7, 1868. (2/7/1868)
- + 1021 M ii. **Leonard William Kip** [2621] was born on Oct 17, 1796 in New York, NY, USA, was christened on Nov 6, 1796 in New York, NY, USA, and died on May 15, 1863 in New York, NY, USA aged 66.
- + 1022 F iii. **Ann Kip** [2622] was born on Mar 6, 1799 in New York, NY, was christened on Mar 24, 1799 in New York, NY, and died on Dec 29, 1888 in Brooklyn, NY, USA aged 89.
- + 1023 F iv. **Sarah Smith Kip** [2623] was born on Dec 28, 1800 and died on Dec 28, 1837 aged 37.
- + 1024 F v. **Catherine Kip** [2624] was born on Jun 9, 1803 and died on Jun 24, 1890 in Bloomfield, NJ, USA aged 87.
- + 1025 M vi. **Rev. Francis Marschalk Kip D.D.** [2625] was born on Aug 7, 1807 in New York, NY, USA and died on May 28, 1888 in New Brighton, Staten Island, NY, USA aged 80.

572. Leonard Kip [2417] (*Leonard Lewis*⁸, *Isaac*⁷, *Jacob*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Aug 8, 1774 in New York, NY, was christened on Sep 4, 1774 in New

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

York, NY, died on Jul 2, 1846 in Hartford, CT, USA aged 71, and was buried in Albany, Albany Co., NY.

General Notes: Leonard Kip lost much of his family property during the Revolution, and after an unsuccessful lawsuit for its recovery, in which Alexander Hamilton was his counsel, he abandoned all further attempts. He returned to commerce and by his skill repaired his shattered fortunes. He was Assistant Alderman of the City of New York, 1817-1818 and Alderman 1820-24. Due to failing health, he spent his final days around Hartford, CT. His body was later removed to Albany Rural Cemetery.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 248, p. 347, 355.

Historical Notes of the Family of Kip of Kipsburg and Kip's Bay, New York, by William Ingaham Kip, 1871.

The Ingraham Lineage of the Kip Family, by Col. Carroll Peeke, 1968.

Famous Families of New York. Historical and Biographical Sketches of Families which in successive generations have been identified with the Development of the Nation. By Margherita Arlina Hamm. Vol. 1. New York. Heraldic Publishing Co. Inc. 1970. Kip pp. 217-226.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.
p. 341, 1774 4 Sept Leonard Kip, Elizabet Marschalk parents, Leonard child, no witnesses. Minister Joannes Ritzema.

New York Post, Dec. 18, 1809.

New York Evening Post, July 5, 1846.

The Settlers of the Beekman Patent. An Historical and Genealogical Study of all the 18th Century Settlers in the Patent, by Frank J Doherty, Pleasant Valley NY, 2003.

American Family Antiquity. Being an account of the origin and progress of American families, traced from their progenitors in this country, conected with their history abroad. Illustrated with portraits and emblazoned coats armorial. Vol. II. KIP. Albert Welles. American College for Genealogical Registry and Heraldry. New York. 1881. New York Public Library.

Leonard married **Maria Elizabeth Ingraham** [2645] [MRIN: 878] on Dec 12, 1809 in Poughkeepsie, NY, USA, daughter of **Capt Duncan Ingraham** [2646] and **Susannah Greenleaf** [4946]. Maria was born on Nov 7, 1784 in Philadelphia, PA, USA and died on May 26, 1877 in Albany, NY, USA aged 92.

General Notes: Married by Rev. C C Chyler at Poughkeepsie, NY.

Buried Albany Rural Cemetery.

Sources:

Records of the First Reformed (Dutch) Church of Poughkeepsie, New York (Burhans Collection). The New York Genealogical and Biographical Record, Vol. 75, No. 3, p. 103-107, July 1944.

The Ingraham Lineage of the Kip Family, by Col. Carroll Peeke, 1968.

1850 US Census

Children from this marriage were:

- + 1026 M i. **Right Rev. William Ingraham Kip** [2647] was born on Oct 3, 1811 in New York, NY, USA and died on Apr 6, 1893 in San Francisco, CA, USA aged 81.
- + 1027 F ii. **Elizabeth Kip** [2648] was born on Aug 7, 1814 in New York, NY, USA, died on May 25,

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

1896 in Brookline, MA, USA aged 81, and was buried on May 27, 1896 in Yonkers, NY, USA.

- + 1028 F iii. **Sophia Kip** [2649] was born in 1816 and died on Apr 23, 1866 aged 50.
- + 1029 F iv. **Mary Kip** [2650] was born in 1823 and died on May 11, 1852 in Woodlawn, Westchester Co., NY, USA aged 29.
- 1030 M v. **Leonard Kip** [2651] was born on Sep 13, 1826 in New York, NY, USA and died on Feb 15, 1906 in Albany, Albany Co., NY aged 79.

General Notes: Leonard was graduated from Trinity in 1846 with a BA. He was one of the first to join the California gold rush in 1849. He studied law and was admitted to the bar and settled in Albany where he followed law and literature, and in 1885 became president of Albany Institute. He wrote many articles for the magazines, and published many books, such as "The Dead Marquise," "Under the Bells," and "California Sketches." He received honorary degrees of Lit.D., and LL.D. from Hobart 1893. No issue.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 289, p. 356.

New York Times, Feb. 16, 1906, p. 9.

American Family Antiquity. Being an account of the origin and progress of American families, traced from their progenitors in this country, connected with their history abroad. Illustrated with portraits and emblazoned coats armorial. Vol. II. KIP. Albert Welles. American College for Genealogical Registry and Heraldry. New York. 1881. New York Public Library.

1850 US Census. Albany Ward 6, Albany Co., NY. Family # 1550. (Ancestry.com)

William I Kip	38	NY	Clergyman
Mariah E	38	NY	
Lawrence	13	NY	
William H	11	NY	
Leonard	23	NY	Lawyer
Cathern Fagan	25	Ireland	
William Fitzpatrick	25	Ireland	

Leonard married **Harriet Letitia Van Rensselaer** [2779] [MRIN: 922] on Oct 26, 1852, daughter of **Hon. John S. Van Rensselaer** [2780] and **Unknown**. Harriet was born in 1829 and died on Feb 20, 1902 in Albany, Albany Co., NY, USA aged 73.

General Notes: Sources:

New York Times, Feb. 23, 1902, p. 7.

590. Abraham Kip [2305] (*Jacob R⁸, Roeloff⁷, Jacob⁶, Isaac Hendricksen⁵, Hendrick Hendricksen⁴, Hendrick³, Ruloff², Ruloff¹*) was born in 1756 and was christened on Jan 18, 1756.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 254, p. 343, 347, 356.

Abraham married **Lena Berringer** [2662] [MRIN: 885] before 1781, daughter of **Heinrich Berringer** [2663] and **Elizabeth Best** [2664]. Lena was born in 1758 and was christened on Sep 24, 1758.

Children from this marriage were:

- 1031 F i. **Catharina Kip** [2665] was born in 1781 and was christened on Oct 14, 1781 in Rhinebeck, NY, USA.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 356.

- 1032 F ii. **Sarah Kip** [2666] was born in 1783 and was christened on Jan 26, 1783 in Rhinebeck, NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 356.

- + 1033 M iii. **Jacob A. Kip** [2667] was born in 1786 and was christened on Feb 26, 1786 in Rhinebeck, NY, USA.

- 1034 F iv. **Elizabeth Kip** [2668] was born in 1786 and was christened on Feb 26, 1786 in Rhinebeck, NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 356.

593. Ignas Kip [2307] (*Jacob R⁸, Roeloff⁷, Jacob⁶, Isaac Hendricksen⁵, Hendrick Hendricksen⁴, Hendrick³, Ruloff², Ruloff¹*) was born in 1760, was christened on Apr 12, 1760 in Rhinebeck, NY, USA, died on Apr 12, 1795 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY aged 35, and was buried in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY.

General Notes: Ignas. He was a private in Weissenfals Levies, White's Co. & Dutchess County Militia, Sixth Regiment, War of the Revolution.

The will of Ignas Kip of Rhinebeck was dated Feb. 10, 1795; and probated June 12, 1795. He named wife Catherine to have use of estate to bring up sons Jacob and Henry. Also gives her negro girl Mary.

Mentions brothers Jacob, Abraham and John. Executors were Jacob Kip and William Radcliff Jr. John I and Abraham A Kip were witnesses for Ignas Kip of Rhinebeck. Liber A, Folio 469.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 256, p. 343, 348, 356.

Rhinebeck, New York, Death Records of the 18th and 19th Centuries, by Arthur C.M. Kelly, 1992. Rhinebeck Reformed Church Cemetery.

The Settlers of the Beekman Patent. An Historical and Genealogical Study of all the 18th Century Settlers in the Patent, by Frank J Doherty, Pleasant Valley NY, 2003.

New York, Dutchess County Wills & Probate Records. Reel 1: Wills, Libers AA-A, 1751-1796. NYGBS

New York State Daughters of the American Revolution Genealogical Records Volumes, Book 2. DAR Revolutionary War Soldiers Graves. Dutchess Co., p. 112.

Ignas married **Catherine Hermance** [2669] [MRIN: 887] on Apr 11, 1787 in Kingston, NY, daughter of **Hendrick Hermance** [849] and **Unknown**.

Children from this marriage were:

- 1035 M i. **Jacob Kip** [2670] was born on Feb 23, 1793 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY.

General Notes: Baptised Rhinebeck Reformed Church, #2189, Arthur Kelly. Sponsors Jacob and Clara Kip.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 291, p. 357.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Data provided by Arthur Kelly, Kinship, Rhinebeck, NY.

- 1036 M ii. **Henry Kip** [2671] was born in Aug 1794 in Rhinebeck , Dutchess Co., NY and was christened on Aug 17, 1794 in Rhinebeck , Dutchess Co., NY.

General Notes: Baptised Rhinebeck Reformed Church, #2261, Arthur Kelly. Sponsors John Hermans and Elizabeth Swart.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 292, p. 357.

Data provided by Arthur Kelly, Kinship, Rhinebeck, NY.

595. Johannes Kip [2309] (*Jacob R⁸, Roeloff⁷, Jacob⁶, Isaac Hendricksen⁵, Hendrick Hendricksen⁴, Hendrick³, Ruloff², Ruloff¹*) was born in May 1764 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, was christened on May 27, 1764, and died in 1842 in Guilderland, NY aged 78.

General Notes: John J. or I.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 257, p. 343, 348.

Johannes married **Annatje Lewis** [7336] [MRIN: 2529], daughter of **Abraham Lewis** [2147] and **Leah Van Wagenen** [7331]. Annatje was born about Sep 29, 1771 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, USA and died in 1846 in Guilderland, NY aged about 75.

General Notes: Hannah.

Children from this marriage were:

- 1037 M i. **Ignus Kip** [7346] was born on Aug 3, 1797 in Dutchess Co., NY and died in 1826 in Guilderland, NY aged 29.

General Notes: Baptised in the Rhinebeck Dutch Reformed Church. Sponsors parents.

Sources:

Data provided by Arthur Kelly, Kinship, Rhinebeck, NY, 2007.

- 1038 F ii. **Annatje Kip** [7347] was born on Jul 16, 1799 in Dutchess Co., NY.

General Notes: Baptised in the Rhinebeck Dutch Reformed Church.

Sources:

Data provided by Arthur Kelly, Kinship, Rhinebeck, NY, 2007.

- 1039 M iii. **Jacob Kip** [7348] was born on Aug 6, 1801 in Dutchess Co., NY.

General Notes: Baptised in the Rhinebeck Dutch Reformed Church.

Sources:

Data provided by Arthur Kelly, Kinship, Rhinebeck, NY, 2007.

- 1040 F iv. **Sarah Kip** [7349] was born on Oct 21, 1803 in Dutchess Co., NY.

General Notes: Baptised in the Rhinebeck Dutch Reformed Church.

Sources:

Data provided by Arthur Kelly, Kinship, Rhinebeck, NY, 2007.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

1041 M v. **Abraham Lewis Kip** [7350] was born on Feb 21, 1806 in Dutchess Co., NY.

General Notes: Baptised in the Rhinebeck Dutch Reformed Church.

Sources:

Data provided by Arthur Kelly, Kinship, Rhinebeck, NY, 2007.

1042 M vi. **Barent Lewis Kip** [7351] was born on Sep 22, 1811 in Guilderland, NY, was christened on Oct 14, 1811 in Guilderland, NY, and died in 1880 aged 69.

General Notes: Sources:

Baptism Record of Helderberg Reformed Church, Guilderland Center, New York, 1786-1860, transcribed by Donald A. Keefer, format and index by Arthur C.M. Kelly, Kinship, Rhinebeck, New York, 1984. ISBN 1560120665. # 1446.

1043 F vii. **Sarah Maria Kip** [7352] was born on May 1, 1819 in Guilderland, NY and was christened on May 18, 1819 in Guilderland, NY.

General Notes: Sources:

Baptism Record of Helderberg Reformed Church, Guilderland Center, New York, 1786-1860, transcribed by Donald A. Keefer, format and index by Arthur C.M. Kelly, Kinship, Rhinebeck, New York, 1984. ISBN 1560120665. # 2053.

600. Neeltje Kip [2430] (*John Baptist*⁸, *Roeloff*⁷, *Jacob*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born in 1759, was christened on Nov 12, 1759, and died on Jul 23, 1830 aged 71.

General Notes: Married Rhinebeck Reformed Church.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 349.

Marriage Record of The Four Reformed Congregations of Old Rhinebeck, Dutchess County, New York, 1731-1899. (St. John's Low Dutch Reformed Church of Upper Red Hook; Red Church of Tivoli; German Reformed Zion's Church of Rhinebeck; Reformed Church, Rhinebeck). Kinship, Rhinebeck: NY, 1971. # 2452.

Neeltje married **Gerrit Van Wagenen** [2438] [MRIN: 806] on Dec 18, 1785 in Rhinebeck, NY, USA, son of **Johannes Van Wagenen** [2439] and **Annetje Van Wagenen** [2440]. Gerrit was born in 1758, was christened on Sep 6, 1758, and died on Mar 31, 1830 aged 72.

General Notes: Van Wagene.

Children from this marriage were:

+ 1044 M i. **Henry Van Wagenen** [2443].

1045 F ii. **Clarissa Van Wagenen** [2444].

Clarissa married **Benjamin Van Wagenen** [2447] [MRIN: 810], son of **Johannes Van Wagenen** [2448] and **Margaret Schryver** [2449].

1046 F iii. **Catharina Van Wagenen** [2442] was born in 1786 and was christened on Aug 13, 1786 in Rhinebeck, NY, USA.

1047 M iv. **Jacob Van Wagenen** [2445] was born in 1798 and was christened on May 3, 1798.

602. Major Andries Kip [2432] (*John Baptist*⁸, *Roeloff*⁷, *Jacob*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on May 18, 1762, was christened on Jun 13, 1762 in Fishkill, NY, USA, died on Jun 24, 1843 in Rhinebeck, NY, USA aged 81, and was buried in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

General Notes: Andrew. After the death of his father-in-law, Jacobus Kip, in 1795, Major Andrew Kip became owner of the Ellerslie farm by buying out the interest therein. He retained it until 1814. Andrew held the office of deacon, and was elder, 1817, in the Rhinebeck Reformed Dutch Church. The name of Andrew Kip is given by Comptroller Roberts in "New York in the Revolution" in the list of the Militia (Land Bounty Rights) Dutchess County, Sixth Regiment, p. 269. Dutchess Militia L,B,R, 6th Regt. None of his children left descendants. Buried in the Reformed Church Ground, Rhinebeck, Dutchess County, New York.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 260, p. 349, 357.

Adriance Memorial Library, Poughkeepsie, NY, Local History Collection, Kip vertical file.
Fishkill Reform Baptism, p. 76.

Rhinebeck, New York, Death Records of the 18th and 19th Centuries, by Arthur C.M. Kelly, 1992.
Rhinebeck Reformed Church Cemetery.

The Settlers of the Beekman Patent. An Historical and Genealogical Study of all the 18th Century Settlers in the Patent, by Frank J Doherty, Pleasant Valley NY, 2003.

Kipsbergen in Dutchess County its history, location and boundaries, its founders and their families through many generations, E.M. Smith, The Office of the Rhinebeck Gazette, 1894. Transcribed and Indexed by Margaret E. Herrick, 1992, Kinship.

New York State Daughters of the American Revolution Genealogical Records Volumes, Book 2. DAR Revolutionary War Soldiers Graves. Dutchess Co., p. 106.

Andries married **Sarah Kip** [2510] [MRIN: 832], daughter of **Jacobus Kip** [2296] and **Klaartje Heermance** [2507]. Sarah was born on Aug 5, 1772 in Rhinebeck , Dutchess Co., NY, was christened on Aug 30, 1772 in Rhinebeck , Dutchess Co., NY, died on Jun 27, 1833 in Rhinebeck , Dutchess Co., NY aged 60, and was buried in Rhinebeck , Dutchess Co., NY.

General Notes: Baptised by Domine Kock. Buried in the Reformed Church Ground, Rhinebeck, Dutchess County, New York.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 351, 357.

Rhinebeck, New York, Death Records of the 18th and 19th Centuries, by Arthur C.M. Kelly, 1992.
Rhinebeck Reformed Church Cemetery.

Adriance Memorial Library, Poughkeepsie, NY, Local History Collection, Kip vertical file. Fly leaf of an old bible.

New York State Daughters of the American Revolution Genealogical Records Volumes, Book 2. DAR Revolutionary War Soldiers Graves. Dutchess Co., p. 106.

Children from this marriage were:

1048 F i. **Clarissa Kip** [2512].

General Notes: Married by Rev. William McMurray at the Rhinebeck Reformed Church..

Sources:

The Settlers of the Beekman Patent. An Historical and Genealogical Study of all the 18th Century Settlers in the Patent, by Frank J Doherty, Pleasant Valley NY, 2003.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Marriage Record of The Four Reformed Congregations of Old Rhinebeck, Dutchess County, New York 1731-1899, Arthur C.M. Kelly, 1984, Kinship. ISBN 1-56012-015-0. #2607.

Clarissa married **John Schenck** [7789] [MRIN: 2688] on May 21, 1816 in Rhinebeck Flats, Dutchess Co., NY, son of _____ and _____.

1049 M ii. **John A. Kip** [2513].

General Notes: He married twice but left no issue.

1050 M iii. **James H. Kip** [2514].

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 351.

1051 F iv. **Catherine Kip** [2515].

1052 M v. **Andrew Kip** [2516] died on Jan 13, 1870 in Rhinebeck , Dutchess Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 351.

Adriance Memorial Library, Poughkeepsie, NY, Local History Collection, Kip vertical file. Wills Box 7023.

1053 F vi. **Sarah Kip** [2517].

1054 F vii. **Jane Kip** [2518].

605. Gerrit Kip [2435] (*John Baptist*⁸, *Roeloff*⁷, *Jacob*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Jan 24, 1767 in Rhinebeck, NY, USA, was christened on Jul 12, 1767 in Rhinebeck, NY, USA, died on Jan 13, 1841 in Rhinebeck , Dutchess Co., NY aged 73, and was buried in Rhinebeck , Dutchess Co., NY.

General Notes: Garret. He was deacon of the Dutch Reformed Church at Rhinebeck in 1817. Will Dated June 22, 1838; probated Feb. 9, 1841. May have died Oct 13, 1840.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 262, p. 349, 358.

Adriance Memorial Library, Poughkeepsie, NY, Local History Collection, Kip vertical file. Dutchess County Wills Liber L, p. 585.

Poughkeepsie Telegraph, Jan. 27, 184.

Rhinebeck, New York, Death Records of the 18th and 19th Centuries, by Arthur C.M. Kelly, 1992. Rhinebeck Reformed Church Cemetery.

The Settlers of the Beekman Patent. An Historical and Genealogical Study of all the 18th Century Settlers in the Patent, by Frank J Doherty, Pleasant Valley NY, 2003.

Kipsbergen in Dutchess County its history, location and boundaries, its founders and their families through many generations, E.M. Smith, The Office of the Rhinebeck Gazette, 1894. Transcribed and Indexed by Margaret E. Herrick, 1992, Kinship.

Gerrit married **Klaartje Kip** [2511] [MRIN: 833] on Dec 15, 1797 in Rhinebeck, NY, USA, daughter of

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Jacobus Kip [2296] and **Klaartje Heermance** [2507]. Klaartje was born on May 5, 1776 in Rhinebeck, NY, USA, was christened on May 26, 1776 in Rhinebeck, NY, USA, died on Oct 14, 1858 in Rhinebeck , Dutchess Co., NY aged 82, and was buried in Rhinebeck , Dutchess Co., NY.

General Notes: Clarissa or Clara. Baptised by Domine Kock.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 351, 355.

Rhinebeck, New York, Death Records of the 18th and 19th Centuries, by Arthur C.M. Kelly, 1992. Rhinebeck Reformed Church Cemetery.

The Settlers of the Beekman Patent. An Historical and Genealogical Study of all the 18th Century Settlers in the Patent, by Frank J Doherty, Pleasant Valley NY, 2003.

Adriance Memorial Library, Poughkeepsie, NY, Local History Collection, Kip vertical file. Fly leaf of an old bible.

Children from this marriage were:

- 1055 F i. **Catherine Kip** [2519] was born on Aug 15, 1802, died on Nov 20, 1849 in Rhinebeck , Dutchess Co., NY aged 47, and was buried in Rhinebeck , Dutchess Co., NY.

General Notes: Deaf and dumb.

Sources:

Rhinebeck, New York, Death Records of the 18th and 19th Centuries, by Arthur C.M. Kelly, 1992. Rhinebeck Reformed Church Cemetery.

- + 1056 M ii. **Henry James Kip** [2520] was born on Jun 15, 1805, died on Feb 18, 1854 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, USA aged 48, and was buried in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, USA.

- 1057 F iii. **Clarissa Kip** [2521] was born on Apr 30, 1809, died on Jan 27, 1830 in Rhinebeck , Dutchess Co., NY aged 20, and was buried in Rhinebeck , Dutchess Co., NY.

General Notes: No issue.

Sources:

Rhinebeck, New York, Death Records of the 18th and 19th Centuries, by Arthur C.M. Kelly, 1992. Rhinebeck Reformed Church Cemetery.

- 1058 M iv. **William Garrit Kip** [2522] was born on Sep 2, 1811, died on Feb 22, 1837 in Rhinebeck , Dutchess Co., NY aged 25, and was buried in Rhinebeck , Dutchess Co., NY.

General Notes: He held the office of deacon in the Rhinebeck Reformed Dutch Church. No issue.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 294, p. 358.

Rhinebeck, New York, Death Records of the 18th and 19th Centuries, by Arthur C.M. Kelly, 1992. Rhinebeck Reformed Church Cemetery.

Kipsbergen in Dutchess County its history, location and boundaries, its founders and their families through many generations, E.M. Smith, The Office of the Rhinebeck Gazette, 1894. Transcribed and Indexed by Margaret E. Herrick, 1992, Kinship.

- 1059 F v. **Sara Ann Kip** [2523] was born in Jan 1818, died on Apr 11, 1818 in Rhinebeck , Dutchess Co., NY, and was buried in Rhinebeck , Dutchess Co., NY.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

General Notes: Died aged 2m. 22d.

Rhinebeck, New York, Death Records of the 18th and 19th Centuries, by Arthur C.M. Kelly, 1992. Rhinebeck Reformed Church Cemetery.

607. John Baptist Kip [2437] (*John Baptist*⁸, *Roeloff*⁷, *Jacob*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Jun 19, 1773, was christened on Jun 19, 1774 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, and died in Mar 1815 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, USA aged 41.

General Notes: Married in the Rhinebeck Reformed Church.

The will of John B. Kip of Rhinebeck was dated Sep. 17, 1814; and probated March 16, 1815. Liber E, Folio 8.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 263, p. 349, 358.

Marriage Record of The Four Reformed Congregations of Old Rhinebeck, Dutchess County, New York 1731-1899, Arthur C.M. Kelly, 1984, Kinship. ISBN 1-56012-015-0. # 2468.

Data provided by Arthur Kelly, Kinship, Rhinebeck, NY, 2007.

Dutchess County, New York, Wills. Vols E-F, 1816-1832. mf NYGBS.

Adriance Memorial Library, Poughkeepsie, NY, Local History Collection, Kip vertical file. Wills E 8.

John married **Sarah Kip** [2477] [MRIN: 817] on Apr 28, 1801 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, daughter of **Abraham R Kip** [2271] and **Helena Tremper** [2466]. Sarah was born in 1780 and was christened on Jan 30, 1780.

General Notes: Sally.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 350, 358.

Children from this marriage were:

- + 1060 F i. **Helena Kip** [2479] was born on May 15, 1802 in Upper Red Hook, NY and was christened on Jun 24, 1802 in Upper Red Hook, NY.
- 1061 M ii. **John Baptist Kip** [2480] was born on May 20, 1804 in Upper Red Hook, NY and was christened on Jun 24, 1804 in Upper Red Hook, NY.

General Notes: Baptised St. John's Low Dutch Reformed Church, Upper Red Hook, New York. Sponsor the parents.

Sources:

New York Births and Baptisms, Southeast Region, 1660-1916, Kelly, Arthur & Nancy

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 295, p. 350, 358.

Data provided by Arthur Kelly, Kinship, Rhinebeck, NY, 2007.

- + 1062 F iii. **Sarah Kip** [2481] was born on Oct 9, 1806 in Upper Red Hook, NY and was christened on Nov 9, 1806 in Upper Red Hook, NY.

614. Isaac I. Kip [6015] (*Isaac Dumond*⁸, *Roeloff*⁷, *Jacob*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Feb 20, 1780 in New York, NY, was christened on Mar 27, 1780, and died on Nov 24, 1830 in Greene Twp., Pike Co., PA, USA aged 50.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

General Notes: Year of birth not given in bible record, but either 1779 or 1780.

Baptised in the old Dutch Church by Dominie Luydecker; witnesses were John Oothout and the mother of the child for her sister Catharine. Teacher. Episcopal and Methodist.

Sources:

Adriance Memorial Library, Poughkeepsie, NY, Local History Collection, Kip vertical file. Kip/Vaughn Family Group record from Eileen Skivington, Granville, Ohio.

Commemorative Record of Northeastern PA, by Beers

History of Sterling, PA, by G. Williams

Quaker Genealogy , by Hinshaw.

New York Genealogical & Biographical Record, V. 83, P. 164-8, July 1952.

Isaac married **Susanna Vaughan** [7109] [MRIN: 2376] about 1815 in Philadelphia, PA, USA, daughter of **Thomas Vaughan** [7418] and **Mary Bryan** [7419]. Susanna was born on Feb 19, 1791 in Philadelphia, PA, USA and died on Jun 24, 1879 in Greene Twp., Pike Co., PA, USA aged 88.

Children from this marriage were:

- 1063 F i. **Mary Ann Kipp** [7420] was born on Jul 8, 1816 in Philadelphia, PA, USA, died on Feb 7, 1884 in Sterling, Wayne Co., PA, USA aged 67, and was buried in Simonstown Cem., Greene Twp, Pike Co., PA.

General Notes: Sources:

Adriance Memorial Library, Poughkeepsie, NY, Local History Collection, Kip vertical file. Family Group record from Eileen Skivington, Granville, Ohio.

Mary married **James Cross** [7421] [MRIN: 2549], son of _____ and _____.

- + 1064 M ii. **John Kipp** [7068] was born on Jul 31, 1817 in Philadelphia, PA, USA and died on Sep 9, 1892 in Greene Twp., Pike Co., PA, USA aged 75.

1065 F iii. **Elizabeth Kipp** [7422] was born about 1823 in Greene Twp., Pike Co., PA, USA.

- 1066 M iv. **Thomas Kipp** [7423] was born on Jul 16, 1824 in Greene Twp., Pike Co., PA, USA and died on Aug 24, 1850 aged 26.

General Notes: Drowned according to cemetery marker.

Sources:

Adriance Memorial Library, Poughkeepsie, NY, Local History Collection, Kip vertical file. Family Group record from Eileen Skivington, Granville, Ohio.

Thomas married **Sarah Noggle** [7424] [MRIN: 2550], daughter of _____ and _____.

- 1067 M v. **Joseph M Kipp** [7425] was born in Greene Twp., Pike Co., PA, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Adriance Memorial Library, Poughkeepsie, NY, Local History Collection, Kip vertical file. Family Group record from Eileen Skivington, Granville, Ohio.

Joseph married **Sally Corey** [7426] [MRIN: 2551], daughter of _____ and _____.

- 1068 F vi. **Margaret Kipp** [7427] was born on Sep 25, 1826 in Greene Twp., Pike Co., PA, USA and

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

died on Feb 19, 1863 aged 36.

General Notes: Sources:

Adriance Memorial Library, Poughkeepsie, NY, Local History Collection, Kip vertical file.
Family Group record from Eileen Skivington, Granville, Ohio.

- 1069 M vii. **Isaac Kipp** [7428] was born on Sep 13, 1828 in Greene Twp., Pike Co., PA, USA and died on Oct 2, 1828 in Greene Twp., Pike Co., PA, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Adriance Memorial Library, Poughkeepsie, NY, Local History Collection, Kip vertical file.
Family Group record from Eileen Skivington, Granville, Ohio.

- 1070 F viii. **Maria Kipp** [7429] was born on Jan 21, 1830 in Greene Twp., Pike Co., PA, USA and died in Civington Twp., Lackawanna, PA, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Adriance Memorial Library, Poughkeepsie, NY, Local History Collection, Kip vertical file.
Family Group record from Eileen Skivington, Granville, Ohio.

615. John De Wint Kip [6016] (*Isaac Dumond*⁸, *Roeloff*⁷, *Jacob*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Nov 11, 1781 in New York, NY, was christened on Dec 2, 1781 in New York, NY, and died on Oct 15, 1842 in Jackson Co., OH, USA aged 60.

General Notes: Baptised by Do. Luydecker in the old Dutch Church; witnesses were William Demon and Chrennel (?), also godparents John De Wint and his wife Eliesabeth of St. Thomas.
Information from Eugene Kipp.

They were married Jun 18, 1822 in Muskingum Co. Ohio and then were remarried July 2, 1822 in Morgan Co., Ohio. Information provided by Lavonne Parr.

Sources:

New York Genealogical & Biographical Record, V. 83, P. 164-8, July 1952.

John married **Jean** [Kip] [6096] [MRIN: 2065] about 1815, daughter of _____ and _____ . Jean died about 1820.

Children from this marriage were:

- 1071 M i. **Mary (Rob) Kipp** [6097] was born on Nov 25, 1816.
+ 1072 F ii. **Nancy De Wint Kipp** [6098] was born on Jan 1, 1818 in Allegheny Co., PA, USA, died on Aug 15, 1868 in Amsterdam, Bates Co., MO, USA aged 50, and was buried in West Point Cem, Bates Co., MO, USA.

John next married **Jean McMichael** [6099] [MRIN: 2066] on Jun 18, 1822 in Muskingum Co., OH, USA, daughter of _____ and _____. Jean was born on Oct 29, 1789 in Franklin Co., PA, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- + 1073 M i. **Isaac Leonard Wissinger Kipp** [6100] was born on Jul 30, 1823 in Morgan Co., OH, USA and died in Columbus, Franklin Co., OH, USA.
1074 F ii. **Agnes Jean Kipp** [6101] was born on Feb 6, 1826 in Morgan Co., OH, USA.

625. Teunis Kipp [2456] (*Ignatus*⁸, *Roeloff*⁷, *Jacob*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born in Jul 1774 in Schaghticoke, Rensselaer Co., NY, USA, was christened on Jul 27, 1774 in Schaghticoke, Rensselaer Co., NY, USA, died on Sep 19, 1833 in Schaghticoke, Rensselaer Co., NY, USA aged 59, and was buried about Oct 1833 in Stillwater, Union Cemetery,

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Saratoga Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Tunis Kipp of Schaghticoke, Rensselaer County, NY wrote his will June 13, 1833 which was proved November 8, 1833.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 264, p. 349.

The Settlers of the Beekman Patent. An Historical and Genealogical Study of all the 18th Century Settlers in the Patent, by Frank J Doherty, Pleasant Valley NY, 2003.

New York Gravestones - Photo Project: <http://www.newyorkgravestones.org/>

Descendants of Albert and Arent Andriessen Bradt. Cynthia Brott Biasca. 1990. Cynthia Brott Biasca, 3365Sutton Loop, Fremont CA 94536 Wolfe City, Texas: Henington Publishing Company.

Teunis married **Alida Van Antwerp** [2462] [MRIN: 814] on Dec 14, 1795 in Schaghticoke, Rensselaer Co., NY, USA, daughter of **Johannes Van Antwerp** [8196] and **Catalyna Yates** [8197]. Alida was born on Mar 11, 1779 in Schaghticoke, Rensselaer Co., NY, USA, died on Mar 22, 1830 in Schaghticoke, Rensselaer Co., NY, USA aged 51, and was buried in Stillwater, Union Cemetery, Saratoga Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Granddaughter of Lewis Van Antwerp of Schaghticoke, Rensselaer Co., NY.

Sources:

The Settlers of the Beekman Patent. An Historical and Genealogical Study of all the 18th Century Settlers in the Patent, by Frank J Doherty, Pleasant Valley NY, 2003.

New York Gravestones - Photo Project: <http://www.newyorkgravestones.org/>

Descendants of Albert and Arent Andriessen Bradt. Cynthia Brott Biasca. 1990. Cynthia Brott Biasca, 3365Sutton Loop, Fremont CA 94536 Wolfe City, Texas: Henington Publishing Company.

Children from this marriage were:

1075 M i. **Ignas Kipp** [2463] was born on May 4, 1796.

General Notes: Ogenes.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 349.

The Settlers of the Beekman Patent. An Historical and Genealogical Study of all the 18th Century Settlers in the Patent, by Frank J Doherty, Pleasant Valley NY, 2003.

1076 M ii. **John Kipp** [2464] was born on Apr 14, 1800 in Schaghticoke, Rensselaer Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 349.

1077 M iii. **Jacob Yates Kipp** [2465] was born on May 14, 1802 in Schaghticoke, Rensselaer Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 349.

The Settlers of the Beekman Patent. An Historical and Genealogical Study of all the 18th

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Century Settlers in the Patent, by Frank J Doherty, Pleasant Valley NY, 2003.

- + 1078 M iv. **Isaac Kipp** [853] was born on Aug 16, 1804 in Schaghticoke, Rensselaer Co., NY, USA, died on May 25, 1875 in Stillwater, Saratoga Co., NY, USA aged 70, and was buried in Stillwater, Union Cemetery, Saratoga Co., NY, USA.
- 1079 M v. **Abraham Kipp** [7791] was born on Mar 11, 1807 in Schaghticoke, Rensselaer Co., NY, USA.
- 1080 M vi. **Roeliff Kipp** [852] was born on Oct 22, 1811 in Schaghticoke, Rensselaer Co., NY, USA.
- 1081 F vii. **Sally Ann Kipp** [7793] was born on Dec 4, 1813 in Schaghticoke, Rensselaer Co., NY, USA.
- 1082 M viii. **Tunis Kipp** [8198] was born on Dec 12, 1816 in Schaghticoke, Rensselaer Co., NY, USA.
- 1083 M ix. **Tunis Kipp** [8199] was born on Jul 12, 1821 in Schaghticoke, Rensselaer Co., NY, USA.
- 1084 F x. **Caroline Kipp** [7792].
- 1085 F xi. **Lydia Kipp** [7794].

631. Roeloff Kip [2469] (*Abraham R⁸, Roeloff⁷, Jacob⁶, Isaac Hendricksen⁵, Hendrick Hendricksen⁴, Hendrick³, Ruloff², Ruloff¹*) was born in 1761, was christened on Aug 31, 1761, and died on Jan 12, 1794 in Rhinebeck, NY, USA aged 33.

General Notes: Ralph.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 267, p. 350, 358.

Arthur Kelly

Roeloff married **Elizabeth Van Benschoten** [2672] [MRIN: 888] on Feb 14, 1792 in Rhinebeck , Dutchess Co., NY, daughter of **Teunis Van Benschoten** [2673] and **Elsjen Du Mond** [2674]. Elizabeth was born in 1765 and was christened on May 8, 1765 in Rhinebeck, NY, USA.

General Notes: Van Benthuyssen

Children from this marriage were:

- 1086 F i. **Sarah Kip** [2679] was born on Oct 4, 1792.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 359.

- + 1087 M ii. **Abraham Kip** [2680] was born on Dec 19, 1793 in Rhinebeck, NY, USA.

632. John George Abraham Kip [2470] (*Abraham R⁸, Roeloff⁷, Jacob⁶, Isaac Hendricksen⁵, Hendrick Hendricksen⁴, Hendrick³, Ruloff², Ruloff¹*) was born in 1764 and was christened on Apr 15, 1764.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 268. p. 350.

Adriance Memorial Library, Poughkeepsie, NY, Local History Collection, Kip vertical file.
Correspondence bewtween Clifford Buck & John T. Kipp.

John married **Anna Maria Murray** [7430] [MRIN: 2552], daughter of _____ and _____.

Children from this marriage were:

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

- 1088 M i. **Abraham Kip** [7431] was born in 1784.
- 1089 M ii. **Henry Kip** [7432] was born in 1788.
- 1090 F iii. **Helena Kip** [7433] was born in 1791.
- 1091 M iv. **John Kip** [7434] was born on Dec 27, 1793 in Claverack, NY.
General Notes: Baptised Claverack Reformed Church, #2466 Arthur Kelly. Sponsors John Moon and Margaret Murray.
Sources:
Data provided by Arthur Kelly, Kinship, Rhinebeck, NY.
- 1092 F v. **Maria Kip** [7435] was born on May 22, 1797.
General Notes: Baptised Red Hook Lutheran Church, # 2732 Arthur Kelly. Sponsors Fred Hover and Maria Morris.
Sources:
Data provided by Arthur Kelly, Kinship, Rhinebeck, NY.
- 1093 F vi. **Christina Kip** [7436] was born on Dec 20, 1799.
General Notes: Baptised Manorton Lutheran Church, Columbia Co., NY, # 831. Sponsors Marcus Lasher and Chirstina Potts.
Sources:
Data provided by Arthur Kelly, Kinship, Rhinebeck, NY.
- 1094 F vii. **Amelia Margaret Kip** [7437] was born on Apr 15, 1802.
General Notes: Baptised at the Manorton Lutheran Church, Columbia Co., NY, #971. Sponsors William Synder and wife Elizabeth.
Sources:
Data provided by Arthur Kelly, Kinship, Rhinebeck, NY.
- 1095 M viii. **Samuel Kip** [7438] was born on Oct 22, 1804.
General Notes: Baptised at the Manorton Lutheran Church, Columbia Co., NY, #1145. Sponsors Henry Stall and wife Elizabeth.
Sources:
Data provided by Arthur Kelly, Kinship, Rhinebeck, NY.
- + 1096 M ix. **Philip Benjamin Kip** [7439] was born on May 2, 1807 in New York.
- 1097 F x. **Margaret Kip** [7440] was born on Oct 28, 1810.
General Notes: Sources:
Data provided by Arthur Kelly, Kinship, Rhinebeck, NY.

633. Abraham A. Kip [2471] (*Abraham R⁸, Roeloff⁷, Jacob⁶, Isaac Hendricksen⁵, Hendrick Hendricksen⁴, Hendrick³, Ruloff², Ruloff¹*) was born in 1766 in Rhinebeck, NY, USA, was christened on Jul 13, 1766 in Rhinebeck, NY, USA, and died in Nov 1808 in Rhinebeck, NY, USA aged 42.

General Notes: He resided at Rhinebeck on the homestead of his father.
Married St. Peter's Lutheran Church Rhinebeck, NY.
His will was dated Nov. 7, 1808; and probated Dec. 6, 1808. Mentioned a Negro wench Mary. Liber C, Folio 260.

Sources:
History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 269,

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

p. 350, 359.

The Settlers of the Beekman Patent. An Historical and Genealogical Study of all the 18th Century Settlers in the Patent, by Frank J Doherty, Pleasant Valley NY, 2003. NY Co

Rhinebeck New York Marriages, Three Lutheran Congregatioins, Rhinebeck, NY 1746-1899, Transcribed and indexed by Arthur C.M. Kelly, Kinship, Rhinebeck, NY.

Dutchess County, New York, Wills. Vols C-D, 1806-1815. NYGBS

Adriance Memorial Library, Poughkeepsie, NY, Local History Collection, Kip vertical file. Wills C 260.

Abraham married **Martha Wilson** [2681] [MRIN: 892] on Jan 4, 1797 in Rhinebeck, NY, USA, daughter of **John Wilson Capt.** [2682] and **Elizabeth Kuhn** [2683]. Martha was born in 1776 in Nine Partners, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, was christened on Oct 17, 1776, and died in Hudson, Columbia Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Willson.

Children from this marriage were:

- + 1098 M i. **Roeloff W. Kip** [2684] was born in Jul 1798 in Rhinebeck , Dutchess Co., NY, was christened on Jul 27, 1798 in Rhinebeck , Dutchess Co., NY, and died on May 21, 1885 aged 86.
- + 1099 M ii. **John George Kip** [2685] was born on Dec 5, 1800 in Rhinebeck, NY, USA and died on Jan 9, 1859 in New York, NY, USA aged 58.
- + 1100 M iii. **William Kip** [2686] was born on Apr 14, 1803 in Red Hook, NY, USA and died on Mar 5, 1879 in Kinderhook, NY, USA aged 75.
- + 1101 F iv. **Ann Eliza Kip** [2687] was born on Apr 14, 1803 and died in 1838 aged 35.
- + 1102 F v. **Helen Martha Kipp** [2688] was born on Jan 3, 1806 in Rhinebeck, NY, USA and died in 1836 in Tremont, Tazewell, IL, USA aged 30.

637. Jacob Kip [2475] (*Abraham R⁸, Roeloff⁷, Jacob⁶, Isaac Hendricksen⁵, Hendrick Hendricksen⁴, Hendrick³, Ruloff², Ruloff¹*) was born in 1774, was christened on Oct 29, 1775 in Rhinebeck, NY, USA, and died in 1850 aged 76.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 271, p. 350, 359.

Jacob married **Jemima Thorn** [2691] [MRIN: 896], daughter of _____ and _____ . Jemima was born in 1776 in Dutchess Co., NY, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 1103 F i. **Susannah Kip** [2692].

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 359.

Susannah married **John Stillick** [2697] [MRIN: 897], son of _____ and _____ .

- 1104 F ii. **Rachel Kip** [2693].

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 359.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Rachel married **John Hiser** [2698] [MRIN: 898], son of _____ and _____.

1105 F iii. **Elizabeth Kip** [2694].

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 359.

Elizabeth married **Samuel Carman** [2699] [MRIN: 899], son of _____ and _____.

+ 1106 M iv. **John Kip** [2695] was born in 1804 and died in 1872 in Cairo, Greene Co., NY, USA aged 68.

+ 1107 M v. **Nathaniel Kip** [2696] was born in 1808 and died on May 15, 1880 in Maldon, NY, USA aged 72.

639. Sarah Kip [2477] (*Abraham R⁸, Roeloff⁷, Jacob⁶, Isaac Hendricksen⁵, Hendrick Hendricksen⁴, Hendrick³, Ruloff², Ruloff¹*) was born in 1780 and was christened on Jan 30, 1780.

General Notes: Sally.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 350, 358.

Sarah married **John Baptist Kip** [2437] [MRIN: 817] on Apr 28, 1801 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, son of **John Baptist Kip** [2264] and **Catherine Heermance** [2426]. John was born on Jun 19, 1773, was christened on Jun 19, 1774 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, and died in Mar 1815 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, USA aged 41.

General Notes: Married in the Rhinebeck Reformed Church.

The will of John B. Kip of Rhinebeck was dated Sep. 17, 1814; and probated March 16, 1815. Liber E, Folio 8.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 263, p. 349, 358.

Marriage Record of The Four Reformed Congregations of Old Rhinebeck, Dutchess County, New York 1731-1899, Arthur C.M. Kelly, 1984, Kinship. ISBN 1-56012-015-0. # 2468.

Data provided by Arthur Kelly, Kinship, Rhinebeck, NY, 2007.

Dutchess County, New York, Wills. Vols E-F, 1816-1832. mf NYGBS.

Adriance Memorial Library, Poughkeepsie, NY, Local History Collection, Kip vertical file. Wills E 8.

(Duplicate Line. See Person 607 on Page 219)

640. Catherine Kip [2478] (*Abraham R⁸, Roeloff⁷, Jacob⁶, Isaac Hendricksen⁵, Hendrick Hendricksen⁴, Hendrick³, Ruloff², Ruloff¹*) was born in 1781 and was christened on Oct 28, 1781.

General Notes: From Rhinebeck Flatts. Married St. John's Reformed Church, Upper Red Hook.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 350.

Marriage Record of The Four Reformed Congregations of Old Rhinebeck, Dutchess County, New York, 1731-1899. (St. John's Low Dutch Reformed Church of Upper Red Hook; Red Church of Tivoli;

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

German Reformed Zion's Church of Rhinebeck; Reformed Church, Rhinebeck). Kinship, Rhinebeck: NY, 1971. #7.

Catherine married **John W. Pitcher** [2492] [MRIN: 823] on Nov 4, 1797 in Upper Red Hook, NY, USA, son of **William Pitcher** [2493] and **Anna Maria Richter** [2494].

General Notes: From Red Hook, NY.

Children from this marriage were:

- + 1108 F i. **Lena Pitcher** [2495] was born on Mar 4, 1801.
- + 1109 M ii. **Abraham Pitcher** [2496] was born on Jun 14, 1802.
- 1110 M iii. **John Henry Pitcher** [2497] was born on Nov 2, 1805 and died on Jan 11, 1879 aged 73.

General Notes: He became a preacher of the Gospel.

John married **Jane Elmendorf** [2505] [MRIN: 828] on Jun 17, 1857 in Upper Red Hook, NY, USA, daughter of _____ and _____.
Jane was born on Sep 28, 1809 and died on Mar 5, 1879 aged 69.

- 1111 M iv. **Abraham Pitcher** [2498] was born on Sep 2, 1807.

Abraham married **Eliza Sanderson** [2506] [MRIN: 829], daughter of _____
_____ and _____.

- 1112 M v. **William Pitcher** [2499] was born on Mar 8, 1810.

General Notes: He became a preacher of the Gospel.

- 1113 M vi. **Andrew N. Kittle Pitcher** [2500] was born on May 31, 1812.

654. Sarah Kip [2510] (*Jacobus*⁸, *Jacobus*⁷, *Jacob*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Aug 5, 1772 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, was christened on Aug 30, 1772 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, died on Jun 27, 1833 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY aged 60, and was buried in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY.

General Notes: Baptised by Domine Kock. Buried in the Reformed Church Ground, Rhinebeck, Dutchess County, New York.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 351, 357.

Rhinebeck, New York, Death Records of the 18th and 19th Centuries, by Arthur C.M. Kelly, 1992.
Rhinebeck Reformed Church Cemetery.

Adriance Memorial Library, Poughkeepsie, NY, Local History Collection, Kip vertical file. Fly leaf of an old bible.

New York State Daughters of the American Revolution Genealogical Records Volumes, Book 2. DAR Revolutionary War Soldiers Graves. Dutchess Co., p. 106.

Sarah married **Major Andries Kip** [2432] [MRIN: 832], son of **John Baptist Kip** [2264] and **Catherine Heermance** [2426]. Andries was born on May 18, 1762, was christened on Jun 13, 1762 in Fishkill, NY, USA, died on Jun 24, 1843 in Rhinebeck, NY, USA aged 81, and was buried in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY.

General Notes: Andrew. After the death of his father-in-law, Jacobus Kip, in 1795, Major Andrew Kip became owner of the Ellerslie farm by buying out the interest therein. He retained it until 1814. Andrew held the office of deacon, and was elder, 1817, in the Rhinebeck Reformed Dutch Church. The name of Andrew Kip is given by Comptroller Roberts in "New York in the Revolution" in the list of the Militia (Land Bounty Rights) Dutchess County, Sixth Regiment, p. 269. Dutchess Militia L,B,R, 6th Regt. None of his children left descendants. Buried in the Reformed Church Ground, Rhinebeck, Dutchess County,

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

New York.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 260, p. 349, 357.

Adriance Memorial Library, Poughkeepsie, NY, Local History Collection, Kip vertical file. Fishkill Reform Baptism, p. 76.

Rhinebeck, New York, Death Records of the 18th and 19th Centuries, by Arthur C.M. Kelly, 1992. Rhinebeck Reformed Church Cemetery.

The Settlers of the Beekman Patent. An Historical and Genealogical Study of all the 18th Century Settlers in the Patent, by Frank J Doherty, Pleasant Valley NY, 2003.

Kipsbergen in Dutchess County its history, location and boundaries, its founders and their families through many generations, E.M. Smith, The Office of the Rhinebeck Gazette, 1894. Transcribed and Indexed by Margaret E. Herrick, 1992, Kinship.

New York State Daughters of the American Revolution Genealogical Records Volumes, Book 2. DAR Revolutionary War Soldiers Graves. Dutchess Co., p. 106.

(Duplicate Line. See Person 602 on Page 215)

655. Klaartje Kip [2511] (*Jacobus*⁸, *Jacobus*⁷, *Jacob*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on May 5, 1776 in Rhinebeck, NY, USA, was christened on May 26, 1776 in Rhinebeck, NY, USA, died on Oct 14, 1858 in Rhinebeck , Dutchess Co., NY aged 82, and was buried in Rhinebeck , Dutchess Co., NY.

General Notes: Clarissa or Clara. Baptised by Domine Kock.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 351, 355.

Rhinebeck, New York, Death Records of the 18th and 19th Centuries, by Arthur C.M. Kelly, 1992. Rhinebeck Reformed Church Cemetery.

The Settlers of the Beekman Patent. An Historical and Genealogical Study of all the 18th Century Settlers in the Patent, by Frank J Doherty, Pleasant Valley NY, 2003.

Adriance Memorial Library, Poughkeepsie, NY, Local History Collection, Kip vertical file. Fly leaf of an old bible.

Klaartje married **Gerrit Kip** [2435] [MRIN: 833] on Dec 15, 1797 in Rhinebeck, NY, USA, son of **John Baptist Kip** [2264] and **Catherine Heermance** [2426]. Gerrit was born on Jan 24, 1767 in Rhinebeck, NY, USA, was christened on Jul 12, 1767 in Rhinebeck, NY, USA, died on Jan 13, 1841 in Rhinebeck , Dutchess Co., NY aged 73, and was buried in Rhinebeck , Dutchess Co., NY.

General Notes: Garret. He was deacon of the Dutch Reformed Church at Rhinebeck in 1817. Will Dated June 22, 1838; probated Feb. 9, 1841. May have died Oct 13, 1840.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 262, p. 349, 358.

Adriance Memorial Library, Poughkeepsie, NY, Local History Collection, Kip vertical file. Dutchess

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

County Wills Liber L, p. 585.

Poughkeepsie Telegraph, Jan. 27, 184.

Rhinebeck, New York, Death Records of the 18th and 19th Centuries, by Arthur C.M. Kelly, 1992.
Rhinebeck Reformed Church Cemetery.

The Settlers of the Beekman Patent. An Historical and Genealogical Study of all the 18th Century Settlers in the Patent, by Frank J Doherty, Pleasant Valley NY, 2003.

Kipsbergen in Dutchess County its history, location and boundaries, its founders and their families through many generations, E.M. Smith, The Office of the Rhinebeck Gazette, 1894. Transcribed and Indexed by Margaret E. Herrick, 1992, Kinship.

(Duplicate Line. See Person 605 on Page 217)

659. Annatje Lewis [7336] (*Abraham Lewis*⁸, *Rachel Kip*⁷, *Jacob*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born about Sep 29, 1771 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, USA and died in 1846 in Guilderland, NY aged about 75.

General Notes: Hannah.

Annatje married **Johannes Kip** [2309] [MRIN: 2529], son of **Jacob R Kip** [2263] and **Marytje Kip** [2291]. Johannes was born in May 1764 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, was christened on May 27, 1764, and died in 1842 in Guilderland, NY aged 78.

General Notes: John J. or I.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 257, p. 343, 348.

(Duplicate Line. See Person 595 on Page 214)

671. Jacobus Kip [2529] (*Jacob*⁸, *Johannes*⁷, *Jacob*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Sep 2, 1752, died on Mar 13, 1835 in Rhinebeck , Dutchess Co., NY aged 82, and was buried in Rhinebeck , Dutchess Co., NY.

General Notes: He was ensign of Second Rhinebeck Company, 1st Regiment Minute Men and captain of 5th Company, Rhinebeck Precinct. Lived at Rhinebeck, NY.
Married at St Peter's Lutheran , Rhinebeck, NY.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 272, p. 351, 360.

The Settlers of the Beekman Patent. An Historical and Genealogical Study of all the 18th Century Settlers in the Patent, by Frank J Doherty, Pleasant Valley NY, 2003.

Rhinebeck New York Marriages, Three Lutheran Congregations, Rhinebeck, NY 1746-1899, Transcribed and indexed by Arthur C.M. Kelly, Kinship.

New York State Daughters of the American Revolution Genealogical Records Volumes, Book 2. DAR Revolutionary War Soldiers Graves. Dutchess Co., p. 112.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Jacobus married **Maria Kool** [2700] [MRIN: 900] on Apr 30, 1792 in Rhinebeck , Dutchess Co., NY, daughter of **Simon Kool** [7804] and **Unknown**. Maria was born about 1770 and died on Mar 27, 1847 aged about 77.

General Notes: Sources:

New York State Daughters of the American Revolution Genealogical Records Volumes, Book 2. DAR Revolutionary War Soldiers Graves. Dutchess Co., p. 112.

Children from this marriage were:

- + 1114 M i. **Jacob J. Kipp** [7051] was born on Jul 16, 1800.
- 1115 M ii. **Zachariah Kip** [176] was born in 1816, died on May 9, 1839 in Rhinebeck , Dutchess Co., NY aged 23, and was buried in Rhinebeck , Dutchess Co., NY.

General Notes: Sources:

Rhinebeck, New York, Death Records of the 18th and 19th Centuries, by Arthur C.M. Kelly, 1992. Rhinebeck Reformed Church Cemetery.

- 1116 F iii. **Leah Kip** [7049] died on Apr 10, 1842.
- 1117 F iv. **Hannah Kip** [7050] died on Oct 16, 1842.
- 1118 F v. **Fibi Ann Susanne Kip** [2701] was christened on Oct 24, 1813.

General Notes: As her parents were married in 1792, she must not have been an infant when baptized.

672. Aarent Kip [2530] (*Jacob*⁸, *Johannes*⁷, *Jacob*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Jun 18, 1753.

General Notes: Aarent. Lived at Rhinebeck. Married Rhinebeck Reformed Church.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 273, p. 351, 360.

Marriage Record of The Four Reformed Congregations of Old Rhinebeck, Dutchess County, New York, 1731-1899. (St. John's Low Dutch Reformed Church of Upper Red Hook; Red Church of Tivoli; German Reformed Zion's Church of Rhinebeck; Reformed Church, Rhinebeck). Kinship, Rhinebeck: NY, 1971. #2395.

Kipsbergen in Dutchess County its history, location and boundaries, its founders and their families through many generations, E.M. Smith, The Office of the Rhinebeck Gazette, 1894. Transcribed and Indexed by Margaret E. Herrick, 1992, Kinship.

Aarent married **Catrena Van Keuren** [2702] [MRIN: 901] on Oct 24, 1783 in Rhinebeck, NY, USA, daughter of **Cornelius Van Keuren** [2703] and **Unknown**.

Children from this marriage were:

- + 1119 M i. **Jacob A. Kip** [2704] was born on Mar 25, 1784.
- 1120 F ii. **Ariantje Kip** [2705] was born in 1786 and was christened on Sep 24, 1786.

General Notes: Baptized in German Reformed Church. Married Rhinebeck Reformed Church.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 360.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Marriage Record of The Four Reformed Congregations of Old Rhinebeck, Dutchess County, New York, 1731-1899. (St. John's Low Dutch Reformed Church of Upper Red Hook; Red Church of Tivoli; German Reformed Zion's Church of Rhinebeck; Reformed Church, Rhinebeck). Kinship, Rhinebeck: NY, 1971. #2527.

Ariantje married **Thomas Hyslop** [2708] [MRIN: 903] on May 26, 1807 in Rhinebeck, NY, USA, son of _____ and _____. Thomas was born in Scotland.

1121 M iii. **Phillipus Kip** [2706] was born on Jul 10, 1788.

General Notes: Married in St. Peter's Lutheran Church, Rhinebeck, NY.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 303, p. 360, 367.

Rhinebeck New York Marriages, Three Lutheran Congregations, Rhinebeck, NY 1746-1899, Transcribed and indexed by Arthur C.M. Kelly, Kinship, Rhinebeck, NY.

Phillipus married **Sally Berringer** [2842] [MRIN: 942] on Mar 22, 1810 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, daughter of _____ and _____.

1122 F iv. **Maria Kip** [2707] was born on Jul 24, 1790.

General Notes: Married Rhinebeck Reformed Church.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 360.

Marriage Record of The Four Reformed Congregations of Old Rhinebeck, Dutchess County, New York, 1731-1899. (St. John's Low Dutch Reformed Church of Upper Red Hook; Red Church of Tivoli; German Reformed Zion's Church of Rhinebeck; Reformed Church, Rhinebeck). Kinship, Rhinebeck: NY, 1971. #2600.

Maria married **Egber Darling** [2709] [MRIN: 904] on Dec 28, 1815 in Rhinebeck, NY, son of _____ and _____.

General Notes: Eva Darling?

673. Annatjen Kip [2531] (*Jacob*⁸, *Johannes*⁷, *Jacob*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Dec 30, 1755.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 352.

Annatjen married **Petrus Reisdorf** [2533] [MRIN: 837] on Feb 7, 1778, son of _____ and _____.

Children from this marriage were:

1123 F i. **Elizabeth Reisdorf** [2534] was born in 1783 and was christened on Aug 10, 1783 in Rhinebeck, NY, USA.

1124 F ii. **Maria Reisdorf** [2535] was born in 1786 and was christened on Jul 2, 1786 in Rhinebeck, NY, USA.

682. Johannes Van Etten [2348] (*Rachel Kip*⁸, *Johannes*⁷, *Jacob*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Dec 18, 1767 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY.

General Notes: Jon.

Sources:

Bible Record of the Kipp and Van Etten families, 1702-1817 [manuscript]; Sherrill, NY, O.C. Van Aken, 1962, 6 leaves. Mss A 1363. R. Stanton Avery, Special Collections Dept., NEHGS, Boston.

The Van Etten Family in America, by Leslie J. Van Etten. Starr Library, Rhinebeck, NY

Johannes married **Rachael Kipp** [2349] [MRIN: 782] on Apr 14, 1786, daughter of _____
and _____.

Children from this marriage were:

- 1125 F i. **Tina Van Etten** [2350] was born on May 19, 1786.
- 1126 M ii. **Benjamin Van Etten** [7402] was born on Oct 15, 1787.
- 1127 F iii. **Eva Van Etten** [7403] was born on Dec 28, 1791.
- 1128 F iv. **Rebecca Van Etten** [7404] was born on Jun 2, 1792.

686. Martinus Kip [2545] (*Abraham John*⁸, *Johannes*⁷, *Jacob*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born about 1773, was christened on Mar 14, 1773, and died on Sep 19, 1825 in Rhinebeck, NY, USA aged about 52.

General Notes: Children baptized at St Peter's Lutheran (Stone Church), Rhinebeck, NY.
Buried at St. Peter's Church, Post Road, Town of Rhinebeck, NY.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 278, p. 352, 360.

Rhinebeck, New York, Death Records of the 18th and 19th Centuries, by Arthur C.M. Kelly, 1992. St. Peter's Lutheran Church (Stone Church) Cemetery.

Old Gravestones of Dutchess County New York, Nineteen Thousand Inscriptions, collected and edited by J. Wilson Poucher and Helen Wilkinson Reynolds. Collections of the Dutchess County Historical Society, Vol. II, Poughkeepsie, NY, 1924.

Martinus married **Regina Franklin** [2710] [MRIN: 905] on Sep 30, 1798 in Rhinebeck , Dutchess Co., NY, daughter of _____ and _____.

Children from this marriage were:

- + 1129 M i. **Henry Kipp** [2711] was born on Dec 13, 1798 in Rhinebeck , Dutchess Co., NY and was christened on Jan 27, 1799 in Rhinebeck , Dutchess Co., NY.
- + 1130 M ii. **William Edward Kipp** [2712] was born in Apr 1800 in Rhinebeck , Dutchess Co., NY and was christened on Apr 30, 1800 in Rhinebeck , Dutchess Co., NY.
- 1131 M iii. **Martin Kip** [2713] was born in Jun 1803 in Rhinebeck , Dutchess Co., NY and was christened on Jul 2, 1803 in Rhinebeck , Dutchess Co., NY.

General Notes: Baptised in St Peter's Lutheran (Stone Church), Rhinebeck, NY, #2576.
Sponsors the parents.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

No. 306, p. 360.

Data provided by Arthur Kelly, Kinship, Rhinebeck, NY, 2007.

- 1132 F iv. **Matilda Kip** [2714] was born in Sep 1805 in Rhinebeck , Dutchess Co., NY and was christened on Sep 3, 1805 in Rhinebeck , Dutchess Co., NY.

General Notes: Baptised in St Peter's Lutheran (Stone Church), Rhinebeck, NY, #2677.
Sponsor the parents.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928.
p. 360.

Data provided by Arthur Kelly, Kinship, Rhinebeck, NY, 2007.

- 1133 F v. **Susanna Kip** [2715] was born in Dec 1808 in Rhinebeck , Dutchess Co., NY and was christened on Dec 21, 1808 in Rhinebeck , Dutchess Co., NY.

General Notes: Baptised in St Peter's Lutheran (Stone Church), Rhinebeck, NY, #2840.
Sponsors Jacob & Susan Schafer.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928.
p. 360.

Data provided by Arthur Kelly, Kinship, Rhinebeck, NY, 2007.

- 1134 M vi. **Franklin Kip** [2716] was born in Dec 1810 in Rhinebeck , Dutchess Co., NY and was christened on Dec 21, 1810 in Rhinebeck , Dutchess Co., NY.

General Notes: Baptised in St Peter's Lutheran (Stone Church), Rhinebeck, NY, #2976.
Sponsors the parents.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928.
No. 307, p. 360.

Data provided by Arthur Kelly, Kinship, Rhinebeck, NY, 2007.

- 1135 F vii. **Maria Kip** [2717].

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928.
p. 360.

687. Jeremias Kip [2546] (*Abraham John*⁸, *Johannes*⁷, *Jacob*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born in 1774, was christened on Jan 15, 1775, died on Jul 17, 1814 in Rhinebeck , Dutchess Co., NY aged 40, and was buried in Rhinebeck , Dutchess Co., NY.

General Notes: Married at St. Peter's Lutheran Church, Rhinebeck, NY.

Buried in St. Peter's Church Ground, Town of Rhinebeck, Dutchess County New York.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 279, p. 352, 361.

The Settlers of the Beekman Patent. An Historical and Genealogical Study of all the 18th Century Settlers in the Patent, by Frank J Doherty, Pleasant Valley NY, 2003.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Rhinebeck New York Marriages, Three Lutheran Congregations, Rhinebeck, NY 1746-1899, Transcribed and indexed by Arthur C.M. Kelly, Kinship, Rhinebeck, NY.

Rhinebeck, New York, Death Records of the 18th and 19th Centuries, by Arthur C.M. Kelly, 1992. St. Peter's Lutheran Church (Stone Church) Cemetery.

Old Gravestones of Dutchess County New York, Nineteen Thousand Inscriptions, collected and edited by J. Wilson Poucher and Helen Wilkinson Reynolds. Collections of the Dutchess County Historical Society, Vol. II, Poughkeepsie, NY, 1924.

Jeremias married **Elizabeth** [Kip] [2718] [MRIN: 906], daughter of _____ and _____.

Children from this marriage were:

- 1136 F i. **Agnès Eliza Kip** [2720] was born in 1801 and was christened on Feb 18, 1801 in Rhinebeck, NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 361.

- 1137 F ii. **Elizabeth Kip** [2721] was born on Feb 13, 1802 and was christened on Apr 17, 1802 in Rhinebeck, NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 361.

Jeremias next married **Catherine Tones** [2719] [MRIN: 907] on Apr 20, 1800 in Rhinebeck , Dutchess Co., NY, daughter of _____ and _____. Catherine was born circa 1772, died on Oct 23, 1825 in Rhinebeck , Dutchess Co., NY aged 53, and was buried in Rhinebeck , Dutchess Co., NY.

General Notes: Buried in St. Peter's Church Ground, Town of Rhinebeck, Dutchess County New York.

Sources:

Rhinebeck, New York, Death Records of the 18th and 19th Centuries, by Arthur C.M. Kelly, 1992. St. Peter's Lutheran Church (Stone Church) Cemetery.

The Settlers of the Beekman Patent. An Historical and Genealogical Study of all the 18th Century Settlers in the Patent, by Frank J Doherty, Pleasant Valley NY, 2003.

Old Gravestones of Dutchess County New York, Nineteen Thousand Inscriptions, collected and edited by J. Wilson Poucher and Helen Wilkinson Reynolds. Collections of the Dutchess County Historical Society, Vol. II, Poughkeepsie, NY, 1924.

Children from this marriage were:

- 1138 F i. **Phebe Kip** [2722] was born on Aug 8, 1804 and was christened in Rhinebeck, NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 361.

Phebe married **James George** [2726] [MRIN: 908], son of _____ and _____.

- 1139 F ii. **Lucinda Whitney Kip** [2723] was born on Nov 12, 1806 and was christened in Rhinebeck, NY, USA.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 361.

Independence, Nov. 20, 1833, Vol: 2, Iss: 94, P. [2].

Lucinda married **M.D.E. Glover** [7140] [MRIN: 2410] on Nov 12, 1833 in New York, NY, USA, son of _____ and _____.

- 1140 F iii. **Margarette Kip** [2724] was born on Oct 19, 1809 and was christened on Dec 16, 1811 in Rhinebeck, NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 361.

- 1141 M iv. **Jeremiah Kip** [2725] was born in 1813 and was christened on Jul 11, 1813 in Rhinebeck, NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 308, p. 361.

696. Adam Johannes Kip [4611] (*Johannes*⁸, *Johannes*⁷, *Jacob*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Jan 4, 1778 and was christened on Feb 8, 1778 in Rhinebeck, NY, USA.

General Notes: Baptised Church of Rhinebeck Flatts by Domenie Van Voore. Married Livingston Reform Church.

Sources:

Mrs. Minisci.

Bible Record of the Kipp and Van Etten families, 1702-1817 [manuscript]; Sherrill, NY, O.C. Van Aken, 1962, 6 leaves. Mss A 1363. R. Stanton Avery, Special Collections Dept., NEHGS, Boston.

Adam married **Annatje Haver** [4612] [MRIN: 1579] on May 12, 1799, daughter of _____ and _____. Annatje was born in 1780 and died on Jan 18, 1836 in Red Hook, NY, USA aged 56.

General Notes: Died age 56 of consumption at Red Hook.

The child from this marriage was:

- + 1142 M i. **Johannes Adam Kip** [4613] was born on Feb 25, 1800 and was christened on May 16, 1800 in Tivoli, NY, USA.

699. Petrus Kip [2553] (*Isaac Johannis*⁸, *Johannes*⁷, *Jacob*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born in 1773 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, was christened on Jan 31, 1773 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, and died on Aug 25, 1834 aged 61.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 282, p. 353.

Ancestry.com: Family Trees - gewhistory

Petrus married **Hester Fryhoffer** [8087] [MRIN: 2795] on Aug 9, 1795 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, daughter of _____ and _____. Hester was born on Sep 1, 1775 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY.

The child from this marriage was:

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

- + 1143 M i. **Ephraim Kip** [8088] was born on Sep 22, 1811 in Rhinebeck , Dutchess Co., NY and died on Mar 7, 1866 aged 54.

714. Eliza Jane Kip [3249] (*William*⁸, *Jacob*⁷, *Johannes*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹).

Eliza married **George Paulding Brown** [3250] [MRIN: 1097], son of _____ and _____.

The child from this marriage was:

- + 1144 F i. **Emma Celia Brown** [3251].

720. John H Kip [3262] (*Henry*⁸, *Jacob*⁷, *Johannes*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Nov 22, 1750 in New York, NY, was christened on Dec 5, 1750 in New York, NY, and died on Oct 14, 1798 aged 47.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 415, p. 396, 402.

Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.
p. 163, 1750 5 Dec Henricus Kip, Helena Louw parents, Johannes child, witnesses Johannes Kip, Jannetje Louw, j.d. Minister Henricus Boel.

John married **Katherine Darlington** [3586] [MRIN: 1209], daughter of _____ and _____.

The child from this marriage was:

- + 1145 F i. **Helena Margaret Kip** [3587] was born in May 1775 in New York, NY and was christened on May 14, 1775 in New York, NY.

722. Peter Kip [3263] (*Henry*⁸, *Jacob*⁷, *Johannes*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Apr 20, 1754 in New York, NY, was christened May 5, 1754 in New York, NY, and died before 1798.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 416, p. 396, 403.

Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.
p. 193, 1754 5 May Henricus Kip, Lena Low parents, Petrus child, witnesses Nicolaas Low, Jannetje Low, j.d. Minister Joannes Ritzema.

Peter married **Jannettie Brower** [3589] [MRIN: 1211], daughter of **Jeremiah Brower** [3590] and **Elizabeth** [Brower] [7540]. Jannettie was born in 1755 and died on Dec 18, 1851 in New York, NY, USA aged 96.

General Notes: Jane. Will probated 1776.

Sources:

New York Evening Post, Dec. 19, 1851.

Children from this marriage were:

- + 1146 F i. **Jane Kip** [3591] was born in Oct 1775 in New York, NY and was christened on Oct 15,

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

1775 in New York, NY.

- + 1147 M ii. **Henry P Kip** [3592] was born on Jan 12, 1781 in New York, NY, USA, was christened on Nov 24, 1786 in New York, NY, USA, and died on Aug 26, 1812 in Newark, NJ, USA aged 31.
- + 1148 F iii. **Helena Kip** [3593] was born on Jan 29, 1779 in Second River, NJ and was christened on Apr 11, 1779 in Second River, NJ.
- 1149 F iv. **Catherine Kip** [3594] was born on Sep 21, 1782 in New York, NY, USA and was christened on Nov 24, 1786 in New York, NY, USA.

General Notes: Baptised in the Reformed Dutch Church in New York. Sponsors: Henry Kipp.

Married by the Rev. Mr. Abeel.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 403.

Commercial Advertiser, October 15, 1802, Vol: VI, Iss: 1560, P. [3].
New York Post, Oct. 15, 1802.

Index of Marriages and Deaths in the New York Weekly Museum, 1788-1817. Compiled by American Antiquarian Society. 1952.

New Amsterdam Baptisms. Hosted by rootsweb. http://homepages.rootsweb.com/~rbillard/na_baptisms_1731-1800.htm

Catherine married **John D. Keese** [3604] [MRIN: 1217] on Oct 14, 1802 in New York, NY, USA, son of **John Keese** [7136] and **Unknown**.

- + 1150 F v. **Elizabeth Kip** [3595] was born on Mar 18, 1784 in New York, NY, USA, was christened on Nov 24, 1786 in New York, NY, USA, and died in 1827 aged 43.
- 1151 M vi. **Peter Kip** [3596] was born on Oct 19, 1788 in New York, NY and was christened on Dec 8, 1788 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Died young.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 403.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 395, 1788 8 Dec Peter Kip, Jane Brower parents, Peter child, no witnesses. Minister William Linn.

723. James Henry Kip [3264] (*Henry*⁸, *Jacob*⁷, *Johannes*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Jun 16, 1756 and died on Aug 31, 1826 in New York, NY, USA aged 70.

General Notes: Jakobus. Baptised in the Reformed Dutch Church of New York. Sponsors: Balthazar Kip, Rachel Louw jd.

The will of James H. Kip of New York City, "Gentleman," was dated Feb. 17, 1826 and probated Wayne Co., Sept. 5, 1826.

Sources:

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 417, p. 396, 403.

New York Evening Post, Aug, 31, 1826.

Abstracts of Wills, Administrations and Guardianships in NY State, 1787 - 1835., (Online database: NewEnglandAncestors.org, New England Historic Genealogical Society, 2006), (From material originally compiled by William A. D. Eardeley, now held by the Brooklyn Historical Society.) Wayne County New York.

The Settlers of the Beekman Patent. An Historical and Genealogical Study of all the 18th Century Settlers in the Patent, by Frank J Doherty, Pleasant Valley NY, 2003.

New Amsterdam Baptisms. Hosted by rootsweb. http://homepages.rootsweb.com/~rbillard/na_baptisms_1731-1800.htm

James married **Margaretta Hornblower** [3629] [MRIN: 1228] on Jan 23, 1779, daughter of **Josiah Hornblower** [3630] and **Elizabeth Kingsland** [3631]. Margaretta was born in 1758 and died on Dec 29, 1825 in New York, NY, USA aged 67.

General Notes: Sources:

New York Evening Post, Dec. 30, 1825.

Children from this marriage were:

- 1152 M i. **Henry Kip** [3632] was born on Oct 27, 1780.
General Notes: Died no issue.
- + 1153 F ii. **Eliza Kip** [3633] was born on Feb 18, 1782 and died on Nov 17, 1805 aged 23.
- 1154 M iii. **Josiah Hornblower Kip** [3634] was born on Mar 13, 1785 in New York, NY, was christened on Aug 12, 1785 in New York, NY, and died on Sep 10, 1816 in New York, NY, USA aged 31.
General Notes: Died no issue.
- Sources:
Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.
p. 372, 1785 12 Aug James H. Kip, Margaret Hornblower parents, Josiah Hornblower child, no witnesses. Minister John H. Livingston.
- Commercial Advertiser, Sept. 10, 1816, Vol: XIX, Iss: 7433, P. [2].
New York Evening Post, Sept. 10, 1816.
- Index of Marriages and Deaths in the New York Weekly Museum, 1788-1817. Compiled by American Antiquarian Society. 1952.
- + 1155 F iv. **Harriet Jones Kip** [3635] was born on Jan 1, 1787 in New York, NY, USA and was christened on Oct 11, 1787 in New York, NY, USA.
- 1156 M v. **Henry James Kip** [3636] was born on Jan 17, 1788 and died on Nov 6, 1803 aged 15.
General Notes: Merchant of the house of Woodhull & Kip. Died no issue.
- Sources:
The New York Evening Post, Nov. 8, 1803, Iss: 615, P. [3].

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

New-York Herald, Nov. 9, 1803, Iss; 194, P. [3].

- 1157 F vi. **Caroline Kip** [3637] was born on Jun 29, 1789 in New York, NY and was christened on Jul 26, 1789 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Died no issue.

Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 392, 1788 26 Jul James W. Kip, Margaretta Hornblower parents, Caroline child, no witnesses. Minister William Linn.

- 1158 M vii. **William Linn Kip** [3638] was born on Feb 17, 1791 in New York, NY, was christened on Mar 21, 1791 in New York, NY, and died before 1795.

General Notes: Died no issue.

Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 411, 1791 21 Mar James H. Kip, Margaritta Hornblower parents, William Linn child, no witnesses. Minister William Linn.

- 1159 M viii. **Charles James Kip** [3639] was born on Apr 4, 1793 in New York, NY and was christened on Jul 4, 1793 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Died no issue.

Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 429, 1793 4 Jul James H. Kip, Margaret Hornblower parents, Charles child, no witnesses. Minister William Linn.

- 1160 M ix. **William Linn Kip** [3640] was born on Jun 1, 1795 in New York, NY, was christened on Jul 26, 1795 in New York, NY, and died on Jul 18, 1820 in New York, NY, USA aged 25.

General Notes: Died no issue.

Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 442, 1795 26 Jul James H. Kip, Margaret Hornblower parents, William Linn child, no witnesses. Minister William Linn.

The New-York Evening Post, July 19, Iss: 5641, P. [2], 1820

- + 1161 F x. **Helen Margaretta Kip** [3641] was born on Jun 15, 1797 in New York, NY, was christened on Aug 20, 1797 in New York, NY, and died on Aug 13, 1825 aged 28.

- 1162 M xi. **James Augustus Kip** [6668] was born on Feb 5, 1800 in New York, NY and was christened on Mar 16, 1800 in New York, NY.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

General Notes: Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 485, 1900 16 Mar James H. Kip, Margaret Hornblower parents, James Augustus child, no witnesses. Minister William Linn.

724. Catherine Kip [3265] (*Henry*⁸, *Jacob*⁷, *Johannes*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Sep 4, 1758 in New York, NY and was christened on Sep 13, 1758 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 396.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 229, 1758 13 Sept Hendrikus Kip, Helena Low parents, Catharina child, witnesses Cornelis Low, Anna Haley, z.h. Minister Joannes Ritzema.

Catherine married **Revd Doctor William Linn** [3267] [MRIN: 1101], son of _____ and _____.

General Notes: D.D.

The child from this marriage was:

1163 M i. **Henry James Linn** [3268] was born on Feb 5, 1798.

725. Cornelius H. Kip [3266] (*Henry*⁸, *Jacob*⁷, *Johannes*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Aug 9, 1760 in New York, NY, was christened on Aug 13, 1760 in New York, NY, and died on Aug 10, 1789 aged 29.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 418, p. 396, 405.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 244, 1760 13 Aug Hendrikus Kip, Helena Louw parents, Cornelius child, witnesses Cornelius Clopper, 3 tiuw, Elizabet Louw, j.d. Minister Joannes Ritzema.

Cornelius married **Ann Duryea** [3704] [MRIN: 1247], daughter of _____ and _____.

The child from this marriage was:

+ 1164 F i. **Eliza Ann Kip** [3705] was born on Aug 10, 1787 in New York, NY, was christened on Nov 8, 1787 in New York, NY, and died on Mar 20, 1860 in East Jamaica, Long Island, NY aged 72.

728. Thomas French Kip [7494] (*Balthazar*⁸, *Jacob*⁷, *Johannes*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born in Aug 1761 and died on Dec 24, 1806 in New York, NY, USA aged 45.

General Notes: Sources:

Bible Records in Rutgers University Library. In New York Genealogical & Biographical Record, V. 71, P. 140, April 1940.

Index of Marriages and Deaths in the New York Weekly Museum, 1788-1817. Compiled by American

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Antiquarian Society. 1952. Dec. 27, 1806 issue.

Thomas married **Sarah Steves** [7495] [MRIN: 2566] on Sep 17, 1797, daughter of _____
_____ and _____. Sarah was born in 1766 and died on Jan 7, 1823 aged 57.

General Notes: Stern death could scarce have found another - So good a Wife so fond a Mother.

Sources:

Bible Records in Rutgers University Library. In New York Genealogical & Biographical Record, V. 71,
P. 140, April 1940.

The child from this marriage was:

1165 F i. **Sarah F Kip** [7800] was born in 1804 and died on May 22, 1825 aged 21.

737. Leah Simmons [3117] (*Rachel Kip*⁸, *Johannes*⁷, *Johannes*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on May 19, 1756 and died on Sep 25, 1819 aged 63.

Leah married **Gerrit Van Riper** [7889] [MRIN: 2731], son of _____ and
_____. Gerrit was born on Sep 14, 1757.

The child from this marriage was:

+ 1166 F i. **Maragrietje Van Riper** [7890] was born on Oct 8, 1789.

738. Susanna Simmons [3118] (*Rachel Kip*⁸, *Johannes*⁷, *Johannes*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Aug 8, 1769.

Susanna married **David Berdan** [3120] [MRIN: 1052] on Oct 30, 1791, son of _____
and _____. David was born on Aug 8, 1766 and died on Dec 22, 1821 aged 55.

The child from this marriage was:

+ 1167 M i. **John Berdan** [3121] was born on Dec 16, 1798 in New York, NY, USA and died on Oct 11,
1841 in Toledo, OH, USA aged 42.

741. John Cadmus [3128] (*Blandina Kip*⁸, *Johannes*⁷, *Johannes*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Dec 20, 1761 and died on Jul 16, 1828 aged 66.

General Notes: By second marriage he had seven more children.

John married **Phebe Crane** [3135] [MRIN: 1056] on May 20, 1782, daughter of **Elias Crane** [3136] and
Unknown. Phebe was born in 1763.

Children from this marriage were:

1168 M i. **Peter Cadmus** [3138] was born on May 23, 1783.

1169 F ii. **Elizabeth Cadmus** [3139] was born on Oct 4, 1784.

1170 M iii. **Elias Crane Cadmus** [3140] was born on Dec 19, 1785.

1171 F iv. **Blandina Cadmus** [3141] was born in Oct 1787.

1172 M v. **Abraham Cadmus** [3142] was born on Aug 29, 1789.

1173 F vi. **Gertrude Cadmus** [3143] was born on Nov 19, 1791.

1174 M vii. **John Kip Cadmus** [3144] was born on Sep 14, 1793.

+ 1175 M viii. **Thomas Cadmus** [3145] was born on Feb 3, 1796 and died in Oct 1844 in Racine, WI, USA
aged 48.

John next married **Rebecca Wright** [3137] [MRIN: 1058], daughter of _____ and
_____.

750. Jacobus S. (James) Kip [3573] (*Samuel Kip*⁸, *Catharina Kip*⁷, *Johannes*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick*

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

*Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Dec 8, 1766 in New York, NY, was christened on Dec 10, 1766 in New York, NY, and died on Aug 27, 1831 in Utica, Oneida Co., NY, USA aged 64.

General Notes: James. One of the pioneers of Utica, NY. About 1794 he moved to Utica, N.Y. He was a military man. He was made Sheriff in 1804.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 436, p. 402, 408

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.
p. 294, 1766 10 Dec Samuel Kip, Anna Herring parents, Jakobus child, witnesses Jakobus Kip, Catharina Kip, z.h.v. Minister Joannes Ritzema.

Jacobus married **Eliza Dakin** [3836] [MRIN: 1293] on May 10, 1798, daughter of **Thomas Dakin** [3837] and **Elizabeth Middleton** [3838]. Eliza was born on Oct 22, 1778 in Liverpool, England and died on Aug 24, 1809 in Utica, NY, USA aged 30.

Children from this marriage were:

- 1176 M i. **Benjamin Kip** [3840] was born on Dec 24, 1798.
General Notes: Died young.
- + 1177 F ii. **Ann Louisa Kip** [3841] was born on Jan 12, 1800.
- + 1178 F iii. **Mary Walker Kip** [3842] was born on Oct 20, 1801 and died on Jul 30, 1889 in Utica, NY, USA aged 87.
- + 1179 M iv. **Samuel Kirkpatrick Kip** [3843] was born on Oct 27, 1803 in Utica, NY, USA and died on Oct 10, 1870 in New York, NY, USA aged 66.
- + 1180 F v. **Elizabeth Kip** [3844] was born on Nov 28, 1806 in Utica, NY, USA.
- 1181 M vi. **James Kip** [3845] was born on Feb 23, 1808.
General Notes: Died before 1831.

Jacobus next married **Abigail Merwin** [3839] [MRIN: 1295] in 1812, daughter of _____
_____ and _____. Abigail died on Mar 16, 1832 in New York, NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

New York Evening Post, March 17, 1832.

Trinity Church, New York - Registers: www.trinitywallstreet.org (03/20/1832)

751. Elbert Kip [3574] (*Samuel Kip*⁸, *Catharina Kip*⁷, *Johannes*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born in Sep 1769 in New York, NY, was christened on Sep 20, 1769 in New York, NY, and died on Jul 12, 1827 in New York, NY, USA aged 57.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 437, p. 402, 411.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.
p. 312, 1769 20 Sept Samuel Kip, Anna Herring parents, Elbert child, witnesses Elbert Herring, Elizabeth Bogert, z.h.v. Minister Joannes Ritzema.

New York Evening Post, July 12, 1827.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Elbert married **Maria Herring** [3868] [MRIN: 1305] on Aug 14, 1805, daughter of **Nicholas Herring** [3869] and **Anna Bogart** [3870]. Maria was born on Jan 27, 1780 and died on Sep 25, 1853 in Cheektowaga, NY, USA aged 73.

General Notes: Former resident of Erie County, NY. Obituary record copied from Buffalo Newspapers.

Sources:

Early Settlers of New York State, 1760-1942. Family Archives CD 183. Genealogical Publishing Co., Inc. 1997. Articles from Early Settlers of New York State - Their Ancestors and Descendants, by Janet Wethy Foley.

Children from this marriage were:

- + 1182 M i. **William Ledyard Kip** [3872] was born on Oct 14, 1806 and died on Oct 3, 1864 aged 57.
- + 1183 M ii. **Samuel E. Kip** [3873] was born on Oct 25, 1807 in New York and died on Feb 13, 1858 aged 50.

1184 M iii. **Elbert Kip** [3874] was born on Mar 3, 1809 and died on Apr 18, 1834 aged 25.

General Notes: Died unmarried.

1185 F iv. **Elizabeth Kip** [3875] was born on Oct 20, 1810 and died on Sep 15, 1867 in Lancaster, NY, USA aged 56.

General Notes: Former resident of Erie County, NY. Obituary record copied from Buffalo Newspapers. Died unmarried.

Sources:

Early Settlers of New York State, 1760-1942. Family Archives CD 183. Genealogical Publishing Co., Inc. 1997. Articles from Early Settlers of New York State - Their Ancestors and Descendants, by Janet Wethy Foley.

- + 1186 M v. **Gardiner Jones Kip** [3876] was born on Feb 3, 1812 and died on Oct 12, 1878 aged 66.
- 1187 F vi. **Anna Kip** [3877].

General Notes: Died unmarried.

Elbert next married **Elizabeth** [Kip] [3871] [MRIN: 1307], daughter of _____ and _____ . Elizabeth died on Sep 25, 1853.

752. Samuel Kip [3575] (*Samuel Kip*⁸, *Catharina Kip*⁷, *Johannes*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Oct 20, 1771 in New York, NY, was christened on Nov 2, 1771 in New York, NY, and died on Jan 25, 1838 in New York, Kip's Bay, NY, USA aged 66.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 438, p. 402, 411.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 325, 1771 2 Nov Samuel Kip, Anna Herring parents, Samuel child, witnesses John Kip, Maria Kip, j.d. Minister Joannes Ritzema.

Samuel married **Eliza Howell** [3878] [MRIN: 1308], daughter of _____ and _____ . Eliza was born in 1770 and died on Feb 5, 1846 in New York, NY, USA aged 76.

General Notes: Sources:

New York Evening Post, Feb. 6, 1846.

Children from this marriage were:

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

- 1188 F i. **Mary Ann Kip** [3879] was born on Sep 14, 1795 in New York, NY and was christened on Dec 17, 1795 in New York, NY.
General Notes: Baptised New York Dutch Refomed Church. Died unmarried.
Sources:
Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.
p. 446, 1795 17 Dec Samuel Kip, Junior, Eliza Howell parents, Mary Ann child, no witnesses. Minister John H. Livingston.
Data provided by Arthur Kelly, Kinship, Rhinebeck, NY.
- 1189 M ii. **James H. Kip** [3880] was born on Mar 9, 1797 and died on Sep 11, 1860 in Greenport, Long Island, USA aged 63.
General Notes: Joseph?
Sources:
History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 477, p. 412.
New York Times, Sept. 12, 1860, p. 5.
New York Evening Post, Sept. 12, 1860.
- + 1190 M iii. **Elbert S. Kip** [3881] was born on Oct 8, 1799 in New York, NY, was christened on Jan 3, 1800 in New York, NY, and died on Jul 26, 1876 in New York, NY, USA aged 76.
- + 1191 M iv. **Samuel Kip** [3882] died on Sep 29, 1847 in New York, NY, USA and was buried in Greenway Cemetery, New York, USA.
- 1192 M v. **Henry Kip** [3883] was born in 1808 and died on Jan 9, 1895 in Brooklyn, NY, USA aged 87.
General Notes: Two daughters.
Sources:
History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 480, p. 412, 423.
New York Times, Jan. 11, 1895, p. 5.
Henry married _____ **Abott** [4260] [MRIN: 1443], daughter of _____ and _____.
- 1193 M vi. **George Washington Kip** [3884] was born in 1813 and died on Feb 7, 1851 in New York, NY, USA aged 38.
General Notes: Died unmarried.
Sources:
New York Evening Post, Feb. 8, 1851.

755. Cornelius Kip [3578] (*Samuel Kip*⁸, *Catharina Kip*⁷, *Johannes*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Mar 9, 1780 in Tappan, NJ, USA and died on Sep 11, 1822 in New York, Kip's Bay, NY, USA aged 42.

General Notes: He was an owner of the Kip's Bay house.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 439, p. 402, 412.

New York Evening Post, Sept. 11, 1822.

Cornelius married **Susan Van Tuyl** [3885] [MRIN: 1309] on Oct 20, 1804 in Saratoga, NY, USA, daughter of **Andrew Van Tuyl** [3886] and **Maria Bogart** [3887]. Susan was born on Dec 7, 1786 and died on Oct 5, 1869 aged 82.

Children from this marriage were:

- 1194 M i. **John Andrew Kip** [3888] was born on Sep 14, 1805.
General Notes: Died young.
- + 1195 F ii. **Margarette Kip** [3889] was born on Mar 10, 1807 and died on Jan 10, 1870 in New York, NY, USA aged 62.
- 1196 M iii. **Charles S. Kip** [3890] was born on Oct 3, 1808 and died in 1863 aged 55.
General Notes: Unmarried.
- + 1197 F iv. **Maria Kip** [3891] was born on Jul 22, 1810 and died on Oct 20, 1886 aged 76.
- + 1198 F v. **Elizabeth Kip** [3892] was born on Mar 23, 1814 and died on Mar 10, 1888 aged 73.
- + 1199 M vi. **Cornelius Kip** [3893] was born on Oct 17, 1819 and died on Mar 9, 1891 aged 71.
- 1200 M vii. **Adrian Van Tuyl Kip** [3894] died on Apr 11, 1828.
General Notes: Died unmarried.

756. Mary Kip [3579] (*Samuel Kip*⁸, *Catharina Kip*⁷, *Johannes*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Feb 25, 1782 in Tappan, NJ, USA and died in May 1854 aged 72.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 402.

Index of Marriages and Deaths in the New York Weekly Museum, 1788-1817. Compiled by American Antiquarian Society. 1952.

Mary married **James Brown Mower** [3582] [MRIN: 1208] on Nov 16, 1816 in New York, NY, USA, son of **Thomas Mower** [3599] and **Ann Brown** [3600]. James was born on Nov 26, 1773 in Leicester, MA, USA and died on Jun 9, 1852 in New York, NY, USA aged 78.

General Notes: Married first to Helena, second to Mary.

Children from this marriage were:

- 1201 F i. **Mary Elizabeth Kip Mower** [3583] was born on Aug 28, 1817 and died on May 6, 1854 in New York, NY, USA aged 36.
General Notes: Unmarried.

Sources:
New York Evening Post, May (5)6, 1854.
- 1202 F ii. **Mary Elizabeth Mower** [3584] was born on Mar 26, 1819.
- 1203 F iii. **Catherine Ann Mower** [3585] was born on Apr 18, 1820.
General Notes: Unmarried.

757. Henry Kip [3580] (*Samuel Kip*⁸, *Catharina Kip*⁷, *Johannes*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Aug 1, 1785 in New York, NY, was christened on Aug 14, 1785 in New

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

York, NY, and died on Oct 16, 1849 in New York, NY, USA aged 64.

General Notes: Former resident of Erie County, NY. Obituary record copied from Buffalo Newspapers. They moved to Buffalo, NY in 1819.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 440, p. 402, 413. Photograph p. 413.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ. p. 372, 1785 14 Aug Samuel Kip, Annatje Herring parents, Henry child, witnesses John Depeyster, Catherine Teller. Minister John H. Livingston.

New York Evening Post, Oct. 18, 1849.

Early Settlers of New York State, Vol. II, by Janet Wethy Foley, 1942 (1993)

Early Settlers of New York State, 1760-1942. Family Archives CD 183. Genealogical Publishing Co., Inc. 1997. Articles from Early Settlers of New York State - Their Ancestors and Descendants, by Janet Wethy Foley.

Henry married **Christina Dakin** [3940] [MRIN: 1331] on Aug 2, 1806 in Utica, NY, USA, daughter of **Thomas Dakin** [3941] and **Unknown**. Christina was born on Oct 24, 1784 in Liverpool, England and died on Mar 15, 1862 in Brooklyn, NY, USA aged 77.

General Notes: Former resident of Erie County, NY. Obituary record copied from Buffalo Newspapers. Formerly of Buffalo, NY.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. Photograph p. 413.

New York Times, March 18, 1862, p. 5.

New York Evening Post, March 15, 1862.

Early Settlers of New York State, Vol. II, by Janet Wethy Foley, 1942 (1993)

Early Settlers of New York State, 1760-1942. Family Archives CD 183. Genealogical Publishing Co., Inc. 1997. Articles from Early Settlers of New York State - Their Ancestors and Descendants, by Janet Wethy Foley.

Children from this marriage were:

- + 1204 M i. **Thomas Kip** [3942] was born on May 20, 1807 in Whitesboro, Oneida Co., NY, USA and died on Jun 29, 1881 in Buffalo, NY, USA aged 74.
- 1205 F ii. **Christina Kip** [3943] was born on Jan 13, 1809 in Utica, NY, USA and died on Mar 15, 1862 in Brooklyn, NY, USA aged 53.

General Notes: Marriage record copied from Buffalo Newspapers.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 413.

Early Settlers of New York State, 1760-1942. Family Archives CD 183. Genealogical Publishing Co., Inc. 1997. Articles from Early Settlers of New York State - Their Ancestors and Descendants, by Janet Wethy Foley.

Christina married **Grosvenor Clarke** [3950] [MRIN: 1333] on Dec 27, 1836 in Buffalo, NY,

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

USA, son of _____ and _____.

General Notes: Clark. Of Geneva, N.Y.

- 1206 F iii. **Catherine Kip** [3944] was born on Nov 27, 1810 in Utica, NY, USA.
General Notes: Unmarried.
- 1207 F iv. **Mary Kip** [3945] was born on Oct 29, 1812 in Utica, NY, USA and died on Jan 31, 1821 in Buffalo, NY, USA aged 8.
General Notes: Sources:
History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 413.
- 1208 F v. **Elizabeth Kip** [3946] was born on Jan 31, 1815 in Utica, NY, USA and died on Jan 12, 1892 in Washington, DC, USA aged 76.
General Notes: Sources:
History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 413.
Elizabeth married **Alexander Hamilton Caryl** [3951] [MRIN: 1334] on Dec 2, 1835 in Buffalo, NY, USA, son of _____ and _____.
General Notes: Of Groton, Mass.
- + 1209 M vi. **Henry Kip** [3947] was born on Jan 2, 1817 in Whitesboro, Oneida Co., NY, USA, died on Jan 17, 1883 in New York, NY, USA aged 66, and was buried in Buffalo, NY, USA.
- 1210 M vii. **Samuel Kip** [3948] was born on Apr 17, 1819 and died on Feb 25, 1847 in Buffalo, NY, USA aged 27.
General Notes: Former resident of Erie County, NY. Obituary record copied from Buffalo Newspapers. No issue.
Sources:
Early Settlers of New York State, Vol. II, by Janet Wethy Foley, 1942 (1993)
Early Settlers of New York State, 1760-1942. Family Archives CD 183. Genealogical Publishing Co., Inc. 1997. Articles from Early Settlers of New York State - Their Ancestors and Descendants, by Janet Wethy Foley.
- 1211 M viii. **John Kip** [3949] was born on Mar 29, 1821 in Buffalo, NY, USA.
General Notes: Lived in Colorado. Unmarried.

759. Jarvis Crocker [3177] (*Mary Kipp*⁸, *Thomas (Capt.)*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹).

Jarvis married **Mary Townsend** [3181] [MRIN: 1071], daughter of _____ and _____.

Children from this marriage were:

- 1212 M i. **Simeon Crocker** [3185].
Simeon married **Wilmot Craft** [3188] [MRIN: 1075], daughter of _____ and _____.
- 1213 M ii. **Townsend Crocker** [3186].
General Notes: Died at sea.
- 1214 M iii. **Isaac Crocker** [3187].
Isaac married **Fanny Craft** [3189] [MRIN: 1076], daughter of _____

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

_____ and _____.

760. Mary Crocker [3178] (*Mary Kipp*⁸, *Thomas (Capt.)*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹).

Mary married **Isaac Colwell** [3182] [MRIN: 1072], son of _____ and _____.

Children from this marriage were:

1215 F i. **Ann Colwell** [3190].

General Notes: Died young.

1216 M ii. **Abraham Colwell** [3191].

1217 F iii. **Amy Colwell** [3192].

Amy married _____ **Ring** [3195] [MRIN: 1077], son of _____ and _____.

Amy next married **Thomas Rowlings Capt.** [3196] [MRIN: 1078], son of _____ and _____.

1218 F iv. **Harriet Colwell** [3193].

1219 F v. **Martha Colwell** [3194].

Mary next married **Robert Moncrief** [3183] [MRIN: 1073], son of _____ and _____.

761. Benjamin Crocker [3179] (*Mary Kipp*⁸, *Thomas (Capt.)*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹).

Benjamin married **Levinia Strang** [3184] [MRIN: 1074], daughter of _____ and _____.

Children from this marriage were:

1220 F i. **Elisa Crocker** [3197].

Elisa married **Robert Forton** [3200] [MRIN: 1079], son of _____ and _____.

1221 F ii. **Lavinia Crocker** [3198].

Lavinia married **Robert Townsend** [3201] [MRIN: 1080], son of _____ and _____.

1222 M iii. **Henry Crocker** [3199].

763. Elizabeth Powell [5798] (*Elizabeth Kip*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born in 1760 and died in 1796 aged 36.

General Notes: Sources:

Kipp Family Tree. The Descendants of Jacobus Kipp (1632 to 1807). Manuscript chart. Library of Congress, Washington, DC.

Elizabeth married **George Bull** [3216] [MRIN: 1083], son of _____ and _____.

Children from this marriage were:

+ 1223 F i. **Ruth Bull** [5808] was born on Mar 12, 1780 and died on Dec 30, 1870 aged 90.

1224 F ii. **Freelove Bull** [5809].

1225 M iii. **Josiah Bull** [5810].

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

1226 M iv. **Daniel Bull** [5811].

1227 M v. **Jacob Bull** [5812].

1228 F vi. **Sarah Bull** [5813].

1229 M vii. **John Bull** [5814].

1230 M viii. **Isaac Bull** [5815].

764. Jacob Powell [5799] (*Elizabeth Kip*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹).

General Notes: Sources:

Kipp Family Tree. The Descendants of Jacobus Kipp (1632 to 1807). Manuscript chart. Library of Congress, Washington, DC.

Jacob married **Martha Norberry** [5816] [MRIN: 2000], daughter of _____ and _____.

Children from this marriage were:

1231 M i. **James Powell** [5817].

1232 F ii. **Sarah Powell** [5818].

1233 F iii. **Ruth Powell** [5819].

1234 M iv. **Henry Powell** [5820].

1235 M v. **Animon Powell** [5821].

765. Daniel Powell [5800] (*Elizabeth Kip*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹).

General Notes: Sources:

Kipp Family Tree. The Descendants of Jacobus Kipp (1632 to 1807). Manuscript chart. Library of Congress, Washington, DC.

Daniel married **Elizabeth Spencer** [5822] [MRIN: 2001], daughter of _____ and _____.

Children from this marriage were:

1236 F i. **Anna Powell** [5823].

1237 F ii. **Zilpha Powell** [5824].

1238 F iii. **Elizabeth Powell** [5825].

1239 M iv. **John Powell** [5826].

1240 F v. **India Powell** [5827].

1241 M vi. **Daniel Powell** [5828].

1242 M vii. **David Powell** [5829].

1243 F viii. **Martha Powell** [5830].

1244 M ix. **Jonathan Powell** [5831].

766. Freelove Powell [5801] (*Elizabeth Kip*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹).

General Notes: Sources:

Kipp Family Tree. The Descendants of Jacobus Kipp (1632 to 1807). Manuscript chart. Library of Congress, Washington, DC.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Freelove married **James Conklin** [5832] [MRIN: 2002], son of _____ and _____.

Children from this marriage were:

- 1245 M i. **Henry Conklin** [5833].
- 1246 M ii. **Mathew Conklin** [5834].
- 1247 F iii. **Maria Conklin** [5835].

767. Nathaniel Powell [5802] (*Elizabeth Kip*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹).

General Notes: Sources:

Kipp Family Tree. The Descendants of Jacobus Kipp (1632 to 1807). Manuscript chart. Library of Congress, Washington, DC.

Nathaniel married **Lydia Spencer** [5836] [MRIN: 2003], daughter of _____ and _____.

Children from this marriage were:

- 1248 M i. **John Powell** [5837].
- 1249 F ii. **Juliann Powell** [5838].
- 1250 F iii. **Mary Powell** [5839].
- 1251 F iv. **Lydia Powell** [5840].
- 1252 M v. **Rueben Powell** [5841].
- 1253 F vi. **Elizabeth Powell** [5842].
- 1254 M vii. **Jonathen Powell** [5843].
- 1255 M viii. **E. Powell** [5844].
- 1256 F ix. **Anna Powell** [5845].
- 1257 M x. **Spencer Powell** [5846].
- 1258 F xi. **Sarah Powell** [5848].

769. Anna Powell [5804] (*Elizabeth Kip*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹).

General Notes: Sources:

Kipp Family Tree. The Descendants of Jacobus Kipp (1632 to 1807). Manuscript chart. Library of Congress, Washington, DC.

Anna married **James Merrill** [5849] [MRIN: 2004], son of _____ and _____.

Children from this marriage were:

- 1259 M i. **William Merrill** [5850].
- 1260 F ii. **Betsey Merrill** [5851].
- 1261 M iii. **Daniel Merrill** [5852].
- 1262 F iv. **Angeline Merrill** [5853].
- 1263 M v. **James Merrill** [5854].
- 1264 F vi. **Sarah Merrill** [5855].

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

770. Benjamin Powell [5805] (*Elizabeth Kip*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹).

General Notes: Sources:

Kipp Family Tree. The Descendants of Jacobus Kipp (1632 to 1807). Manuscript chart. Library of Congress, Washington, DC.

Benjamin married **Mary Run** [5856] [MRIN: 2005], daughter of _____ and _____.

Children from this marriage were:

- 1265 M i. **Hiram Powell** [5857].
- 1266 M ii. **Nathan W. Powell** [5858].
- 1267 M iii. **John Powell** [5859].
- 1268 M iv. **Luke Powell** [5860].
- 1269 F v. **Maria Powell** [5861].

771. Sarah Powell [5806] (*Elizabeth Kip*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹).

General Notes: Sources:

Kipp Family Tree. The Descendants of Jacobus Kipp (1632 to 1807). Manuscript chart. Library of Congress, Washington, DC.

Sarah married **Gilbert Fowler** [5874] [MRIN: 2007], son of _____ and _____.

Children from this marriage were:

- 1270 M i. **Weeden Fowler** [5875].
- 1271 M ii. **James Fowler** [5876].
- 1272 F iii. **Susannah Fowler** [5877].
Susannah married **Gregory Brady** [5885] [MRIN: 2008], son of _____ and _____.
- 1273 M iv. **A. Fowler** [5878].
- 1274 F v. **Dorinda Fowler** [5879].
Dorinda married **John T. Brady** [5886] [MRIN: 2009], son of _____ and _____.
- 1275 F vi. **Anna Fowler** [5880].
Anna married **Jesse Brady** [5887] [MRIN: 2010], son of _____ and _____.
- 1276 F vii. **Mary Fowler** [5881].
- + 1277 F viii. **Freelove Fowler** [5882].
- 1278 M ix. **Gilbert Fowler** [5883].
- 1279 M x. **Abraham Fowler** [5884].

772. Abigail Powell [5807] (*Elizabeth Kip*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹).

General Notes: Sources:

Kipp Family Tree. The Descendants of Jacobus Kipp (1632 to 1807). Manuscript chart. Library of

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Congress, Washington, DC.

Abigail married **Nathan Miller** [5862] [MRIN: 2006], son of _____ and _____.

Children from this marriage were:

- 1280 M i. **John Miller** [5863].
- 1281 F ii. **Betsey Miller** [5864].
- 1282 F iii. **Maria Miller** [5865].
- 1283 F iv. **Nancy Miller** [5866].
- 1284 M v. **Edward Miller** [5867].
- 1285 F vi. **Dorinda Miller** [5868].
- 1286 M vii. **Thomas Miller** [5869].
- 1287 M viii. **Griffin Miller** [5870].
- 1288 M ix. **Mark Miller** [5871].
- 1289 M x. **Daniel Miller** [5872].
- 1290 F xi. **Freelove Miller** [5873].

774. Gilbert Kipp [3275] (*Jesse*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Dec 10, 1765 in North Castle, Westchester Co., NY and died on Jan 17, 1857 in New Castle, Westchester, NY, USA aged 91.

General Notes: Gilbert Kip of New Castle, Westchester Co., NY was appointed guardian for Elizbaeth Gilgoe February 19, 1823. The will of Gilbert Kipp of New Castle was dated Oct. 20, 1853 and probated March 16, 1857. He and his wife are buried in the Quaker burying ground there.

Sources:

Kipp Family Tree. The Descendants of Jacobus Kipp (1632 to 1807). Manuscript chart. Library of Congress, Washington, DC.

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 419, p. 397, 405.

The Settlers of the Beekman Patent. An Historical and Genealogical Study of all the 18th Century Settlers in the Patent, by Frank J Doherty, Pleasant Valley NY, 2003.

Ancestry.com: Family Trees - Faye512
1850 US Federal Census

Gilbert married **Hannah Searles** [3719] [MRIN: 1252] in 1790, daughter of **John Searles** [3720] and **Unknown**. Hannah was born on Sep 4, 1767 in New York and died on Dec 20, 1856 in Chappaqua, Westchester, NY, USA aged 89.

General Notes: Sources:

Book of Deaths Extracted From Chappaqua, N.Y., Quaker Records.

Francis F. Spies, Mount Vernon, NY, 1932. [Transcribed by Dave Swerdfeger]

http://dunhamwilcox.net/ny/chappaqua_deaths2.htm

Children from this marriage were:

- + 1291 M i. **Willet Kipp** [3721] was born on Jul 23, 1793 in New Castle, NY, USA and died on Sep 10, 1853 in New Castle, Westchester, NY, USA aged 60.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

- + 1292 M ii. **James Searles Kipp** [3722] was born on Jun 20, 1797 and died on May 5, 1868 in Chappaqua, Westchester, NY, USA aged 70.

775. John Kipp [3276] (*Jesse*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Apr 27, 1768 and died on Apr 24, 1853 in Chappaqua, Westchester, NY, USA aged 84.

General Notes: Dutchess County, Nine-Partners Monthly Meeting. Removal Certificate to Chappaqua April 20, 1786. Buried in the Quaker burying ground.

Sources:

Kipp Family Tree. The Descendants of Jacobus Kipp (1632 to 1807). Manuscript chart. Library of Congress, Washington, DC.

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 420. p. 397, 405.

Dutchess County, New York Quaker Records, Ancestry.com

The Settlers of the Beekman Patent. An Historical and Genealogical Study of all the 18th Century Settlers in the Patent, by Frank J Doherty, Pleasant Valley NY, 2003.

Quaker Removals

www.usgennet.org/usa/ny/county/dutchess/data/removals/remove20-24.htm

Book of Deaths Extracted From Chappaqua, N.Y., Quaker Records.

Francis F. Spies, Mount Vernon, NY, 1932. [Transcribed by Dave Swerdfeger]

http://dunhamwilcox.net/ny/chappaqua_deaths2.htm

John married **Ann Quimby** [3723] [MRIN: 1254] in 1789, daughter of **Samuel Quimby** [3724] and **Anna Powell** [7584]. Ann was born on Nov 30, 1769 and died on Feb 21, 1854 in Chappaqua, Westchester, NY, USA aged 84.

General Notes: Buried in the Quaker burying ground.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 420. p. 397, 405.

Kipp Family Tree. The Descendants of Jacobus Kipp (1632 to 1807). Manuscript chart. Library of Congress, Washington, DC.

Book of Deaths Extracted From Chappaqua, N.Y., Quaker Records.

Francis F. Spies, Mount Vernon, NY, 1932. [Transcribed by Dave Swerdfeger]

http://dunhamwilcox.net/ny/chappaqua_deaths2.htm

Children from this marriage were:

- 1293 F i. **Sophia Kipp** [3725] was born on Jan 7, 1791 and died on Feb 16, 1886 aged 95.

General Notes: The will of Sophia H. Kipp probated Feb. 18, 1887.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 406.

- 1294 F ii. **Jesse Kipp** [3726] was born on Aug 16, 1792 and died on Oct 2, 1827 aged 35.

General Notes: Unmarried.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Sources:

Book of Deaths Extracted From Chappaqua, N.Y., Quaker Records.

Francis F. Spies, Mount Vernon, NY, 1932. [Transcribed by Dave Swerdfeger]

http://dunhamwilcox.net/ny/chappaqua_deaths2.htm

+ 1295 M iii. **Quimby Kipp** [3727] was born on Aug 31, 1801 in Westchester Co., NY, USA and died in 1887 aged 86.

1296 F iv. **Jane Kipp** [3728] was born on Jul 6, 1803 and died in 1888 aged 85.

General Notes: The will of Jane Kipp of Mt. Pleasant was dated Dec. 1880 and probated Oct. 1, 1888.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 406.

1297 M v. **Leonard B. Kipp** [3729] was born on Mar 13, 1805 and died on Aug 27, 1887 aged 82.

General Notes: No issue.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 406.

+ 1298 M vi. **Moses Kipp** [3730] was born on Oct 10, 1807 in Pleasantville, NY, USA.

1299 F vii. **Mary Ann Kipp** [3731] was born on Aug 30, 1809.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 406.

Mary married **William H. Halstead** [3733] [MRIN: 1256], son of _____ and _____.

General Notes: Of New York.

1300 F viii. **Catherine Kipp** [3732] was born in 1814 and died on Jun 6, 1863 in Chappaqua, Westchester, NY, USA aged 49.

General Notes: Unmarried. The will of Catherine Kipp of Mt. Pleasant was dated March 1863 and probated Sept. 2, 1863.

Sources:

Book of Deaths Extracted From Chappaqua, N.Y., Quaker Records.

Francis F. Spies, Mount Vernon, NY, 1932. [Transcribed by Dave Swerdfeger]

http://dunhamwilcox.net/ny/chappaqua_deaths2.htm

776. Phebe Kipp [3277] (*Jesse*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Feb 26, 1770 in Ledyard, Cayuga, NY.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 397.

Phebe married **Abel Underhill** [3282] [MRIN: 1106], son of **Thomas Underhill** [3283] and **Sarah Weeks** [3284].

Children from this marriage were:

+ 1301 M i. **Jesse Underhill** [3285].

+ 1302 F ii. **Anna Underhill** [3286].

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

777. Caleb Kipp [3278] (*Jesse*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Oct 25, 1771 in Chappaqua, Westchester, NY, USA and died on Mar 5, 1835 in Chappaqua, Westchester, NY, USA aged 63.

General Notes: Buried in the Quaker burying ground at Chappaqua, N.Y.
Received on certificate from Chappaqua 4-12-1816; ct Chap. 12-3-1817

Sources:

Kipp Family Tree. The Descendants of Jacobus Kipp (1632 to 1807). Manuscript chart. Library of Congress, Washington, DC.

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 421, p. 397, 406.

Encyclopedia of American Quaker Genealogy, by William Wade Hinshaw and Thomas Worth Marshall, Vol. III, GPC, Baltimore, 1969.

Book of Deaths Extracted From Chappaqua, N.Y., Quaker Records.
Francis F. Spies, Mount Vernon, NY, 1932. [Transcribed by Dave Swerdfeger]
http://dunhamwilcox.net/ny/chappaqua_deaths2.htm

Caleb married **Griffany Acker** [3734] [MRIN: 1257], daughter of **Jacob W. Acker** [3735] and **Unknown**. Griffany was born on Jan 28, 1777 and died on Mar 20, 1825 in Chappaqua, Westchester, NY, USA aged 48.

General Notes: Buried in the Quaker burying ground at Chappaqua, N.Y.
Received on certificate from Chappaqua 4-12-1816; ct Chap. 12-3-1817

Sources:

Book of Deaths Extracted From Chappaqua, N.Y., Quaker Records.
Francis F. Spies, Mount Vernon, NY, 1932. [Transcribed by Dave Swerdfeger]
http://dunhamwilcox.net/ny/chappaqua_deaths2.htm

Children from this marriage were:

- + 1303 M i. **Hiram Kipp** [3736] was born in Apr 1799 in Westchester Co., NY, USA and died on May 27, 1835 in Chappaqua, Westchester, NY, USA aged 36.
- + 1304 M ii. **Solomon Kipp** [3737] was born on Dec 12, 1802 in Chappaqua, Westchester, NY, USA and died on May 23, 1888 in Chappaqua, Westchester, NY, USA aged 85.
- + 1305 M iii. **Charles T. Kipp** [3738].
- 1306 F iv. **Elizabeth Kipp** [3739] died on Oct 24, 1844.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 406.

- + 1307 M v. **Elias L. Kipp** [3740] was born on May 13, 1815 in Westchester Co., NY, USA and died on Jul 13, 1845 in Chappaqua, Westchester, NY, USA aged 30.
- + 1308 F vi. **Rebecca Ann Kipp** [3741].

779. James Kipp [3280] (*Jesse*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Mar 9, 1777 in Westchester Co., NY and died on May 14, 1869 in Somerstown, NY, USA aged 92.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 422, p. 397.

Kipp Family Tree. The Descendants of Jacobus Kipp (1632 to 1807). Manuscript chart. Library of

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Congress, Washington, DC.

1850 US Census. Family # 275. (Ancestry.com)

James Kipp 73 NY Farmer
Abigail 70 NY
Thomas Mooney 12 Ire

Book of Deaths Extracted From Chappaqua, N.Y., Quaker Records.

Francis F. Spies, Mount Vernon, NY, 1932. [Transcribed by Dave Swerdfeger]
http://dunhamwilcox.net/ny/chappaqua_deaths2.htm.

James married **Abigail Reynolds** [3744] [MRIN: 1261], daughter of **Sutton Reynolds** [3745] and **Annie Carpenter** [3746]. Abigail was born on Aug 8, 1780 in New York and died on Oct 26, 1861 in Chappaqua, Westchester, NY, USA aged 81.

General Notes: Sources:

Book of Deaths Extracted From Chappaqua, N.Y., Quaker Records.

Francis F. Spies, Mount Vernon, NY, 1932. [Transcribed by Dave Swerdfeger]
http://dunhamwilcox.net/ny/chappaqua_deaths2.htm

Children from this marriage were:

+ 1309 M i. **Reuben Kipp** [3747].

+ 1310 M ii. **Eden Kipp** [3748].

1311 F iii. **Miriam Kipp** [3749].

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928.
p. 406.

Miriam married **David Budel** [3751] [MRIN: 1263], son of _____
and _____.

+ 1312 M iv. **Ezra Kipp** [3750] was born on May 20, 1807 in Westchester Co., NY, USA and died on Oct 9, 1870 aged 63.

780. Jesse Kipp [3281] (*Jesse*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on May 25, 1780 and died on Sep 1, 1861 in Chappaqua, Westchester, NY, USA aged 81.

General Notes: Jesse Kip of New Castle, Westchester Co., NY was appointed guardian for Phebe S Kipp age 18, Marach 1829. Buried at Chappaqua, N.Y.

Sources:

Kipp Family Tree. The Descendants of Jacobus Kipp (1632 to 1807). Manuscript chart. Library of Congress, Washington, DC.

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 423, p. 397, 406.

The Settlers of the Beekman Patent. An Historical and Genealogical Study of all the 18th Century Settlers in the Patent, by Frank J Doherty, Pleasant Valley NY, 2003.

Book of Deaths Extracted From Chappaqua, N.Y., Quaker Records.

Francis F. Spies, Mount Vernon, NY, 1932. [Transcribed by Dave Swerdfeger]
http://dunhamwilcox.net/ny/chappaqua_deaths2.htm

Jesse married **Elizabeth Smith** [3752] [MRIN: 1264], daughter of **Abel Smith** [3753] and **Unknown**. Elizabeth died on Jun 17, 1810 in Chappaqua, Westchester, NY, USA.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

General Notes: Sources:

Book of Deaths Extracted From Chappaqua, N.Y., Quaker Records.

Francis F. Spies, Mount Vernon, NY, 1932. [Transcribed by Dave Swerdfeger]

http://dunhamwilcox.net/ny/chappaqua_deaths2.htm

The child from this marriage was:

- + 1313 F i. **Phoebe Kipp** [3757] was born about 1811 and died in 1848 aged about 37.

Jesse next married **Sarah Hunt** [3754] [MRIN: 1266], daughter of **Stephen Hunt Capt.** [3755] and **Sally Archer** [3756]. Sarah was born in Sep 1792 and died on Oct 15, 1851 in Chappaqua, Westchester, NY, USA aged 59.

General Notes: Burned to death.

Sources:

Book of Deaths Extracted From Chappaqua, N.Y., Quaker Records.

Francis F. Spies, Mount Vernon, NY, 1932. [Transcribed by Dave Swerdfeger]

http://dunhamwilcox.net/ny/chappaqua_deaths2.htm

Children from this marriage were:

- + 1314 F i. **Elizabeth Kipp** [3764].

- + 1315 M ii. **William Archer Kipp** [3765] died on May 9, 1882.

- 1316 M iii. **Benjamin K. Kipp** [3766].

General Notes: K.F.A., No. 454, p. 407.

- + 1317 F iv. **Margaret Ann Kipp** [3767].

- 1318 F v. **Sally Ann Kipp** [3768].

General Notes: K.F.A., p. 407.

781. Abraham Kipp [3304] (*Abraham*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Jan 5, 1767 in Dutchess Co., NY and died on Oct 13, 1828 in Dutchess Co., NY, USA aged 61.

General Notes: Abraham Kipp of Hyde Park left widow Catharine who renounced to Reuben and Josiah Kipp in 1828.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 424, p. 397. 407.

The Settlers of the Beekman Patent. An Historical and Genealogical Study of all the 18th Century Settlers in the Patent, by Frank J Doherty, Pleasant Valley NY, 2003.

Book of Deaths Extracted From Chappaqua, N.Y., Quaker Records.

Francis F. Spies, Mount Vernon, NY, 1932. [Transcribed by Dave Swerdfeger]

http://dunhamwilcox.net/ny/chappaqua_deaths2.htm

Abraham married **Katherine Quimby** [3776] [MRIN: 1271] on Jan 27, 1791, daughter of **Samuel Quimby** [3724] and **Anna Powell** [7584]. Katherine was born on Feb 23, 1767, died on Apr 21, 1855 in Poughkeepsie, NY, USA aged 88, and was buried in Crum Elbow, Dutchess Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Book of Deaths Extracted From Chappaqua, N.Y., Quaker Records.

Francis F. Spies, Mount Vernon, NY, 1932. [Transcribed by Dave Swerdfeger]

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

http://dunhamwilcox.net/ny/chappaqua_deaths2.htm

Children from this marriage were:

- + 1319 M i. **Reuben Kipp** [3777] was born on Dec 20, 1791, died on Sep 12, 1868 in Hyde Park, Dutchess Co., NY, USA aged 76, and was buried in Crum Elbow, Dutchess Co., NY, USA.
- 1320 F ii. **Phebe Kipp** [3778] was born on Jan 12, 1793 and died on Mar 6, 1876 aged 83.
General Notes: Unmarried.
- Sources:
History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 407.
- 1321 F iii. **Annie H. Kipp** [3779] was born on Aug 2, 1795 and died in 1841 aged 46.
General Notes: Sources:
History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 407.
- The Settlers of the Beekman Patent. An Historical and Genealogical Study of all the 18th Century Settlers in the Patent, by Frank J Doherty, Pleasant Valley NY, 2003.
- Annie married **Moses Halstead** [3786] [MRIN: 1272] in 1816 in Creek Meeting, NY, son of _____ and _____.
- 1322 M iv. **Benjamin Kipp** [3780] was born on Apr 5, 1796 and died on Jan 9, 1828 aged 31.
General Notes: Sources:
History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 456, p. 407.
- + 1323 M v. **Josiah Kipp** [3781] was born on Jan 21, 1799 in Dutchess Co., NY, USA and died on Jul 22, 1877 in Brooklyn, NY, USA aged 78.
- 1324 M vi. **David Kipp** [3782] was born on Oct 30, 1800 and died on Oct 30, 1806 aged 6.
- + 1325 M vii. **Abraham Henry Kipp** [3783] was born on Mar 18, 1806 in Poughkeepsie, NY, USA and died on Dec 2, 1880 in Galveston, TX, USA aged 74.
- 1326 F viii. **Jane Kipp** [3784] was born on Jan 21, 1808 and died on May 5, 1879 aged 71.
General Notes: Received on certificate from Creek, 10-21-1831; disowned mo 8-1834.
- Sources:
History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 407.
- Jane married **Charles Sleight** [3787] [MRIN: 1273], son of _____ and _____.
- 1327 F ix. **Mary Kipp** [3785] was born on Apr 14, 1813 in Creek Meeting, NY.
General Notes: No issue.
- Sources:
History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 407.
- The Settlers of the Beekman Patent. An Historical and Genealogical Study of all the 18th Century Settlers in the Patent, by Frank J Doherty, Pleasant Valley NY, 2003.
- Mary married **Daniel Van Clief** [3788] [MRIN: 1274], son of _____ and _____.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

General Notes: Of Staten Island, widower.

782. Samuel Kipp [3305] (*Abraham*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born in Westchester Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 425, p. 397, 407.

Samuel married **Elizabeth Cypher** [3789] [MRIN: 1275], daughter of **Jacob Cipper** [3790] and **Unknown**.

Children from this marriage were:

+ 1328 M i. **Abraham Kipp** [3791] was born on Aug 9, 1798 in New York, NY, USA and died on Apr 7, 1887 aged 88.

1329 M ii. **Walter Kipp** [3792] was born on Jun 20, 1803 in New York, NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 460. p. 407.

Rider/Ryder Genealogy, Vol. 2. Thomas Rider of Hashamomock Neck, Long Island and John Ryder of Flushing, Long Island, 1698, and Descendants, by Arthur E. Baldwin.

Walter married **Maria Pugsley** [5625] [MRIN: 1962], daughter of **James Pugsley** [8140] and **Fanny Ward** [8141].

General Notes: Sources:

Rider/Ryder Genealogy, Vol. 2. Thomas Rider of Hashamomock Neck, Long Island and John Ryder of Flushing, Long Island, 1698, and Descendants, by Arthur E. Baldwin.

784. Abraham Weeks [3219] (*Sarah Kip*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹).

General Notes: JACOBTREE.

Abraham married **Phebe Fowler** [3226] [MRIN: 1086], daughter of _____ and _____.

Children from this marriage were:

1330 M i. **Joshua Weeks** [5626].

+ 1331 F ii. **Hannah Weeks** [5627].

1332 M iii. **Abel Weeks** [5628].

+ 1333 M iv. **Benjamin Weeks** [5629].

+ 1334 F v. **Sarah Weeks** [5630].

785. Benjamin Weeks [3220] (*Sarah Kip*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹).

General Notes: JACOBTREE.

Benjamin married **Sarah Thorn** [3227] [MRIN: 1087], daughter of _____ and _____.

Children from this marriage were:

+ 1335 F i. **Charlott Weeks** [5652].

+ 1336 M ii. **Thomas T. Weeks** [5653].

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

+ 1337 M iii. **James Weeks** [5654].

+ 1338 M iv. **Leonard Weeks** [5655].

1339 F v. **Hannah Weeks** [5656].

Hannah married **Barnabas Wright** [5693] [MRIN: 1975], son of _____
and _____.

1340 F vi. **Elizabeth Weeks** [5657].

1341 F vii. **Dorothy Weeks** [5658].

+ 1342 M viii. **John Weeks** [5659].

+ 1343 M ix. **Abraham Weeks** [5660].

786. Sarah Weeks [3221] (*Sarah Kip*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹).

General Notes: JACOBTREE.

Sarah married **Robert Hallock** [3228] [MRIN: 1088], son of _____ and
_____.

Children from this marriage were:

1344 M i. **Jesse Hallock** [5702].

+ 1345 M ii. **James Hallock** [5703].

1346 F iii. **Mary Hallock** [5704].

Mary married **William Garrilson** [5715] [MRIN: 1979], son of _____
and _____.

1347 M iv. **Edmund Hallock** [5705].

+ 1348 F v. **Hannah Hallock** [5706].

+ 1349 M vi. **John Hallock** [5707].

+ 1350 M vii. **Robert K. Hallock** [5708].

+ 1351 F viii. **Sarah Hallock** [5709].

1352 M ix. **Abraham Hallock** [5710].

Abraham married **Esther Carpenter** [5740] [MRIN: 1984], daughter of _____
and _____.

787. Mary Weeks [3222] (*Sarah Kip*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹).

General Notes: JACOBTREE.

Mary married **Mordecai Frost** [3229] [MRIN: 1089], son of _____ and
_____.

Children from this marriage were:

1353 M i. **James Frost** [5741].

James married **Lydia Powell** [5745] [MRIN: 1985], daughter of _____
and _____.

1354 M ii. **Almer Frost** [5742].

Almer married **Betsey Merritt** [5746] [MRIN: 1986], daughter of _____
and _____.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

1355 M iii. **Jesse Frost** [5743].

Jesse married **Ann Maria Frost** [5747] [MRIN: 1987], daughter of _____
and _____.

1356 F iv. **Mary Frost** [5744].

Mary married **Anthony Hans** [5748] [MRIN: 1988], son of _____
and _____.

788. Martha Weeks [3223] (*Sarah Kip*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹).

General Notes: JACOBTREE.

Martha married **Benjamin Carpenter** [3230] [MRIN: 1090], son of _____ and
_____.

Children from this marriage were:

1357 M i. **Henry Carpenter** [5773].

Henry married **Lanara Miller** [5782] [MRIN: 1995], daughter of _____
and _____.

1358 F ii. **Sarah Carpenter** [5774].

1359 F iii. **Mary Carpenter** [5775].

1360 M iv. **Joseph Carpenter** [5776].

1361 M v. **James Carpenter** [5777].

1362 F vi. **Eliza Carpenter** [5778].

1363 M vii. **Jesse Carpenter** [5779].

1364 M viii. **Robert Carpenter** [5780].

+ 1365 F ix. **Phebe Carpenter** [5781].

789. James Weeks [3224] (*Sarah Kip*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹).

General Notes: JACOBTREE.

James married **Mary Pierce** [3231] [MRIN: 1091], daughter of _____ and
_____.

Children from this marriage were:

+ 1366 F i. **Dorcas Weeks** [5758].

1367 M ii. **Edmond Weeks** [5759].

Edmond married **Mary** [Weeks] [5768] [MRIN: 1992], daughter of _____
and _____.

1368 M iii. **Jesse Weeks** [5760].

Jesse married **Margaret Roster** [5769] [MRIN: 1993], daughter of _____
and _____.

+ 1369 F iv. **Rebecca Weeks** [5761].

790. Phebe Weeks [3225] (*Sarah Kip*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹).

General Notes: JACOBTREE.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Phebe married **Benjamin C. Carpenter** [3232] [MRIN: 1092], son of _____ and _____.

Children from this marriage were:

- + 1370 F i. **Sarah Carpenter** [5749].
- + 1371 F ii. **Esther Carpenter** [5750].

791. Jane Weeks [5786] (*Sarah Kip*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹).

General Notes: JACOBTREE.

Jane married **Aran Thailer** [5795] [MRIN: 1999], son of _____ and _____.

Children from this marriage were:

- 1372 M i. **George Thailer** [5796].
- 1373 F ii. **Enane Eliza Thailer** [5797].

792. Jesse K. Weeks [5787] (*Sarah Kip*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹).

General Notes: JACOBTREE.

Jesse married **Eliza Sutton** [5788] [MRIN: 1997], daughter of _____ and _____.

Children from this marriage were:

- 1374 M i. **James Weeks** [5789].
- 1375 F ii. **Sarah Leonara Weeks** [5790].
- + 1376 M iii. **Moses Weeks** [5791].

793. Sarah Kipp [3308] (*William*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Oct 17, 1771 in New Castle, Westchester, NY, USA.

General Notes: Moved to New Paltz, Ulster Co., N.Y.

Sources:

Kipp Family Tree. The Descendants of Jacobus Kipp (1632 to 1807). Manuscript chart. Library of Congress, Washington, DC.

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 398.

Pat Stansloski.

Sarah married **John Requa** [3318] [MRIN: 1117], son of **Daniel Requa** [3319] and **Mary Martling** [3320]. John was born in 1764 and died in 1832 aged 68.

General Notes: Bought a farm of wife's uncle, Merrit Kipp. Stone house he built was still standing at New Paltz in 1926.

Children from this marriage were:

- + 1377 M i. **Gilbert K. Requa** [3364].
- + 1378 M ii. **Daniel Requa** [3365].
- + 1379 M iii. **William Requa** [3366].
- 1380 M iv. **Thomas Requa** [3367].

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

General Notes: No issue.

Thomas married **Dorcas Ayres** [3373] [MRIN: 1142], daughter of _____
and _____.

+ 1381 M v. **James J. Requa** [3368].

1382 F vi. **Mary Requa** [3369].

General Notes: Died young.

794. Prudence Kipp [3309] (*William*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on May 9, 1773 in New Castle, Westchester, NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Kipp Family Tree. The Descendants of Jacobus Kipp (1632 to 1807). Manuscript chart. Library of Congress, Washington, DC.

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 399.

Pat Stansloski.

Prudence married **John Searles** [3321] [MRIN: 1119], son of _____ and
_____.

Children from this marriage were:

+ 1383 M i. **Nathaniel Sarles** [5940].

+ 1384 M ii. **William Sarles** [5941].

1385 M iii. **Isaac Sarles** [5942].

1386 F iv. **Hannah Sarles** [5943].

+ 1387 M v. **Elias Sarles** [5944].

+ 1388 M vi. **Benjamin Sarles** [5945].

795. Isaac Kipp [3310] (*William*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Aug 18, 1774 in Chappaqua, Westchester, NY, USA and died on Oct 5, 1860 in Marshall, Calhoun Co., MI, USA aged 86.

General Notes: Sources:

Kipp Family Tree. The Descendants of Jacobus Kipp (1632 to 1807). Manuscript chart. Library of Congress, Washington, DC.

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 426, p. 399, 407.

[Bible Record of the Henry Kipp family, 1774-1913]. 7 leaves. Mss C 4821. R. Stanton Avery, Special Collections Dept., NEHGS, Boston.

Pat Stansloski.

Isaac married **Mary Washburn** [3793] [MRIN: 1277] in 1797, daughter of **Joseph Washburn** [3794] and **Freelove Matthews** [6042].

Children from this marriage were:

+ 1389 M i. **Joseph Kipp** [3795] was born in 1798 in Westchester Co., NY, USA and died in Calhoun Co., MI, USA.

+ 1390 M ii. **William Kipp** [3796] was born on Feb 25, 1800 in Westchester Co., NY, USA and died on

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Oct 13, 1857 in New York, NY, USA aged 57.

- + 1391 M iii. **Henry Kipp** [3797] was born on May 5, 1803 in Neversink, Sullivan, NY, USA and died on May 6, 1883 in Battle Creek, Calhoun, MI, USA aged 80.
- + 1392 M iv. **Merritt Kipp** [3798] was born on Aug 18, 1806 in Westchester Co., NY, USA.
- + 1393 M v. **Thomas Kipp** [3799] was born on Feb 15, 1812 in Westchester Co., NY, USA and died on Jun 5, 1897 in Marshall, Calhoun Co., MI, USA aged 85.
- 1394 M vi. **Leonard Kipp** [3800] was born about 1814.

General Notes: No issue.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 407.

Pat Stansloski.

- + 1395 M vii. **Reubin Kipp** [3801] was born about 1816 in NY, USA.
- 1396 F viii. **Mary Kipp** [3802] was born about 1818.

General Notes: Died infancy.

Sources:

Pat Stansloski.

796. Dorothy Kipp [3311] (*William*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Sep 15, 1776 in New Castle, Westchester, NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Kipp Family Tree. The Descendants of Jacobus Kipp (1632 to 1807). Manuscript chart. Library of Congress, Washington, DC.

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 399.

Pat Stansloski.

Dorothy married **Gilbert Baker** [3322] [MRIN: 1120], son of _____ and _____.

Children from this marriage were:

- 1397 F i. **Mary Baker** [5925].
Mary married **James Baker** [5926] [MRIN: 2021], son of _____ and _____.
- + 1398 F ii. **Hannah Baker** [3329].
- + 1399 M iii. **Leonard Baker** [3327].
- + 1400 F iv. **Eliza Baker** [3328].

797. Martha Kipp [3312] (*William*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Jun 23, 1779 in New Castle, Westchester, NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Kipp Family Tree. The Descendants of Jacobus Kipp (1632 to 1807). Manuscript chart. Library of Congress, Washington, DC.

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 399.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Pat Stansloski.

Martha married **Moses Marshall** [3323] [MRIN: 1121], son of _____ and _____.

Children from this marriage were:

- 1401 M i. **William Marshall** [3337].
- 1402 M ii. **Thomas Marshall** [3338].
- 1403 M iii. **John Marshall** [3339].
- 1404 F iv. **Judith Marshall** [3340].
- 1405 M v. **Frederic Marshall** [3341].
- 1406 F vi. **Prudence Marshall** [3342].
- 1407 F vii. **Abigail Marshall** [3343].
- 1408 M viii. **Henry Marshall** [3344].

798. Thomas Kipp [3313] (*William*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Oct 24, 1780 in New Castle, Westchester, NY, USA and died on Sep 8, 1847 in Chappaqua, Westchester, NY, USA aged 66.

General Notes: Sources:

Kipp Family Tree. The Descendants of Jacobus Kipp (1632 to 1807). Manuscript chart. Library of Congress, Washington, DC.

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 427, p. 399, 408.

Book of Deaths Extracted From Chappaqua, N.Y., Quaker Records.

Francis F. Spies, Mount Vernon, NY, 1932. [Transcribed by Dave Swerdfeger]
http://dunhamwilcox.net/ny/chappaqua_deaths2.htm

Pat Stansloski.

Thomas married **Amy Conklin** [3807] [MRIN: 1283], daughter of **Isaac Conklin** [3808] and **Unknown**. Amy was born in 1781 and died on Oct 12, 1869 in Chappaqua, Westchester, NY, USA aged 88.

General Notes: Sources:

Book of Deaths Extracted From Chappaqua, N.Y., Quaker Records.

Francis F. Spies, Mount Vernon, NY, 1932. [Transcribed by Dave Swerdfeger]
http://dunhamwilcox.net/ny/chappaqua_deaths2.htm

Children from this marriage were:

- + 1409 M i. **George Kipp** [5977].
- 1410 F ii. **Elia Kipp** [5978].
- 1411 M iii. **David Kipp** [5979].

799. Abigail Kipp [3314] (*William*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Oct 10, 1784 in New Castle, Westchester, NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Kipp Family Tree. The Descendants of Jacobus Kipp (1632 to 1807). Manuscript chart. Library of Congress, Washington, DC.

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 399.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Pat Stansloski.

Abigail married **James Washburn** [3324] [MRIN: 1122], son of _____ and _____.

Children from this marriage were:

- + 1412 M i. **Benjamin Washburn** [3345].
- + 1413 M ii. **Tompkins Washburn** [3346].

800. Benjamin Kipp [3315] (*William*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Feb 4, 1787 in New Castle, Westchester, NY, USA and died on Mar 16, 1851 in Chappaqua, Westchester, NY, USA aged 64.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 428, p. 399, 408.

Kipp Family Tree. The Descendants of Jacobus Kipp (1632 to 1807). Manuscript chart. Library of Congress, Washington, DC.

1850 US Census. New Castle, Westchester, NY. Family #771. (Ancestry.com)

Benjamin Kipp 62 NY Farmer

Phebe 60 NY

Charlotte 19 NY

Aaron 14 NY

Book of Deaths Extracted From Chappaqua, N.Y., Quaker Records.

Francis F. Spies, Mount Vernon, NY, 1932. [Transcribed by Dave Swerdfeger]
http://dunhamwilcox.net/ny/chappaqua_deaths2.htm

Correspondance with Pat Stansloski.

Benjamin married **Phebe Conklin** [3809] [MRIN: 1285] on Jan 31, 1810, daughter of **Isaac Conklin** [3808] and **Unknown**. Phebe was born on Oct 12, 1790 in New York.

Children from this marriage were:

- + 1414 M i. **Conklin Kipp** [3810] was born on Dec 16, 1810 in Chappaqua, Westchester, NY, USA and died on Aug 10, 1890 in Chappaqua, Westchester, NY, USA aged 79.
- + 1415 M ii. **Charles C. Kipp** [3811] was born on Oct 6, 1812 in Chappaqua, Westchester, NY, USA and died on Oct 11, 1867 in Chappaqua, Westchester, NY, USA aged 55.
- 1416 F iii. **Mary Ann Kipp** [3812] was born on Aug 28, 1814.

General Notes: No issue.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 408.

Mary married **Henry Lyons** [3817] [MRIN: 1286], son of _____ and _____.

- + 1417 F iv. **Rebecca S. Kipp** [3813] was born on Feb 13, 1817 and died on Dec 20, 1893 aged 76.
- 1418 F v. **Amy C. Kipp** [3814] was born on Apr 30, 1819 and died on Oct 9, 1821 aged 2.
- + 1419 F vi. **Sarah P. Kipp** [3815] was born on Jul 4, 1821.
- 1420 F vii. **Charlotte Jane Kipp** [3816] was born on Mar 13, 1827.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

General Notes: No issue.

Charlotte married **Charles Griffith** [3819] [MRIN: 1288], son of _____
_____ and _____.

+ 1421 M viii. **Aaron B. Kipp** [3828] was born on Jun 10, 1834 in Chappaqua, Westchester, NY, USA.

801. Ann Kipp [3316] (*William*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Feb 20, 1789 in New Castle, Westchester, NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Kipp Family Tree. The Descendants of Jacobus Kipp (1632 to 1807). Manuscript chart. Library of Congress, Washington, DC..

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 399.

Pat Stansloski.

Ann married **Joseph Tompkins** [3325] [MRIN: 1123], son of _____ and
_____.

Children from this marriage were:

- 1422 F i. **Sally Tompkins** [5990].
- 1423 F ii. **Jane Tompkins** [5991].
- 1424 F iii. **Tamer Tompkins** [5992].
- 1425 M iv. **Thomas Tompkins** [5993].
- 1426 M v. **Elias Tompkins** [5994].
- 1427 M vi. **Benjamin Tompkins** [5995].

802. Tamer Kipp [3317] (*William*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Sep 30, 1793 in New Castle, Westchester, NY, USA, died on Dec 28, 1886 in Woodlawn, NY, USA aged 93, and was buried in Chappaqua, Westchester, NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Kipp Family Tree. The Descendants of Jacobus Kipp (1632 to 1807). Manuscript chart. Library of Congress, Washington, DC.

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 399.

Book of Deaths Extracted From Chappaqua, N.Y., Quaker Records.

Francis F. Spies, Mount Vernon, NY, 1932. [Transcribed by Dave Swerdfeger]
http://dunhamwilcox.net/ny/chappaqua_deaths2.htm

Correspondance with Pat Stansloski.

Tamer married **Absolom Underhill** [3326] [MRIN: 1124] on Aug 16, 1809, son of _____
_____ and _____. Absolom died in 1849.

General Notes: Of Woodlawn.

Children from this marriage were:

- 1428 F i. **Ann Maria Underhill** [3347] was born in Dec 1810.
Ann married **Stockholm Schouten** [3355] [MRIN: 1130], son of _____
_____ and _____.
- 1429 F ii. **Eliza Ann Underhill** [3348] was born on Jan 13, 1813.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

- Eliza married **Richard Westlake** [3356] [MRIN: 1131], son of _____
and _____.
- 1430 F iii. **Ellen Ann Underhill** [3349] was born on Aug 1, 1815.
Ellen married **David Fowler** [3357] [MRIN: 1132], son of _____
and _____.
- 1431 M iv. **John Underhill** [3350] was born on Jan 19, 1818.
John married **Jane Webster** [3358] [MRIN: 1133], daughter of _____
and _____.
John next married **Julia Underhill** [3359] [MRIN: 1134], daughter of _____
and _____.
General Notes: Cousin of John her husband.
- 1432 F v. **Hannah Adelia Underhill** [3351] was born on Apr 6, 1820.
Hannah married **Charles Drake** [3360] [MRIN: 1135], son of _____
and _____.
- 1433 F vi. **Mary Angeline Underhill** [3352] was born on Jan 20, 1823.
Mary married **Levi Smedes** [3361] [MRIN: 1136], son of _____ and
_____.
- 1434 M vii. **Israel Langdon Underhill** [3353] was born on Nov 30, 1825.
Israel married **Elizabeth Wheaton** [3363] [MRIN: 1138], daughter of _____
and _____.
- 1435 M viii. **Richard Angevine Underhill** [3354] was born on Jun 30, 1832.
Richard married **Phebe Elizabeth Harris** [3362] [MRIN: 1137], daughter of
_____ and _____. Phebe died in Jan 1865 in
Woodlawn, NY, USA.

803. John Kipp [3467] (*James*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Aug 14, 1775 in Westchester Co., NY, USA and died on Dec 22, 1846 in Sparta, Yarmouth, Elgin Co., Canada West aged 71.

General Notes: The family took a removal from the Oswego meeting to the Creek meeting November 18, 1807. The whole family took a certificate to Pelham meeting August 22, 1817.

He moved to Canada after his mother's death in 1818. They came with other Westchester Quakers, and were founders of the Quaker community of Sparta, Ontario. Canada was part of the Chappaqua New York Yearly Meeting of Quakers, so they did not move outside the political sphere of their religious group.

Listed on Quaker census of 1828, Norwich Monthly Meeting.

Sources:

National Archives of Canada. Claims of American Loyalists, Part II.
Microfilm B-1161, A.O. 12, vol. 26, #235-238. Settled in Canada.

Kipp Family Tree. The Descendants of Jacobus Kipp (1632 to 1807). Manuscript chart. Library of Congress, Washington, DC.

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 429, p. 399.

Scott Aaron.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Poughkeepsie Journal, Jan. 9, 1847.

The Settlers of the Beekman Patent. An Historical and Genealogical Study of all the 18th Century Settlers in the Patent, by Frank J Doherty, Pleasant Valley NY, 2003.

Quaker Census of 1828, Members of the NY Yearly Meeting, The Religious Society of Friends, at the Time of Separation of 1828, edited by Loren V. Fay, Kinship, Rhinebeck, NY, 1989.

John married **Ruth Carpenter** [3471] [MRIN: 1182], daughter of **Caleb Carpenter** [3466] and **Amey Carpenter** [3472]. Ruth was born on Jan 24, 1776 in Westchester Co., NY and died on May 21, 1836 in Sparta, Yarmouth, Elgin Co., Canada West aged 60.

General Notes: Listed on Quaker Census of 1828, Norwich Monthly Meeting.

Children from this marriage were:

- + 1436 F i. **Lydia Carpenter Kipp** [3473] was born on Jun 24, 1798 in Dutchess Co., NY, USA, died on Feb 9, 1875 in Kincardine, Bruce Co., ON, Can aged 76, and was buried in Kincardine, Bruce Co., ON, Can.
- + 1437 M ii. **Harvey Kipp** [3479] was born about 1801 in Dutchess Co., NY, USA and died on May 17, 1884 in Mayfield, Lapeer, MI, USA aged about 83.
- + 1438 M iii. **Hiram Kipp** [3474] was born about 1802 in Dutchess Co., NY, USA and died on Apr 20, 1885 in Goodland, Lapeer, MI, USA aged about 83.
- + 1439 M iv. **Jesse Kipp** [3477] was born in 1804 in Dutchess Co., NY, USA and died on Mar 12, 1883 in Grand Rapids, MI, USA aged 79.
- + 1440 F v. **Maria Kipp** [3476] was born about 1807 in Dutchess Co., NY and died on Aug 30, 1891 in ON, Can aged about 84.
- + 1441 M vi. **Caleb Carpenter Kipp** [3478] was born on Mar 7, 1809 in Dutchess Co., NY, USA and died on Dec 23, 1885 in Elgin, IL, USA aged 76.
- 1442 F vii. **Zipporah Kipp** [3475] was born on Jun 2, 1811 in Dutchess Co., NY, USA and died on Dec 20, 1885 in Kincardine, Bruce Co., ON, Can aged 74.

General Notes: Quaker. Recorded in the Creek meeting records after 1807.
Listed in the 1828 Quaker Census, Norwich Monthly Meeting.

Soures:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928.
p. 400.

Archives of Ontario. Registrations of Deaths - 1869 to 1932. MS935. 1885, Bruce Co.
Registration # 002009.

The Settlers of the Beekman Patent. An Historical and Genealogical Study of all the 18th Century Settlers in the Patent, by Frank J Doherty, Pleasant Valley NY, 2003.

Quaker Census of 1828, Members of the NY Yearly Meeting, The Religious Society of Friends, at the Time of Separation of 1828, edited by Loren V. Fay, Kinship, Rhinebeck, NY, 1989.

Upper Canada Marriage Bonds (1803-1865), LAC.

Bond 3256, Date: 1833-12-13, Mf C-6782, Vol. 24.

John Crabbe and Zeprat Kipp both of Yarmouth Twp, Middlesex County, Upper Canada.

Zipporah married **John Crable** [3218] [MRIN: 1085] on Dec 19, 1833 in Elgin Co., Canada West, son of _____ and _____.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

John died about 1881 in ON, Can.

1443 M viii. **Joseph Kipp** [3480] was born in Dutchess Co., NY and died in ON, Can.

General Notes: Quaker. Recorded in the Creek meeting records after 1807.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 597, p. 400.

The Settlers of the Beekman Patent. An Historical and Genealogical Study of all the 18th Century Settlers in the Patent, by Frank J Doherty, Pleasant Valley NY, 2003.

1444 M ix. **William Kipp** [3481] was born in Dutchess Co., NY and died in ON, Can.

General Notes: Quaker. Recorded in the Creek meeting records after 1807.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 598, p. 400.

The Settlers of the Beekman Patent. An Historical and Genealogical Study of all the 18th Century Settlers in the Patent, by Frank J Doherty, Pleasant Valley NY, 2003.

804. Daniel Kipp [3468] (*James*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹).

General Notes: Sources:

Kipp Family Tree. The Descendants of Jacobus Kipp (1632 to 1807). Manuscript chart. Library of Congress, Washington, DC.

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 430, p. 400.

Daniel married _____

His children were:

1445 F i. **Elze Kipp** [3482].

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 400.

1446 F ii. **Mary Ann Kipp** [3483].

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 400.

1447 M iii. **James Kipp** [3484].

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 400.

805. Elizabeth Kipp [3469] (*James*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹).

General Notes: Sources:

Kipp Family Tree. The Descendants of Jacobus Kipp (1632 to 1807). Manuscript chart. Library of Congress, Washington, DC.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 399.

Elizabeth married **William Green** [3485] [MRIN: 1185], son of _____ and _____.

Children from this marriage were:

- 1448 M i. **Isaiah Green** [3486].
- 1449 M ii. **Samuel Green** [3487].
- 1450 M iii. **William M. Green** [3488].
- 1451 F iv. **Amelia Green** [3489].
- 1452 M v. **Samuel Green** [5894].

806. Charlotte Kipp [3470] (*James*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Feb 18, 1781, died on Apr 13, 1866 in Hyde Park, Dutchess Co., NY, USA aged 85, and was buried in Crum Elbow, Dutchess Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 399.

Charlotte married **Samuel Hewlett** [3490] [MRIN: 1186], son of _____ and _____ . Samuel was born on Mar 26, 1775 in NY and died on Jun 20, 1825 in Hyde Park, Dutchess Co., NY, USA aged 50.

General Notes: Of Dutchess Co.

Children from this marriage were:

- 1453 M i. **William Hewlett** [6692] was born on Nov 9, 1802 and died on Nov 13, 1892 aged 90.
William married **Anne Marie Wilber** [6693] [MRIN: 2263], daughter of _____ and _____. Anne was born on Jan 1, 1811.
- 1454 M ii. **Hiram Hewlett** [3497] was born on Mar 22, 1804, died on Aug 1, 1878 aged 74, and was buried in Hyde Park, Dutchess Co., NY, USA.
Hiram married **Jane Ann Alby** [3506] [MRIN: 1193], daughter of _____ and _____.
- + 1455 F iii. **Phoebe Hewlett** [3496] was born on Mar 16, 1809 and died on Mar 26, 1898 in Hyde Park, Dutchess Co., NY, USA aged 89.
- + 1456 F iv. **Elizabeth Hewlett** [3491] was born on Mar 27, 1808, died on Aug 9, 1896 aged 88, and was buried in Crum Elbow, Dutchess Co., NY, USA.
- + 1457 M v. **James Kipp Hewlett** [3495] was born on Feb 18, 1814 and died in Mar 1892 aged 78.
- + 1458 F vi. **Hannah Hewlett** [3492] was born on Mar 7, 1812.
- 1459 F vii. **Zipporah C. Hewlett** [3493] was born on Mar 15, 1818 in Dutchess Co., NY, USA, died on Mar 10, 1859 in Dutchess Co., NY, USA aged 40, and was buried in Hyde Park, Dutchess Co., NY, USA.
Zipporah married **Isaac W. Wood** [3502] [MRIN: 1189], son of _____ and _____. Isaac was born in 1814 in NY.
- + 1460 M viii. **Caleb Carpenter Hewlett** [3498] was born on Dec 24, 1815 and died on Jul 17, 1880 in KS, USA aged 64.
- + 1461 M ix. **John Kipp Hewlett** [3499] was born on Mar 3, 1820 and died in Sep 1892 in Hyde Park, Dutchess Co., NY, USA aged 72.
- + 1462 M x. **Isaac S. Hewlett** [3494] was born on Nov 27, 1822 and died in 1902 aged 80.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

1463 M xi. **Daniel Hewlett** [6690] was born on Jun 23, 1806 and died on Feb 16, 1807.

1464 F xii. **Rosannah Hewlett** [6691] was born on Mar 16, 1825 and died on Mar 20, 1825.

807. Freelove Kipp [3508] (*Samuel (Capt.)⁸, Benjamin⁷, Jesse⁶, Jacob Hendricksen⁵, Hendrick Hendricksen⁴, Hendrick³, Ruloff², Ruloff¹*).

General Notes: Surces:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 400.

The Settlers of the Beekman Patent. An Historical and Genealogical Study of all the 18th Century Settlers in the Patent, by Frank J Doherty, Pleasant Valley NY, 2003.

Freelove married **Silas Arnold** [3513] [MRIN: 1195] on Jan 7, 1795 in Pawling, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, son of _____ and _____.

Children from this marriage were:

1465 M i. **Thomas Arnold** [3516].

1466 M ii. **Milton Arnold** [3517].

1467 M iii. **Otis Arnold** [3518].

1468 F iv. **Lydia Arnold** [3519].

1469 M v. **Gilbert Arnold** [3520].

1470 F vi. **Arba Arnold** [3521].

1471 F vii. **Rhoda Arnold** [3522].

808. Samuel Kipp [3509] (*Samuel (Capt.)⁸, Benjamin⁷, Jesse⁶, Jacob Hendricksen⁵, Hendrick Hendricksen⁴, Hendrick³, Ruloff², Ruloff¹*) was born on Feb 24, 1780 and died on Jan 11, 1846 in Chappaqua, Westchester, NY, USA aged 65.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 431, p. 400, 408.

Book of Deaths Extracted From Chappaqua, N.Y., Quaker Records.

Francis F. Spies, Mount Vernon, NY, 1932. [Transcribed by Dave Swerdfeger]

http://dunhamwilcox.net/ny/chappaqua_deaths2.htm

Samuel married **Tamar Thorn** [3829] [MRIN: 1291], daughter of _____ and _____.

Children from this marriage were:

1472 M i. **Stephen Kipp** [3830].

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 470, p. 408.

1473 M ii. **Benjamin Kipp** [3831].

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 471, p. 408.

1474 F iii. **Sarah Kipp** [3832].

1475 F iv. **Lydia Kipp** [3833].

809. Sarah Kipp [3510] (*Samuel (Capt.)⁸, Benjamin⁷, Jesse⁶, Jacob Hendricksen⁵, Hendrick Hendricksen⁴*,

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

*Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹).

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 400.

Sarah married _____ **Arnold** [3514] [MRIN: 1196], son of _____ and _____.

Children from this marriage were:

1476 M i. **Welland Arnold** [3523].

1477 M ii. **Albert Arnold** [3524].

1478 F iii. **Susan Arnold** [3525].

1479 M iv. **Sirus Arnold** [3526].

810. Lydia Kipp [3511] (*Samuel (Capt.)*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹).

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 400.

Lydia married **John B. Brady** [3515] [MRIN: 1197], son of _____ and _____.

Children from this marriage were:

+ 1480 M i. _____ **Brady** [5895].

1481 M ii. **Jesse Brady** [5896].

Jesse married **Anne Fowler** [5902] [MRIN: 2012], daughter of _____ and _____.

1482 M iii. **Gilbert A. Brady** [5897].

Gilbert married **Catherine M. Carr** [5903] [MRIN: 2013], daughter of _____ and _____.

1483 F iv. **Enatina C. Brady** [5898].

Enatina married **David Underhill** [5904] [MRIN: 2014], son of _____ and _____.

1484 M v. **John T. Brady** [5899].

John married **Dorinda Underhill** [5905] [MRIN: 2015], daughter of _____ and _____.

1485 M vi. **Howard Brady** [5900].

+ 1486 F vii. **Harriet Brady** [5901].

811. Stephen Kipp [3512] (*Samuel (Capt.)*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹).

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 432, p. 400, 408.

Stephen married **Phebe Jane Horton** [3834] [MRIN: 1292], daughter of _____ and _____.

The child from this marriage was:

1487 M i. **William H. Kipp** [3835].

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 472, p. 408.

812. James Kipp [6230] (*Samuel (Capt.)*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Mar 15, 1788 near Montreal, QC, was christened on Aug 30, 1789 in Quebec City, QC, and died on Jul 2, 1880 in Parkville, Clay Co., MO, USA aged 92.

General Notes: He was one of the pioneers of business in the fur trade with the red skins in the old French territory of Louisiana, which later became the American Far West. He was married several times but we only know of four children. It is highly probable that he had others but this is all that we know about his progeny.

James Kipp VI, eldest son of Samuel Kipp V and Mary Knapp, was born the 15th of March 1788 (1) and was baptized at the Anglican church of the City of Quebec, the 30th of August 1789, by Reverend Philip Toosey.

In the register of baptisms of this church, we can read the following inscription:
"1789 - James son of Samuel and Mary Kipp baptized Aug. 30th."

He left his family very young to be a fur trader in the west and they say that from the year 1808 he was a trapper on the Red River (2) and (3).

His first stay in the west was of short duration because in 1813 he returned to Kingston, in Upper Canada, where his brother Samuel had become a merchant about this time.

The War of 1812 between the United States on one side and England and Canada on the other side must have had certain repercussions on the fur business in the west and it was, without doubt, the cause of the return of James Kipp to his native country.

The 23rd of June 1813, before the Reverend George Okill Stuart, he married, at the Anglican Church of Saint George, in Kingston, Elizabeth Rocheleau, baptized the 17th of January 1794, at the Church of Notre Dame in Montreal, daughter of François Xavier Rocheleau (4) and Marie Louise Miville.

The young married couple arrived in Montreal shortly thereafter and James Kipp became a contract carpenter, joiner and mason. In April 1815, they lived in the Tanneries of Belair (Saint Henry) (5), where James Kipp previously had lived with his mother and his brothers and sisters, but in June 1815 they were residents of the suburb of Saint Laurent (6), where the uncle of James Kipp, Moses Knapp lived.

We know of only two children born in Canada to James Kipp and his wife Elizabeth Rocheleau.

A daughter, Mary, probably the eldest, because she carries the same first name as her grand mother Mary Knapp, appears to have been raised by her uncle and aunt Médard Bruguière and Elizabeth Kipp, in Assomption, where she married Louis Gustave de Lorimier, in 1843.

The other child, a daughter named Louise Charlotte, was born the 10th of August 1815 and was baptized the next day, the 11th of August 1815, at the church Notre Dame in Montreal, and had for a godfather the notary Joseph Désautels, her uncle, husband of Charlotte Kipp, sister of James Kipp. Is it this latter who became Madame Weagent?

The 10th of June 1816 (7), James Kipp still resided in the suburb of Saint Laurent, in Montreal, but by the 17th of March 1817 (8), he had already left the city, having probably proceeded to Kingston, where he is to be found again in February 1818.

The 6th of February 1818, he is listed traveling to Montreal to conclude several matters with

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

compromises (9), and this is the last mention that we can find for him in our neighbourhoods.

James Kipp arrived in Missouri in 1818, after having traveled through in his journey the territory which is today the state of Minnesota. He was engaged immediately after his arrival by the Columbia Fur Company and was sent as clerk to a trading post of this company with the Mandanes (10).

Meanwhile, the 3rd of September 1821, we find him at Fort Douglas (today Winnipeg) on the Red River, where he signed a proxy to his mother, Mary Knapp Kipp, to authorize her to come to a compromise in his name, in Montreal, on the subject of Crown lands granted to Samuel Kipp and his children in 1806 in the canton of Eardley, county of Hull, in Lower Canada (11).

In 1822, Kipp is named agent at Fort Clark, the company post in the country of the Mandans in an area which is called the five villages on the Missouri, about 8 miles downstream from the mouth of the Big Knife River at several miles higher than the actual site of the city of Bismarck, state of North Dakota.

James Kipp lived there thirteen years, until 1835, and was the first white to learn and to speak fluently the language of the Mandan red skins. Six feet two inches tall, with blue eyes and brown hair, and straight as an arrow, he had an imposing physique, which commanded the respect of these indigenous people, with whom he became moreover a sincere friend.

He was one of the best agents of the company who charged him with the management of all their fur business with the Mandans.

He also established, during his stay at Fort Clark some new posts for the company, with other tribes of savages on the Missouri, and he constructed a fort at the White Earth River in 1825, and another, Fort Piegan, in the country of the Blackfeet in 1831.

Meanwhile, about 1827, the Columbia Fur Company was absorbed by a rival company, the American Fur Company, and it is in the employ of the latter that James Kipp continued business after this date.

In 1832, George Catlin, American painter and author of works on the customs and costumes of the aborigines of the American West, come to visit Fort Clark and lived with James Kipp, who helped him in his research both scientific and artistic.

Kipp said, in speaking of this visit:

"In the summer of 1832, Mr. George Catlin was a guest in my fort at the Mandan village, observing and learning the customs of the interesting and peculiar people, and painting the portraits of their celebrated men, of which he had many and with great exactness."(12)

Kipp and Catlin maintained, from then on, very amicable relations.

The following year, 1833, another visitor of note passed through Fort Clark. The German Prince, Alexander Philippe Maximilian of Wied-Neuwied, made a stop in the course of a study trip across the American "Far West," and in his narrative of the trip he describes an interview at Fort Clark with several Mandan Chiefs, and he says: " the pipe went round, and the conversation began with the Mandans, by the assistance of Mr. Kipp, clerk of the American Fur Company and the director of the trading post at Fort Clark." (13)

James Kipp left Fort Clark about 1835 and was dispatched to the upper Missouri, among the Black Feet, where he was charged with the construction of Fort McKenzie, which today is in the state of Montana.

Donaldson states that James Kipp abandoned the service of the American Fur Company, about 1834

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

and operated on his own account on the Missouri. This seems very doubtful because it was this company which charged him, about 1835, with the construction of Fort McKenzie. (14)

It is possible that Kipp had intentions of this kind, because in 1838, he placed his headquarters to the east in the County of Platte, on the Missouri, about ten miles to the north of the actual city of Kansas City.

But in 1843 he is in charge of another of the company's fort, Fort Alexander, on the Yellowstone River, where the naturalist Audubon paid him a visit.

The 22nd of July 1844, he purchased from Hubert Raubeau and his wife Marie Anne the western half of the North West quarter of section 8-51-33, in the Platte County, for the sum of five hundred dollars. The 28th of August 1844, he added to this the South East quarter of section 5-51-33, purchased from Honoré Picotte and his wife Thérèse.

It is from this farm that he organized his expeditions to the upper regions later on and from where he directed, during the good season, business and sales.

In 1845, James Kipp appears to still be in the service of the American Fur Company, because he is in charge of this company's post at Fort Union.

During this period in Canada, James Kipp, sends his news to his relatives, that is to say corresponds with them and on occasion we find records where his name appears. The 23rd of March 1839, he appears before a notary public by the name of P. Walsh at Saint Louis, Missouri and, declaring himself a resident of this city, authorizes his daughter Mary of Assomption to act in his name.

The 15th of July 1843, Mary Kipp of Assomption declares that her father, James Kipp, is of Saint Louis, Missouri.(15) We can understand easily why James Kipp, who traveled the Missouri from one end to the other, that is to say over the length of almost 1,500 miles, and who travelled with the demands of business, would determine his residence, from a legal point of view, at Saint Louis, the centre of business for the fur trade and the site of the business offices of the companies who operated on the Missouri.

After 1844, James Kipp could say he was residing at Barry, a little village in Platte County, near where his farm is situated.

In 1849 the rush towards California in search of gold began and we know that James Kipp was among those who invaded this state in search of a rapid and easy fortune. He does not appear to have been very happy in this adventure and we find him soon returning to the fur trade on the Missouri.

In the summer of 1851 he is in charge of Fort Berthold, again in the country of the Mandans. It is in this place that he received a visit from a young Swiss naturalist painter, Rudolph Friederich Kurz, who he employed as a clerk for around two months.

Kurz left a journal of his adventures with the fur traders and the savages of the west and this narration, including a stay of two months with James Kipp, with whom he lived in close proximity, constitutes an interesting eyewitness of the character of Kipp. (16)

James Kipp was the first man to pilot a steam boat on the Missouri River, around 1840, and he was very familiar with this water course due to having navigated it for many years, for which he was called Captain Kipp.

In June of each year, at the flooding of the waters of the Missouri River, Captain Kipp descended with his boats filled with furs from the upper regions to Saint Louis to sell them. He traveled sometimes with as many as twenty or thirty boats, and even more, each carrying a load of five tons.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

The sale was made in the summer and in autumn Kipp returned to his farm at Barry to see to the preparations for the return to the Upper Missouri in the springtime.

It was necessary to procure horses and equipment to transport the merchandise, to the high country from the quays to the Indian villages where the business was done, that is to say the exchange of merchandise imported from Saint Louis for the furs of the savages, and it was necessary to transport the former to the boats, all this transport must necessarily be done on the back of a horse.

Captain Kipp was a well known figure on the Missouri River and made frequent voyages on all his runs. The journal "Liberty Tribune" on the 29th of July 1853, announces the arrival of the captain at Liberty, the place closest to his farm at Barry along the Missouri, and speaks of him in these terms:

Late from the Mountains

"The steamer Robt. Campbell arrived at our wharf last Friday from the Mountains. She has been absent sixty-five days. The Campbell is one of our swiftest boats, and some idea of the vast regions above may be conceived from the time she has been steaming on our might[y] river. She was 150 miles above the mouth of the Yellowstone. She had a fine run. Capt. Kip, a veteran mountain trader, came down on the Campbell and is sojourning a few days with us. His family reside a few miles in the country. From him we learn that the water in the upper river near the mountains has been four feet higher than ever known before, owing to the deep snow in the mountains. He says they have had only light seasonal rain in the spring and scarcely a drop during the month of June. Those of us who have seen the immense volume of water rushing by continually for the last five months have often made the anxious enquiry "Where does all this water come from?" The answer is now given from the masses of snow melting in the gorges of the Rocky Mountains, on the upper sources of the river. Capt. Kip says the upper Indians who always plant their corn in the bottoms have had it all destroyed by the floods. Had not a kind Providence suspended the usual rains all the bottoms below must have been swept. The snow had not all melted in the mountains when he left. He says that the soil in the uplands above the mouth of the Little Missouri is poor, not much fit for cultivation. He says they raise fine potatoes, Indian corn (six weeks variety), peas, beans, oats, wheat, and most garden vegetables in the bottoms. They have no strawberries, blackberries, or raspberries, as yet, but wild turnips, choke cherries, wild onions, and service berries are abundant. They have a wild currant which is a handsome flowering shrub, with large fine fruit. They also have a few wild grapes and some choice wild plumbs lower down. He says there are some considerable bodies of pine in the mountains but owing to falls, rocks, and rapids cannot be gotten out, but lower down there are occasional patches of cedar and pine but no extensive bodies."

"Trade has been good at the Forts although the Indians could not go out much into the mountains after Buffalo. The intense cold and deep snows drove them down from the mountains to the lower bottoms where the Indians usually encamp and the deep snow enabled them to catch them easily. Thus Providence in his great natural operations brought food to the poor Indians in one of the most inclement seasons, when the arm of the mighty hunter could not reach it. He says he was overtaken by snow storms on the 5th and 6th of November last on his way up about 400 miles north of this and traveled most of the balance of the way in deep snow. The severe snow killed some of his horses, and on one occasion in a large prairie he was overtaken by a heavy snow-storm when his compass became injured and would not traverse. The wind swept with violence over the black prairie -- it was dark, he could see but a little distance -- it was impossible to tell what course to steer. Destruction seemed inevitable, when he broke open a trunk and found a small compass a friend had stowed away for him. With this they took their course, and after traveling twenty miles, reached the point of a mountain where there was some brush. The perils of the mountain men would fill volumes with wonderful tales. Capt. Kip says a good outfit was prepared for Governor Stevens and his surveying expedition at Fort Union, mouth of the Yellowstone. He had not arrived when he left. The Capt. thinks way-business on a railroad through that region will never be very heavy."

James Kipp did business on the Missouri until 1865 and then retired to his farm at Barry, in the County of Platte, where he farmed.

An educated man, he had kept a written journal of his experiences during the almost 40 years that he had

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

passed among the savages. He had also accumulated a large quantity of objects and curios from the Indians and had made a sort of museum in his farmhouse at Barry. All of these objects perished, one night in 1870, when his home was destroyed by a fire.

In 1872, the Government of the United States, when considering the purchase of certain paintings and drawings of the naturalist painter George Catlin, for the National Museum in Washington, made enquiries of James Kipp to assure itself of the authenticity of the customs and ceremonies represented by these scenes which for the most part had been completed at the Mandan village where Kipp had charge of the business operations in former years.

James Kipp made a deposition, at Barry, before Dan Carpenter, notary public, also postmaster of this place, in which he certifies the truthfulness, put in doubt by certain persons, of the somewhat barbaric scenes, which made up the subjects of these pieces.

On the subject of this incident, the annual report of the Smithsonian Institute, for the year 1885, reproduces the text of a letter addressed to the president by James Kipp, the 12th of August 1872, which text makes the subject of Appendix XII of the present work.

Although aged 88 years, he went back up the Missouri one more time, in 1876, and visited the Mandan village and Fort Benton, staying in these regions the whole summer and part of the autumn. He was received warmly by the Mandans, who believed him dead for a long time. "The old men and women fell upon my neck, kissed me and wept," he reported, and they gave him numerous gifts.

He returned to Barry the same autumn and lived there until his death.

He was a lover of fine horses and went riding on horseback constantly. A contemporary reports that six weeks before his death, at the age of 92 years, he was still riding in this fashion as alert as a young man.

James Kipp died the 2nd of July 1880, at the home of a friend. A.C. Woods, at Barry, and was buried in the old cemetery of Parkville, County of Platte, in the State of Missouri.

By will, dated the 18th of May 1868, with a codicil of the 6th of September 1877, he left his property, in equal parts to his son Joseph Kipp of Fort Benton, Montana, his daughter, Margaret Weagent, of Montreal, and Julia Kipp, daughter of his son Samuel deceased.

James Kipp was considered by the American historians as a pioneer of the west and the William Andrews Clark Memorial Library of the University of California, at Los Angeles, preserves a stock of documents and pieces relating to him. This fonds is available to researchers.

A journalist and historian of Kanasa City, Missouri, Clyde H. Porter, did a lot of research on James Kipp and much of the information contained in this study is due to his gracious amiability.

Kipp's memory is commemorated in the west in two places. On geographic maps one finds, in Montana, the name of Kipp given to a post office in the area where formerly was erected Fort Kipp and in Alberta, not far from Lethbridge, there is also a post office of the name of Kipp, the latter on the whole commemorating his son Joseph.

The newspaper "Kansas City Daily Times" published the following eulogy of James Kipp in its issue of Thursday 15 July 1880:

The First River Captain

Death of Capt. James Kip, of Platte County, an old time river captain who was commander of the first steamboat that plied the Missouri. A long and eventful life but rest at last. Reminiscences of his river life.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

It's almost if not quite half a century since the first steam-boat worked its laborious way through the murky waters of the Missouri north of Kansas City. The name of the steamer is forgotten, but the man who commanded it has just passed away in the person of Capt. James Kip, of Platte County, who for many years has resided near the old town of Barry, formerly an important town on the old military road between Omaha and Liberty.

At the time that steamer passed north all this country was a complete wilderness. In fact from an old map dated 1840 it is shown the entire Platte Purchase, then just laid off and opened for settlement, was at that date almost devoid of settlement and population. From Liberty Landing there was nothing on the River until the present city of Parkville was reached, where was located Park's Store and just north of it Winston's Store. Next, opposite Fort Leavenworth, was the Kickapoo Indian Reservation, then came Weston and Latan. St. Joe was known as Roubideaux's Store, and north of that to Omaha there was not a settlement, and that was but forty years ago. Kansas City, Leavenworth, Atchison, and St. Joseph, now with a combined population of not less than a hundred and fifty thousand souls, then had no mark or habitation on the earth's surface, and it was just prior to the date of this map that Captain Kip made his first trip up the river, and he lived to see all the wonderous changes wrought by man and time.

For the next eight or ten years he followed steam-boating but when the gold rush swept over the country, he became a full fledged "forty-niner" and went with the army of gold hunters to the "fields." He was not one of the successful ones, although his life at the time was full of adventures. He returned after a few years to his old stamping grounds on the Platte Purchase from which he made frequent excursions to the far north often commanding fleets of what were in those days known as "mountain boats," that is flat boats loaded with furs and spoils of the far north, the fruits of barter with the Indians for glass beads, fire-water, and trinkets. It was from one of these trips that he brought home with him a half-breed wife, by whom he raised a large family now among the best families of Platte County. During all those years his life was full of wild adventure and hair-breadth escapes. Many attempts had been made to interview him in relation to those but without avail. His invariable reply was, "I will leave the documents so they can be used when I am gone," and it is believed that during the last years of his life he prepared a full history of his adventures.

In regard to his early life, birth and parentage, he was equally uncommunicative but his parents are believed to have been descendants of the early Dutch settlers along the Hudson, who, afterwards, migrated into Pennsylvania, Virginia, and Kentucky, and an ancestry renowned for its restless spirit, and which can trace direct lineage to the royal house of Hanover.

Up to the last weeks of his life Capt. Kip was a very active man, and an excellent rider. But a short time since he broke a colt that none dared to mount and rode it many miles reducing it to complete subjection. He was apparently strong and vigorous almost to the last week of his death, which occurred about ten days ago. His funeral was very quiet, his remains being deposited in the little graveyard a mile north of Parkville.

Sources:

Samuel Kipp (1753-1803) et ses descendants, par Louis Richard, 1950 (private).

Marriage Notices of Ontario 1813-1854. William D. Reid, GPC. Kingston Gazette. p. 7.

James married **Elizabeth Rocheleau** [6238] [MRIN: 2117] on Jun 23, 1813 in Kingston, ON, Can, daughter of **Francois Xavier Rocheleau** [7796] and **Marie Louise Miville** [7797]. Elizabeth was born in Jan 1794 in Montreal, QC, was christened on Jan 17, 1794 in Montreal, QC, and died on Oct 15, 1818 in Kingston, Upper Canada aged 24.

General Notes: Sources:

Death Notices of Ontario, by William D. Reid, Hunterdon House, Lambertville, NJ, 1980.

Children from this marriage were:

1488 F i. **Mary Ann Kipp** [6303] was born in Assumption, QC, Can, died on Aug 29, 1865 in St.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Hyacinthe, QC, Can, and was buried on Sep 1, 1865 in Montreal, QC, Can.

General Notes: Mary Ann Kipp, daughter of James Kipp VI and of his first wife Elizabeth Rocheleau was probably born at Assomption, in Lower Canada, and appears to have been raised in this location by her uncle and her aunt, Médard Bruguière and Elizabeth Kipp, after her parents left Canada for the West.

The 3rd October 1843, at Assomption, she married Louis Gustave de Lorimier, clerk of the Circuit court of Assomption.

Mary Ann Kipp de Lorimier died at St. Hyacinthe the 29th August 1865. Her funeral service took place at St. Hyacinthe the 1st of September 1865 and the body was placed aboard the train to Montreal and was buried the same day in the cemetery of Côte de Neiges at Montreal. The record of her burial said that shewas aged 47 years.

We do not know of any children of his first marriage to Mary Ann Kipp.

Sources:

Samuel Kipp (1753-1803) et ses descendants, par Louis Richard, 1950 (private).

Mary married **Louis Gustave de Lorimier** [6306] [MRIN: 2145] on Oct 3, 1843 in Assomption, QC, Can, son of **Francois Thomas de Lorimier** [6383] and **Marie Joseph Boulet** [6384]. Louis was born in Assomption, QC, Can and died on Mar 22, 1880 in St. Hyacinthe, QC, Can.

General Notes: Louis Gustave de Lorimier was clerk of the Circuit court of Assomption and son of François Thomas de Lorimier and of Marie Josephe Boulet.

Mr. De Lorimier became later protonotaire of the Superior Court at Saint Hyacinthe where he settled about 1857.

Louis Gustave de Lorimier entered into a second marriage with Méлина Desforges and a third marriage with Vitaline Lussier, widow of a doctor Côté, and died at St. Hyacinthe the 22nd March 1880.

We do not know of any children of his first marriage to Mary Ann Kipp.

Sources:

Samuel Kipp (1753-1803) et ses descendants, par Louis Richard, 1950 (private).

- 1489 F ii. **Louise Charlotte Kipp** [6304] was born on Aug 10, 1815 in Montreal, QC, Can and was christened on Aug 11, 1815 in Montreal, QC, Can.

General Notes: Feb 17, 1838: At Trinity Church, Williamsburgh, on 30th ult., Charles M. Weagant, fifth son of the late Rev. J. G. Weagant, to Charlotte Louise Kipp, of the township of Osnabruck. (Rev. J.G.B. Lindsay)

Sources:

Marriage Notices of Ontario 1813-1854. William D. Reid, GPC. p. 149.

Upper Canada Marriage Bonds (1803-1865), LAC.

Bond 6811, Date: 1838-01-23, Mf C-6787, Vol. 37.

Charles Weggant and Charlotte Kipp of Osnabruck Twp, Stormont County, Upper Canada.

Louise married **Charles M Weagant** [6307] [MRIN: 2146] on Jan 30, 1838 in Williamsburgh, Osnabruck Twp, Upper Canada, son of **Rev J G Weagant** [7798] and **Unknown**.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

General Notes: Of Osnabruck Township. Weggant.

James next married **Earth Woman Indian wife** [6305] [MRIN: 2144], daughter of **Four Bears Chief of the Mandans** [7105] and **See Yee Och See** _____ [7106].

General Notes: Indain wife.

Children from this marriage were:

- + 1490 M i. **Joseph Kipp** [6308] was born on Nov 29, 1849 in Fort Union, Upper Missouri, USA and died on Dec 10, 1913 in Browning, MT, USA aged 64.
- + 1491 M ii. **Samuel Kipp** [6309] died before 1868.

813. Samuel Kipp [6231] (*Samuel (Capt.)*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born in 1790 in QC, Can, died on Nov 20, 1830 in Montreal, QC, Can aged 40, and was buried in Bytown, Upper Canada.

General Notes: Samuel Kipp was probably born in Quebec about 1790, because he was older than Elizabeth, born in 1791. Samuel VI was 21 years old in 1814.

Like his brother and his sisters, he left the paternal home very young and in 1814 was a merchant at Kingston, in Upper Canada, where his brother James was settled down and had found a wife in 1813.

During the War of 1812-1815, Kingston became a military base for the Provincial Marines serving in the defense of the great lakes and the commercial development of this city which afterwards attracted the Kipp brothers to this place.

It is at Montreal, however, that Samuel Kipp went to find his wife. The 20th November 1814, before Thomas Barron, notary of Montreal, he signed a marriage contract with Marie Anne Gaudry, born the 6 September 1795, at Montreal, and baptized the next day, at the church of Notre Dame, daughter of Louis Amable Gaudry and Marie Anne Houé dit (nicknamed) Jolicoeur.

The marriage took place the next day, 21st November, at the church of Notre Dame, in Montreal.

Their first six children were baptized at the church of Notre Dame in Montreal and in several of the baptisms the parents were said to be from Kingston. However, by the 1825 census, the family was living in the suburb of St. Laurent, in Montreal.

Towards the end of this period, the government undertook the construction of the Rideau Canal and Samuel Kipp moved his enterprise to the new center of commerce, which was developing at the head of the canal, at Bytown.

He was one of the fourteen citizens of Bytown who were chosen, by the unanimous vote of the people present, the 7th September 1828, to form a committee charged with the construction of a Catholic church in this town. He was also instructed, along with a Mr. Joyce, to collect subscriptions, in the lower town, of Rideau Street to the Canal.(1).

The 6th October 1828, Mr. Kipp and Mr. Saint-Louis were instructed to look after the construction of a quicklime kiln to serve in the construction of the church(2).

Samuel Kipp died prematurely at Montreal the 20th November 1830, according to a notice of his death appearing in the newspaper "La Minerve" of Montreal about this date. The notice said that Mr. Kipp was a merchant at Bytown but there was no mention of the place of interment.

It is also noted that Samuel Kipp took a lease from Colonel By on lots 1 and 2 St. Patrick Street (South Side) Ottawa May 1, 1829.

It is probable that he was interred at Bytown, where his family lived afterwards. A large part of the

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

register for the year 1830 is missing from the archives of the parish of Notre Dame of Bytown, today The Basilica of Ottawa, so one is unable to affirm where his remains rest.

Sources:

Samuel Kipp (1753-1803) et ses descendants, par Louis Richard, 1950 (private).

World Connect web site of Colleen Procina katcol@decnet.com

Lower Town, Ottawa, Vol. 1, 1826-1854, by Michael Newton, p. 475.

Library and Archives Canada MG 25, I9, Vol. 28, pp. 6730-6735. A series of documents gathered by Ottawa Lawyer Hamnet Pinhey Hill.

Samuel married **Marie Anne Gaudry** [6239] [MRIN: 2118] on Nov 21, 1814 in Montreal, QC, Can, daughter of **Louis-Amable Gaudry** [6656] and **Marie-Anne Houe-dit-Jolicoeur** [6657]. Marie was born on Sep 6, 1795 in Montreal, QC, Can.

General Notes: Marianne Gundry.

Children from this marriage were:

- 1492 M i. **Amable Samuel Kipp** [6358] was born on Sep 4, 1815 in Montreal, QC, Can, was christened on Sep 4, 1815 in Montreal, QC, Can, died on Feb 28, 1816 in Montreal, QC, Can, and was buried on Feb 29, 1816 in Montreal, QC, Can.
- 1493 F ii. **Marie Anne Kipp** [6359] was born on Jan 18, 1817 in Montreal, QC, Can and was christened on Jan 20, 1817 in Montreal, QC, Can.
Marie married **Hubert Rouleau** [6365] [MRIN: 2157] on Jul 15, 1833 in Montreal, QC, Can, son of _____ and _____.
- 1494 M iii. **Samuel Kipp** [6360] was born on Dec 3, 1819 in Montreal, QC, Can, was christened on Dec 4, 1819 in Montreal, QC, Can, died on Dec 4, 1825 in Montreal, QC, Can aged 6, and was buried on Dec 5, 1825 in Montreal, QC, Can.
- 1495 M iv. **Jacques Kipp** [6361] was born on Apr 30, 1822 in Montreal, QC, Can, was christened on Apr 30, 1822 in Montreal, QC, Can, died on May 14, 1822 in Montreal, QC, Can, and was buried on May 15, 1822 in Montreal, QC, Can.
General Notes: James.
- + 1496 M v. **Augustin Wulfhild Kipp** [6362] was born on Nov 10, 1823 in Montreal, QC, Can, was christened on Nov 10, 1823 in Montreal, QC, Can, and died on Jan 9, 1895 in Ottawa, Carleton Co., ON, Can aged 71.
- 1497 F vi. **Marguerite Rose Kipp** [6363] was born on May 26, 1827 in Montreal, QC, Can, was christened on May 27, 1827 in Montreal, QC, Can, died on Jul 30, 1827 in Montreal, QC, Can, and was buried on Jul 31, 1827 in Montreal, QC, Can.
- + 1498 M vii. **William Kipp** [6364] was born on Jul 2, 1829 in Bytown, Upper Canada, was christened on Jul 2, 1829 in Bytown, Upper Canada, died on Sep 22, 1888 in Ottawa, ON, Can aged 59, and was buried on Sep 23, 1888 in Ottawa, ON, Can.

814. Elizabeth Kipp [6232] (*Samuel (Capt.)*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Jul 27, 1791 in QC, Can, was christened on Feb 13, 1808 in Montreal, QC, Can, died on Mar 1, 1870 in Joliette, QC, Can aged 78, and was buried in Joliette, QC, Can.

General Notes: Elizabeth Kipp VI, oldest daughter of Samuel Kipp V and Mary Knapp V, was born at Quebec the 27th July 1791, according to the baptismal certificate, after her conversion to catholic way, at the age of 16 years, the 13th February 1808, two days before her marriage.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

This certificate, which is signed in her hand, appears in the register of the church of Notre Dame, Montreal and reads as follows:

"The thirteen February one thousand eight and eight I baptized Elizabeth born at Quebec the twenty-seven July one thousand seven hundred and ninety one of the legitimate marriage of Squire Samuel Kipp and of Lady Marina Napp, the godfather was Squire Louis Gauthier and the godmother Lady Marguerite Gauthier wife of Chevalier who signed as well as the baptized.

(Signed) Elizabeth Kipp

(Signed) Louis Gauthier

(Signed) Marguerite Gauthier

(Signed) LS. Sulnier, priest"

Two days after this ceremony, that is the 15th February 1808, Elizabeth Kipp married, in the same church, Jean Baptiste Médard Bruguière, of Assomption.

The marriage certificate of Médard Bruguière to Elizabeth Kipp reads as follows:

"The 15th February one thousand eight hundred and eight after the publication of a ban of marriage as much in this parish as in that of Saint Pierre du Portage without impediment nor opposition and after having obtained the exemption of two other bans of Messire Jean Henry Auguste Roux, Vicar general of this dioceses, I the undersigned priest did my functions as a priest in taking the mutual consent by oath of Squire Jean Baptiste Médard Bruguière youngest son of Jean Baptiste Bruguière major of the militia consenting and of the late lady Marie Magdeleine Massu of Saint Pierre du Portage of one part, and of the young lady Elizabeth Kipp youngest daughter of the late Squire Captain Samuel Kipp and of the lady Marie Knapp guardian and consenting of this parish on the other part married them following the laws and of the Squires Amable Archambault brother-in-law of the wife of Jean Baptiste Bruguière his brother Jean Baptiste Fournier and several others who have signed with us and those married.

(Signed) Elizabeth Kipp

(Signed) Médard Bruguière

(Signed) J.B. Fournier

(Signed) J. Bte. Bruguière

(Signed) Michel Fournier

(Signed) Amable Archambault

(Signed) D. Gianonaly

(Signed) Sophie Routier

(Signed) Nancy Patterson

(Signed) Marguerite Gauthier

(Signed) Richard Smith

(Signed) James Smith

(Signed) Susanna Smith

(Signed) Chatrine (sic) Bruguière

(Signed) Moses Knapp

(Signed) Nancy Dieffenbech

(Signed) Marie Louise Fournier

(Signed) Thomas Fournier

(Signed) Ls. Saulnier, priest."

The blessed Thursday, March 19, 1818, Elizabeth Kipp became godmother of a child of her brother-in-law Charles Bruguière and his wife Sophie Mercier. The child, a girl, received, at the request of her godmother, the name of Elizabeth. It is non other than Mother Elisabeth Bruyère, founder of the Grey Sister of the Cross, of Ottawa(3).

Madame Médard Bruguière, born Elizabeth Kipp, died at Joliette, the 1st of March 1870, and was buried the 3rd of the same month in the catholic cemetery in Joliette, as attested in the following record in the parish register of St. Charles Borromée, in Joliette.

"This third of March, one thousand eight hundred and seventy, by our priest undersigned, was buried in

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

the local cemetery the body of Dame Elisabeth Kipp, who lived here, widow of the late Médard Bruyères, while he was living a farmer at St. Paul, died the day before yesterday, aged about seventy nine years. Present M. Laurent Désaulniers and M. Antoine Derome, both son-in-laws of the deceased, who signed with us.

(Signed) L. Désaulniers
(Signed) A. Derome
(Signed) L. Levesque, priest."

Sources:

Samuel Kipp (1753-1803) et ses descendants, par Louis Richard, 1950 (private).

Elizabeth married **Jean Baptiste Medard Bruguere** [6236] [MRIN: 2115] on Feb 15, 1808 in Montreal, QC, Can, son of **Jean Baptiste Bruguere** [6368] and **Marie Madeleine Massue** [6369]. Jean was born on Mar 23, 1788 in Assomption, QC, Can, died on Mar 2, 1842 in St. Paul de Lavaltrie, QC, Can aged 53, and was buried on Mar 4, 1842 in St. Paul de Lavaltrie, QC, Can.

General Notes: Jean Baptiste Médard Bruguère, of Assomption was son of Jean Baptiste Bruguère, major in the Canadian militia, originally from Pont-Saint-Esprit, dioceses of Saint-Paul-Trois-Châteaux, France in 1750, and of his wife Marie Madeleine Massue.

Médard Bruguère was born the 23rd March 1788, at Assomption, formerly known by the name of Saint Pierre du Portage, and he was baptized the next day, in the local parish church. His godfather was the parish priest, the abbot Médard Pétrimoulx, in honour of which he received the name Médard, and his godmother was Elizabeth Soupiran, widow of Pierre Pétrimoulx who was the brother of the abbot Pétrimoulx.

Her husband, Médard Bruguère(4), had predeceased her by twenty-eight years, having died in 1842, in St. Paul de Lavaltrie, the 2nd March, at the age of about 54 years, and buried the 4th according to the following record:

"This fourth of March one thousand eight hundred and forty two, the undersigned and parish priest have buried in the church of this parish the body of Médard Bruguère, Squire, Captain of the militia, deceased the day before yesterday, aged fifty four years, spouse of Elisabeth Kipp of this parish. Present were the undersigned.

(Signed) Pierre Guibord
(Signed) Urgel Bruguère
(Signed) Frs. Archambault
(Signed) Louis Partenais
(Signed) Lactea DeRome
(Signed) Frank X DeRome
(Signed) F.M. Turcotte, priest."

Children from this marriage were:

- 1499 M i. **Urgel Bruguere** [6370] was born on Apr 8, 1811 in Assomption, QC, Can, was christened on Apr 9, 1811 in Assomption, QC, Can, died on Sep 20, 1854 in Industrie, QC, Can aged 43, and was buried on Sep 21, 1854 in Industrie, QC, Can.
- + 1500 M ii. **Theophile Bruguere** [6371] was born on Aug 31, 1813 in Assomption, QC, Can, died on Feb 17, 1896 in Salix, IA, USA aged 82, and was buried on Feb 18, 1896 in Salix, IA, USA.
- + 1501 F iii. **Marie Elizabeth Rachel Bruguere** [6372] was born on Apr 8, 1816 in Assomption, QC, Can, was christened on Apr 9, 1816 in Assomption, QC, Can, died on Dec 4, 1894 in Joliette, QC, Can aged 78, and was buried in Joliette, QC, Can.
- + 1502 F iv. **Rose-Anne Bruguere** [6373] was born on Sep 20, 1823 in Assomption, QC, Can, was

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

christened on Sep 21, 1823 in Assomption, QC, Can, died about 1865 in Joliette, QC, Can aged about 42, and was buried in Joliette, QC, Can.

1503 M v. **Jacques Bruguiere** [6374].

1504 F vi. **Marie Esther Bruguiere** [6375] was born on Mar 29, 1830 in Assomption, QC, Can, was christened on Mar 30, 1830 in Assomption, QC, Can, died on Dec 28, 1837 in Assomption, QC, Can aged 7, and was buried in Assomption, QC, Can.

815. Charlotte Kipp [6233] (*Samuel (Capt.)*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Jul 6, 1796 in Montreal, QC, Can, was christened on Aug 30, 1796 in Montreal, QC, Can, died on Jul 25, 1889 in Joliette, QC, Can aged 93, and was buried on Jul 27, 1889 in Joliette, QC, Can.

General Notes: Charlotte Kipp VI, last child of Samuel Kipp V and Mary Knapp, was born the 6th July 1796 according to the record of baptism, the 30th August 1796, in the Anglican church Christ Church, in Montreal. She received the first name of Charlotte in honour of Charlotte Hughes who was her godmother.

The 17th June 1813, before master Thomas Barron, Montreal notary, she signed a marriage contract with Joseph Désautels, himself a notary, born the 26th November 1788 and baptized the same day, in Notre Dame, Montreal, son of François Désautels and Charlotte Thessier.

Of Charlotte Kipp's family, the following parents assisted in the signature of the contract: Moses Knapp, her grandfather, Elizabeth Hatfield, her grandmother, Moses Knapp, her uncle, and Oliver Smith, another uncle, and Elizabeth Smith, her aunt. On the part of Joseph Désautels we find his brother Theodore, and a sister-in-law Josephe Roy.

The marriage took place three days later, Saturday, 20th June 1813, in the Scottish Presbyterian church on Saint Gabriel Street, in Montreal, before the Reverend J. Somerville, pastor of this church.

Mrs. Désautels lived to the advanced age of 93 years. She converted to Catholicism and died in Joliette, at the residence of Louis Antoine Derome, opposite the church, the 25th July 1889, and was buried the 27 of the same month in the local cemetery of this place as attested by the following record in register of the parish of St. Charles Borromeo.

"The twenty-seven July one thousand one hundred and eighty nine, the undersigned priests buried, in the parish cemetery, the body of Charlotte Kipp wife of the late Joseph Désautels, in his life notary of this parish deceased the twenty fifth presently aged 93 years. Present were Amédée Derome, Louis Antoine Adolphe Magnan, Berthélémi Vézina, Urgel Dorval, Charles Leprohon and several others who sigend with us. Reading done.

(Signed) A. Magnan
(Signed) J. B. Chapdelaine
(Signed) Barth. Vézina
(Signed) N. Perodeau
(Signed) Geo. L. Désaulniers
(Signed) L. J. A. Derome
(Signed) D. A. Dostaler
(Signed) Dr. M.S. Boulet
(Signed) U. Dorval
(Signed) V. L. Désaulniers
(Signed) Chs. B. H. Leprohon
(Signed) P. Beaudry, Priest
(Signed) A. Derome, priest

Mrs. Désautels made a will at Montreal, the 25th July 1858, before the notary P. Mathieu, in which she

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

mentioned her grand daughter, Incie Désautels, underage child, who apparently lived with her.

Joseph Désautels and Charlotte Kipp had three children baptised at Notre Dame church, in Montreal:

Sources:

Samuel Kipp (1753-1803) et ses descendants, par Louis Richard, 1950 (private).

Charlotte married **Joseph Desautels** [6237] [MRIN: 2116] on Jun 20, 1813 in Montreal, QC, Can, son of _____ and _____. Joseph was born on Nov 26, 1788 in Montreal, QC, Can, was christened on Nov 26, 1788 in Montreal, QC, Can, died on Feb 28, 1821 in Montreal, QC, Can aged 32, and was buried on Feb 28, 1821 in Montreal, QC, Can.

General Notes: The 17th June 1813, before master Thomas Barron, Montreal notary, she signed a marriage contract with Joseph Désautels, himself a notary, born the 26th November 1788 and baptized the same day, in Notre Dame, Montreal, son of François Désautels and Charlotte Thessier.

Of Charlotte Kipp's family, the following parents assisted in the signature of the contract: Moses Knapp, her grandfather, Elizabeth Hatfield, her grandmother, Moses Knapp, her uncle, and Oliver Smith, another uncle, and Elizabeth Smith, her aunt. On the part of Joseph Désautels we find his brother Theodore, and a sister-in-law Josephe Roy.

The marriage took place three days later, Saturday, 20th June 1813, in the Scottish Presbyterian church on Saint Gabriel Street, in Montreal, before the Reverend J. Somerville, pastor of this church.

Joseph Désautels was received as a notary the 15th May 1810 and had a considerable clientele as indicated by the list of his records, on deposit at the judiciary archives of the district of Montreal. He died prematurely, at the age of 32 years, the 28th February 1821, according to the burial register of the parish of Notre Dame, in Montreal.

Joseph Désautels and Charlotte Kipp had three children baptised at Notre Dame church, in Montreal:

Sources:

Samuel Kipp (1753-1803) et ses descendants, par Louis Richard, 1950 (private).

Children from this marriage were:

- + 1505 F i. **Charlotte Rachel Desautels** [6378] was born on Jun 9, 1814 in Montreal, QC, Can, died on Jul 21, 1883 in Montreal, QC, Can aged 69, and was buried on Jul 24, 1883 in Montreal, QC, Can.
- 1506 F ii. **Elizabeth Desautels** [6379] was born on Jan 4, 1816 in Montreal, QC, Can and died on Apr 21, 1817 in Montreal, QC, Can aged 1.
- + 1507 M iii. **Joseph Desautels** [6380] was born on Jan 9, 1818 in Montreal, QC, Can, was christened on Jan 10, 1818 in Montreal, QC, Can, and died on Nov 15, 1850 in Fort Pierre, SD, USA aged 32.

816. Mary Kip [3528] (*Thomas*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹).

General Notes: Married at Trinity Church, New York, by Benjamin Moore.

Sources:

Kipp Family Tree. The Descendants of Jacobus Kipp (1632 to 1807). Manuscript chart. Library of Congress, Washington, DC.

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 401.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Trinity Church, New York - Registers: www.trinitywallstreet.org

Mary married **Stephen Kingsland** [3534] [MRIN: 1199] on Jan 28, 1802 in New York, NY, USA, son of _____ and _____.

General Notes: Of New York.

Children from this marriage were:

- + 1508 F i. **Ann Jane Kingsland** [3545].
- + 1509 M ii. **Thomas Kingsland** [3546].
- + 1510 F iii. **Cornelia Kingsland** [3547].
- + 1511 F iv. **Emmagene Kingsland** [3548].
- 1512 M v. **Stephen William Kingsland** [3549].

General Notes: Mentioned in Grandmother's will.

821. Jane Kip [3533] (*Thomas*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) died on Mar 21, 1868 in West Morrisania, NY, USA.

General Notes: Married by Rev. P M Whelpley.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 401.

New York Post, Nov. 19, 1821.

New York Evening Post, March 21, 1868.

Jane married **Henry Durell** [3535] [MRIN: 1200] on Nov 18, 1821 in New York, NY, son of _____ and _____.

Children from this marriage were:

- 1513 M i. **William Henry Durell** [3536].
- 1514 M ii. **Thomas K. Durell** [3537].
- 1515 F iii. **Eliza Jane Durell** [3538].
- 1516 F iv. **Emma Durell** [3539].
- 1517 M v. **Edmond L. Durell** [3540].
- 1518 F vi. **Maria Louisa Durell** [3541].
- 1519 F vii. **Mary Ann Durell** [3542].
- 1520 F viii. **Sarah Durell** [3543].
- 1521 M ix. **Frank Durell** [3544].

823. Elizabeth Kip [212] (*Cornelia Ryckman*⁸, *Tobias Ryckman*⁷, *Catharina Kip*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Jan 6, 1777 in Chester, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 164.

Elizabeth married **Alexander Yates** [7036] [MRIN: 2366] about 1798, son of _____ and _____.

General Notes: Zander.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Children from this marriage were:

- 1522 M i. **Christopher Yates** [7037] was born on Oct 2, 1798 in Caughnawaga, Montgomery Co., NY, USA and was christened in Oct 1798 in Caughnawaga, Montgomery Co., NY, USA.
General Notes: Baptised Caughnawaga Reformed Church, Caughnawaga, New York.

Sources:
New York Births and Baptisms, Schoharie and Mohawk Valley, 1694-1906, Kelly, Arthur & Nancy.

Baptism Record of Caughnawaga Reformed Church, Fonda, New York now the Reformed Church of Fonda, 1758-1899, Arthur C M Kelly, 1985, Rhinebeck, NY. #2319.
- 1523 F ii. **Cornelia Yates** [7038] was born on Feb 25, 1801 in Caughnawaga, Montgomery Co., NY, USA and was christened in Mar 1801 in Caughnawaga, Montgomery Co., NY, USA.
General Notes: Baptised Caughnawaga Reformed Church, Caughnawaga, New York.

Sources:
New York Births and Baptisms, Schoharie and Mohawk Valley, 1694-1906, Kelly, Arthur & Nancy.

Baptism Record of Caughnawaga Reformed Church, Fonda, New York now the Reformed Church of Fonda, 1758-1899, Arthur C M Kelly, 1985, Rhinebeck, NY. #2743.
- 1524 M iii. **Christopher Yates** [7039] was born on Dec 19, 1802 in Caughnawaga, Montgomery Co., NY, USA and was christened in Jan 1803 in Caughnawaga, Montgomery Co., NY, USA.
General Notes: Baptised Caughnawaga Reformed Church, Caughnawaga, New York.

Sources:
New York Births and Baptisms, Schoharie and Mohawk Valley, 1694-1906, Kelly, Arthur & Nancy.

Baptism Record of Caughnawaga Reformed Church, Fonda, New York now the Reformed Church of Fonda, 1758-1899, Arthur C M Kelly, 1985, Rhinebeck, NY. #3062.
- 1525 F iv. **Jane Yates** [7040] was born on Feb 20, 1805 in Caughnawaga, Montgomery Co., NY, USA and was christened in Feb 1805 in Caughnawaga, Montgomery Co., NY, USA.
General Notes: Baptised Caughnawaga Reformed Church, Caughnawaga, New York.

Sources:
New York Births and Baptisms, Schoharie and Mohawk Valley, 1694-1906, Kelly, Arthur & Nancy.

Baptism Record of Caughnawaga Reformed Church, Fonda, New York now the Reformed Church of Fonda, 1758-1899, Arthur C M Kelly, 1985, Rhinebeck, NY. #3405.
- 1526 M v. **James Yates** [7041] was born on Feb 14, 1807 in Caughnawaga, Montgomery Co., NY, USA and was christened in Feb 1807 in Caughnawaga, Montgomery Co., NY, USA.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

General Notes: Baptised Caughnawaga Reformed Church, Caughnawaga, New York.

Sources:

New York Births and Baptisms, Schoharie and Mohawk Valley, 1694-1906, Kelly, Arthur & Nancy.

Baptism Record of Caughnawaga Reformed Church, Fonda, New York now the Reformed Church of Fonda, 1758-1899, Arthur C M Kelly, 1985, Rhinebeck, NY. #3690.

- 1527 F vi. **Catalina Yates** [7046] was born on Dec 1, 1816 in Caughnawaga, Montgomery Co., NY, USA and was christened in Jan 1817 in Caughnawaga, Montgomery Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Baptised Caughnawaga Reformed Church, Caughnawaga, New York.

Sources:

New York Births and Baptisms, Schoharie and Mohawk Valley, 1694-1906, Kelly, Arthur & Nancy.

Baptism Record of Caughnawaga Reformed Church, Fonda, New York now the Reformed Church of Fonda, 1758-1899, Arthur C M Kelly, 1985, Rhinebeck, NY. #4750.

824. Henry Kip [873] (*Cornelia Ryckman*⁸, *Tobias Ryckman*⁷, *Catharina Kip*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Apr 22, 1779 in Fishkill, NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 56, p. 164.

Marriage Record of Caughnawaga Reformed Church, Fonda, New York now the Reformed Church of Fonda, 1772-1899, Arthur C.M. Kelly, 1986, Rhinebeck New York. #469.

Henry married **Catherine Simmons** [7042] [MRIN: 2367] in Jul 1797 in Fonda, NY, USA, daughter of _____ and _____.

General Notes: Catrina or Caty Sammons.

Children from this marriage were:

- 1528 F i. **Cornelia Kip** [7043] was born on Feb 2, 1799 in Caughnawaga, Montgomery Co., NY, USA and was christened in Feb 1799 in Caughnawaga, Montgomery Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Baptised Caughnawaga Reformed Church, Caughnawaga, New York.

Sources:

New York Births and Baptisms, Schoharie and Mohawk Valley, 1694-1906, Kelly, Arthur & Nancy.

Baptism Record of Caughnawaga Reformed Church, Fonda, New York now the Reformed Church of Fonda, 1758-1899, Arthur C M Kelly, 1985, Rhinebeck, NY. #2393.

- 1529 F ii. **Hannah Kip** [7044] was born on Dec 27, 1800 in Caughnawaga, Montgomery Co., NY, USA and was christened in Jan 1801 in Caughnawaga, Montgomery Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Baptised Caughnawaga Reformed Church, Caughnawaga, New York.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Sources:

New York Births and Baptisms, Schoharie and Mohawk Valley, 1694-1906, Kelly, Arthur & Nancy.

Baptism Record of Caughnawaga Reformed Church, Fonda, New York now the Reformed Church of Fonda, 1758-1899, Arthur C M Kelly, 1985, Rhinebeck, NY. #2717.

- 1530 F iii. **Rachel Kip** [7045] was born on Aug 10, 1806 in Caughnawaga, Montgomery Co., NY, USA and was christened in Aug 1806 in Caughnawaga, Montgomery Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Baptised Caughnawaga Reformed Church, Caughnawaga, New York.

Sources:

New York Births and Baptisms, Schoharie and Mohawk Valley, 1694-1906, Kelly, Arthur & Nancy.

Baptism Record of Caughnawaga Reformed Church, Fonda, New York now the Reformed Church of Fonda, 1758-1899, Arthur C M Kelly, 1985, Rhinebeck, NY. #3633.

826. Jane Kip [875] (*Cornelia Ryckman*⁸, *Tobias Ryckman*⁷, *Catharina Kip*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Jun 12, 1785 in New York, NY, was christened on Jul 10, 1785 in New York, NY, and died on Feb 10, 1844 aged 58.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 164.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.
p. 371, 1785 10 Jul James Kip, Cornelia Ryckman parents, Jane child, witnesses Albert Ryckman, Elizabeth Ryckman. Minister John H. Livingston.

Marriage Record of Caughnawaga Reformed Church, Fonda, New York now the Reformed Church of Fonda, 1772-1899, Arthur C.M. Kelly, 1986, Rhinebeck New York. #718.

Jane married **John C. Sadlier** [884] [MRIN: 277] frb 1805 in Fonda, NY, USA, son of _____
_____ and _____.

General Notes: Sadler.

Children from this marriage were:

- 1531 F i. **Cornelia Sadlier** [888] was born on Jan 5, 1807 in Caughnawaga, Montgomery Co., NY, USA and was christened in Jan 1807 in Caughnawaga, Montgomery Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Baptised Caughnawaga Reformed Church, Caughnawaga, New York.

Sources:

New York Births and Baptisms, Schoharie and Mohawk Valley, 1694-1906, Kelly, Arthur & Nancy.

Baptism Record of Caughnawaga Reformed Church, Fonda, New York now the Reformed Church of Fonda, 1758-1899, Arthur C M Kelly, 1985, Rhinebeck, NY. #3667.

- 1532 M ii. **Francis Sadlier** [7035] was born on Aug 28, 1808 in Caughnawaga, Montgomery Co., NY, USA and was christened in Aug 1808 in Caughnawaga, Montgomery Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Baptised Caughnawaga Reformed Church, Caughnawaga, New York.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Sources:

New York Births and Baptisms, Schoharie and Mohawk Valley, 1694-1906, Kelly, Arthur & Nancy.

Baptism Record of Caughnawaga Reformed Church, Fonda, New York now the Reformed Church of Fonda, 1758-1899, Arthur C M Kelly, 1985, Rhinebeck, NY. #3855.

- 1533 M iii. **Richard Washington Sadlier** [891] was born on Nov 18, 1810 in Caughnawaga, Montgomery Co., NY, USA and was christened in Nov 1810 in Caughnawaga, Montgomery Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Baptised Caughnawaga Reformed Church, Caughnawaga, New York.

Sources:

New York Births and Baptisms, Schoharie and Mohawk Valley, 1694-1906, Kelly, Arthur & Nancy.

Baptism Record of Caughnawaga Reformed Church, Fonda, New York now the Reformed Church of Fonda, 1758-1899, Arthur C M Kelly, 1985, Rhinebeck, NY. #4108.

- 1534 F iv. **Rebecca Carleton Sadlier** [889] was born on Jun 7, 1813 in Caughnawaga, Montgomery Co., NY, USA and was christened in Jun 1813 in Caughnawaga, Montgomery Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Baptised Caughnawaga Reformed Church, Caughnawaga, New York.

Sources:

New York Births and Baptisms, Schoharie and Mohawk Valley, 1694-1906, Kelly, Arthur & Nancy.

Baptism Record of Caughnawaga Reformed Church, Fonda, New York now the Reformed Church of Fonda, 1758-1899, Arthur C M Kelly, 1985, Rhinebeck, NY. #4395.

- 1535 F v. **Marion Sadlier** [890] was born on Mar 17, 1815 in Caughnawaga, Montgomery Co., NY, USA and was christened in Mar 1815 in Caughnawaga, Montgomery Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Baptised Caughnawaga Reformed Church, Caughnawaga, New York.

Sources:

New York Births and Baptisms, Schoharie and Mohawk Valley, 1694-1906, Kelly, Arthur & Nancy.

Baptism Record of Caughnawaga Reformed Church, Fonda, New York now the Reformed Church of Fonda, 1758-1899, Arthur C M Kelly, 1985, Rhinebeck, NY. #4574.

- 1536 M vi. **James Clement Sadlier** [7034] was born on Apr 15, 1817 in Caughnawaga, Montgomery Co., NY, USA and was christened in Apr 1817 in Caughnawaga, Montgomery Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Baptised Caughnawaga Reformed Church, Caughnawaga, New York.

Sources:

New York Births and Baptisms, Schoharie and Mohawk Valley, 1694-1906, Kelly, Arthur & Nancy.

Baptism Record of Caughnawaga Reformed Church, Fonda, New York now the Reformed

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Church of Fonda, 1758-1899, Arthur C M Kelly, 1985, Rhinebeck, NY. #4801.

- 1537 F vii. **Jane Anthony Sadlier** [887] was born on Jan 3, 1819 in Caughnawaga, Montgomery Co., NY, USA and was christened in Jan 1819 in Caughnawaga, Montgomery Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Baptised Caughnawaga Reformed Church, Caughnawaga, New York.

Sources:

New York Births and Baptisms, Schoharie and Mohawk Valley, 1694-1906, Kelly, Arthur & Nancy.

Baptism Record of Caughnawaga Reformed Church, Fonda, New York now the Reformed Church of Fonda, 1758-1899, Arthur C M Kelly, 1985, Rhinebeck, NY. #5025.

- 1538 F viii. **Harriet Philpot Sadlier** [886] was born on Jan 3, 1819 in Caughnawaga, Montgomery Co., NY, USA and was christened in Jan 1819 in Caughnawaga, Montgomery Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Baptised Caughnawaga Reformed Church, Caughnawaga, New York.

Sources:

New York Births and Baptisms, Schoharie and Mohawk Valley, 1694-1906, Kelly, Arthur & Nancy.

Baptism Record of Caughnawaga Reformed Church, Fonda, New York now the Reformed Church of Fonda, 1758-1899, Arthur C M Kelly, 1985, Rhinebeck, NY. #5026.

827. James Kip [876] (*Cornelia Ryckman*⁸, *Tobias Ryckman*⁷, *Catharina Kip*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on May 27, 1787 in New York, NY, was christened on Jun 24, 1787 in New York, NY, and died on May 3, 1860 in Pultney, NY, USA aged 72.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 57, p. 164, 174.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.
p. 385, 1787 24 June James Kip, Cornelia Wrightman parents, James child, no witnesses. Minister John H. Livingston.

1850 US Census Pulteney, Steuben, NY. Family # 313. (Ancestry.com)

James J Kipp	63	NY	Blacksmith
Amy	65	Connecticut	
Amanda	30	NY	
Frances Jane	1	NY	

James married **Amy Lathrop** [1103] [MRIN: 348], daughter of **Jedidiah Lathrop** [1104] and **Mary Amy Gardner** [1105]. Amy was born on Apr 20, 1784 in Colchester, CT, USA and died on Apr 7, 1858 in Pultney, NY, USA aged 73.

Children from this marriage were:

- + 1539 F i. **Sally Maria Kip** [1108] was born on Apr 15, 1811 in Mendon, NY, USA and died on May 27, 1843 in Pultney, NY, USA aged 32.
- + 1540 M ii. **Dyer Lathrop Kip** [1109] was born on Dec 22, 1812 in Mendon, NY, USA and died on Aug 1, 1845 in Pultney, NY, USA aged 32.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

+ 1541 F iii. **Harriet L. Kip** [1110] was born on Nov 14, 1814 in Mendon, NY, USA and died on Mar 14, 1892 in Naples, NY, USA aged 77.

1542 F iv. **Amanda M. Kip** [1111] was born on Oct 14, 1816 in Johnstown, NY, USA and died on Feb 17, 1891 in Italy, NY, USA aged 74.

General Notes: No issue.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 175.

Amanda married **Robert Robinson** [1117] [MRIN: 353] on Jan 14, 1866, son of _____ and _____. Robert died on Mar 3, 1890.

+ 1543 F v. **Charlotte E. Kip** [1112] was born on Dec 14, 1818 in Charlestown, NY, USA and died on Jun 1, 1871 in Pultney, NY, USA aged 52.

+ 1544 F vi. **Lucy L. Kip** [1113] was born on May 25, 1825 in Newark, NY, USA and died on Jun 3, 1896 in Naples, NY, USA aged 71.

+ 1545 F vii. **Jane Ann Kip** [1114] was born on Nov 22, 1828 in Newark, NY, USA and died on Sep 5, 1849 in Jerusalem, NY, USA aged 20.

828. Peter Kip [877] (*Cornelia Ryckman*⁸, *Tobias Ryckman*⁷, *Catharina Kip*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Mar 4, 1789 in New York, NY, was christened on Apr 5, 1789 in New York, NY, and died on Jul 17, 1854 in Newark, NJ, USA aged 65.

General Notes: He was a shoemaker and a Methodist for over fifty years.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 58, p. 164, 175.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ. p. 397, 1789 5 Apr James Kip, Cornelia Ryckman parents, Peter child, no witnesses. Minister John H. Livingston.

Peter married **Harriet Conklin** [1157] [MRIN: 365] on Sep 10, 1814 in Pompey, NY, USA, daughter of _____ and _____. Harriet was born on Nov 22, 1794 in NY, USA and died on Feb 18, 1829 in Newark, NJ, USA aged 34.

Children from this marriage were:

1546 F i. **Lydia L. Kip** [1159] was born on Jun 14, 1815 in Pompey, NY, USA and died on Feb 14, 1831 in Newark, NY, USA aged 15.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 175.

+ 1547 M ii. **Alonzo Kipp** [1160] was born on Oct 2, 1816 in Pompey, NY, USA and died on Oct 25, 1879 in Walworth, NY, USA aged 63.

+ 1548 M iii. **William Kipp** [1161] was born on Nov 28, 1817 in Pompey, NY, USA and died on Aug 17, 1897 in Badger, SD, USA aged 79.

1549 F iv. **Hester Kip** [1162] was born on Jun 21, 1818 and died on Oct 22, 1887 aged 69.

General Notes: Sources:

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 175.

The New Jersey Archives web site: www.njarchives.org
Index to Marriage Records, 1848-1867; Ref: Bk. AC : Pg. 228; Ref: Bk. B : Pg. 352.
Registration Passaic, Bergen Co., NJ & also Uion, Bergen Co., NJ.

Hester married **William Greig** [7133] [MRIN: 2404] on Oct 27, 1864 in Uniontown, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, son of _____ and _____.

General Notes: Greigg.

- + 1550 F v. **Cornelia Kip** [1163] was born on Feb 2, 1819 in Pompey, NY, USA and died on Aug 22, 1859 in Naples, NY, USA aged 40.
- 1551 F vi. **Jane Kip** [1164] was born on Jan 9, 1821 in NY, USA and died on Apr 19, 1823 in NY, USA aged 2.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 175.

Peter next married **Prudence Aldrich Bouker** [1158] [MRIN: 366] on Aug 1, 1830 in NY, USA, daughter of _____ and _____. Prudence was born on Jan 22, 1797 in Long Island, NY, USA and died on Dec 5, 1878 in Newark, NY, USA aged 81.

General Notes: Widow when she married Peter.

Children from this marriage were:

- + 1552 F i. **Harriet Kip** [1168] was born on May 3, 1831 in Newark, NY, USA and died on Apr 10, 1894 in Shortsville, NY, USA aged 62.
- + 1553 F ii. **Maria M. Kip** [1169] was born on Jan 15, 1833 in Newark, NY, USA and died on Jun 23, 1902 in Emery, OH, USA aged 69.
- + 1554 M iii. **James Henry Kipp** [1170] was born on Dec 24, 1834 in Newark, NY, USA and died on May 4, 1911 in Shortsville, NY, USA aged 76.

829. Maria Kip [878] (*Cornelia Ryckman*⁸, *Tobias Ryckman*⁷, *Catharina Kip*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Nov 1, 1790 in New York, NY and was christened on Dec 5, 1790 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 164.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ. p. 409, 1790 5 Dec James Kip, Cornelia Ryckman parents, Mary child, no witnesses. Minister John H. Livingston.

Marriage Record of Caughnawaga Reformed Church, Fonda, New York now the Reformed Church of Fonda, 1772-1899, Arthur C.M. Kelly, 1986, Rhinebeck New York. #903.

Maria married **Henry Lott** [885] [MRIN: 278] on Jan 23, 1814 in Fonda, NY, USA, son of _____ and _____.

Children from this marriage were:

- 1555 M i. **John Lott** [892].
- 1556 M ii. **Henry Lott** [893].

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Maria next married _____ **Jamieson** [894] [MRIN: 279], son of _____ and _____.

830. John Livingston Kip [879] (*Cornelia Ryckman*⁸, *Tobias Ryckman*⁷, *Catharina Kip*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Oct 16, 1792 in New York, NY, was christened on Nov 30, 1792 in New York, NY, and died on Mar 16, 1860 in Hannibal, NY, USA aged 67.

General Notes: John Livingston was probably named after the noted Dutch minister of New York City of that name. When a young man he lived near Johnstown, N.Y. Here he met Joseph Miller and his daughter Mary. When the Erie Canal was building he assisted Mr. Miller in constructing sections of the canal. He was elected Assemblyman from Wayne Co. in 1826. He was a founder of the Methodist Church in Hannibal, N.Y.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 59, p. 164.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ. p. 423, 1792 30 Nov James Kip, Cornelia Ryckman parents, John Livingston child, no witnesses. Minister John H. Livingston.

John married **Mary (Polly) Miller** [1177] [MRIN: 371] on Apr 21, 1816, daughter of **Joseph A. Miller** [1178] and **Polly Allen** [1179]. Mary was born on Sep 16, 1795 and died on Dec 14, 1821 aged 26.

Children from this marriage were:

- + 1557 F i. **Nancy Maria Kip** [1182] was born on Jul 5, 1817 in Richfield, NY, USA.
- 1558 F ii. **Maria A. Kip** [1183] was born in 1819 in Rome, NY, USA and died in 1830 aged 11.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 176.

- + 1559 M iii. **James Miller Kip** [1184] was born on Dec 7, 1821 in Newark, Wayne Co., NY, USA and died on Nov 8, 1885 in Garrison, IA, USA aged 63.

John next married **Maria Williams** [1180] [MRIN: 373] on Jan 21, 1824, daughter of _____ and _____. Maria died on Nov 8, 1865.

General Notes: A descendant of Roger Williams, the founder of Rhode Island. No issue.

The child from this marriage was:

- 1560 F i. **Rosena Arnold** [1181].

General Notes: Adopted.

831. Albert Ryckman Kip [880] (*Cornelia Ryckman*⁸, *Tobias Ryckman*⁷, *Catharina Kip*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Sep 12, 1794 in New York, NY, USA and died on Dec 17, 1880 in Canton, NY, USA aged 86.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 60, p. 164, 177.

Albert married **Lovina Hor** [1188] [MRIN: 375] on Oct 22, 1819, daughter of **Israel Hor** [1189] and **Johanna Haskins** [1190]. Lovina was born on Aug 17, 1802 in Savoy, MA, USA and died on Feb 13, 1879 in Canton, NY, USA aged 76.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Children from this marriage were:

- 1561 F i. **Cornelia Kip** [1191] was born on Nov 24, 1820 and died on Sep 3, 1821.
General Notes: K.F.A., p. 177.
- 1562 F ii. **Cornelia Ann Kip** [1192] was born on Jan 2, 1824 and died on Mar 20, 1856 aged 32.
General Notes: Unmarried. K.F.A., p. 177.
- + 1563 M iii. **Henry De Valcourt Kip** [1193] was born on Nov 24, 1830 in Watertown, NY, USA and died on Feb 21, 1909 aged 78.
- 1564 M iv. **Francis Everington Kip** [1194] was born on Oct 10, 1835 and died on Apr 12, 1865 in TN, USA aged 29.
General Notes: He was killed near Memphis, Tenn. just at the close of the Civil War. He belonged to the 11th New York Cavalry, otherwise known as "Scott's Nine Hundred." He was unmarried.

832. Benjamin Haight Kip [881] (*Cornelia Ryckman*⁸, *Tobias Ryckman*⁷, *Catharina Kip*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Apr 22, 1797 in Johnstown, NY, USA and was christened in Apr 1797 in Caughnawaga, Montgomery Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: They removed to Sherman, Chatauqua Co., N.Y. in 1832. He bought a mill site with Otis and Elijah Miller. He was town supervisor in 1834, 1848, and 1849.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 61, p. 164, 177.

The Settlers of the Beekman Patent. An Historical and Genealogical Study of all the 18th Century Settlers in the Patent, by Frank J Doherty, Pleasant Valley NY, 2003.

Baptism Record of Caughnawaga Reformed Church, Fonda, New York now the Reformed Church of Fonda, 1758-1899, Arthur C M Kelly, 1985, Rhinebeck, NY. #2138.

Benjamin married **Esther Miller** [1195] [MRIN: 377] on Feb 23, 1823 in Newark, NY, USA, daughter of **Joseph Miller** [7687] and **Polly** [Miller] [7688]. Esther was born on Apr 27, 1803 in New York.

General Notes: She belonged to the Miller family of Middleboro, Mass.

Sources:

1850 US Census. Sherman, Chautaugua, NY. Family #11. (Ancestry.com)

Esther Kipp 47 NY

Frances M 21 NY

Adeline M 19 NY

Jane E 13 NY

Children from this marriage were:

- 1565 F i. **Miranda P. Kip** [1196].

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 177.

Miranda married **Samuel P. Hall** [1200] [MRIN: 378], son of _____
and _____.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

1566 F ii. **Frances Kip** [1197] was born in 1829 in New York.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 177.

Frances married **Oliver Cooley** [1201] [MRIN: 379], son of _____ and _____.

Frances next married **David M. Stever** [1204] [MRIN: 382], son of _____ and _____.

General Notes: In 1874, he was pastor of the Methodist Church in Sherman, N.Y.

1567 F iii. **Adeline N. Kip** [1198] was born in 1831 in New York and died on Oct 13, 1867 aged 36.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 177.

Adeline married **Jerome Dean** [1202] [MRIN: 380], son of _____ and _____.

1568 F iv. **Jane Elizabeth Kip** [1199] was born in 1837 in New York.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 177.

Jane married **Edwin Green** [1203] [MRIN: 381], son of _____ and _____.

General Notes: In 1874, he was the Methodist minister at Bath, N.Y.

843. Ann Kip [857] (*Richard Parsel*⁸, *Dirk Richard*⁷, *Petrus*⁶, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born about 1778 and died in Sep 1855 in New York, NY, USA aged about 77.

General Notes: Married by the Rev. Dr. Livingston.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 163.

The Daily Advertiser, January 22, 1798, Vol: XIV, Iss: 4043, P. [2].

Ann married **David Lane Haight** [863] [MRIN: 272] on Jan 19, 1798 in New York, NY, USA, son of **John E. Haight** [604] and **Abigail Haviland** [605]. David was born about 1775 in Westchester Co., NY and died in May 1851 in New York, NY, USA aged about 76.

General Notes: Will probated July 5, 1851.

Children from this marriage were:

+ 1569 M i. **Richard Kip Haight** [864] was born on Oct 5, 1798 in New York, NY, was christened on Nov 30, 1798 in New York, NY, and died on Nov 2, 1862 aged 64.

1570 F ii. **Abigail Jane Haight** [867].

Abigail married **J. Mallette** [869] [MRIN: 274], son of _____ and _____.

1571 M iii. **David Henry Haight** [865] was born about 1805 in New York, NY, USA and died on Apr 29, 1876 in New York, NY, USA aged about 71.

1572 F iv. **Ann Matilda Haight** [866].

Ann married **David Pifford** [868] [MRIN: 273] in 1825, son of _____

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

_____ and _____.

871. Hendrick Van Blarkum [403] (*Vrouwtje Kip*⁸, *Hendrick*⁷, *Nicasius*⁶, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was christened on May 18, 1740.

General Notes: He was Hendrick Van Blarcom of Paterson, N.J., A Captain of Militia in the Revolution.

Hendrick married **Annetje Van Winkle** [404] [MRIN: 137], daughter of _____ and _____.

The child from this marriage was:

1573 M i. **Johannes Van Blarkum** [405] was christened on Sep 10, 1765 in Acquackanonk, Passaic, NJ, USA.

General Notes: Baptised Acquackanonk Church. Godparents were Jan Van Blarkim and Vrouwtje Kip.

878. Isaac N. Kip [609] (*Nicasie*⁸, *Hendrick*⁷, *Nicasius*⁶, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on May 14, 1756 in Schraalenburgh, NJ, USA and died on Mar 10, 1813 in Schraalenburgh, NJ, USA aged 56.

General Notes: Isaac N. Kipp, Bergen, and Mary Banta, marriage license Nov. 22, 1779.

While his name appears as Kip in the baptismal records, at his death the name is recorded as Kipp. Both he and his father Nicasie espoused the cause of the Colonists in the Revolution.

Abstract of Will:

1809, Kip, Isaac, of Hackensack Twsp., Bergen Co., will of. Wife Mary, "full right to take from personal estate as much as she shall think necessary during her life or a second marriage." Son Henry, land whereon he lives, on east side of Schraalenburgh Road and on north side of my farm adjoining Samuel Banta; also another lot on west end of the Church lot on road leading to Hackensack, adjoining William Quackenbush; also 1/2 the mountain lot in Closter; also 1/3 of Swamp lot on Back Creek; also 1/4 part of Brack Meadow, he paying legacies hereafter mentioned. Son, Nickolas, land whereon I now dwell (16 acres); also a lot between that purchased of Henry Ferdon and my son, Henry; also 5 acres of woodland; also 13 acres adjoining Henry Ferdon; the other 1/2 of mountain lot, 1/3 of Back Creek Swamp, he paying legacies as hereafter directed. Son David, 1/2 of land I hold from Henry Ferdon, 1/3 of Swamp, 1/4 of Back Meadow and 1/2 lot in Closter mountain, he paying legacies as directed.

Youngest son, James, 1/2 of land purchased of Henry Ferdon; also south half of woodland; 1/4 of Back Meadow, he paying legacies as directed. Four daughters, Anny, Leah, Polly, and Caty to each \$875. Any daughter, unmarried at my death to have an outset equal to the married ones, before division of estate is made. Residue of personal estate to all children equally, reserving wife's right therein as aforesaid. Executors - wife Mary, and sons, Nickolas, David and Henry. Wife Mary to be guardian during non-age of minor children. Witnesses - John R. Bogert, William Westervelt, Jacob I. Christie. Proved April 22, 1813, when three sons, as named, signed as executors.

1813, April 21. Inventory, \$1,749.97 1/2; made by Albert C. Zabriskie, Henry Brinckerhoff. Includes one silver mounted sword, carpenter's tools, one "Mohana Tea Box." File 3595 B.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 41, p. 154, 164.

Index to Marriage Records, 1666-1799. New Jersey State Archives web site www.njarchives.org [K (1711-1790) : Page/Item 414]

Archives of the State of New Jersey, First Series. Vol. XXII. Documents Relating to the Colonial History of the State of New Jersey. Marriage Records, 1665-1800. Edited by William Nelson. Paterson,

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

NJ. The Press Printing and Publishing Co. 1900.

Hutchinson, Elmer T. (editor). Archives of the State of New Jersey. First Series Vol. XLI Documents relating to the Colonial, Revolutionary and Post-Revolutionary History of the State of New Jersey., Vol. XII of Calendar of New Jersey Wills and Administrations, etc., 1810-1813. Published: Bayonne, NJ, Jersey Printing Co., 1949.

Genealogical History of Hudson and Bergen Counties, New Jersey. Edited by Cornelius Burnham Harvey. The New Jersey Genealogical Publishing Co., NY. 1900.

The Genealogical Magazine of New Jersey, Vol. 12, No. 3, Jul. 1937. P. 61. Bergen County New Jersey Gravestones. New Schraalenburgh Church Yard, Dumont.

Isaac married **Mariah Banta** [895] [MRIN: 280] on Nov 22, 1779 in NJ, daughter of **David Banta** [896] and **Antjen Ackerman** [897]. Mariah was born on Mar 25, 1759 and died on Jun 17, 1836 aged 77.

Children from this marriage were:

- + 1574 M i. **Nicholas Kipp** [898] was born on Oct 11, 1780 in Schraalenburgh, NJ, USA and died on Jun 5, 1865 in Schraalenburgh, Bergen Co., NJ aged 84.
- + 1575 M ii. **David Kipp** [899] was born on Jan 24, 1783 in Schraalenburgh, Bergen Co., NJ, USA and died on Apr 26, 1864 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA aged 81.
- + 1576 M iii. **Henry Kipp MD** [900] was born on Dec 11, 1785 in Schraalenburgh, NJ, USA and died on Apr 3, 1849 aged 63.
- + 1577 F iv. **Ann Kip** [901] was born on Jan 30, 1789 in Schraalenburgh, NJ, USA and died on Mar 14, 1855 in Schraalenburgh, NJ, USA aged 66.
- + 1578 F v. **Leah Kip** [902] was born on Mar 29, 1791 in Schraalenburgh, NJ, USA and died on Nov 22, 1848 aged 57.
- + 1579 F vi. **Polly Kip** [903] was born on Mar 26, 1792 in Schraalenburgh, NJ, USA.
- 1580 F vii. **Maria Kip** [7873] was born on Mar 26, 1793.

General Notes: Baptised Hackensack Reformed Church.

Sources:

Data provided by Arthur Kelly, Kinship, Rhinebeck, NY.

- 1581 F viii. **Catherine (Tiney) Kip** [904] was born on Jan 4, 1795 in Schraalenburgh, NJ, USA and died on Apr 15, 1861 aged 66.

General Notes: Died unmarried. Her will was probated Dec. 28, 1861.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 166.

- 1582 M ix. **Isaac Kip** [905] was born on Sep 17, 1796 in Schraalenburgh, NJ, USA.

General Notes: Died young.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 166.

- + 1583 M x. **James Kipp** [906] was born on Jan 24, 1799 in Schraalenburgh, NJ, USA and died on Jun 2,

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

1881 aged 82.

879. Trintie Kip [610] (*Nicasie*⁸, *Hendrick*⁷, *Nicasius*⁶, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Sep 30, 1758 in Schraalenburgh, NJ, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 154.

Trintie married **Johannes Mauritius Goetschius** [613] [MRIN: 197] about 1775, son of _____ and _____.

Children from this marriage were:

- 1584 F i. **Lea Goetschius** [614] was born on May 12, 1776 in Schraalenburgh, NJ, USA.
- 1585 M ii. **Johannes Hendricus Goetschius** [615] was born on Oct 17, 1779.
- 1586 F iii. **Maria Goetschius** [616] was born on May 1, 1782.
- 1587 M iv. **Nicasie Goetschius** [617] was born on Apr 13, 1784.
- 1588 F v. **Sellome Goetschius** [618] was born on Oct 7, 1786.
- 1589 F vi. **Rachel Goetschius** [619] was christened on Mar 22, 1789.

882. Hendrick Berry [414] (*Henderikzen Kip*⁸, *Hendrick*⁷, *Nicasius*⁶, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on May 22, 1751.

Hendrick married **Caty Ackerman** [415] [MRIN: 141] on Apr 6, 1775, daughter of _____ and _____.

Children from this marriage were:

- 1590 F i. **Ann Berry** [416] was born on Jul 3, 1781.
- + 1591 M ii. **Samuel Berry** [417] was born on Jul 17, 1788 and died on Feb 28, 1864 aged 75.
- 1592 M iii. **Abraham Berry** [418] was born on Aug 10, 1792.
- + 1593 M iv. **John Berry** [419] was born on Nov 29, 1796.

884. Gearty Kip [624] (*Garret*⁸, *Hendrick*⁷, *Nicasius*⁶, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Feb 14, 1759.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 154.

Gearty married **Jan Ackerman** [628] [MRIN: 200] about 1783, son of _____ and _____.

Children from this marriage were:

- 1594 F i. **Cornelia Ackerman** [630].
- + 1595 M ii. **Peter Ackerman** [629] was born on Aug 20, 1784 and died on Apr 9, 1866 aged 81.
- + 1596 M iii. **Garret Ackerman** [631] was born in 1790 and was christened on Jan 17, 1790 in Hackensack, NJ, USA.
- + 1597 F iv. **Antje Ackerman** [632] was born on Aug 6, 1792 and was christened on Aug 26, 1792.
- 1598 F v. **Rachel Ackerman** [653] was born on Sep 26, 1794.
- 1599 M vi. **Jacob Ackerman** [654] was born on Nov 19, 1796.
- 1600 F vii. **Elizabeth Ackerman** [655] was born on Oct 9, 1799.

885. Cornelia Kip [625] (*Garret*⁸, *Hendrick*⁷, *Nicasius*⁶, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Dec 17, 1761 and died on Dec 8, 1855 in Pollifly, Bergen Co., NJ, USA aged 93.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 155.

Cornelia married **Jacobus J. Brinkerhoff** [689] [MRIN: 210] on Nov 3, 1782, son of **Jacob Brinkerhoff** [690] and **Antje Van Voorhes** [691]. Jacobus was born on Feb 19, 1758 in Hackensack, NJ, USA, was christened on Feb 25, 1759, and died on Jul 26, 1840 in Pollifly, NJ, USA aged 82.

The child from this marriage was:

- + 1601 M i. **Jacob J. Brinkerhoff** [692] was born on Apr 29, 1783 in Hackensack, NJ, USA and died on Apr 13, 1863 aged 79.

886. Hendrick Kip [626] (*Garret*⁸, *Hendrick*⁷, *Nicasius*⁶, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Feb 24, 1765 in Pollifly, NJ, USA and died on May 31, 1847 in Hackensack, NJ, USA aged 82.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 42, p. 156, 166.

Bergen County, New Jersey Marriages, 1749-1850. FHL mf #1317500.

Hendrick married **Catherine Van Horn** [937] [MRIN: 290] on May 16, 1802 in Bergen Co., NJ, daughter of _____ and _____. Catherine was born on Feb 10, 1781 and died on May 8, 1866 in Hackensack, NJ, USA aged 85.

Children from this marriage were:

- 1602 F i. **Cornelia Kip** [938] was born on Dec 15, 1803 and died in 1844 aged 41.

General Notes: Died unmarried.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 167.

- + 1603 M ii. **Jacob H. Kipp** [939] was born on Dec 31, 1809 in Hasbrouck, NJ, USA and died on Apr 12, 1898 in East Hackensack, NJ, USA aged 88.
- + 1604 F iii. **Catherine Kip** [940] was born on Aug 11, 1818 and died on Mar 28, 1865 aged 46.

887. Nicholas G. Kipp [627] (*Garret*⁸, *Hendrick*⁷, *Nicasius*⁶, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Jan 4, 1779 in Hackensack, NJ, USA and died in 1820 aged 41.

General Notes: In the War of 1812-1815, he was a sergeant in the 2d Bergen Co., Capt. Andrew P. Hopper's Co. of Infantry, Col. John Dodd's Regt., N.J. Detailed Militia, and he was enrolled Sept. 1, 1814, and relieved, Dec. 7, 1814. His will of the Township of New Barbadoes was dated July 1819, and probated Nov. 14, 1820.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 43, p. 156, 167.

Nicholas married **Jane Paulison** [946] [MRIN: 292], daughter of **Powlas Paulison** [948] and **Nelly** [Paulison] [949]. Jane was born on Sep 16, 1784 and died on Feb 16, 1849 aged 64.

The child from this marriage was:

- + 1605 M i. **Garret N. Kipp** [950] was born on Feb 7, 1808 in Pollifly, NJ, USA, died on Apr 19, 1870 aged 62, and was buried in Hackensack, NJ, USA.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

888. Pieter H Kip [474] (*Hendrick*⁸, *Pieter*⁷, *Nicasius*⁶, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Dec 2, 1743 in Hackensack, NJ, USA, was christened on Jan 29, 1744 in Hackensack, NJ, USA, and died on Mar 8, 1813 in Rutherford, NJ, USA aged 69.

General Notes: The will of Peter Kip of New Barbados was dated Feb. 14, 1812, and probated March 23, 1813.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 44, p. 157, 167.

NYGBS Manuscript: File 1 (K6281); Ancestors of Petrus Kip, compiled by Thomas G. Thompson, 2001. Documents Relating to the Descendants of Hendrick Hendrickson Kip (1600-1680)

Van Winkle Family Record 1630-1913, by Daniel Van Winkle, Jersey City, NJ, p. 56.

Pieter married **Willemijntje Van Winkle** [465] [MRIN: 154] in 1769, daughter of **Johannis J. Van Winkle** [462] and **Eva Kip** [386]. Willemijntje was born on May 8, 1751, was christened on Jun 2, 1751, and died on Sep 12, 1823 in Rutherford, NJ, USA aged 72.

Children from this marriage were:

- + 1606 M i. **Hendrick Pieter Kip** [475] was born on Jul 14, 1770 in Passaic, NJ, USA, was christened on Aug 5, 1770 in Passaic, NJ, USA, died on Feb 21, 1840 in Passaic, NJ, USA aged 69, and was buried in Passaic, NJ, USA.
- + 1607 F ii. **Catharina Kip** [476] was born on Sep 2, 1782 and was christened on Sep 29, 1782.
- 1608 M iii. **Johannes Kip** [477] was born on Jun 20, 1785 and was christened on Jul 17, 1785.

General Notes: Died without issue.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 169.

- + 1609 F iv. **Jannetje Kip** [478] was born on Jan 20, 1788 and was christened on Feb 10, 1788.

889. Cornelia Kip [720] (*Hendrick*⁸, *Pieter*⁷, *Nicasius*⁶, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born in 1746 and was christened on Jul 27, 1746 in Hackensack, NJ, USA.

General Notes: Keetye Kip.

Cornelia Kip, Bergen and Enoch Vreelandt, Bergen, married Nov. 18, 1764.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 157.

Documents Relating to the Colonial History of the State of New Jersey: Vol. XXII, Marriage Records 1665-1800, Patterson, NJ, 1900.

Index to Marriage Records, 1666-1799. New Jersey State Archives web site www.njarchives.org [V (Part 2 : 1762-1794) : Page/Item 229]

New Jersey Marriage Records 1665-1800, by William Nelson. GPC, Baltimore, 1982.

Cornelia married **Enoch J. Vreeland** [725] [MRIN: 218] on Nov 18, 1764 in Bergen Co., NJ, son of **Joris Vreeland** [726] and **Annetje Van Winkle** [727]. Enoch was born on Feb 18, 1741.

General Notes: Eenog Vreelant.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Children from this marriage were:

- 1610 M i. **Jacob Vreeland** [729].
- 1611 F ii. **Annaatje Vreeland** [730] was christened on Dec 18, 1768 in Passaic, NJ, USA.
- 1612 M iii. **Joris Vreeland** [8114] was born on Aug 16, 1771 in Bergen Co., NJ and was christened on Sep 15 in Bergen Co., NJ.

General Notes: Baptised in the Reformed Protestant Church of Bergen, New Jersey.
Sponsors: Joris Vreelant, Annatie van Wagenen his wife.

Sources:

Bergen Records: Records of the Reformed Protestant Dutch Church of Bergen in New Jersey 1666 to 1788. Baptisms. Year Book of the Holland Society of New York. 1913.

892. Agnietje Kip [723] (*Hendrick*⁸, *Pieter*⁷, *Nicasius*⁶, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Jun 25, 1755 in Passaic, NJ, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 157.

Agnietje married **Jacob Van Winkle** [731] [MRIN: 221], son of _____ and _____.

The child from this marriage was:

- 1613 M i. **Henry Van Winkle** [732].

894. Peter A. Kipp [734] (*Abraham*⁸, *Pieter*⁷, *Nicasius*⁶, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Dec 6, 1782 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, was christened on Dec 22, 1782, and died on Oct 10, 1838 in Hackensack, NJ, USA aged 55.

General Notes: Peter Kipp added a "p" to his name.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 45, p. 158, 169.

New Jersey Marriages, 1684-1875, by Jordan Dodd.

New York Evening Post, Oct. 12, 1838.

Index of Marriages and Deaths in the New York Weekly Museum, 1788-1817. Compiled by American Antiquarian Society. 1952.

The Genealogical Magazine of New Jersey, Vol.47, No. 1, Jan. 1972. P. 23. Bergen Reformed Church Records, 1789-1877. See Vol. 50.

Peter married **Maria Stuyvesant** [988] [MRIN: 308] on Feb 27, 1802 in Bergen Co., NJ, daughter of **Peter Stuyvesant** [989] and **Unknown**. Maria was born on Nov 16, 1780 and died on Aug 25, 1856 aged 75.

Children from this marriage were:

- + 1614 M i. **Peter S. Kipp** [991].
- + 1615 M ii. **Abraham Kipp** [990] was born on Jul 24, 1805 in Hackensack, NJ, USA, was christened on Aug 20, 1805 in Hackensack, NJ, USA, died on Mar 26, 1869 in Hackensack, NJ, USA aged 63, and was buried in Hackensack, NJ, USA.
- + 1616 M iii. **Henry Kipp** [992] was born on Aug 31, 1811 in Pollifly, NJ, USA and died in 1882 aged 71.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

- + 1617 M iv. **John Kipp** [993] was born on Apr 22, 1817 in Hackensack, NJ, USA, was christened on May 29, 1817 in Hackensack, NJ, USA, and died on Sep 25, 1870 aged 53.
- + 1618 F v. **Mary Kipp** [994] was born on Apr 1, 1821 in Pollifly, NJ, USA.

895. Agnes Kip [735] (*Abraham*⁸, *Pieter*⁷, *Nicasius*⁶, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Jun 6, 1785 in Hackensack, NJ, USA, was christened on Jun 19, 1785 in Hackensack, NJ, USA, and died on Mar 20, 1837 in Hackensack, NJ, USA aged 51.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 158.

Agnes married **Abraham L. Ackerman** [736] [MRIN: 223] on May 12, 1804, son of _____
and _____.

Children from this marriage were:

- 1619 F i. **Sophia Ackerman** [737] was born on Mar 31, 1806.
Sophia married **Enoch J. Vreeland** [741] [MRIN: 224] on Jan 2, 1828, son of
_____ and _____.
- + 1620 M ii. **Abraham Ackerman** [738] was born on Oct 24, 1809.
- + 1621 M iii. **Lawrence Ackerman** [739] was born on Mar 29, 1813 and died on Dec 2, 1864 aged 51.
- + 1622 F iv. **Hetty Emeline Ackerman** [740] was born on Nov 18, 1816.

897. Isaac Kipp [770] (*Nickasie*⁸, *Isaac*⁷, *Nicasius*⁶, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born in 1746 in Hackensack, NJ, USA and was christened on Aug 17, 1746 in Hackensack, NJ, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 46, p. 159.

Isaac married **Hendrickse Van Giese** [999] [MRIN: 311], daughter of **Reynier Van Giesen** [1000] and **Hester Kouenhove** [1001]. Hendrickse was born in 1748 and was christened on Jan 17, 1749.

Children from this marriage were:

- + 1623 M i. **Reynier Kip** [1002] was born on Apr 15, 1772 in Schraalenburgh, NJ, USA.
- 1624 M ii. **Nicase Kip** [1003] was born on Jun 11, 1774 in Schraalenburgh, NJ, USA.

General Notes: Baptism witnesses, Nicase Kip and wife.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 74, p. 170.

- 1625 M iii. **Jan Kip** [1004] was born on Oct 26, 1777.

General Notes: Baptism witnesses, Jan Kip and wife. Died young.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 170.

- 1626 M iv. **Isaac Kip** [1005] was born on Jul 12, 1778 in Schraalenburgh, NJ, USA.

General Notes: Baptism witnesses, Jan Kip and wife.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

No. 75, p. 170.

1627 M v. **Jan T Kip** [1006] was born on Jul 12, 1778 in Schraalenburgh, NJ, USA.

General Notes: Baptism witnesses, Jan Kip and wife.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 76, p. 170.

The Genealogical Magazine of New Jersey, Vol. 11, No. 4, Oct. 1936. P. 95. Essex County New Jersey Marriage Records.

Jan married **Margaret Joralmon** [8181] [MRIN: 2834] on Oct 29, 1803 in Essex Co, NJ, USA, daughter of _____ and _____.

1628 F vi. **Rachel Jan** [1007] was born on Feb 1, 1783 in Schraalenburgh, NJ, USA.

General Notes: Baptism witnesses, Isac Van Giesen.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 170.

1629 F vii. **Elisabet Kip** [1008] was born on May 10, 1789 in Schraalenburgh, NJ, USA.

General Notes: Baptism witnesses, Jorus Van Giesen and wife.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 170.

899. Jan Kipp [772] (*Nickasie*⁸, *Isaac*⁷, *Nicasius*⁶, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born in 1750 in Hackensack, NJ, USA, was christened on Mar 4, 1750 in Hackensack, NJ, USA, and died in 1826 aged 76.

General Notes: The will of Jon Kip of New Barbados was dated Feb. 6, 1826, and probated April 13, 1826.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 47. p. 159, 170.

Jan married **Jannetje Berry** [1009] [MRIN: 313], daughter of **William Berry** [1010] and **Elizabeth Romeyn** [1011]. Jannetje was born in 1763 and was christened on Oct 2, 1763.

Children from this marriage were:

+ 1630 F i. **Jannetie Kip** [1012] was born in 1779 in Schraalenburgh, NJ, USA and was christened on Mar 21, 1779 in Schraalenburgh, NJ, USA.

1631 M ii. **Nicase Kip** [1013] was born on Jan 27, 1782 in Schraalenburgh, NJ, USA.

General Notes: No issue.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 171.

1632 M iii. **Albert Kip** [1014] was born in 1785 in Schraalenburgh, NJ, USA and was christened on Jul 3, 1785 in Schraalenburgh, NJ, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 77, p. 171.

- 1633 M iv. **Willem Kip** [1015] was born on Dec 10, 1790 in NJ, USA and was christened in Hackensack, NJ, USA.
- General Notes: Sources:
History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 78, p. 171.
- 1634 F v. **Grietje Kip** [1016] was born on May 5, 1793 in NJ, USA and was christened in Hackensack, NJ, USA.
- General Notes: Sources:
History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 171.
- Grietje married **Henry Voorhis** [1022] [MRIN: 316], son of _____ and _____.
- + 1635 F vi. **Betje Kip** [1017] was born on Apr 17, 1796 in Hackensack, NJ, USA.
- + 1636 M vii. **John Kip** [1018] was born on Jan 23, 1799 in Hackensack, NJ, USA, died on Sep 1, 1883 in Hackensack, NJ, USA aged 84, and was buried in Hackensack, NJ, USA.
- 1637 F viii. **Sara Kip** [1019] was born on Dec 26, 1803 in NJ, USA and was christened on Jan 15, 1804 in NJ, USA.
- General Notes: Sources:
History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 171.
- 1638 M ix. **Isaac Kip** [1020] was born on Aug 27, 1807 in Hackensack, NJ, USA and was christened on Sep 15, 1807 in Hackensack, NJ, USA.
- General Notes: Sources:
History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 80, p. 171.

903. Willemyntje Van Winkle [465] (*Eva Kip*⁸, *Isaac*⁷, *Nicasius*⁶, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on May 8, 1751, was christened on Jun 2, 1751, and died on Sep 12, 1823 in Rutherford, NJ, USA aged 72.

Willemyntje married **Pieter H Kip** [474] [MRIN: 154] in 1769, son of **Hendrick Kip** [381] and **Jannetje Banta** [719]. Pieter was born on Dec 2, 1743 in Hackensack, NJ, USA, was christened on Jan 29, 1744 in Hackensack, NJ, USA, and died on Mar 8, 1813 in Rutherford, NJ, USA aged 69.

General Notes: The will of Peter Kip of New Barbados was dated Feb. 14, 1812, and probated March 23, 1813.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 44, p. 157, 167.

NYGBS Manuscript: File 1 (K6281); Ancestors of Petrus Kip, compiled by Thomas G. Thompson, 2001. Documents Relating to the Descendants of Hendrick Hendrickson Kip (1600-1680)

Van Winkle Family Record 1630-1913, by Daniel Van Winkle, Jersey City, NJ, p. 56.

(Duplicate Line. See Person 888 on Page 302)

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

914. Lucas Kip [780] (*Jan*⁸, *Isaac*⁷, *Nicasius*⁶, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on May 7, 1770 in Acquackanonk, Passaic, NJ, USA, was christened on Jun 24, 1770 in Acquackanonk, Passaic, NJ, USA, and died in 1834 aged 64.

General Notes: Luke. Married at Trinity Church, New York by Benjamin Moore.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 50, p. 160, 171.

Trinity Church, New York - Registers: www.trinitywallstreet.org

Lucas married **Mary Eleanor Stevenson** [1025] [MRIN: 318] on Jan 3, 1797 in New York, NY, USA, daughter of _____ and _____. Mary was born in 1780 and died on Apr 15, 1856 in New York, NY, USA aged 76.

General Notes: Sources:

New York Daily Times, April 16, 1856, p. 8.

New York Evening Post, April 16, 1856.

Children from this marriage were:

1639 F i. **Eliza M. Kip** [7142].

General Notes: Married by the Rev. Dr. Kewley at St. George's Church.

Sources:

Commercial Advertiser, June 3, 1816, Vol: XIX, Iss: 7358, P. [2].

New York Post, June 3, 1816.

Index of Marriages and Deaths in the New York Weekly Museum, 1788-1817. Compiled by American Antiquarian Society. 1952.

Eliza married **Edward C. Priest** [7143] [MRIN: 2412] on Jun 3, 1816 in New York, NY, USA, son of _____ and _____. Edward was born in 1792 and died on Sep 10, 1830 in New York, NY, USA aged 38.

General Notes: Of the House of Secor & Priest.

Sources:

New York Evening Post. Sept. 11, 1830.

1640 F ii. **Maria Caroline Kip** [7576] was born on Oct 4, 1801 in New York, NY, USA, was christened on Feb 21, 1802 in New York, NY, USA, and died on Nov 26, 1829 in New York, NY, USA aged 28.

General Notes: Baptism Sponsors: the parents. Trinity Church.

Sources:

New York Evening Post, Nov. 27, 1829.

Trinity Church, New York - Registers: www.trinitywallstreet.org

Maria married **Jasper Grosvenor** [7577] [MRIN: 2594], son of _____ and _____.

+ 1641 F iii. **Louisa Serena Kip** [1026] was born in 1802 and died in 1859 aged 57.

927. Nicholas I Jacobus [515] (*Maritje Kip*⁸, *Cornelius*⁷, *Nicasius*⁶, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born in 1758 in Towaco, NJ, was christened on Sep 12, 1762 in Schraalenburgh, NJ, and died on Dec 27, 1819 in Pequannock Twp, NJ, USA aged 61.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

General Notes: Baptism witnesses, Nicase Kip and wife.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 150.

NYGBS Manuscript: File 1 (K6281); Ancestors of Petrus Kip, compiled by Thomas G. Thompson, 2001. Documents Relating to the Descendants of Hendrick Hendrickson Kip (1600-1680)

Morris County, NJ, Wills 1817-1830, p. 387.

Nicholas married **Maritje Vreeland** [7765] [MRIN: 2678], daughter of _____ and _____ . Maritje was born on Oct 5, 1766 and died on Nov 11, 1836 aged 70.

The child from this marriage was:

+ 1642 M i. **James N Jacobus** [7766] was born on Aug 9, 1791 in Towaco, NJ, USA and died on Feb 2, 1858 in Towaco, NJ, USA aged 66.

930. Ann Jacobus [518] (*Maritje Kip*⁸, *Cornelius*⁷, *Nicasius*⁶, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹).

Ann married _____ **Bloom** [524] [MRIN: 169], son of _____ and _____ .

The child from this marriage was:

1643 M i. **Cornelius Bloom** [528].

936. Eva Kip [786] (*Nicholas*⁸, *Cornelius*⁷, *Nicasius*⁶, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) died about 1807.

General Notes: The inventory for the will of Eve Van Houten of Township of Hardwick, County of Sussex, is dated May 23, 1807.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 161.

Preakness and the Preakness Reformed Church, Passaic County, New Jersey. A History 1695-1902, with Genealogical Notes, the Records of the Church and Tombstone Inscriptions, by George Warne Labaw, New York, 1902.

Eva married _____ **Jacobus** [795] [MRIN: 243], son of _____ and _____ .

Children from this marriage were:

1644 F i. **Lea Jacobus** [796].

1645 F ii. **Eve Jacobus** [797].

Eva next married _____ **Boice** [798] [MRIN: 244], son of _____ and _____ .

General Notes: The Boice children went to Nova Scotia.

Eva next married _____ **Van Houten** [799] [MRIN: 245], son of _____ and _____ .

General Notes: The Van Houten children lived in Sussex County N.J.

937. Henry Kip [787] (*Nicholas*⁸, *Cornelius*⁷, *Nicasius*⁶, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴,

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Hendrick³, Ruloff², Ruloff¹).

General Notes: Sources:
K.F.A., No. 51, p. 161, 171.

Preakness and the Preakness Reformed Church, Passaic County, New Jersey. A History 1695-1902, with Genealogical Notes, the Records of the Church and Tombstone Inscriptions, by George Warne Labaw, New York, 1902.

Henry married **Catrina Doremus** [1032] [MRIN: 322] before 1786, daughter of **Hendrick Doremus** [1033] and **Egge Van Houten** [1034]. Catrina was born on Jan 24, 1764.

Children from this marriage were:

1646 M i. **Nicholas Kip** [1038].

General Notes: K.F.A., No. 81, p. 171.

1647 M ii. **Achie Kip** [1039].

General Notes: K.F.A., p. 172.

1648 F iii. **Leya Kip** [1035] was born on Oct 29, 1786.

General Notes: K.F.A., p. 171.

1649 F iv. **Mairetye Kip** [1036] was born on Jan 26, 1788.

General Notes: K.F.A., p. 171.

1650 F v. **Egge Kip** [1037] was born on Sep 2, 1794.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928.
p. 171.

1651 M vi. **Christenu Kip** [1040] was born on Oct 27, 1796.

General Notes: Died in infancy.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928.
p. 172.

1652 M vii. **Christenew Kip** [1041] was born on Jan 10, 1798.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928.
p. 172.

1653 M viii. **Henderic Kip** [1042] was born on Feb 2, 1800.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928.
No. 82, p. 172.

Henry next married **Sarah Doremus** [1043] [MRIN: 324], daughter of _____ and _____.

Children from this marriage were:

1654 F i. **Leah Kip** [7960].

1655 F ii. **Elizabeth Kip** [7961].

1656 M iii. **Nicholas Kip** [7962].

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

- 1657 F iv. **Acki Kip** [7963].
1658 F v. **Tina Kip** [7964].
1659 M vi. **Henry Kip** [7965].

938. Elizabeth Kip [789] (*Nicholas*⁸, *Cornelius*⁷, *Nicasius*⁶, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹).

General Notes: Sources:
K.F.A., p. 161.

Preakness and the Preakness Reformed Church, Passaic County, New Jersey. A History 1695-1902, with Genealogical Notes, the Records of the Church and Tombstone Inscriptions, by George Warne Labaw, New York, 1902.

Elizabeth married **Edward Jones** [800] [MRIN: 246], son of _____ and _____ . Edward died in 1837.

General Notes: Will dated Feb 3 1830, and probated June 14, 1837.

Children from this marriage were:

- 1660 M i. **Nicholas Jones** [801].
1661 F ii. **Elizabeth Jones** [802].

939. Cornelius Kip [788] (*Nicholas*⁸, *Cornelius*⁷, *Nicasius*⁶, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Jun 18, 1762 in Preakness, NJ, USA and died on May 3, 1840 in Preakness, NJ, USA aged 77.

General Notes: Cornelius remained at the old homestead until he died. He was a private in the Revolution in Capt. John Outwater's Company of N.J. Troops. The will of Cornelius Kip of Preakness, Twp. of Manchester, Co. of Passaic, was dated July 6, 1835, and probated May 16, 1840.

Sources:
History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 52, p. 161, 172.

Preakness and the Preakness Reformed Church, Passaic County, New Jersey. A History 1695-1902, with Genealogical Notes, the Records of the Church and Tombstone Inscriptions, by George Warne Labaw, New York, 1902.

Cornelius married **Christina Demarest** [1044] [MRIN: 325] on Apr 13, 1783, daughter of **Johannis Demarest** [1045] and **Rachel Zabriskie** [1046]. Christina was born on Feb 28, 1762, was christened on Mar 21, 1762, and died on Feb 20, 1822 aged 59.

General Notes: Carstina.

Sources:
History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 275.

Children from this marriage were:

- + 1662 M i. **John Kip** [1048] was born on May 26, 1788 in Preakness, NJ, USA and died on Mar 11, 1842 in Passaic, NJ, USA aged 53.
+ 1663 F ii. **Leah Kip** [1049] was born on Dec 3, 1790 and died on Jun 3, 1859 aged 68.
+ 1664 F iii. **Margaret Kip** [1050] was born on Mar 15, 1795 and died on Mar 5, 1866 aged 70.
+ 1665 F iv. **Rachel Kip** [1051] was born on Mar 15, 1795 and died on Feb 23, 1859 aged 63.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

+ 1666 M v. **Nicholas Kip** [1052] was born on Nov 7, 1800 in Preakness, NJ, USA and died on May 31, 1872 in Chicago, IL, USA aged 71.

Cornelius next married **Ann Concklin** [1047] [MRIN: 327] on Dec 28, 1822, daughter of _____ and _____. Ann was born on May 5, 1766 and died on Feb 3, 1842 aged 75.

General Notes: Maiden name was Bell. No issue.

942. Maria Kip [792] (*Nicholas*⁸, *Cornelius*⁷, *Nicasius*⁶, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Nov 3, 1774 in Preakness, NJ, USA.

General Notes: Sources:
K.F.A., p. 161.

Preakness and the Preakness Reformed Church, Passaic County, New Jersey. A History 1695-1902, with Genealogical Notes, the Records of the Church and Tombstone Inscriptions, by George Warne Labaw, New York, 1902.

Maria married **Garret Haulenbeck MD** [806] [MRIN: 250] in 1791, son of **Isaac Haulenbeck** [807] and **Unknown**. Garret was born in Plimpton, NJ, USA and died in 1834 in NJ, USA.

General Notes: The will of Garret Haulenbeck of Township of Saddle River, Bergen County, was dated June 4, 1833, and probated Sept. 20, 1834.

Children from this marriage were:

- 1667 M i. **John Haulenbeck** [808].
- 1668 M ii. **Garret Haulenbeck** [809].
- 1669 M iii. **Isaac Haulenbeck** [810].
- 1670 M iv. **Nicholas Haulenbeck** [811].
- 1671 M v. **Tunis Haulenbeck** [812].
- 1672 M vi. **Edward Haulenbeck** [813].
- 1673 F vii. **Ann Haulenbeck** [814].
- 1674 F viii. **Maria Haulenbeck** [815].
- 1675 F ix. **Sharlotta Haulenbeck** [816].
- 1676 F x. **Catherine Haulenbeck** [817].
- 1677 F xi. **Sophonria Haulenbeck** [818].
- 1678 F xii. **Elizabeth Haulenbeck** [819].

943. Leah Kip [793] (*Nicholas*⁸, *Cornelius*⁷, *Nicasius*⁶, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Feb 5, 1777 and died on Nov 21, 1851 aged 74.

General Notes: Sources:
K.F.A., p. 161.

Preakness and the Preakness Reformed Church, Passaic County, New Jersey. A History 1695-1902, with Genealogical Notes, the Records of the Church and Tombstone Inscriptions, by George Warne Labaw, New York, 1902.

Leah married **John Van Riper** [820] [MRIN: 252] on Mar 19, 1792, son of _____ and _____. John died on Mar 30, 1806.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Children from this marriage were:

1679 M i. **Garret Van Riper** [823] was born on Oct 6, 1793 and died on Dec 30, 1850 aged 57.

Garret married **Sarah Vanderhoef** [829] [MRIN: 255], daughter of _____
and _____.

1680 M ii. **Nicholas Van Riper** [824] was born on Feb 9, 1796 and died on Apr 4, 1803 aged 7.

1681 M iii. **Cornelius Van Riper** [825] was born on Dec 19, 1799.

Cornelius married **Ann Winans** [830] [MRIN: 256], daughter of _____
and _____.

1682 F iv. **Sophia Van Riper** [826] was born on Mar 26, 1801.

Sophia married **Harry Masker** [831] [MRIN: 257], son of _____
and _____.

1683 F v. **Catherine Van Riper** [827] was born on Oct 4, 1803 and died on Jan 22, 1851 aged 47.

Catherine married **Robert Clark** [832] [MRIN: 258], son of _____
and _____.

1684 M vi. **John Van Riper** [828] was born on Oct 24, 1806 and died on May 21, 1838 aged 31.

Leah next married **Christian Shuart** [821] [MRIN: 253] on Jul 2, 1808, son of **William Shurte** [833] and **Catrina** [Shurte] [834]. Christian was born in Jul 1771 in Paramus, NJ, USA and died on Mar 22, 1824 in Paterson, NJ, USA aged 52.

General Notes: Shurte, Sjoert, Scandanavian origin. Drowned by falling from the Main Street bridge in Paterson, NJ into the Passaic River.

Sources:

Preakness and the Preakness Reformed Church, Passaic County, New Jersey. A History 1695-1902, with Genealogical Notes, the Records of the Church and Tombstone Inscriptions, by George Warne Labaw, New York, 1902.

Children from this marriage were:

+ 1685 F i. **Mary Ann Shuart** [835] was born on Mar 15, 1809 and died on Mar 14, 1878 aged 68.

1686 F ii. **Margaret Shuart** [836] was born on Jul 28, 1811.

Margaret married **John Ludlum** [845] [MRIN: 265] on May 14, 1834, son of _____
and _____.

1687 F iii. **Elizabeth Jones Shuart** [837] was born on Jul 10, 1813.

Elizabeth married **Isaac Vanderhoff** [844] [MRIN: 264] on Feb 20, 1831, son of _____
and _____.

1688 M iv. **William Shuart** [838] was born on Jun 7, 1815 and died on Mar 23, 1850 aged 34.

William married **Victoria Francisco** [842] [MRIN: 262], daughter of _____
and _____.

William next married **Elizabeth Travers** [843] [MRIN: 263], daughter of _____
and _____.

1689 F v. **Leah Shuart** [839] was born on Mar 31, 1819 and died on Nov 16, 1847 aged 28.

Leah married **Samuel Haviland** [840] [MRIN: 260] in 1840, son of _____
and _____.

Leah next married **Thomas Walker** [841] [MRIN: 261], son of _____
and _____.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Leah next married **Jasper Dodd** [822] [MRIN: 254] on May 9, 1829, son of _____
and _____.

944. Nicholas Kipp [794] (*Nicholas*⁸, *Cornelius*⁷, *Nicasius*⁶, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Jul 25, 1780 and died on Jan 2, 1856 in Pen Yan, Yates Co., NY, USA aged 75.

General Notes: Nicholas Kipp removed to Newark, and afterward to Ontario County, N.Y.

Sources:

K.F.A., No. 52, p. 162, 173.

Preakness and the Preakness Reformed Church, Passaic County, New Jersey. A History 1695-1902, with Genealogical Notes, the Records of the Church and Tombstone Inscriptions, by George Warne Labaw, New York, 1902.

Nicholas married **Hester Johnson** [1077] [MRIN: 338], daughter of **John Johnson** [1078] and **Mary Cooper** [1079]. Hester was born on Apr 6, 1786 and died on May 22, 1859 aged 73.

Children from this marriage were:

- + 1690 M i. **Nicholas N. Kipp** [1080] was born on Nov 5, 1806 in Preakness, NJ, USA and died on Apr 1, 1878 in Geneva, NY, USA aged 71.
- + 1691 F ii. **Mary Kipp** [1081] was born on Dec 17, 1808 in Preakness, NJ, USA and died on Mar 14, 1892 in Rochester, NJ, USA aged 83.
- + 1692 M iii. **John Kipp** [1082] was born on Oct 30, 1812 in Seneca, NY, USA and died on Feb 25, 1863 in Pen Yan, Yates Co., NY, USA aged 50.
- + 1693 F iv. **Leah Kipp** [1083] was born on Dec 12, 1816 in Preakness, NJ, USA and died on Sep 25, 1874 aged 57.
- 1694 M v. **Cornelius Kipp** [1084] was born on Nov 9, 1818 and died on Dec 10, 1818.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928.
p. 174.

958. Daniel Jan Romeyn [547] (*Catrina Kip*⁸, *Cornelius*⁷, *Nicasius*⁶, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was christened on Aug 4, 1751 in Schraalenburgh, NJ, USA.

Daniel married _____ **Mairegretje** [548] [MRIN: 175], daughter of _____
and _____.

The child from this marriage was:

- 1695 M i. **Jan Romeyn** [549] was christened on Aug 24, 1777.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Tenth Generation (7th Great-Grandchildren)

972. Hester Conklin [1996] (*Catalyntje Van Benschoten*⁹, *Anna Sleight*⁸, *Catholyntie Kip*⁷, *Hendrick*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on May 9, 1773 and died on Aug 31, 1820 aged 47.

Hester married **Richard Williamson** [2005] [MRIN: 683] in Sep 1799 in Poughkeepsie, NY, USA, son of _____ and _____. Richard was born in Scotland and died in Sep 1806 in New York, NY, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 1696 M i. **Isaac Williamson** [2011] was born on Jun 13, 1800 and died in 1857 aged 57.
- 1697 M ii. **Richard Williamson** [2012] was born on Jan 15, 1802.
- + 1698 F iii. **Caroline Williamson** [2013] was born on Jan 4, 1805 and died in 1867 in Rensselaer, NY, USA aged 62.
- + 1699 F iv. **Hester Williamson** [2014] was born on Mar 2, 1806 and died on Aug 31, 1878 aged 72.

983. Petrus Kip [7445] (*Petrus*⁹, *Matthew*⁸, *Jan*⁷, *Hendrick*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Oct 1, 1770 in Poughkeepsie, NY, was christened on Nov 25, 1770 in Poughkeepsie, NY, and died on May 28, 1860 in Poughkeepsie, NY aged 89.

General Notes: Baptismal sponsor Pieter Palmatier, Poughkeepsie Reformed Church.
There are no early land records for him in the Nine Partners book. Peter Kip, age 80, was living in the home of Francis Kip, age 35, in the town of Hyde Park, Dutchess County, in 1850.

Sources:

Adriance Memorial Library, Poughkeepsie, NY, Local History Collection, Kip vertical file.

Poughkeepsie Telegraph, May 29, 1860.

Settlers of the Beekman Patent Dutchess County, New York. A Historical and Genealogical Study of all the 18th Century Settlers in the Patent, by Frank J. Doherty, Pleasant Valley, New York, 2003 (Vol. VII).

Petrus married **Hannah Freer** [7446] [MRIN: 2556], daughter of **Thomas Freer** [7759] and **Sarah Vanderburgh** [7760]. Hannah was christened on May 24, 1774.

General Notes: Johanna.

Children from this marriage were:

- 1700 M i. **Peter Kip** [7761] was born on Dec 10, 1796 in Poughkeepsie, NY, was christened on Feb 5, 1797, and died circa 1842 aged 46.

General Notes: Baptised Poughkeepsie Reformed Church, #1829.
Unmarried.

Sources:

Data provided by Arthur Kelly, Kinship, Rhinebeck, NY.

- 1701 F ii. **Sarah Kip** [7459] was born on Apr 2, 1799 and died on Aug 1, 1864 in Poughkeepsie, NY aged 65.

General Notes: Baptised Poughkeepsie Reformed Church, #2029.
Unmarried.

Sources:

Data provided by Arthur Kelly, Kinship, Rhinebeck, NY.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

- 1702 M iii. **Matthew Kip** [7460] was born on Jun 20, 1801 in Poughkeepsie, NY, was christened on Jun 30, 1801, and died in Pleasant Valley, NY.
General Notes: Baptised Poughkeepsie Reformed Church, #2030.
Unmarried.

Sources:
Data provided by Arthur Kelly, Kinship, Rhinebeck, NY.
- 1703 M iv. **Thomas Kip** [7764] died in Hudson River.
General Notes: Drowned in the Hudson River.
- + 1704 M v. **Francis Kip** [7447] was born on Jun 4, 1800 in Pleasant Valley, NY, was christened on Jul 2, 1809 in Pleasant Valley, NY, and died in Oct 1861 in Hyde Park, Dutchess Co., NY, USA aged 61.
- 1705 F vi. **Seltje Kip** [7461] was born on Oct 22, 1811 in Pleasant Valley, NY, was christened on Nov 10, 1811 in Pleasant Valley, NY, and died on Jul 31, 1836 in Poughkeepsie, NY aged 24.
Seltje married **William H Ostrom** [7763] [MRIN: 2676] on Mar 6, 1834, son of _____ and _____.
- 1706 M vii. **Leonard Kip** [7462] was born on Dec 25, 1813, was christened on Mar 20, 1814, and died circa 1850 in Hudson River aged 37.
General Notes: Drowned in the Hudson River.
- 1707 F viii. **Jane Eliza Kip** [7463] was born on Feb 3, 1817.

987. Henry Kip [7737] (*Benoni*⁹, *Barent*⁸, *Jan*⁷, *Hendrick*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Jan 1, 1792 in Poughkeepsie, NY, was christened on Apr 29, 1792 in Poughkeepsie, NY, and died By 1834 aged 42.

General Notes: Harry. Baptised in the Poughkeepsie Dutch Reform Church. No Baptismal sponsors.
Married at the Pleasant Valley Presbyterian Church, fee \$3.

Sources:

Settlers of the Beekman Patent Dutchess County, New York. A Historical and Genealogical Study of all the 18th Century Settlers in the Patent, by Frank J. Doherty, Pleasant Valley, New York, 2003 (Vol. VII).

Adriance Memorial Library, Poughkeepsie, NY, Local History Collection. Kip vertical file.

Henry married **Catherine Culver** [7755] [MRIN: 2674] on Jan 2, 1817 in Pleasant Valley, NY, daughter of **James Culver** [7753] and **Adderitta** [Culver] [7754].

Children from this marriage were:

- 1708 M i. **Jacob Kip** [7756].
1709 M ii. **Henry Kip** [7757].
1710 F iii. **Mary Kip** [7758].

989. Elizabeth Kip [7739] (*Benoni*⁹, *Barent*⁸, *Jan*⁷, *Hendrick*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Apr 5, 1794 in Poughkeepsie, NY and was christened on Aug 31, 1794 in Poughkeepsie, NY.

General Notes: Baptised at the PDRCh.

Elizabeth married _____ **Van Epps** [7747] [MRIN: 2671], son of _____ and _____.

The child from this marriage was:

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

1711 M i. **John Van Epps** [7748].

990. Sarah Kip [7740] (*Benoni*⁹, *Barent*⁸, *Jan*⁷, *Hendrick*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Feb 13, 1796 in Poughkeepsie, NY, was christened on Jul 3, 1797 in Poughkeepsie, NY, and died By 1834 aged 38.

General Notes: Sally.

Sarah married **John Culver** [7749] [MRIN: 2672] on Jun 6, 1817 in Pleasant Valley, NY, son of **James Culver** [7753] and **Adderitta** [Culver] [7754].

Children from this marriage were:

1712 M i. **James Culver** [7750].

1713 M ii. **Peter Culver** [7751].

1714 F iii. **Mary Culver** [7752].

Mary married **Henry P Bowman** [542] [MRIN: 2748], son of _____
and _____.

991. Maria Kip [7741] (*Benoni*⁹, *Barent*⁸, *Jan*⁷, *Hendrick*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Oct 18, 1797 in Poughkeepsie, NY, was christened on Jul 1, 1798 in Poughkeepsie, NY, and died by 1834 aged 37.

General Notes: The estate papers show that Alfonso was attending school at Jacob Willetts school (probably Nine Partners, now Oakwood) , and later he has died and the estate finally settles Peter P. Palmatier as Administrator for Alfonso's estate.

Maria married _____ **Culver** [7744] [MRIN: 2669], son of _____ and _____.

The child from this marriage was:

1715 M i. **Alonzo Culver** [7745].

1001. Isaac Kip [7373] (*Isaac*⁹, *Isaac*⁸, *Isaac*⁷, *Isaac*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Sep 3, 1771 in New York, NY, was christened on Sep 22, 1771 in New York, NY, died on Mar 17, 1856 in New York, NY, USA aged 84, and was buried in Sleepy Hollow Cemetery, Tarrytown, NY.

General Notes: Born in Vesey Street, NY and died within a mile of his birthplace.

Baptised in the Reformed Dutch Church in New York. Sponsors: Jan Van Bussen & wife Antje Kermer. He was a chair manufacturer and afterwards a grocer. In 1803 he was appointed a Deputy Sheriff.

Sources:

The Family Book [Manuscript C 1261], Winnifred Frost Finch Burroughs, b. 1885, 87 leaves; R. Stanton Avery, Special Collections Dept., NEHGS, Boston.

New York Evening Post, March 17, 1856.

New Amsterdam Baptisms. Hosted by rootsweb. http://homepages.rootsweb.com/~rbillard/na_baptisms_1731-1800.htm

1850 US Census. 5th Ward NY, New York Co, New York. Family 1415. (ancestry.com)

Isaac Kip	79	NY
Catharine	73	NJ
William	45	NY Clerk
Catharine	33	NY
Elizabeth	21	NY
Joseph F	18	NY Clerk

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Isaac married **Catherine Martin** [7378] [MRIN: 2542] on May 15, 1798, daughter of **Samuel Martin** [7379] and **Hannah Moore** [7380]. Catherine was born on Mar 8, 1778 in Metuchen, NJ, died on Dec 11, 1861 in New York, NY, USA aged 83, and was buried in Sleepy Hollow Cemetery, Tarrytown, NY.

General Notes: Sources:
New York Evening Post, Dec. 11, 1861.

Children from this marriage were:

+ 1716 M i. **Samuel Martin Kip** [7381] was born on Apr 23, 1799 in New York, NY, USA and died on Sep 18, 1836 in New York, NY, USA aged 37.

1717 F ii. **Jane Maria Kip** [7382] was born on Mar 1, 1801 in New York, NY, USA and died on Dec 7, 1807 in New York, NY, USA aged 6.

General Notes: Buried in the vault of the old Dutch Church on Fulton St. and in 1874 remains moved to the Evergreens, Brooklyn.

Sources:
The Family Book [Manuscript C 1261], Winnifred Frost Finch Burroughs, b. 1885, 87 leaves; R. Stanton Avery, Special Collections Dept., NEHGS, Boston.

1718 M iii. **William Kip** [7383] was born on Apr 27, 1804 in New York, NY, USA, died on Oct 14, 1889 in Peekskill, NY, USA aged 85, and was buried in Sleepy Hollow Cemetery, Tarrytown, NY.

General Notes: Never married. He was a discount clerk with the Butchers & Drovers and the Bowery Banks in New York City. He also had been in partnership with his brother-in-law, Pell Carpenter in the china business in Houston Street.

Sources:
The Family Book [Manuscript C 1261], Winnifred Frost Finch Burroughs, b. 1885, 87 leaves; R. Stanton Avery, Special Collections Dept., NEHGS, Boston.

1719 F iv. **Ann Kip** [7384] was born on Dec 16, 1805 in New York, NY, USA and died on Jun 18, 1840 in New York, NY, USA aged 34.

General Notes: Buried in the vault of the Brick Church corner of Houston and Chrystie Streets. Remains removed to Sleepy Hollow in 1853.

Sources:
The Family Book [Manuscript C 1261], Winnifred Frost Finch Burroughs, b. 1885, 87 leaves; R. Stanton Avery, Special Collections Dept., NEHGS, Boston.

1720 F v. **Catherine Kip** [7385] was born on Dec 23, 1814 in New York, NY, USA and died on Dec 23, 1814 in New York, NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:
The Family Book [Manuscript C 1261], Winnifred Frost Finch Burroughs, b. 1885, 87 leaves; R. Stanton Avery, Special Collections Dept., NEHGS, Boston.

1721 F vi. **Catherine Kip** [7386] was born on Sep 30, 1816 in New York, NY, USA, died on Apr 1, 1859 in New York, NY, USA aged 42, and was buried in Sleepy Hollow Cemetery, Tarrytown, NY.

General Notes: Sources:
The Family Book [Manuscript C 1261], Winnifred Frost Finch Burroughs, b. 1885, 87

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

leaves; R. Stanton Avery, Special Collections Dept., NEHGS, Boston.

- + 1722 M vii. **Isaac Kip** [7387] was born on Oct 11, 1820 in New York, NY, USA, died on May 14, 1885 in Peekskill, NY, USA aged 64, and was buried in Sleepy Hollow Cemetery, Tarrytown, NY.
- 1723 F viii. **Elizabeth Kip** [8223] was born in 1829 in New York.
- 1724 M ix. **Joseph F Kip** [8224] was born in 1832 in New York.

1005. Rachel Kip [2562] (*Abraham*⁹, *Gerrit*⁸, *Abraham*⁷, *Isaac*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on May 11, 1790 and died on Jan 8, 1852 in Brooklyn, NY, USA aged 61.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 354.

Rachel married **James Lynch** [2566] [MRIN: 847] on Feb 8, 1806, son of _____ and _____. James was born on Dec 5, 1781 in Monmouth Co., NJ, USA and died on Mar 20, 1857 in Brooklyn, NY, USA aged 75.

General Notes: Resided nearly all his life in New York.

Children from this marriage were:

- 1725 F i. **Ellen Lynch** [2581] was born on May 23, 1808 and died on Sep 17, 1809 aged 1.
- 1726 F ii. **Rachel Lynch** [2582] was born on Apr 17, 1810 and died on Aug 27, 1811 aged 1.
- + 1727 F iii. **Sarah Lynch** [2583] was born on Mar 8, 1812 and died on Aug 5, 1854 aged 42.
- + 1728 M iv. **James Lynch** [2584] was born on Dec 23, 1813 and died in 1864 in Governor's Island, NY, USA aged 51.
- 1729 M v. **Washington Lynch** [2585] was born on Mar 3, 1816 and died on Jan 19, 1861 aged 44.
General Notes: He was killed by falling from the roof of a building at St. Louis, MO.
Washington married **Maria Davenport** [2597] [MRIN: 853] on Jun 4, 1838, daughter of _____ and _____.
General Notes: From New York.
- 1730 F vi. **Ann Eliza Lynch** [2586] was born on Mar 23, 1818.
Ann married **Burdett E. P. Randolph** [2598] [MRIN: 854] on Jun 12, 1839, son of _____ and _____.
General Notes: From Brooklyn, N.Y.
- 1731 F vii. **Matilda Lynch** [2587] was born on Jan 12, 1820.
Matilda married **Franklin Laughlin** [2599] [MRIN: 855] on Feb 28, 1839, son of _____ and _____.
General Notes: From New York.
- + 1732 F viii. **Mary Van Antwerp Lynch** [2588] was born on Dec 13, 1821.
- 1733 F ix. **Elizabeth Lynch** [2589] was born on Mar 6, 1823 and died on Oct 4, 1854 aged 31.
Elizabeth married **John Bishop** [2603] [MRIN: 858] on Nov 12, 1843, son of _____ and _____.
General Notes: From Brooklyn, N.Y.
- 1734 M x. **Elias Lynch** [2590] was born on May 26, 1827.
General Notes: Thrice married.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

1735 F xi. **Margaret Lynch** [2591] was born on Dec 26, 1833 and died on Sep 13, 1837 aged 3.

1006. Thomas Henderson Kip [2563] (*Abraham*⁹, *Gerrit*⁸, *Abraham*⁷, *Isaac*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Jun 13, 1792.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 283, p. 354, 361.

New York City Methodist Marriages 1785-1893. Vol. 1 Index of Brides. Vol. 2 Index of Grooms. Compiled by William Scott Fisher. Picton Press, Camden, Maine. 1994. (8/388) Allen Street

Thomas married **Ann Ross** [2727] [MRIN: 909] on Jan 12, 1817 in New York, NY, daughter of _____ and _____. Ann was born in 1793 and died on Oct 9, 1849 in New York, NY, USA aged 56.

General Notes: Sources:

New York Evening Post, Oct. 9, 1849.

Children from this marriage were:

- + 1736 M i. **Abraham Kip** [2728] was born in 1819 in New York.
- + 1737 F ii. **Jane Kip** [2729].
- + 1738 M iii. **Thomas Henderson Kip** [2730] was born on Dec 31, 1826.
- 1739 F iv. **Mary Kip** [2731].

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 361.

- + 1740 F v. **Sarah Kip** [2732].

1007. Sarah Kip [2564] (*Abraham*⁹, *Gerrit*⁸, *Abraham*⁷, *Isaac*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Jun 23, 1794.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 354.

Sarah married **John Gallaher** [2567] [MRIN: 848] on Jun 3, 1809, son of _____ and _____.

Children from this marriage were:

- 1741 F i. **Margaret Gallaher** [2568].
- 1742 M ii. **Abraham Gallaher** [2569].
- 1743 M iii. **George Gallaher** [2570].
- 1744 M iv. **Alexander Gallaher** [2571].
- 1745 M v. **William W. Gallaher** [2572].
- 1746 F vi. **Rachel Gallaher** [2573].
- 1747 F vii. **Sarah Gallaher** [2574].
- 1748 M viii. **John Gallaher** [2575].
- 1749 F ix. **Eliza Gallaher** [2576].
- 1750 F x. **Ruth Gallaher** [2577].
- 1751 F xi. **Jane Gallaher** [2578].

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

1752 M xii. **Peter Gallaher** [2579].

1753 F xiii. **Almira Gallaher** [2580].

1019. Eliza Seabury [7360] (*Cornelia Kip*⁹, *Jacobus*⁸, *Isaac*⁷, *Jacob*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Nov 10, 1798 and died on Feb 25, 1888 aged 89.

Eliza married **Morris Stanton** [7361] [MRIN: 2534] on Apr 28, 1822, son of _____ and _____. Morris was born on Jul 8, 1798 and died on Jul 9, 1833 aged 35.

The child from this marriage was:

1754 F i. **Cornelia Stanton** [7362] was born on May 4, 1823.

Cornelia married **Edwin R Pease** [7365] [MRIN: 2537] on Jan 11, 1844, son of _____ and _____. Edwin was born on Jun 22, 1820 and died on Mar 16, 1885 aged 64.

1021. Leonard William Kip [2621] (*Isaac Lewis*⁹, *Leonard Lewis*⁸, *Isaac*⁷, *Jacob*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Oct 17, 1796 in New York, NY, USA, was christened on Nov 6, 1796 in New York, NY, USA, and died on May 15, 1863 in New York, NY, USA aged 66.

General Notes: Baptised New York Dutch Reformed Church, #455.

Married by Rev. John E. Miller. He was a lawyer in New York City. He was often deacon and elder, and took a prominent part in the cause of education. He was a vice president of the American Sunday School Union, and was interested in the American Tract Society, and the American Bible Society. He was also deeply interested in home and foreign missions.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 286, p. 355, 361.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ. p. 455, 1796 6 Nov Isaac L. Kip, Sara Smith parents, Leonard William child, no witnesses. Minster John H. Livingston.

New York Evening Post, Jan. 15, 1823.

New York Evening Post May 16, 1863.

Data provided by Arthur Kelly, Kinship, Rhinebeck, NY.

Leonard married **Anna Corbet Wilson** [2749] [MRIN: 912] on Jan 14, 1823 in New York, NY, USA, daughter of **William Wilson** [2750] and **Unknown**. Anna died on Feb 1, 1887 in Bloomfield, NJ, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

New York Times, Feb. 3, 1887, p. 5.

New York Evening Post, Feb. 2, 1887.

Children from this marriage were:

1755 F i. **Catherine Kip** [2751] was born in 1824 and died on Jun 19, 1836 in New York, NY, USA aged 12.

General Notes: Sources:

New York Evening Post, June 20, 1836.

1756 M ii. **William L. Kip** [2752] was born in 1825 and died in 1828 aged 3.

+ 1757 M iii. **Rev. Leonard W. Kip** [2754] was born on Sep 13, 1826 in New York, NY, USA, died on

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

- Feb 27, 1901 in New York, NY, USA aged 74, and was buried in New Brunswick, NJ, USA.
- + 1758 M iv. **Isaac Lewis Kip MD** [2753] was born on Jul 14, 1830 in New York, NY, USA and died on Oct 6, 1911 in New York, NY, USA aged 81.
 - + 1759 M v. **William Wilson Kip** [2755] was born in 1841 in New York, NY, USA and died on Mar 25, 1897 in New York, NY, USA aged 56.
 - + 1760 F vi. **Anna Wilson Kip** [2756] was born in 1843 in New York, NY, USA, died on Oct 27, 1933 in Orange, NJ, USA aged 90, and was buried in Brooklyn, NY, USA.

1022. Ann Kip [2622] (*Isaac Lewis*⁹, *Leonard Lewis*⁸, *Isaac*⁷, *Jacob*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Mar 6, 1799 in New York, NY, was christened on Mar 24, 1799 in New York, NY, and died on Dec 29, 1888 in Brooklyn, NY, USA aged 89.

General Notes: Baptised in the New York Dutch Reformed Church, #477.
Married by the Rev. Dr. Milledoler.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 355.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.
p. 477, 1799 24 Mar Isaac L. Kip, Sara Smith parents, Ann child, no witnesses. Minster John H. Livingston.

New-York Daily Advertiser, Nov. 5, 1818, Vol: II, Iss: 490, P. [2].

New York Post, Nov. 6, 1818.

New York Evening Post, Dec. 30, 1888.

Data provided by Arthur Kelly, Kinship, Rhinebeck, NY.

Ann married **John E. Miller Rev.** [2626] [MRIN: 867] on Nov 4, 1818 in New York, NY, USA, son of **Christian Miller** [2627] and **Unknown**. John died in 1847.

General Notes: Of Albany, NY. Lived Staten Island.

The child from this marriage was:

- 1761 M i. **J Ernest Miller** [7583].

1023. Sarah Smith Kip [2623] (*Isaac Lewis*⁹, *Leonard Lewis*⁸, *Isaac*⁷, *Jacob*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Dec 28, 1800 and died on Dec 28, 1837 aged 37.

General Notes: Married by Rev. John F. Miller, the grooms brother.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 355.

The New-York Evening Post, May 17, 1821, Iss: 5897, P. [2].

New York Evening Post, Nov. 8, 1837.

Sarah married **William Christian Miller** [2628] [MRIN: 869] on May 16, 1821 in New York, NY, USA, son of **Christian Miller** [2627] and **Unknown**.

General Notes: Merchant from Albany, NY.

Children from this marriage were:

- 1762 M i. **Isaac Leonard Kip Miller** [2631] was born on Feb 24, 1822 in Albany, NY, USA and died

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

on Jan 22, 1845 in Albany, Albany Co., NY, USA aged 22.

General Notes: Studied at the Theol. Seminary, New Brunswick, N.J.

Sources:

New York Evening Post, Jan. 27, 1845.

+ 1763 M ii. **Rev William Augustus Miller** [2632] was born on Mar 15, 1824 in Albany, NY, USA and died on Nov 5, 1863 aged 39.

1764 F iii. **Sarah Miller** [2633].

Sarah married **William Mendell** [2635] [MRIN: 873], son of _____ and _____.

1765 M iv. **Ernest John Miller** [2634].

1766 F v. **Mary Christian Miller** [2636].

1024. Catherine Kip [2624] (*Isaac Lewis*⁹, *Leonard Lewis*⁸, *Isaac*⁷, *Jacob*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Jun 9, 1803 and died on Jun 24, 1890 in Bloomfield, NJ, USA aged 87.

General Notes: Married by Rev. Mr. Miller

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 355.

New York Evening Post, March 17, 1826.

New York Times, June 26, 1890, p. 5.

Catherine married **William J. Van Buskirk** [2629] [MRIN: 871] on May 16, 1826 in New York, NY, USA, son of **Abraham Van Buskirk** [2630] and **Unknown**.

The child from this marriage was:

1767 F i. **Sara Kip Van Buskirk** [7578] was born in Apr 1830 and died on Jul 31, 1831 in New York, NY, USA aged 1.

General Notes: Sources:

New York Evening Post, August 1, 1831.

1025. Rev. Francis Marschalk Kip D.D. [2625] (*Isaac Lewis*⁹, *Leonard Lewis*⁸, *Isaac*⁷, *Jacob*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Aug 7, 1807 in New York, NY, USA and died on May 28, 1888 in New Brighton, Staten Island, NY, USA aged 80.

General Notes: He graduated from Columbia in 1826, and then studied law in his father's office for two years. In 1827 he gave up law and entered Theological Seminary of the Dutch Reformed Church. He was ordained Aug. 8, 1830 at the Reformed Dutch Church of Bloomingdale. After a successful congregation at the Mission of the Collegiate Church on the outskirts of the City, he accepted a call to the old historic Dutch Church in Fishkill, NY in 1836. A ministry of 35 years followed. In 1850 he was in the Town of Fishkill, Dutchess County, with assets of \$7,000. In 1854 he visited Europe. In 1857 he was president of General Synod at Utica, and also received his D.D. from Columbia College. In 1860 he was elected trustee of Rutgers's College. In the 1870's he resigned at

Fishkill and accepted the pastorate of united Churches of Richmond and Huguenot, Staten Island and was appointed chaplain of Seaman's Retreat. In 1881 he resigned at Staten Island to officiate as chaplain of the city institutions at Ward's Island and Randall's Island. The closing work of his life was as chaplain of the United States Marines hospital on Staten Island in 1883. He was a language scholar, being well versed in Latin, Greek, and Hebrew. He delighted in antiquarian research.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 287, p. 355, 362.

Francis Marschalck Kip, D.D. In New York Genealogical and Biographical Record, Vol. 20, P. 12-14, Jan. 1889.

New York Evening Post, May 29, 1888.

The Settlers of the Beekman Patent. An Historical and Genealogical Study of all the 18th Century Settlers in the Patent, by Frank J Doherty, Pleasant Valley NY, 2003.

Francis married **Mary Rodgers Bayard** [2758] [MRIN: 915] on Sep 7, 1830, daughter of **James A. Bayard** [2759] and _____ **Rodgers** [2761]. Mary was born on Aug 8, 1809 in New York, NY, USA, died on Feb 5, 1885 in New Brighton, Staten Island, NY, USA aged 75, and was buried in Woodlawn Cemetery, NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

New York Times, Feb. 6, 1885, p. 5.

New York Evening Post, Feb. 6, 1885.

Children from this marriage were:

- 1768 F i. **Harriet Bayard Kip** [2763] was born in 1831 and died in 1831.
- 1769 F ii. **Harriet Bayard Kip** [2764] was born on Jul 4, 1833 and died on Nov 19, 1911 aged 78.
General Notes: Unmarried.
- + 1770 M iii. **Rev. Isaac Livingston Kip** [2765] was born on Mar 10, 1835 and died on Aug 26, 1901 aged 66.
- + 1771 F iv. **Mary Rodgers Kip** [2766] was born on May 17, 1837 and died on Feb 14, 1920 aged 82.
- + 1772 M v. **Rev. Francis Marschalk Kip** [2767] was born on Apr 19, 1839 in Fishkill, NY, USA, died on Jun 20, 1911 in Neshanic Station, NJ, USA aged 72, and was buried in Harlingen, NJ, USA.
- 1773 F vi. **Sarah Miller Kip** [2768] was born on Jul 21, 1841 and died on Jan 2, 1892 aged 50.
General Notes: Unmarried.

1026. Right Rev. William Ingraham Kip [2647] (*Leonard*⁹, *Leonard Lewis*⁸, *Isaac*⁷, *Jacob*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Oct 3, 1811 in New York, NY, USA and died on Apr 6, 1893 in San Francisco, CA, USA aged 81.

General Notes: Right Rev. William Ingraham Kip D.D., L.L.D., first Bishop of California.

He graduated from Yale, New Haven with the class of 1831 and first decided to study law, then turned to the ministry, studying at the Theological Seminary of New York. He was ordained Deacon on July 1, 1835 and Priest November 1835.

He was successively, Rector of St. Peter's Church, Morristown, N.J., Assistant Minister of Grace Church, New York, and Rector of St. Paul's Church, Albany, N.Y. He arrived in California Jan. 29, 1853. He was elected Missionary Bishop of California by the House of Bishops, Oct 23, 1853, and Diocesan Bishop by the Convention of Protestant Episcopal Church of California, April 1857. In 1847 Columbia University conferred on him the degree of Doctor of Laws. Buried Kip family plot Iona Churchyard, Cypress Lawn Cemetery.

He was the author of many religious and historical works.

Lenten Fast, Double Witness of the Church, Christmas Holydays in Rome, Catacombs of Rome, Early Conflicts of Christianity, Early Jseuit Missions of North America, New York in Olden Times etc. etc.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 288, p. 356. Photograph p. 364.

Six Generations of the Kip Family in California, by Col. Carroll Peeke, 1969.

The Ingraham Lineage of the Kip Family, by Col. Carroll Peeke, 1968.

Historical Notes of the Family of Kip of Kipsburg and Kip's Bay, New York, by William Ingaham Kip, 1871.

Dictionary of American Biography, Vol. 10, p. 422-3

New York Public Library online Digital Gallery (digital.nypl.org) Residence of Bishop Kip, Rincon Hill, San Francisco. ID G89F414_039F.

American Family Antiquity. Being an account of the origin and progress of American families, traced from their progenitors in this country, connected with their history abroad. Illustrated with portraits and emblazoned coats armorial. Vol. II. KIP. Albert Welles. American College for Genealogical Registry and Heraldry. New York. 1881. New York Public Library.

1850 US Census. Albany Ward 6, Albany Co., NY. Family # 1550. (Ancestry.com)

William I Kip 38 NY Clergyman

Mariah E 38 NY

Lawrence 13 NY

William H 11 NY

Leonard 23 NY Lawyer

Cathern Fagan 25 Ireland

William Fitzpatrick 25 Ireland

William married **Maria Elizabeth Lawrence** [2775] [MRIN: 920] on Jul 1, 1835 in New York, NY, USA, daughter of **Isaac Lawrence** [2776] and **Unknown**. Maria died on Sep 8, 1893 in San Francisco, CA, USA.

General Notes: Buried Kip family plot in Iona Churchyard, Cypress Lawn Cemetery.

Sources:

Six Generations of the Kip Family in California, by Col. Carroll Peeke, 1969.

The Ingraham Lineage of the Kip Family, by Col. Carroll Peeke, 1968.

Children from this marriage were:

+ 1774 M i. **Col. Lawrence Kip** [2777] was born on Sep 17, 1836 in New York, NY, USA and died on Nov 17, 1899 in New York, NY, USA aged 63.

+ 1775 M ii. **William Ingraham Kip** [2778] was born on Jan 15, 1840 in Albany, NY, USA and died on Oct 12, 1918 in San Francisco, CA, USA aged 78.

1027. Elizabeth Kip [2648] (*Leonard*⁹, *Leonard Lewis*⁸, *Isaac*⁷, *Jacob*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Aug 7, 1814 in New York, NY, USA, died on May 25, 1896 in Brookline, MA, USA aged 81, and was buried on May 27, 1896 in Yonkers, NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 356.

New York Times, May 27, 1896, p. 5.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Elizabeth married **Rev. Henry L. Storrs** [2652] [MRIN: 880] on Oct 26, 1836, son of **Henry R. Storrs** [2653] and **Esther** [Storrs] [8230]. Henry was born in 1811 in New York and died on May 16, 1852 aged 41.

General Notes: Rector of St. John's Church, Yonkers, N.Y.

Sources:

1850 US Census. Yonkers, Westchester, NY. Family 125. (Ancestry.com)

Henry K Storrs 39 NY Prot Epis Clergyman

Elizabeth K 36 NY

Eliza 12 NY

Maria 9 NY

Leonard K 7 NY

Esther 63 NY

Maria J Kip 63 Penn

Selina Francis 18 England

Children from this marriage were:

1776 F i. **Eliza Storrs** [2657] was born in 1838 in New York.

General Notes: Died unmarried.

1777 F ii. **Maria Storrs** [2658] was born in 1841 in New York.

1778 M iii. **Leonard Kip Storrs Rev.** [2659] was born in 1843 in New York.

General Notes: He took Holy Orders and was Rector of St. Paul's Church, Brookline, Mass.

Sources:

American Family Antiquity. Being an account of the origin and progress of American families, traced from their progenitors in this country, conected with their history abroad. Illustrated with portraits and emblazoned coats armorial. Vol. II. KIP. Albert Welles. American College for Genealogical Registry and Heraldry. New York. 1881. New York Public Library.

Leonard married **Alice Kingsbury** [8133] [MRIN: 2812] on Jun 1, 1871, daughter of **Hon John Kingsbury** [8134] and **Unknown**.

1028. Sophia Kip [2649] (*Leonard*⁹, *Leonard Lewis*⁸, *Isaac*⁷, *Jacob*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born in 1816 and died on Apr 23, 1866 aged 50.

General Notes: Of Hartford. Married by T.C. Brownell, Bishop - Hartford VR.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 356.

The Ricker Compilation of Vital Records of Early Connecticut, GPC, Inc., 2006. p. 7645

Sophia married **Right Rev. George Burgess DD** [2654] [MRIN: 882] on Oct 26, 1846 in Hartford, CT, USA, son of _____ and _____. George died on Apr 23, 1866.

General Notes: Of Hartford. Right Rev. George Burgess, D.D., Bishop of Maine.

Sources:

American Family Antiquity. Being an account of the origin and progress of American families, traced from their progenitors in this country, conected with their history abroad. Illustrated with portraits and emblazoned coats armorial. Vol. II. KIP. Albert Welles. American College for Genealogical Registry and Heraldry. New York. 1881. New York Public Library.

The child from this marriage was:

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

1779 F i. **Mary Georgiana Burgess** [2660].

1029. Mary Kip [2650] (*Leonard*⁹, *Leonard Lewis*⁸, *Isaac*⁷, *Jacob*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born in 1823 and died on May 11, 1852 in Woodlawn, Westchester Co., NY, USA aged 29.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 356.

New York Evening Post, May 12, 1852.

Mary married **John Innes Kane** [2655] [MRIN: 883] on Jan 27, 1848, son of **Oliver Kane** [2656] and **Unknown**. John died on Dec 21, 1851 in Palermo, Sicily.

General Notes: From Woodlawn, Westchester Co., N.Y.

Sources:

American Family Antiquity. Being an account of the origin and progress of American families, traced from their progenitors in this country, connected with their history abroad. Illustrated with portraits and emblazoned coats armorial. Vol. II. KIP. Albert Welles. American College for Genealogical Registry and Heraldry. New York. 1881. New York Public Library.

The child from this marriage was:

1780 M i. **John Innes Kane** [2661] was born on Nov 13, 1849 and died on Aug 6, 1904 in Hague, Lake George, NY, USA aged 54.

General Notes: Lieutenant 24th Infantry, USA, and Captain 202nd New York Volunteers.

Sources:

New York Times, Aug. 8, 1904, p. 7.

John married **Fanny R.** [Kane] [7155] [MRIN: 2416], daughter of _____
and _____.

1033. Jacob A. Kip [2667] (*Abraham*⁹, *Jacob R*⁸, *Roeloff*⁷, *Jacob*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born in 1786 and was christened on Feb 26, 1786 in Rhinebeck, NY, USA.

General Notes: Married at St. Peter's Lutheran Church, Rhinebeck, N.Y. He was a brickmaker. Jacob and Eve inherited lot 11, conc. 7 from George Traver as per will dated 1829.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 290, p. 356.

Mrs. William Parnall.

Jacob married **Eve Traver** [4635] [MRIN: 1590] on Oct 28, 1810 in Rhinebeck, NY, USA, daughter of **George H. Traver** [4636] and **Elizabeth Elseffer** [6204]. Eve was born on Dec 21, 1788 in Rhinebeck, NY, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

+ 1781 F i. **Eliza Kip** [4641] was born on Dec 9, 1811 in Rhinebeck, NY, USA, was christened on Dec 9, 1811, and died on Jun 1, 1886 in St. Catharines, ON, Can aged 74.

+ 1782 F ii. **Anna Maria Kip** [4642] was born on Aug 2, 1813, was christened on Aug 2, 1814, and died on Feb 2, 1889 in ON, Can aged 75.

1783 F iii. **Eveline Augusta Kip** [4643] was born in 1816 and was christened on Jan 31, 1816.

Eveline married **Duncan Stewart** [4651] [MRIN: 1596], son of _____

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

- _____ and _____.
- 1784 F iv. **Margaret Christina Kip** [4644] was born in 1818 and was christened on May 23, 1818.
Margaret married **Albert Goodenough** [4653] [MRIN: 2103], son of _____
and _____.
- 1785 F v. **Susan Helen Kip** [4645] was born on Aug 19, 1820 in ON, Can, died on Mar 12, 1907 in Grantham Twp, Lincoln Co., ON, Can aged 86, and was buried in Victoria Lawn Cemetery, St. Catharines, ON, Can.
- General Notes: Sources:
Upper Canada Marriage Bonds (1803-1865), LAC.
Bond 5068, Date: 1836-06-06, Mf C-6785, Vol. 31.
Abraham Bowman and Susan H Kipp both of Grantham Twp., Lincon, County, Upper Canada.
- Susan married **Abraham Bowman** [4652] [MRIN: 1597] in Jun 1836 in Grantham Twp, Lincoln Co., Canada West, son of **Adam Bowman** [8243] and **Hannah May** [8244].
Abraham was born on Jan 19, 1816 in Niagara, Grantham Twp, Lincoln Co., Upper Canada, died on Jul 17, 1907 in Grantham Twp, Lincoln Co., ON, Can aged 91, and was buried in Victoria Lawn Cemetery, St. Catharines, ON, Can.
- General Notes: Sources:
Archives of Ontario. Registrations of Deaths - 1869-1934. MS935. Lincoln Co., 1907.
Registration # 018094.
- 1786 F vi. **Catherine Kip** [4646].
Catherine married **John Gray** [6213] [MRIN: 1598], son of _____
and _____.
- 1787 F vii. **Caroline Kip** [4647].
Caroline married **Duncan Stewart** [4651] [MRIN: 1599], son of _____
and _____.
- 1788 F viii. **Delia Kip** [4648].
Delia married **John Miller** [4654] [MRIN: 1600], son of _____ and
_____.

1044. Henry Van Wagenen [2443] (*Neeltje Kip*⁹, *John Baptist*⁸, *Roeloff*⁷, *Jacob*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹).

Henry married _____

His child was:

- 1789 F i. **Mary E. Van Wagenen** [2446].

1056. Henry James Kip [2520] (*Gerrit*⁹, *John Baptist*⁸, *Roeloff*⁷, *Jacob*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Jun 15, 1805, died on Feb 18, 1854 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, USA aged 48, and was buried in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Henry was an elder in the Rhinebeck Church, 1843.

Married Rhinebeck, morning 21st inst. by Rev. Dr. Hardenburgh, of Philadelphia.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 293, p. 351, 358, 365.

Poughkeepsie Journal, March 29, 1839.

New York Evening Times, May 22, 1839.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

New York Daily Times, Feb. 23, 1854, p. 8.
Poughkeepsie Eagle, Mar. 4, 1854.
New York Evening Post, Feb. 25, 1854.

Rhinebeck, New York, Death Records of the 18th and 19th Centuries, by Arthur C.M. Kelly, 1992.
Rhinebeck Association Cemetery.

Adriance Memorial Library, Poughkeepsie, NY, Local History Collection, Kip vertical file. Wills Box 2291 & 7449.

Henry married **Sarah Ann Berg** [2781] [MRIN: 924] on May 21, 1839 in Poughkeepsie, NY, USA, daughter of **Jehoiakim Bergh Capt.** [2782] and **Leah Radcliff** [2783]. Sarah was born on Jul 10, 1804, died on May 28, 1873 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, USA aged 68, and was buried in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Bugh, Bergh. In Nov. 1869, she donated a new silver Communion service to the Church when the old one was stolen.

Sources:

New York Times, May 29, 1873, p. 5

New York Evening Post, May 29, 1873. (May 28th)

Rhinebeck, New York, Death Records of the 18th and 19th Centuries, by Arthur C.M. Kelly, 1992.
Rhinebeck Association Cemetery.

Adriance Memorial Library, Poughkeepsie, NY, Local History Collection, Kip vertical file. Wills box 7317.

The child from this marriage was:

+ 1790 M i. **William Berg Kip** [2784] was born on Oct 15, 1846, died on Aug 16, 1888 in New York, NY, USA aged 41, and was buried in Rhinebeck , Dutchess Co., NY.

1060. Helena Kip [2479] (*John Baptist*⁹, *John Baptist*⁸, *Roeloff*⁷, *Jacob*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on May 15, 1802 in Upper Red Hook, NY and was christened on Jun 24, 1802 in Upper Red Hook, NY.

General Notes: Baptised St. John's Low Dutch Reformed Church, Upper Red Hook, New York.
Married St. John's Reformed Church, Upper Red Hook, New York.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 350, 358.

New York Births and Baptisms, Southeast Region, 1660-1916, Kelly, Arthur & Nancy

Marriage Record of The Four Reformed Congregations of Old Rhinebeck, Dutchess County, New York, 1731-1899. (St. John's Low Dutch Reformed Church of Upper Red Hook; Red Church of Tivoli; German Reformed Zion's Church of Rhinebeck; Reformed Church, Rhinebeck). Kinship, Rhinebeck: NY, 1971. # 249.

Data provided by Arthur Kelly, Kinship, Rhinebeck, NY, 2007.

Helena married **Abraham Sharp** [2482] [MRIN: 818] in Apr 1828 in Upper Red Hook, NY, USA, son of _____ and _____.

Children from this marriage were:

1791 F i. **Mary L. Sharp** [2486] was born on Feb 14, 1830.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Mary married **Thomas Little** [2489] [MRIN: 820], son of _____
and _____.

General Notes: From Brooklyn, N.Y.

1792 F ii. **Sarah C. Sharp** [2487] was born on Aug 9, 1832.

Sarah married **William Baylis** [2490] [MRIN: 821], son of _____
and _____.

1793 M iii. **Jacob Sharp** [2488].

General Notes: Colonel.

Jacob married _____ **Cook** [2491] [MRIN: 822], daughter of _____
and _____.

General Notes: A daughter of Gen. Cook.

1062. Sarah Kip [2481] (*John Baptist*⁹, *John Baptist*⁸, *Roeloff*⁷, *Jacob*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Oct 9, 1806 in Upper Red Hook, NY and was christened on Nov 9, 1806 in Upper Red Hook, NY.

General Notes: Baptised St. John's Low Dutch Reformed Church, Upper Red Hook, New York.

Married St. John's Reformed Church, Upper Red Hook, New York.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 350, 358.

New York Births and Baptisms, Southeast Region, 1660-1916, Kelly, Arthur & Nancy

Marriage Record of The Four Reformed Congregations of Old Rhinebeck, Dutchess County, New York, 1731-1899. (St. John's Low Dutch Reformed Church of Upper Red Hook; Red Church of Tivoli; German Reformed Zion's Church of Rhinebeck; Reformed Church, Rhinebeck). Kinship, Rhinebeck: NY, 1971. # 2810.

Data provided by Arthur Kelly, Kinship, Rhinebeck, NY, 2007.

Sarah married **John D. Traver** [2483] [MRIN: 819] on Sep 13, 1842 in Rhinebeck, NY, son of _____
and _____.

Children from this marriage were:

1794 M i. **Frank Traver** [2484].

1795 F ii. **Henrietta Traver** [2485].

1064. John Kipp [7068] (*Isaac I.*⁹, *Isaac Dumond*⁸, *Roeloff*⁷, *Jacob*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Jul 31, 1817 in Philadelphia, PA, USA and died on Sep 9, 1892 in Greene Twp., Pike Co., PA, USA aged 75.

General Notes: Sources:

Adriance Memorial Library, Poughkeepsie, NY, Local History Collection, Kip vertical file. Family Group record from Eileen Skivington, Granville, Ohio.

Sources:

Ancestry.com: Family Trees - jbear1198

John married **Hannah J Correll** [7134] [MRIN: 2377], daughter of _____ and
_____. Hannah was born on Apr 30, 1823 and died on Jun 22, 1897 aged 74.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Children from this marriage were:

- + 1796 M i. **Isaac M Kipp** [7994] was born in Apr 1842 in PA, USA.
- + 1797 M ii. **Horace E Kipp** [7995] was born on Dec 26, 1843 in Greene Twp., Pike Co., PA, USA.
- + 1798 M iii. **Benjamin F Kipp** [7996] was born in Jan 1846 in PA, USA and died in 1930 aged 84.
- + 1799 M iv. **George Washington Kipp** [7997] was born on Mar 28, 1847 in Greene, Pike Co., PA, USA and died on Jul 24, 1911 in Vancouver Island, BC, Can aged 64.
- + 1800 M v. **John A Kipp** [7998] was born circa 1849 in PA, USA.
- + 1801 F vi. **Mary Kipp** [7999] was born in 1851.
- + 1802 F vii. **Susannah A Kipp** [8000] was born in Jan 1853 in PA, USA.
- + 1803 F viii. **Margaret A Kipp** [8001] was born circa 1855 in PA, USA.
- 1804 M ix. **Thomas J Kipp** [8002] was born in 1857 in PA, USA and died on Nov 11, 1861 aged 4.
- + 1805 F x. **Elizabeth Kipp** [8003] was born on Aug 1, 1859 in PA, USA and died on Jul 15, 1916 aged 56.
- + 1806 M xi. **Baxter B. Kip** [7069] was born in Jul 1861 in PA, USA.
- 1807 F xii. **Helen Kipp** [8004] was born circa 1866 in PA, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Ancestry.com: Family Trees - jbear1198

Helen married **Simeon Pipper** [8081] [MRIN: 2790], son of _____
and _____.

1072. Nancy De Wint Kipp [6098] (*John De Wint*⁹, *Isaac Dumond*⁸, *Roeloff*⁷, *Jacob*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Jan 1, 1818 in Allegheny Co., PA, USA, died on Aug 15, 1868 in Amsterdam, Bates Co., MO, USA aged 50, and was buried in West Point Cem, Bates Co., MO, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Lavonna Parr

Nancy married **John Weir** [7110] [MRIN: 2395] on Feb 11, 1841 in Jackson Co., OH, USA, son of _____ and _____. John was born on Dec 8, 1811 in PA, USA, died on May 2, 1895 in Amsterdam, Bates Co., MO, USA aged 83, and was buried on May 3, 1895 in West Point Cem, Bates Co., MO, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Lavonna Parr

Children from this marriage were:

- 1808 M i. **George D. Weir** [7111] was born in 1844 in Jackson Co., OH, USA and died on Nov 30, 1864 in Spring Hill, TN, USA aged 20.

General Notes: He joined Fremont's Campaign at Tipton, Missouri, October 18, 1861. He was killed in the Civil War where he was the flag bearer during the battle at Spring Hill, Tennessee. He fought so hard to retain the flag that the Rebel general rode up and called his men off stating, "this soldier is too brave to die like this." He was carried away by his unit and died the next day in hospital.

Service Record:

Name: George D. Weir; Rank: Private; Unit: Company C, Forty-second Infantry, Illinois Volunteers; Age: 21; Height: 5'8"; Hair: Brown; Eyes: Black; Complexion: Light; Marital State: ----; Occupation: Farmer; Nativity: Town ----, County Jackson, State Ohio.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

- 1809 F ii. **Jane Ann Weir** [7112] was born on Mar 29, 1845.
- 1810 F iii. **Sarah M. Weir** [7113] was born on Nov 8, 1847.
- 1811 F iv. **Mary Elizabeth Weir** [7114] was born in 1848.
- 1812 F v. **Harriet Levina Weir** [7115] was born on Aug 16, 1851.
- 1813 M vi. **Andrew J. Weir** [7116] was born in 1853.
- 1814 F vii. **Ella Cornelia Weir** [7117] was born on Jan 25, 1854.

1073. Isaac Leonard Wissinger Kipp [6100] (*John De Wint*⁹, *Isaac Dumond*⁸, *Roeloff*⁷, *Jacob*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Jul 30, 1823 in Morgan Co., OH, USA and died in Columbus, Franklin Co., OH, USA.

Isaac married **Lydia Anne Hellyer** [6102] [MRIN: 2067] on Aug 3, 1852 in Noble Co., OH, USA, daughter of _____ and _____.

Children from this marriage were:

- 1815 F i. **Mary Jane (Mae) Kipp** [6103] was born in Noble Co., OH, USA.
- + 1816 F ii. **Jeduthan De Wint Kipp** [6104] was born on May 8, 1853 in Rochester, OH, USA and died on Mar 10, 1911 aged 57.
- + 1817 M iii. **Frank William Kipp** [6105] was born on Oct 18, 1854 in Renrock, OH, USA and died on Oct 20, 1920 aged 66.
- 1818 M iv. **Fremont Kipp** [6106] was born on Oct 17, 1856 and died on Jan 16, 1938 in Washington, DC, USA aged 81.

General Notes: He came to Columbus, Ohio with his family in 1870. He drove a horse drawn street car in Columbus for a few years and then went out west. He enlisted in the U.S. Army December 2, 1875 at a camp near Fort Buford, Dakota Territory as a Private, Troop D, 7th Regmt, U.S. Calvary under the command of Capt. Thomas B. Weir, with the forces of Major Marcus Reno under the command of General George Armstrong Custer.
From Eugene Kipp.

Fremont married **Maggie Stierhoff** [6108] [MRIN: 2068] on Jul 6, 1888, daughter of _____ and _____.

Fremont next married **Olive Irene Carter** [6109] [MRIN: 2069] on Jun 9, 1891, daughter of _____ and _____.

- + 1819 M v. **Isaac Leonard Kipp** [6107] was born on Jan 9, 1859 in Renrock, Noble Co., OH, USA and died on Feb 3, 1944 in Columbus, Franklin Co., OH, USA aged 85.

1078. Isaac Kipp [853] (*Teunis*⁹, *Ignatus*⁸, *Roeloff*⁷, *Jacob*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Aug 16, 1804 in Schaghticoke, Rensselaer Co., NY, USA, died on May 25, 1875 in Stillwater, Saratoga Co., NY, USA aged 70, and was buried in Stillwater, Union Cemetery, Saratoga Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Descendants of Albert and Arent Andriessen Bradt. Cynthia Brott Biasca. 1990. Cynthia Brott Biasca, 3365Sutton Loop, Fremont CA 94536 Wolfe City, Texas: Henington Publishing Company.

Isaac married **Maria Ackert** [8200] [MRIN: 2844] on Dec 11, 1824 in Schaghticoke, Rensselaer Co., NY, USA, daughter of **Solomon Ackert** [8201] and **Elizabeth Quackenbush** [8202]. Maria was born on Feb 19, 1804 and died on Feb 23, 1889 aged 85.

Children from this marriage were:

- 1820 M i. **Abraham Kipp** [8203] was born on Nov 21, 1825 in Schaghticoke, Rensselaer Co., NY, USA.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

- 1821 F ii. **Elisabeth Kipp** [8204] was born on May 9, 1827 in Schaghticoke, Rensselaer Co., NY, USA.
- 1822 M iii. **Isaac Kipp** [8205] was born on May 8, 1829 in Schaghticoke, Rensselaer Co., NY, USA.
- 1823 F iv. **Alida Kipp** [8206] was born on Sep 14, 1831 in Schaghticoke, Rensselaer Co., NY, USA.
- 1824 M v. **David E Kipp** [8207] was born on Sep 22, 1833 in Schaghticoke, Rensselaer Co., NY, USA.
- 1825 F vi. **Lucetta Kipp** [8208] was born on May 1, 1835 in Schaghticoke, Rensselaer Co., NY, USA.
- 1826 M vii. **John J Kipp** [8209] was born on May 20, 1838 in Schaghticoke, Rensselaer Co., NY, USA.
- 1827 M viii. **Tunis Kipp** [8210] was born on Sep 19, 1840 in Schaghticoke, Rensselaer Co., NY, USA.
- 1828 F ix. **Sarah Olive Kipp** [8211] was born on Jun 8, 1842 in Schaghticoke, Rensselaer Co., NY, USA, died on Jul 26, 1896 in Stillwater, Saratoga Co., NY, USA aged 54, and was buried in Stillwater, Union Cemetery, Saratoga Co., NY, USA.
- General Notes: Sources:
Descendants of Albert and Arent Andriessen Bradt. Cynthia Brott Biasca. 1990. Cynthia Brott Biasca, 3365 Sutton Loop, Fremont CA 94536 Wolfe City, Texas: Henington Publishing Company.
- Sarah married **Frederick Bliss Smith** [8214] [MRIN: 2846] in Stillwater, Saratoga Co., NY, USA, son of **Lansing Smith** [8215] and **Marial Dakin** [8216]. Frederick was born on Sep 1, 1847 in Stillwater, Saratoga Co., NY, USA and died on Jan 28, 1932 in Stillwater, Saratoga Co., NY, USA aged 84.
- 1829 M x. **Charles Kipp** [8212] was born on Nov 9, 1844 in Schaghticoke, Rensselaer Co., NY, USA.
- 1830 M xi. **Solomon Kipp** [8213] was born on Dec 9, 1846 in Schaghticoke, Rensselaer Co., NY, USA.

1087. Abraham Kip [2680] (*Roeloff*⁹, *Abraham R*⁸, *Roeloff*⁷, *Jacob*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Dec 19, 1793 in Rhinebeck, NY, USA.

General Notes: Baptismal sponsors: Abraham Kip and Lena Tremper.
Lived at Rhinebeck. He left home when the children were small and was never after heard of. Married St. John's Reformed Church, Upper Red Hook.

Sources:
History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 296, p. 359, 365.

Marriage Record of The Four Reformed Congregations of Old Rhinebeck, Dutchess County, New York, 1731-1899. (St. John's Low Dutch Reformed Church of Upper Red Hook; Red Church of Tivoli; German Reformed Zion's Church of Rhinebeck; Reformed Church, Rhinebeck). Kinship, Rhinebeck: NY, 1971. # 170.

Data provided by Arthur Kelly, Rhinebeck, NY.

Abraham married **Annatje Hermance** [2785] [MRIN: 926] on Feb 2, 1818 in Upper Red Hook, NY, USA, daughter of **Andrew G. Hermance** [2786] and **Engeltje Elmendorf** [2787]. Annatje was born on Jul 1, 1793 and died on Apr 5, 1855 aged 61.

General Notes: Heermanse.

Children from this marriage were:

- + 1831 M i. **William Elton Kipp** [2788] was born on Oct 12, 1818 in Rhinebeck, NY, USA and died in 1901 aged 83.
- + 1832 M ii. **James Brown Kipp** [2789] was born on Jan 13, 1821 in Kinderhook, NY, USA and died on

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Sep 17, 1886 in Los Angeles Co., CA, USA aged 65.

1833 F iii. **Elizabeth Van Benschoten Kip** [2790] was born on Apr 29, 1823 and died on Feb 13, 1885 aged 61.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 366.

1834 F iv. **Sarah Jane Kip** [2791] was born on Aug 10, 1825 and died on Aug 22, 1827 aged 2.

1835 M v. **Andrew Kip** [2792] was born on Oct 14, 1827 and died on Apr 18, 1893 aged 65.

General Notes: Unmarried.

1096. Philip Benjamin Kip [7439] (*John George Abraham*⁹, *Abraham R*⁸, *Roeloff*⁷, *Jacob*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on May 2, 1807 in New York.

General Notes: Baptised Galatin Reformed Church, #1673, Arthur Kelly. Sponsors Philip Lown and Elizabeth Ham.

Sources:

Data provided by Arthur Kelly, Kinship, Rhinebeck, NY.

1850 US Census. Gallatin, Columbia, NY. Family #1360. (Ancestry.com)

Philip B Kipp 42 NY Laborer

Solly 38 NY

Henry 17 NY

Amos 16 NY

Hannah S 14 NY

Renselaer 12 NY

John 10 NY

Theodore 7 NY

Diadama 5 NY

Silus 3 NY

Tammy 4/12 NY

Philip married **Solly** [Kipp] [8233] [MRIN: 2851] circa 1832, daughter of _____ and _____ . Solly was born in 1812 in New York.

Children from this marriage were:

1836 M i. **Henry Kip** [8234] was born in 1833 in New York.

1837 M ii. **Amos Kip** [8235] was born in 1834 in New York.

1838 F iii. **Hannah S Kip** [8236] was born in 1836 in New York.

1839 M iv. **Renselaer Kip** [8237] was born in 1838 in New York.

1840 M v. **John Kip** [8238] was born in 1840 in New York.

1841 M vi. **Theodore Kip** [8239] was born in 1843 in New York.

1842 F vii. **Diadama Kip** [8240] was born in 1845 in New York.

1843 M viii. **Silus Kip** [8241] was born in 1847 in New York.

1844 F ix. **Tammy Kip** [8242] was born in 1850 in New York.

1098. Roeloff W. Kip [2684] (*Abraham A.*⁹, *Abraham R*⁸, *Roeloff*⁷, *Jacob*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born in Jul 1798 in Rhinebeck , Dutchess Co., NY, was christened on Jul 27, 1798 in Rhinebeck , Dutchess Co., NY, and died on May 21, 1885 aged 86.

General Notes: Ralph. Baptised Red Hook Lutheran Church, #2798.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

He and his wife with six children left New York and settled in the western country in Tremont, Illinois, in 1835. When 85 years old he had 20 grandchildren, and two great grandchildren. Ralph.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 297, p. 359, 366.

Data provided by Arthur Kelly, Kinship, Rhinebeck, NY, 2007.

1840 US Census

1850 US Census Tazewell Co., Illinois (Harness & Saddle maker)

1860 US Census Elm Grove Twp, Tazewell Co, Illinois (Farmer)

1870 US Census Elm Grove Twp, Tazewell Co, Illinois (Farmer)

1880 US Census Elm Grove Twp, Tazewell Co, Illinois (Farmer)

Roeloff married **Matilda Gordon** [2793] [MRIN: 928] on Nov 7, 1822 in Hackensack, NJ, USA, daughter of _____ and _____. Matilda was born on Jan 2, 1801 in New York, NY, USA and died on Aug 30, 1879 aged 78.

Children from this marriage were:

- 1845 M i. **Edward Pitcher Kip** [2794] was born on Nov 16, 1823.
General Notes: Sources:
History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 321, p. 366.
- 1846 F ii. **Martha Helen Kip** [2795] was born on Oct 2, 1825.
General Notes: Sources:
History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 326.
- + 1847 M iii. **Philip Henry Kip** [2796] was born on Dec 20, 1827 in New York.
- + 1848 M iv. **Wilson Drury Kipp** [2797] was born on Apr 3, 1830 in New York and died on May 19, 1878 aged 48.
- 1849 M v. **Judson Kip** [2798] was born on Jun 10, 1832 and died on Jun 27, 1843 aged 11.
- 1850 M vi. **George Howard Kip** [2799] was born on Jan 1, 1835 and died on Jul 2, 1846 aged 11.
- + 1851 M vii. **William Augustus Kipp** [2800] was born on Feb 10, 1839 in Illinois.
- 1852 F viii. **Celia Miller Kip** [2801] was born on May 16, 1841 in Illinois.
General Notes: Sources:
History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 366.
- 1853 M ix. **Franklin Kip** [2802] was born on Dec 3, 1843 in Illinois and died on Apr 2, 1874 aged 30.
General Notes: Sources:
History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 325, p. 366.

1099. John George Kip [2685] (*Abraham A.⁹, Abraham R⁸, Roeloff⁷, Jacob⁶, Isaac Hendricksen⁵, Hendrick Hendricksen⁴, Hendrick³, Ruloff², Ruloff¹*) was born on Dec 5, 1800 in Rhinebeck, NY, USA and died on Jan 9, 1859 in New York, NY, USA aged 58.

General Notes: Baptised Red Hook Lutheran Church, #2362.

John G. was a collector of taxes and assessor, and at one time

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

assistant alderman, and was a man well known and liked by all.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 298, p. 359, 366.

Data provided by Arthur Kelly, Kinship, Rhinebeck, NY, 2007.

John married **Eliza C. Bense** [2803] [MRIN: 929], daughter of **Abraham Bense** [2804] and **Unknown**. Eliza was born on Mar 5, 1798 and died on Mar 4, 1865 aged 66.

Children from this marriage were:

1854 M i. **Charles W. Kip** [2805] was born on Jan 22, 1829 in New York, NY, USA.

General Notes: Issue two children both of whom died in infancy.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 326, p. 366, 373.

Charles married **Barvette Henry** [2946] [MRIN: 987] in Sep 1850, daughter of **Peter Henry** [2947] and **Unknown**. Barvette was born on Jan 6, 1828.

+ 1855 M ii. **John George Kip** [2806] was born on Aug 31, 1832 and died on Mar 17, 1871 aged 38.

1100. William Kip [2686] (*Abraham A.⁹, Abraham R⁸, Roeloff⁷, Jacob⁶, Isaac Hendricksen⁵, Hendrick Hendricksen⁴, Hendrick³, Ruloff², Ruloff¹*) was born on Apr 14, 1803 in Red Hook, NY, USA and died on Mar 5, 1879 in Kinderhook, NY, USA aged 75.

General Notes: Baptised Red Hook Lutheran Church, #2427.

Twin of Ann Eliza.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 299, p. 359, 366.

Data provided by Arthur Kelly, Kinship, Rhinebeck, NY, 2007.

William married **Louisa Frink** [2807] [MRIN: 931] in 1827, daughter of **Isaac Frink** [2808] and **Unknown**. Louisa was born in 1805 and died in 1882 aged 77.

Children from this marriage were:

+ 1856 M i. **Augustus William Kip** [2809] was born on Feb 29, 1828 in Kinderhook, NY, USA, was christened on Aug 7, 1836 in Upper Red Hook, NY, and died on Feb 9, 1892 aged 63.

+ 1857 F ii. **Marie Louise Kip** [2810] was born on Dec 27, 1829 in Kinderhook, NY, USA and was christened on Aug 7, 1836 in Upper Red Hook, NY.

1858 F iii. **Gertrude Kip** [2811] was born on Aug 11, 1839 in Kinderhook, NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 367.

Gertrude married **James H. Cook** [2815] [MRIN: 933] in 1861, son of _____ and _____.

General Notes: Of Palatine Bridge, N.Y.

1859 F iv. **Eleanor L. Kip** [2812] was born on Jun 13, 1841 in Kinderhook, NY, USA and died on Sep 16, 1855 aged 14.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 367.

1860 F v. **Virginia Hobart Kip** [2813] was born on Apr 20, 1844 in Kinderhook, NY, USA.

General Notes: Lived at Kinderhook. Unmarried.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 367.

+ 1861 M vi. **Clarence Van Steenburgh Kip** [2814] was born on Jun 5, 1847 in Kinderhook, NY, USA and died on Aug 30, 1925 in Mancheser, VT, USA aged 78.

1101. Ann Eliza Kip [2687] (*Abraham A.⁹, Abraham R⁸, Roeloff⁷, Jacob⁶, Isaac Hendricksen⁵, Hendrick Hendricksen⁴, Hendrick³, Ruloff², Ruloff¹*) was born on Apr 14, 1803 and died in 1838 aged 35.

General Notes: Baptised Red Hook Lutheran Church, #2428.

Twin of William.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 359.

Marriage Record of The Four Reformed Congregations of Old Rhinebeck, Dutchess County, New York 1731-1899, Arthur C.M. Kelly, 1984, Kinship. ISBN 1-56012-015-0.

Data provided by Arthur Kelly, Kinship, Rhinebeck, NY, 2007.

Ann married **Jacob B. Van Steenburgh** [2689] [MRIN: 894] on Jun 19, 1822 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, son of _____ and _____. Jacob died on Aug 1, 1831.

General Notes: They had four children, the youngest of whom, George Benjamin was born at Red Hook after his father's death.

The child from this marriage was:

1862 M i. **John Alfred Van Steenburgh** [8265].

1102. Helen Martha Kipp [2688] (*Abraham A.⁹, Abraham R⁸, Roeloff⁷, Jacob⁶, Isaac Hendricksen⁵, Hendrick Hendricksen⁴, Hendrick³, Ruloff², Ruloff¹*) was born on Jan 3, 1806 in Rhinebeck, NY, USA and died in 1836 in Tremont, Tazewell, IL, USA aged 30.

General Notes: Baptised Red Hook Lutheran Church, #2499.

They had two children.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 359.

Data provided by Arthur Kelly, Kinship, Rhinebeck, NY, 2007.

Helen married **Palmer Holmes Jr.** [2690] [MRIN: 895] on Oct 31, 1827 in Germantown, Columbia, NY, USA, son of **Palmer Holmes** [6017] and **Chloe Russell** [6018]. Palmer was born on Jan 25, 1799 in NY, USA and died on Feb 27, 1855 in Tremont, Tazewell, IL, USA aged 56.

The child from this marriage was:

+ 1863 M i. **Benjamin Franklin Holmes** [6019] was born on Dec 7, 1833 in NY, USA and died on Mar 21, 1864 in Tazewell, IL, USA aged 30.

1106. John Kip [2695] (*Jacob⁹, Abraham R⁸, Roeloff⁷, Jacob⁶, Isaac Hendricksen⁵, Hendrick*

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

*Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born in 1804 and died in 1872 in Cairo, Greene Co., NY, USA aged 68.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 300, p. 359, 367.

John married **Maragette Salsbury** [2820] [MRIN: 936] in 1824, daughter of **Cornelius Salsbury** [2821] and **Unknown**. Maragette was born in 1806.

Children from this marriage were:

- + 1864 M i. **Isaac Kipp** [2822] was born on Sep 15, 1827 in Burnt Hills, Greene Co., NY, USA.
- 1865 F ii. **Amanda Kip** [2823] was born in 1829 and died in 1848 aged 19.
- + 1866 M iii. **Edward Kipp** [2824] was born on Feb 5, 1832 in Coxsackie, Greene Co., NY, USA.
- 1867 M iv. **Edwin Kip** [2825] was born on Feb 5, 1832 in Coxsackie, Greene Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Twin of Edward.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 332, p. 367.

- 1868 M v. **Peter Kip** [2826] was born in 1834.

General Notes: Lived at Wesford, Otsego Co., N.Y.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 333, p. 367.

- 1869 M vi. **David G. Kip** [2827] was born in 1836.

General Notes: Lived at Rockford, Winnebago Co., Ill. K.F.A., No. 334, 367.

- 1870 M vii. **Benjamin Kip** [2828] was born in 1838.

General Notes: Was in army, 1864, in Civil War. K.F.A., No. 335, p. 367.

- 1871 M viii. **Cornelius Kip** [2829] was born in 1840.

General Notes: Was in army, 1864. K.F.A., No. 336, p. 367.

- 1872 M ix. **Henry Kip** [2830] was born in 1846.

General Notes: Was in army, 1864. K.F.A., No. 337, p. 367.

1107. Nathaniel Kip [2696] (*Jacob*⁹, *Abraham R*⁸, *Roeloff*⁷, *Jacob*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born in 1808 and died on May 15, 1880 in Maldon, NY, USA aged 72.

General Notes: He was a shoemaker.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 301, p. 359, 367.

Nathaniel married **Lydia Wright** [2831] [MRIN: 938], daughter of **Elijah Wright** [2832] and **Unknown**.

Children from this marriage were:

- 1873 M i. **Levi Kip** [2833].

General Notes: Sources:

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 338, p. 367.

1874 F ii. **Sarah Catherine Kip** [2834].

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 367.

1875 F iii. **Angeline Kip** [2835].

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 367.

1876 F iv. **Betsy Ann Kip** [2836].

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 367.

1877 F v. **Margette Kip** [2837].

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 367.

+ 1878 M vi. **Leonard Kipp** [2838] was born on Aug 17, 1835.

1879 M vii. **Lewis Kipp** [2839] died in Nov 1877.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 340, p. 367.

1108. Lena Pitcher [2495] (*Catherine Kip*⁹, *Abraham R*⁸, *Roeloff*⁷, *Jacob*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Mar 4, 1801.

Lena married **Abraham Sharp** [2482] [MRIN: 825], son of _____ and _____.

Children from this marriage were:

1880 F i. **Catherine Eveline Sharp** [2501].

Catherine married **Edwin Knickerbacker** [2503] [MRIN: 826], son of _____ and _____.

1881 F ii. **Helen C. Sharp** [2502].

Helen married **Abraham Pells** [2504] [MRIN: 827], son of _____ and _____.

1109. Abraham Pitcher [2496] (*Catherine Kip*⁹, *Abraham R*⁸, *Roeloff*⁷, *Jacob*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Jun 14, 1802.

General Notes: Died young.

Abraham married **Eliza Sanderson** [8258] [MRIN: 2859], daughter of _____ and _____.

The child from this marriage was:

+ 1882 F i. **Eliza Pitcher** [8259] was born in 1833 and died in 1890 aged 57.

1114. Jacob J. Kipp [7051] (*Jacobus*⁹, *Jacob*⁸, *Johannes*⁷, *Jacob*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick*

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

*Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Jul 16, 1800.

General Notes: Sources:

E-mail on the Kipp-L list from catgalvin@gmail.com May 11, 2006.

Jacob married _____ [Kipp] [7067] [MRIN: 2370] in 1821, daughter of _____
_____ and _____. _____ [Kipp] [7067] was born on Jan 16, 1804.

Children from this marriage were:

1883 F i. **Gertrude Maria Kipp** [7052] was born on Jun 26, 1822.

1884 F ii. **Catherine Elizer Kipp** [7053] was born on Dec 5, 1825 and died on Sep 26, 1850 aged 24.

Catherine married **Tobias Ackert** [7060] [MRIN: 2373] on Sep 29, 1842, son of
_____ and _____.

1885 M iii. **William Alford Kipp** [7054] was born on Dec 15, 1828.

General Notes: Married at Third Lutheran Church, Rhinebeck, NY. Witnesses Joel Beam and Anna Casper.

Sources:

Rhinebeck New York Marriages, Three Lutheran Congregations, Rhinebeck, NY 1746-1899, Transcribed and indexed by Arthur C.M. Kelly, Kinship, Rhinebeck, NY.

William married **Clarissa Ann Beam** [7059] [MRIN: 2372] on Feb 24, 1848 in Rhinebeck , Dutchess Co., NY, daughter of _____ and _____
_____.

+ 1886 F iv. **Elizabeth Ann Kipp** [7055] was born on Aug 1, 1835.

1887 F v. **Cordely Francessers Kipp** [7056] was born on May 11, 1838.

1888 F vi. **Heneryetta Ofelea Kipp** [7057] was born on Jun 29, 1846.

Heneryetta married **Emmett Tompkins** [7058] [MRIN: 2371] on Feb 26, 1862, son of
_____ and _____.

1119. Jacob A. Kip [2704] (*Aarent*⁹, *Jacob*⁸, *Johannes*⁷, *Jacob*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Mar 25, 1784.

General Notes: Married at St Peter's Lutheran (Stone Church), Rhinebeck, NY.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 302, p. 360, 367.

Rhinebeck New York Marriages, Three Lutheran Congregations, Rhinebeck, NY 1746-1899, Transcribed and indexed by Arthur C.M. Kelly, Kinship, Rhinebeck, NY.

Data provided by Arthur Kelly, Kinship, Rhinebeck, NY, 2007.

Jacob married **Christina Pultz** [2840] [MRIN: 940] on Jan 18, 1804 in Rhinebeck , Dutchess Co., NY, daughter of **Michael Pultz Jr.** [2841] and **Unknown**. Christina was born in 1773, died on Jun 22, 1845 in Rhinebeck , Dutchess Co., NY aged 72, and was buried in Rhinebeck , Dutchess Co., NY.

General Notes: Buried at the German Church, Wurtemburgh, Dutchess County, NY.

Sources:

Rhinebeck, New York, Death Records of the 18th and 19th Centuries, by Arthur C.M. Kelly, 1992. St. Paul's Lutheran Church Cemetery, Wurtemburgh, Rhinebeck, NY.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Old Gravestones of Dutchess County New York, Nineteen Thousand Inscriptions, collected and edited by J. Wilson Poucher and Helen Wilkinson Reynolds. Collections of the Dutchess County Historical Society, Vol. II, Poughkeepsie, NY, 1924.

The child from this marriage was:

1889 F i. **Margaret Kip** [7876] was born on Sep 5, 1804 in Rhinebeck , Dutchess Co., NY.

General Notes: Baptised at Wurtemberg Lutheran Church, Rhinebeck, NY. Sponsors Peter Marquart and wife Margaret.

Sources:

Data provided by Arthur Kelly, Kinship, Rhinebeck, NY, 2007.

1129. Henry Kipp [2711] (*Martinus*⁹, *Abraham John*⁸, *Johannes*⁷, *Jacob*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Dec 13, 1798 in Rhinebeck , Dutchess Co., NY and was christened on Jan 27, 1799 in Rhinebeck , Dutchess Co., NY.

General Notes: Baptised at St Peter's Lutheran (Stone Church), Rhinebeck, NY, #2317. Sponsors Henry Sharp and Wyntje Davis.

He was a Lutheran and a Republican.

Married at St. Paul's Lutheran Church, Rhinebeck, NY.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 304, p. 360, 367.

Rhinebeck New York Marriages, Three Lutheran Congregations, Rhinebeck, NY 1746-1899, Transcribed and indexed by Arthur C.M. Kelly, Kinship.

Data provided by Arthur Kelly, Kinship, Rhinebeck, NY, 2007.

Henry married **Mary Cole** [2843] [MRIN: 943] on Feb 5, 1829 in Rhinebeck , Dutchess Co., NY, daughter of **David Cole** [2844] and **Unknown**. Mary died on Jul 3, 1873 in Rhinebeck, NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Adriance Memorial Library, Poughkeepsie, NY, Local History Collection, Kip vertical file. Wills box 7412.

Children from this marriage were:

1890 M i. **James H. Kip** [2845].

General Notes: K.F.A., No. 341, p. 368.

1891 M ii. **William Edgar Kip** [2846].

General Notes: Of Rhinebeck.

Sources:

K.F.A., No. 342, p. 368.

+ 1892 F iii. **Serena M. Kip** [2847] died on Aug 14, 1861 in Red Hook, Dutchess Co., NY, USA.

1893 F iv. **Elizabeth A Kip** [2848].

General Notes: Ot Rhinebeck.

Sources:

K.F.A., p. 368.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Elizabeth married **John Simons** [2850] [MRIN: 945], son of _____
and _____.

+ 1894 M v. **Augustus Kipp** [2849] was born on Oct 31, 1839 in Rhinebeck, NY, USA.

1130. William Edward Kipp [2712] (*Martinus*⁹, *Abraham John*⁸, *Johannes*⁷, *Jacob*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born in Apr 1800 in Rhinebeck , Dutchess Co., NY and was christened on Apr 30, 1800 in Rhinebeck , Dutchess Co., NY.

General Notes: Baptised at St Peter's Lutheran (Stone Church), Rhinebeck, NY, #2396. Sponsors the parents.

Married in St. Peter's Lutheran Church, Rhinebeck, NY.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 305, p. 360, 368.

Rhinebeck New York Marriages, Three Lutheran Congregations, Rhinebeck, NY 1746-1899, Transcribed and indexed by Arthur C.M. Kelly, Kinship, Rhinebeck, NY.

Data provided by Arthur Kelly, Kinship, Rhinebeck, NY, 2007.

1850 US Census. Red Hook, Dutchess Co, NY. Family #243. (ancestry.com)

William E Kip 48 NY laborer

Francis F 47 NY

Augustus 13 NY

John F 11 NY

William married **Francis (Fanny) Sipperly** [2852] [MRIN: 947] on Oct 25, 1832 in Rhinebeck , Dutchess Co., NY, daughter of _____ and _____. Francis was born in 1803 in New York.

General Notes: Francis.

Children from this marriage were:

1895 M i. **Frederick Kipp** [2853] was born on Aug 13, 1833 in New York.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 344, p. 368.

1896 M ii. **Augustus Kipp** [2854] was born on Jan 5, 1837 in New York.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 345, p. 368.

1897 M iii. **John Frederic Kipp** [2855] was born on Mar 29, 1839 in New York.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 346, p. 368.

1142. Johannes Adam Kip [4613] (*Adam Johannes*⁹, *Johannes*⁸, *Johannes*⁷, *Jacob*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Feb 25, 1800 and was christened on May 16, 1800 in Tivoli, NY, USA.

General Notes: Baptised Red Church, Tivoli, N.Y. Married St. John's Evangelical Church at Manotron, N.Y. Mrs. Minisci.

Johannes married **Eva Richter** [4614] [MRIN: 1580] on Jun 16, 1819 in Manorton, NY, USA, daughter of

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

John Richter [4615] and **Catharine Rypenberger** [4616]. Eva was born on Dec 7, 1801 and was christened on Jan 5, 1802 in Upper Red Hook, NY, USA.

General Notes: Baptised at St. John's Dutch Reform Church, Upper Red Hook, N.Y.

The child from this marriage was:

- + 1898 M i. **David Adam Kipp** [4617] was born on Feb 1, 1823 in Manorton, Columbia, NY, USA, was christened on Mar 16, 1823, and died on Jan 3, 1908 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY aged 84.

1143. Ephraim Kip [8088] (*Petrus*⁹, *Isaac Johannis*⁸, *Johannes*⁷, *Jacob*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Sep 22, 1811 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY and died on Mar 7, 1866 aged 54.

General Notes: Sources:

Ancestry.com: Family Trees - gewhistory

1850 US Census. Union, Broome, NY. Family #74. (Ancestry.com)

Ephraim Kipp 38 NY Farmer

Sarah 29 NY

William B H 10 NY

Abraham I 8 NY

George 7 NY

Rebecca V 4 NY

Peter A 3 NY

Ephraim married **Sarah Vandermark** [8089] [MRIN: 2796] on Jun 23, 1839 in Union, Broome, NY, USA, daughter of **Abraham Vandermark** [8095] and **Rebecca Broas** [8096]. Sarah was born on Jun 5, 1821 in Union, Broome, NY, USA and died on Jan 26, 1912 aged 90.

Children from this marriage were:

- 1899 M i. **William B H Kip** [8090] was born circa Jul 1, 1831 and died on Apr 10, 1864 in Rappahannock Station, VA, USA aged 32.

General Notes: Sources:

Ancestry.com: Family Trees - gewhistory

- 1900 M ii. **Abraham I Kip** [8091] was born in 1840 in Union, Broome, NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Ancestry.com: Family Trees - gewhistory

- 1901 M iii. **George Kip** [8092] was born in 1843 in Union, Broome, NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Ancestry.com: Family Trees - gewhistory

- 1902 F iv. **Rebecca V Kip** [8093] was born on Feb 6, 1846 and died on Sep 15, 1898 aged 52.

General Notes: Sources:

Ancestry.com: Family Trees - gewhistory

- 1903 M v. **Peter A Kip** [8094] was born in 1847 in Union, Broome, NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Ancestry.com: Family Trees - gewhistory

1144. Emma Celia Brown [3251] (*Eliza Jane Kip*⁹, *William*⁸, *Jacob*⁷, *Johannes*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹).

Emma married **John D. Terry** [3252] [MRIN: 1098], son of _____ and _____.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

The child from this marriage was:

1904 M i. **John William Terry** [3253].

1145. Helena Margaret Kip [3587] (*John H⁹, Henry⁸, Jacob⁷, Johannes⁶, Jacob Hendricksen⁵, Hendrick Hendricksen⁴, Hendrick³, Ruloff², Ruloff¹*) was born in May 1775 in New York, NY and was christened on May 14, 1775 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Married by the Rev. Dr. Livingston.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 402.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.
p. 347, 1775 14 May John H. Kip, Catharina Darlington parents, Helena child, witnesses Henry Kip, Mary Darlington, j.d. Minister Joannes Ritzema.

The Daily Advertiser, October 21, 1793, Vol: IX, Iss: 2709, P. [2].

Index of Marriages and Deaths in the New York Weekly Museum, 1788-1817. Compiled by American Antiquarian Society. 1952.

Helena married **Lynde Catlin** [3588] [MRIN: 1210] on Oct 19, 1793 in New York, NY, USA, son of _____ and _____.

General Notes: Teller of the Bank of the United States, New York.

The child from this marriage was:

1905 F i. **Mary Watson Catlin** [7923] was born on Jul 13, 1795 in New York, NY, USA and was christened on Nov 28, 1796 in New York, NY, USA.

General Notes: Baptised in the Reformed Dutch Church of New York.

Sources:

New Amsterdam Baptisms. Hosted by rootsweb. http://homepages.rootsweb.com/~rbillard/na_baptisms_1731-1800.htm

1146. Jane Kip [3591] (*Peter⁹, Henry⁸, Jacob⁷, Johannes⁶, Jacob Hendricksen⁵, Hendrick Hendricksen⁴, Hendrick³, Ruloff², Ruloff¹*) was born in Oct 1775 in New York, NY and was christened on Oct 15, 1775 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 403.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.
p. 349, 1775 15 Oct Peter Kip, Jane Brouwer parents, Jane child, witnesses Jeremiah Brouwer, Catharine Kip. Minister William Linn.

Jane married **Cornelius Heyer** [3597] [MRIN: 1213] on Apr 16, 1796, son of _____ and _____.

Children from this marriage were:

1906 M i. **William Henry Heyer** [3609] was born on Feb 11, 1797 in New York, NY and was christened on Apr 14, 1797 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 459, 1797 14 Apr Cornelius Heyer, Jane Kip parents, William Henry child, no witnesses. Minister William Linn.

- 1907 F ii. **Jane Eliza Heyer** [6669] was born on Mar 13, 1799 in New York, NY and was christened on Jul 10, 1799 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 479, 1799 10 Jul Cornelius Heyer, Jane Kip parents, Jane Eliza child, no witnesses. Minister William Linn.

- 1908 M iii. **Edward Peter Heyer** [6670] was born on Sep 21, 1800 in New York, NY and was christened on Nov 9, 1800 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 491, 1800 9 Nov Cornelius Heyer, Jane Kip parents, Edward Peter child, no witnesses. Minister William Linn.

1147. Henry P Kip [3592] (*Peter*⁹, *Henry*⁸, *Jacob*⁷, *Johannes*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Jan 12, 1781 in New York, NY, USA, was christened on Nov 24, 1786 in New York, NY, USA, and died on Aug 26, 1812 in Newark, NJ, USA aged 31.

General Notes: Henry W. Baptised in the Reformed Dutch Church in New York. Sponsors: Henry Kip. Merchant. Married by the Rev. Uzal Ogden of Newark, NJ.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 441, p. 403.

The Spectator, October 24, 1801, Vol: V, Iss: 430, P. [3].

New Amsterdam Baptisms. Hosted by rootsweb.

http://homepages.rootsweb.com/~rbillard/na_baptisms_1731-1800.htm

Johnson-Kip-Burnet-Van Wagenen, Newark, NJ, by Lewis D. Cook. (Bible Records)

The American Genealogist, Vol. 36, No. 3, 185-6, July 1960.

Genealogical Magazine of New Jersey, Vol. 9, p. 111.

Index of Marriages and Deaths in the New York Weekly Museum, 1788-1817. Compiled by American Antiquarian Society. 1952.

The Genealogical Magazine of New Jersey, Vol. 9, No. 3, Jul.-Oct. 1934. P. 111. Essex County New Jersey Marriage Records.

Henry married **Mary G. Johnson** [3598] [MRIN: 1214] on Oct 15, 1801 in New York, NY, USA, daughter of _____ and _____.

General Notes: Polly.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Children from this marriage were:

- 1909 F i. **Jane Mary Kip** [7955] was born on Jul 18, 1803 in Newark, NJ, USA.
General Notes: Sources:
The American Genealogist, Vol. 36, No. 3, 185-6, July 1960.
Genealogical Magazine of New Jersey, Vol. 9, p. 111.
- 1910 F ii. **Catharine Eliza Kip** [7956] was born on Jun 26, 1805 in Newark, NJ, USA and died on Jan 15, 1808 in Newark, NJ, USA aged 2.
- + 1911 F iii. **Clarina Harriet Kip** [7957] was born on Dec 23, 1807 in Newark, NJ, USA.

1148. Helena Kip [3593] (*Peter*⁹, *Henry*⁸, *Jacob*⁷, *Johannes*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Jan 29, 1779 in Second River, NJ and was christened on Apr 11, 1779 in Second River, NJ.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 403.

Sources:

The Genealogical Magazine of New Jersey, Vol. 3, No. 3, Jan. 1929, p. 137. Second River (Belleville, NJ) Baptismal Register Dutch Reformed Church, 1724-1794.

Helena married **James Brown Mower** [3582] [MRIN: 1215], son of **Thomas Mower** [3599] and **Ann Brown** [3600]. James was born on Nov 26, 1773 in Leicester, MA, USA and died on Jun 9, 1852 in New York, NY, USA aged 78.

General Notes: Married first to Helena, second to Mary.

Children from this marriage were:

- 1912 M i. **John H. Mower** [3601].
General Notes: Died young.
- 1913 M ii. **Peter Mower** [3602].
General Notes: Died young.
- 1914 M iii. **Henry Mower** [3603].
General Notes: Died young.

1150. Elizabeth Kip [3595] (*Peter*⁹, *Henry*⁸, *Jacob*⁷, *Johannes*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Mar 18, 1784 in New York, NY, USA, was christened on Nov 24, 1786 in New York, NY, USA, and died in 1827 aged 43.

General Notes: Baptised in the Reformed Dutch Church in New York. Sponsor: Henry Kip.

Married by the Rev. Mr. Kuypers.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 403.

New-York Gazette & General Advertiser, Nov. 20, 1805, Vol: XVIII, Iss: 6150, P. [2].

New Amsterdam Baptisms. Hosted by rootsweb. http://homepages.rootsweb.com/~rbillard/na_baptisms_1731-1800.htm

Elizabeth married **Ebenezer Irving** [3605] [MRIN: 1218] on Nov 14, 1805 in New York, NY, USA, son of **William Irving** [3606] and **Sarah Sanders** [3607]. Ebenezer was born in 1776.

General Notes: Merchant.

Children from this marriage were:

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

+ 1915 M i. **Pierre Paris Irving** [3610].

+ 1916 M ii. **Edgar Irving** [3611].

1917 M iii. **Theodore Irving** [3612].

General Notes: Professor at Geneva College.

Theodore married **Jane Sutherland** [3620] [MRIN: 1224], daughter of **Jacob Sutherland Hon.** [3621] and **Unknown**.

1918 M iv. **Sanders Irving** [3613].

Sanders married **Julia Granger** [3622] [MRIN: 1226], daughter of **John A. Granger** [3623] and **Unknown**.

1919 M v. **William Irving** [3614].

1920 M vi. **Washington Irving** [3615].

1153. Eliza Kip [3633] (*James Henry*⁹, *Henry*⁸, *Jacob*⁷, *Johannes*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Feb 18, 1782 and died on Nov 17, 1805 aged 23.

General Notes: Married at Trinity Church, New York by the Rev. Dr. Benjamin Moore.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 404.

American Citizen and General Advertiser, January 21, 1801, Vol: I, Iss 269, P.[2].

Index of Marriages and Deaths in the New York Weekly Museum, 1788-1817. Compiled by American Antiquarian Society. 1952.

Trinity Church, New York - Registers: www.trinitywallstreet.org

Eliza married **John Arent Schuyler** [3642] [MRIN: 1230] on Jan 19, 1801 in New York, NY, USA, son of **Arent J. Schuyler** [7137] and **Unknown**.

General Notes: Of New Barbados Neck, New Jersey.

Children from this marriage were:

1921 M i. **Arent Schuyler** [3645] was born on Nov 15, 1801.

General Notes: Ten children.

Arent married **Mary C. Kingsland** [3647] [MRIN: 1233], daughter of _____ and _____.

+ 1922 F ii. **Harriet Ann Schuyler** [3646] was born on Jan 31, 1803 and died on Nov 4, 1885 aged 82.

1155. Harriet Jones Kip [3635] (*James Henry*⁹, *Henry*⁸, *Jacob*⁷, *Johannes*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Jan 1, 1787 in New York, NY, USA and was christened on Oct 11, 1787 in New York, NY, USA.

General Notes: Harroit. Baptised in the Reformed Dutch Church in New York. Sponsors: Henry Kip
Married by the Rev. Dr. Livingston.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 404.

New-York Gazette & General Advertiser, May 18, 1809, Vol: XXII, Iss: 7103, P. [2].

New Amsterdam Baptisms. Hosted by rootsweb. http://homepages.rootsweb.com/~rbillard/na_baptisms_

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

1731-1800.htm

Index of Marriages and Deaths in the New York Weekly Museum, 1788-1817. Compiled by American Antiquarian Society. 1952.

Harriet married **Benjamin L. Day** [3643] [MRIN: 1231] on May 12, 1809 in New York, NY, USA, son of _____ and _____.

General Notes: Merchant with the house of Cummings & Day, New York.

Children from this marriage were:

1923 F i. **Margaretta Day** [3683].

Margaretta married **William H. Field** [3688] [MRIN: 1243], son of _____ and _____.

1924 M ii. **I. Ludlow Day** [3684].

General Notes: Died no issue.

1925 F iii. **Eliza Day** [3685].

General Notes: Eight children.

Eliza married **George W. Campbell** [3689] [MRIN: 1244], son of _____ and _____.

1926 F iv. **Helen Kip Day** [3686] died on Feb 7, 1850 in Chatham, NJ, USA.

General Notes: Sources:
New York Evening Post, Feb. 6, 1850.

1927 F v. **Harriet Ann Day** [3687].

1161. Helen Margaretta Kip [3641] (*James Henry*⁹, *Henry*⁸, *Jacob*⁷, *Johannes*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Jun 15, 1797 in New York, NY, was christened on Aug 20, 1797 in New York, NY, and died on Aug 13, 1825 aged 28.

General Notes: Married by the Rev. Dr. Kuypers.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 405.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.
p. 462, 1797 20 Aug James H. Kip, Margaret Hornblower parents, Helen child, no witnesses. Minister William Linn.

New-York Columbian, June 9, 1820, Vol: XI, Iss: 3044. P. [2].

New York Post, June 9, 1820.

Helen married **Abel A. Anderson** [3644] [MRIN: 1232] on Jun 8, 1820 in New York, NY, USA, son of _____ and _____. Abel was born on Oct 24, 1796 and died on Mar 23, 1862 aged 65.

Children from this marriage were:

+ 1928 F i. **Eliza Matilda Anderson** [3690] was born on Apr 1, 1821.

+ 1929 M ii. **James Kip Anderson** [3691] was born on Jun 18, 1823.

1164. Eliza Ann Kip [3705] (*Cornelius H.*⁹, *Henry*⁸, *Jacob*⁷, *Johannes*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Aug 10, 1787 in New York, NY, was christened on Nov 8, 1787 in New York, NY, and died on Mar 20, 1860 in East Jamaica, Long Island, NY aged 72.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

General Notes: Married by the Rev. Doct. Livingston.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 405.

Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 387, 1787 8 Nov Cornelius H. Kip, Ann Duryee parents, Elizabeth child, no witnesses. Minister John H. Livingston.

New-York Herald, July 23, 1803, Iss: 163, P. [3].

New York Post, July 22, 1803.

Index of Marriages and Deaths in the New York Weekly Museum, 1788-1817. Compiled by American Antiquarian Society. 1952.

New York Evening Post, March, 21, 1860.

Eliza married **John H. Bailey** [3706] [MRIN: 1248] on Jul 21, 1803 in New York, NY, USA, son of **Henry Bailey** [3707] and **Margaretta Loose** [3708]. John was born on Feb 27, 1780.

General Notes: Merchant of New York.

Children from this marriage were:

- 1930 M i. **Henry C. Bailey** [3709].
- 1931 M ii. **John H. Bailey** [3710].
- + 1932 F iii. **Ann Kip Bailey** [3711] was born on Nov 25, 1808 and died on Jan 9, 1890 in New York, NY, USA aged 81.
- 1933 M iv. **William H. Bailey** [3712].
- 1934 M v. **Cornelius Kip Bailey** [3713].
- 1935 M vi. **James Kip Bailey** [3714].
- 1936 F vii. **Emma L. Bailey** [3715].

1166. Maragrietje Van Ripper [7890] (*Leah Simmons*⁹, *Rachel Kip*⁸, *Johannes*⁷, *Johannes*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Oct 8, 1789.

Maragrietje married **John Swarthout** [7891] [MRIN: 2732], son of _____ and _____ . John was born in 1785.

The child from this marriage was:

- + 1937 F i. **Mary Ann Swarthout** [7892] was born on Nov 27, 1826 and died on Jan 3, 1908 aged 81.

1167. John Berdan [3121] (*Susanna Simmons*⁹, *Rachel Kip*⁸, *Johannes*⁷, *Johannes*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Dec 16, 1798 in New York, NY, USA and died on Oct 11, 1841 in Toledo, OH, USA aged 42.

John married **Pamela Freese** [3122] [MRIN: 1053] on Apr 27, 1820 in Brunswick, OH, USA, daughter of _____ and _____. Pamela was born on Feb 4, 1802 and died on Oct 4, 1896 in Toledo, OH, USA aged 94.

The child from this marriage was:

- + 1938 M i. **Peter Frederick Berdan** [3123] was born on Oct 23, 1824 and died on Nov 13, 1887 in Toledo, OH, USA aged 63.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

1175. Thomas Cadmus [3145] (*John Cadmus*⁹, *Blandina Kip*⁸, *Johannes*⁷, *Johannes*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Feb 3, 1796 and died in Oct 1844 in Racine, WI, USA aged 48.

Thomas married **Elizabeth Garrison** [3146] [MRIN: 1059] about 1827, daughter of _____
_____ and _____. Elizabeth was born in 1803.

General Notes: Of Garrison's, N.Y.

Children from this marriage were:

- 1939 F i. **Mary Eliza Cadmus** [3147] was born in 1828.
- 1940 M ii. **Charles Crosby Cadmus** [3148] was born in 1830.
- 1941 F iii. **Phebe Ann Cadmus** [3149] was born in 1832.
- 1942 F iv. **Sara Elizabeth Cadmus** [3150] was born in 1834 and died in Apr 1867 aged 33.
- 1943 M v. **Thomas Jefferson Cadmus** [3151] was born on Jul 2, 1836 and died on Jul 6, 1900 aged 64.
- + 1944 M vi. **Stephen Van Cortland Cadmus** [3152] was born on Jun 8, 1838 in Schenectady, NY, USA and died on Jan 27, 1901 in Newark, NJ, USA aged 62.
- 1945 M vii. **Henry Smith Cadmus** [3153] was born in 1839 and died on Jun 29, 1891 aged 52.
- 1946 F viii. **Margarita Clarissa Cadmus** [3154] was born in 1841 and died in Aug 1903 aged 62.
- 1947 F ix. **Annie Belle Cadmus** [3155] was born in Aug 1843.

1177. Ann Louisa Kip [3841] (*Jacobus S. (James) Kip*⁹, *Samuel Kip*⁸, *Catharina Kip*⁷, *Johannes*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Jan 12, 1800.

General Notes: Married by the Rev. Mr. Frost.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 411.

New-York Commercial Advertiser, April 1, 1820, Vol: XXIII, Iss: 60, P. [2].

Ann married **Theodore S. Gold** [3846] [MRIN: 1296] on Mar 21, 1820 in Utica, NY, USA, son of _____ and _____.

General Notes: Merchant.

Children from this marriage were:

- 1948 F i. **Sarah S. Gold** [3849].

Sarah married **Andrew Dexter** [3851] [MRIN: 1299], son of _____
and _____.

General Notes: Of Whitestown, Oneida Co., N.Y.

- 1949 M ii. **Theodore S. Gold** [3850].

General Notes: Died young. Unmarried.

1178. Mary Walker Kip [3842] (*Jacobus S. (James) Kip*⁹, *Samuel Kip*⁸, *Catharina Kip*⁷, *Johannes*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Oct 20, 1801 and died on Jul 30, 1889 in Utica, NY, USA aged 87.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928., p. 411.

New York Evening Post, Aug. 1, 1889.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Mary married **Charles P. Kirkland** [3847] [MRIN: 1297], son of _____ and _____
_____. Charles died before 1889.

Children from this marriage were:

- + 1950 M i. **Edward Kirkland** [3852].
- + 1951 M ii. **Charles P. Kirkland** [3853].

1179. Samuel Kirkpatrick Kip [3843] (*Jacobus S. (James) Kip*⁹, *Samuel Kip*⁸, *Catharina Kip*⁷, *Johannes*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Oct 27, 1803 in Utica, NY, USA and died on Oct 10, 1870 in New York, NY, USA aged 66.

General Notes: Of Albany, NY.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 473, p. 411, 421. Photograph p. 421.

New York Evening Post, Oct. 10, 1870.

Samuel married **Elizabeth Totten** [4228] [MRIN: 1430] on Jun 10, 1834 in New Haven, CT, USA, daughter of **Gilbert Totten** [4229] and **Mary Rice** [4230]. Elizabeth died on May 8, 1883 in New Haven, CT, USA.

General Notes: Of New Haven. Married by Rev. Harry Crosswell of Trinity Church - New Haven VR

Sources:

New York Times, May 16, 1883, p. 5.

The Ricker Compilation of Vital Records of Early Connecticut, GPC, Inc., 2006. P. 7645

The child from this marriage was:

- + 1952 F i. **Mary Eliza Kip** [4233].

1180. Elizabeth Kip [3844] (*Jacobus S. (James) Kip*⁹, *Samuel Kip*⁸, *Catharina Kip*⁷, *Johannes*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Nov 28, 1806 in Utica, NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 411.

Elizabeth married **Jeremiah Munson Landon** [3848] [MRIN: 1298], son of _____
and _____.

Children from this marriage were:

- 1953 F i. **Susan Landon** [3859].
General Notes: Unmarried. Lived at Buffalo. N.Y.
- 1954 F ii. **Mary Landon** [3860].
General Notes: Lived at Crete, Nebraska.
Mary married **George Fougeron** [3863] [MRIN: 1302], son of _____
and _____.
- + 1955 F iii. **Elizabeth Landon** [3861].
- + 1956 F iv. **Catherine Landon** [3862].

1182. William Ledyard Kip [3872] (*Elbert Kip*⁹, *Samuel Kip*⁸, *Catharina Kip*⁷, *Johannes*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Oct 14, 1806 and died on Oct 3, 1864 aged 57.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 474, p. 411, 422.

William married **Mrs. Lucretia Ann Felter** [4236] [MRIN: 1434] on Dec 16, 1851, daughter of _____ and _____.

The child from this marriage was:

+ 1957 F i. **Anna M. Kip** [4237].

1183. Samuel E. Kip [3873] (*Elbert Kip*⁹, *Samuel Kip*⁸, *Catharina Kip*⁷, *Johannes*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Oct 25, 1807 in New York and died on Feb 13, 1858 aged 50.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 475, p. 411, 422.

1850 US Census. Municipality 2 Ward 1 New Orleans, Orleans Co, Louisiana. (ancestry.com)

Samuel E Kip 43 NY Ship Chandler

Evaline 36 Kentucky

Antony P 14 Louisiana

Samuel married **Evelina E. Reed** [4240] [MRIN: 1436] on Jan 25, 1836, daughter of _____ and _____. Evelina was born in 1814 in Kentucky.

Children from this marriage were:

1958 M i. **Anthony Parker Kip** [4241] was born in 1836 in Louisiana.

General Notes: Of New Orleans, LA.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 531, p. 422, 434.

Anthony married **Julia McClellan** [4509] [MRIN: 1532], daughter of _____ and _____.

+ 1959 F ii. **Maria Elizabeth Kip** [4242] died on Jul 8, 1873.

1186. Gardiner Jones Kip [3876] (*Elbert Kip*⁹, *Samuel Kip*⁸, *Catharina Kip*⁷, *Johannes*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Feb 3, 1812 and died on Oct 12, 1878 aged 66.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 476, p. 411, 422.

Gardiner married **Catherine Van Dusen** [4245] [MRIN: 1438] on Jan 24, 1836, daughter of _____ and _____. Catherine was born in 1823 and died on Sep 21, 1867 in Cheektowaga, NY, USA aged 44.

General Notes: Former resident of Erie County, NY. Obituary record copied from Buffalo Newspapers.

Sources:

Early Settlers of New York State, 1760-1942. Family Archives CD 183. Genealogical Publishing Co., Inc. 1997. Articles from Early Settlers of New York State - Their Ancestors and Descendants, by Janet Foley.

Children from this marriage were:

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

1960 M i. **Elbert Kip** [4246] was born on May 19, 1837.

General Notes: Died in infancy.

1961 F ii. **Electa Maria Kip** [4247].

General Notes: Died in infancy.

1962 M iii. **William Kip** [4248].

General Notes: He lived in Fort Wayne, Texas. No issue.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 532, p. 422.

William married **Maggie Morris** [4249] [MRIN: 1439], daughter of _____ and _____.

1190. Elbert S. Kip [3881] (*Samuel Kip*⁹, *Samuel Kip*⁸, *Catharina Kip*⁷, *Johannes*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Oct 8, 1799 in New York, NY, was christened on Jan 3, 1800 in New York, NY, and died on Jul 26, 1876 in New York, NY, USA aged 76.

General Notes: Baptised New York Dutch Reformed Church.

Married by Rev. Dr. William Berrien at Trinity Church, New York. Witnesses: Wm G. Buchnor and Robert Goelet.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 478, p. 412, 422.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ. p. 484, 1800 3 Jan Samuel Kip, Eliza Howel parents, Elbert child, no witnesses. Minister John H. Livingston.

New York Evening Post, Oct. 18, 1843.

New York Times, July 27, 1876, p. 5.

New York Evening Post, July 27, 1876.

Trinity Church, New York - Registers: www.trinitywallstreet.org

Data provided by Arthur Kelly, Kinship, Rhinebeck, NY.

1850 US Census. Ward 15, Eastern Half, New York Co, New York. Family 362.

Elbert Kip	50	NY
Elizabeth	40	NY
George	5	NY
Margaret	3	NY
Mary Huret	30	Poland
Bridget O'Brien	24	Poland
Elizabeth Coates	20	Poland

Elbert married **Elizabeth Goelet** [4250] [MRIN: 1440] on Oct 17, 1843 in New York, NY, USA, daughter of **Robert R Goelet** [7574] and **Unknown**. Elizabeth was born in 1808 and died on Feb 15, 1882 in New York, NY, USA aged 74.

General Notes: Sources:

New York Times, Feb. 16, 1882, P. 5.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

New York Evening Post, Feb. 16, 1882.

Children from this marriage were:

- + 1963 M i. **George Goelet Kip** [4251] was born on Jan 15, 1845 in New York, NY, was christened on Feb 17, 1845 in New York, NY, and died on Jun 27, 1926 in Morristown, NJ, USA aged 81.
- 1964 F ii. **Margaret Goelet Kip** [7689] was born on Mar 27, 1847 in New York, NY, USA and was christened on Aug 17, 1847 in New York, NY, USA.

General Notes: Baptism Sponsors: Cornelia Vandenburg, Margaret Goelet, the father.
Minister Wm Berrian DD.

Sources:

Trinty Church, New York - Registers: www.trinitywallstreet.org

1191. Samuel Kip [3882] (*Samuel Kip*⁹, *Samuel Kip*⁸, *Catharina Kip*⁷, *Johannes*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) died on Sep 29, 1847 in New York, NY, USA and was buried in Greenway Cemetery, New York, USA.

General Notes: Married by Rev. Gardnier.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 479, p. 412, 421.

New York Evening Post, Nov. 12, 1825.

New York Evening Post, Sept. 29, 1847.

Samuel married **Nancy Havens Fowler** [4252] [MRIN: 1441] on Nov 8, 1825 in Sag Harbor, Long Island, daughter of _____ and _____.

General Notes: Major James Kip notes she was Nancy Fowler.
Daughter of Capt. Oliver of Sag Harbor.

Children from this marriage were:

- 1965 M i. **Samuel Kip** [4253].

General Notes: He lived in Brooklyn.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 534, p. 423.

- 1966 F ii. **Elizabeth G. Kip** [4254].

General Notes: Married by Rev. Mr. Guion.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 423.

New York Times, April 12, 1856, p. 8.

Elizabeth married **George Harrison** [7231] [MRIN: 2458] on Apr 8, 1956 in New York, NY, USA, son of _____ and _____.

General Notes: Of London, England

- 1967 F iii. **Mary A. Kip** [4255] was born in 1836 and died on Feb 27, 1905 in Mount Vernon, NY, USA aged 69.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

General Notes: Married Reformed Dutch Church, New York, by Rev. Isaac Ferris, D.D.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 423.

New York Times, February 20, 1856, p. 8.

New York Times, February 28, 1905, p. 9.

Mary married **A. Charles Poe** [4259] [MRIN: 1442] on Feb 20, 1856 in New York, NY, USA, son of _____ and _____. A. died on May 23, 1865 in New York, NY, USA.

General Notes: Of Staten Island.

Sources:

New York Evening Post, May 22(23), 1865.

1968 F iv. **Lydia Kip** [4256].

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 423.

1969 M v. **Thomas C. Kip** [4257].

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 535, p. 423.

Thomas married **Mary A.** [Kip] [7161] [MRIN: 2420], daughter of _____ and _____. Mary died on Mar 28, 1926 in Jersey City, Hudson Co., NJ, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

New York Times, March 29, 1926, p. 19.

1970 M vi. **John Caswell Kip** [4258].

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 536, p. 423.

1195. Margarette Kip [3889] (*Cornelius Kip*⁹, *Samuel Kip*⁸, *Catharina Kip*⁷, *Johannes*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Mar 10, 1807 and died on Jan 10, 1870 in New York, NY, USA aged 62.

General Notes: Married by Rev. Mr Brientnall.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 412.

New York Evening Times, Aug. 5, 1830.

New York Evening Post, Jan. 19, 1870

Margarette married **William Richardson** [3895] [MRIN: 1311] on Aug 3, 1830 in New York, NY, USA, son of _____ and _____.

Children from this marriage were:

1971 F i. **Mary E. Richardson** [3900].

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Mary married **Samuel Howland** [3908] [MRIN: 1315], son of _____
and _____.

General Notes: A missionary. They lived a Ceylon, India.

1972 M ii. **Cornelius Richardson** [3901].

General Notes: Of Pittsburg, PA

Cornelius married **M. B. Vanderbilt** [3909] [MRIN: 1316], daughter of _____
and _____.

1973 M iii. **William Y. Richardson** [3902].

General Notes: Of Chicago.

William married **Emily E. Cox** [3910] [MRIN: 1317], daughter of _____
and _____.

+ 1974 F iv. **Margaret Anna Richardson** [3903].

1975 F v. **Susan Richardson** [3904].

Susan married _____ **Whipple** [3912] [MRIN: 1319], son of _____
and _____.

General Notes: Of Luzerne, N.Y.

1976 F vi. **Caroline Holmes Richardson** [3905].

Caroline married **Asa Cassidy** [3913] [MRIN: 1320], son of _____
and _____.

General Notes: Of Brooklyn, N.Y.

1977 M vii. **Samuel K. Richardson** [3906] died in Aug 1851.

1978 M viii. **Franklin Richardson** [3907] died on Oct 8, 1853.

1197. Maria Kip [3891] (*Cornelius Kip*⁹, *Samuel Kip*⁸, *Catharina Kip*⁷, *Johannes*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Jul 22, 1810 and died on Oct 20, 1886 aged 76.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 412.

Maria married **Jacob Oliver** [3896] [MRIN: 1312] on Jul 18, 1832, son of _____ and
_____.

Children from this marriage were:

1979 F i. **Caroline Oliver** [3915].

Caroline married **Andrew Holiday** [3922] [MRIN: 1321], son of _____
and _____.

1980 F ii. **Margaret Oliver** [3916].

General Notes: Of Rahway, N.J.

1981 F iii. **Lydia Ross Oliver** [3917].

Lydia married **Alfred Marsh** [3923] [MRIN: 1322], son of _____
and _____.

1982 M iv. **Charles Russell Oliver** [3918].

General Notes: Of Rahway, N.J.

Charles married **Lotta D. Wilkins** [3924] [MRIN: 1323], daughter of _____
and _____.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

1983 M v. **James Smith Oliver** [3919].

General Notes: Of Metuchen, N.J.

James married **Susie A. Marcell** [3925] [MRIN: 1324], daughter of _____
and _____.

1984 M vi. **Samuel M. Oliver** [3920].

General Notes: Of Rahway, N.J.

1985 M vii. **Clarence A. Oliver** [3921].

General Notes: Of New York.

1198. Elizabeth Kip [3892] (*Cornelius Kip*⁹, *Samuel Kip*⁸, *Catharina Kip*⁷, *Johannes*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Mar 23, 1814 and died on Mar 10, 1888 aged 73.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 412.

Elizabeth married **Christopher D. Woodruff** [3897] [MRIN: 1313] on Mar 27, 1836, son of **Benjamin Woodruff** [3898] and **Polly Denman** [3899].

General Notes: Of Rahway, N.J.

Children from this marriage were:

1986 M i. **Christopher D. Woodruff** [3926] was born on Mar 16, 1837.

General Notes: Of Boonton, N.J.

Christopher married **Marietta H. Crane** [3934] [MRIN: 1325] on May 21, 1861, daughter of _____
and _____.

1987 M ii. **Henry K. Woodruff** [3927] was born on Aug 22, 1838.

General Notes: Of New York.

Henry married **Margaret Holland** [3935] [MRIN: 1326], daughter of _____
and _____.

1988 F iii. **Susan Woodruff** [3928] was born on Mar 24, 1840 and died on Jan 16, 1872 aged 31.

Susan married **William Mershon** [3936] [MRIN: 1327] on Nov 16, 1864, son of _____
and _____.

1989 F iv. **Mary Elizabeth Woodruff** [3929] was born on Dec 7, 1841.

Mary married **William L. Waterman** [3937] [MRIN: 1328] on Aug 21, 1862, son of _____
and _____.

1990 F v. **Maria L. Woodruff** [3930] was born on Nov 25, 1843 and died on Jul 10, 1900 aged 56.

General Notes: Of Rahway, N.J.

1991 F vi. **Catherine French Woodruff** [3931] was born on Dec 14, 1846.

General Notes: Twin.

Catherine married **Irving Walter Story** [3938] [MRIN: 1329] on Jul 24, 1890, son of _____
and _____.

1992 F vii. **Olivia Ledyard Woodruff** [3932] was born on Dec 14, 1846 and died on Jan 10, 1851 aged 4.

1993 F viii. **Anna Woodruff** [3933] was born on Jun 27, 1849.

Anna married **Irving R. Graves** [3939] [MRIN: 1330] on Aug 25, 1869, son of _____
and _____.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

1199. Cornelius Kip [3893] (*Cornelius Kip*⁹, *Samuel Kip*⁸, *Catharina Kip*⁷, *Johannes*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Oct 17, 1819 and died on Mar 9, 1891 aged 71.

General Notes: He was the last of the Kips born in the old Kip's Bay House. He was a leather dealer in New York.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 481, p. 412, 423.

1850 US Census. 18th Ward, New York Co, New York. Family 87

Cornelius Kip 30 NY Pocket Bookmaker

Mary E 26 NY

Catharine 6 NY

Andrew E 4 NY

Jerolomus 1 NY

Julia A Underhill 18 NY

Henry Roberts 16 Eng Pocket Bookmaker

Cornelius married **Mary E. Underhill** [4261] [MRIN: 1444] on Nov 14, 1840, daughter of **Joshua Barnes Underhill** [4262] and **Unknown**. Mary was born on Nov 8, 1824.

General Notes: They held their golden wedding Nov. 14, 1890.

Children from this marriage were:

1994 M i. **Cornelius Kip** [4263] was born on Oct 3, 1841.

General Notes: Died at age 8.

1995 F ii. **Catharine Olivia Kip** [4264] was born on Oct 22, 1843.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 423.

+ 1996 M iii. **Andrew Van Tuyl Kip** [4265] was born on Mar 3, 1846 in Sullivan Co., NY, USA.

+ 1997 M iv. **Jeronimus Underhill Kip** [4266] was born on Dec 18, 1848 in New York, NY, USA.

1998 M v. **Gidney Underhill Kip** [4267] was born on Mar 11, 1851.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 539, p. 423.

+ 1999 M vi. **Robert White Kip** [4268] was born on Oct 1, 1853 in Brooklyn, NY, USA.

2000 M vii. **Ledyard W. Kip** [4269] was born on Apr 14, 1856 in Brooklyn, NY, USA.

General Notes: They had two children.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 541, p. 423, 435.

Ledyard married **Mary Jane Connolly** [4541] [MRIN: 1545], daughter of _____ and _____.

+ 2001 M viii. **William Edgar Kip** [4270] was born on Feb 8, 1859 in Brooklyn, NY, USA and died on Dec 12, 1899 aged 40.

2002 M ix. **Henry Seaman Kip** [4271] was born in 1861 and died on Oct 13, 1879 in Brooklyn, NY, USA aged 18.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

General Notes: Died about age 18.

Sources:

New York Times, Oct. 14, 1879, p. 5.

New York Evening Post, Oct. 14, 1879.

1204. Thomas Kip [3942] (*Henry Kip*⁹, *Samuel Kip*⁸, *Catharina Kip*⁷, *Johannes*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on May 20, 1807 in Whitesboro, Oneida Co., NY, USA and died on Jun 29, 1881 in Buffalo, NY, USA aged 74.

General Notes: Born at Whitesboro, Oneida Co., NY. He was one of the earliest subscribers to the Young Men's Association.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 482, p. 413, 423.

New York Times, June 30, 1881, p. 5.

1850 US Census. New York Ward 9 District 2, New York Co, NY. Family 1468. (ancestry.com)

Thomas Kip	42	NY
Crotinia (Christina)	65	Eng
Catharine	37	NY
Henry	10	NY
Thomas	8	NY
James	6	NY
Julia McGuire	17	Ireland

Thomas married **Delia Margaret Radcliffe** [4272] [MRIN: 1446] on Aug 24, 1837, daughter of **Jeremiah Radcliffe** [4273] and **Amanda Radcliffe** [4274]. Delia was born on Nov 15, 1815 in Buffalo, NY, USA and died on Jan 22, 1847 in Buffalo, NY, USA aged 31.

General Notes: Former resident of Erie County, NY. Obituary record copied from Buffalo Newspapers.

Sources:

Early Settlers of New York State, Vol. II, by Janet Wethy Foley, 1942 (1993)

Early Settlers of New York State, 1760-1942. Family Archives CD 183. Genealogical Publishing Co., Inc. 1997. Articles from Early Settlers of New York State - Their Ancestors and Descendants, by Janet Wethy Foley.

Children from this marriage were:

- 2003 F i. **Mary Edwin Kip** [4275] was born on Nov 2, 1838 in Buffalo, NY, USA and died on Nov 28, 1841 aged 3.
- + 2004 M ii. **Henry Kip** [4276] was born on Apr 4, 1840 in Buffalo, NY, USA and died on Jan 21, 1897 in Chicago, IL, USA aged 56.
- 2005 M iii. **Thomas Kip** [4277] was born on Jul 1, 1842 in Buffalo, NY, USA and died on May 19, 1862 aged 19.

General Notes: No issue.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 423.

- 2006 M iv. **Major James Kip** [4278] was born on Mar 16, 1844 in Buffalo, NY, USA and died on Feb 23, 1931 in San Francisco, CA, USA aged 86.

General Notes: He gave up an engineering career in 1864, when at twenty he left Brooklyn,

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

N.Y. Polytechnic and joined the Brooklyn 28th infantry. He holds a commission as Major in the Grand Army of the Republic. He was owner of the Globe Review. Major Kip lived in San Francisco, CA for over 50 years.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 544, p. 423. Photograph p. 424.

New York Times, February 27, 1931, p. 21.

1209. Henry Kip [3947] (*Henry Kip*⁹, *Samuel Kip*⁸, *Catharina Kip*⁷, *Johannes*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Jan 2, 1817 in Whitesboro, Oneida Co., NY, USA, died on Jan 17, 1883 in New York, NY, USA aged 66, and was buried in Buffalo, NY, USA.

General Notes: When 2 years old he went to Buffalo with his father. He lived there the rest of his life. He was educated at Dr. Powell's school in Westchester County, finishing his studies there at age 20. He then went into the wholesale grocery and drug business in Buffalo with Robert Hollister. Later he engaged in the dry goods business with his brother-in-law, Grosvenor Clark. He was one of the incorporators of the United States Express Company, formed in May 1854. He was made General Manager, Vice-President, and a Director, retaining those positions until his death. He had been ill and was finally taken to St. Luke's Hospital in New York for an operation. Member of Trinity Church Buffalo.

He was a prominent citizen of Buffalo, NY. Republican.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 483, p. 413, 424.

New York Times, Jan. 18, 1883, p. 5. Obituary.

Genealogy of Francis Weekes, of Providence, RI, Gravesend, Hempstead, and Oyster Bay, LI, compiled by Frank Edgar Weeks, 1943. Kip p. 311-345. (Family Shelf 1 (W4188))

Henry married **Charlotte Miriam Wells** [4279] [MRIN: 1448] on Nov 6, 1845 in Canandaigua, NY, USA, daughter of **Richard Wells M.D.** [4280] and **Miriam Hayden** [4281]. Charlotte died in 1872.

General Notes: In Buffalo her loving kindness to the needy poor won the respect and love of all whom she met. She had an active interest in church work.

Children from this marriage were:

- + 2007 M i. **Henry Wells Kip** [4282] was born on Mar 8, 1847 in Buffalo, NY, USA.
- 2008 M ii. **Edward Dakin Kip** [4283] was born on May 29, 1850 and died on Nov 29, 1851 aged 1.
- 2009 M iii. **William Fargo Kip** [4284] was born on Apr 8, 1855 in East Aurora, NY, USA, died on Jul 5, 1905 in Provincetown, MA, USA aged 50, and was buried in Buffalo, NY, USA.

General Notes: B.A., Harvard University, 1876. Studied law at Harvard Law School, 1877. He was an eminent lawyer. He was private secretary to President Cleveland in his first term. In 1889 his office was in Buffalo. He fell a victim of brain disease and became an inmate of a sanitarium in Provincetown, Mass, where he died. Died unmarried.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 426.

New York Times, July 7, 1905, p. 7.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Year Book of the Holland Society of New York, 1906. In Memorium, p. 277.

2010 M iv. **Charles Hayden Kip** [4285] was born on Jun 27, 1860 in Buffalo, NY, USA and died on Mar 31, 1942 in Boston, MA, USA aged 81.

General Notes: He graduated from Harvard in 1883, where he was an outstanding hammer and discus thrower, shot-putter, oarsman and football player. He was among those responsible for the formation of the Harvard Cooperative Society. He was a member of the national and Boston municipal councils of the Boy Scouts of America, and when he died at age 81 he was one of the oldest active figures in Boy Scout work in the country.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 546, p. 426.

New York Times, April 23, 1909, p. 9. (Not sure if this is the correct one)

New York Times, April 1, 1942, p. 21.

Charles married **Clara L. Coe** [7244] [MRIN: 2470] on Apr 21, 1909 in New York, NY, USA, daughter of _____ and _____.

1223. Ruth Bull [5808] (*Elizabeth Powell*⁹, *Elizabeth Kip*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Mar 12, 1780 and died on Dec 30, 1870 aged 90.

Ruth married **Henry Brower** [6694] [MRIN: 2264], son of _____ and _____.

The child from this marriage was:

+ 2011 F i. **Pamelia Brower** [6695] was born on Mar 15, 1815 in Utica, Oneida Co., NY, USA and died on Jan 8, 1898 in Moorhead, Monona Co., IA, USA aged 82.

1277. Freelove Fowler [5882] (*Sarah Powell*⁹, *Elizabeth Kip*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹).

Freelove married **William Wildy** [5888] [MRIN: 2011], son of _____ and _____.

Children from this marriage were:

2012 M i. **Robert Wildy** [5889].

2013 F ii. **Mary Wildy** [5890].

2014 F iii. **Susan Wildy** [5891].

2015 M iv. **Weeden Wildy** [5892].

2016 F v. **Emlie Wildy** [5893].

1291. Willet Kipp [3721] (*Gilbert*⁹, *Jesse*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Jul 23, 1793 in New Castle, NY, USA and died on Sep 10, 1853 in New Castle, Westchester, NY, USA aged 60.

General Notes: Lived at New Castle, Westchester Co.

Sources:

Kipp Family Tree. The Descendants of Jacobus Kipp (1632 to 1807). Manuscript chart. Library of Congress, Washington, DC.

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 442, p. 405, 413.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Book of Deaths Extracted From Chappaqua, N.Y., Quaker Records.
Francis F. Spies, Mount Vernon, NY, 1932. [Transcribed by Dave Swerdfeger]
http://dunhamwilcox.net/ny/chappaqua_deaths2.htm

Ancestry.com: Family Trees - Faye512

Willet married **Mary Carpenter** [3952] [MRIN: 1335] on Jan 17, 1816, daughter of **Robert Carpenter** [3953] and **Sarah Crawford** [3954]. Mary was born on Jun 18, 1793 in Westchester Co., NY, USA and died on Apr 16, 1849 in New Castle, Westchester, NY, USA aged 55.

General Notes: Sources:
Ancestry.com: Family Trees - Faye512

Book of Deaths Extracted From Chappaqua, N.Y., Quaker Records.
Francis F. Spies, Mount Vernon, NY, 1932. [Transcribed by Dave Swerdfeger]
http://dunhamwilcox.net/ny/chappaqua_deaths2.htm

Children from this marriage were:

- 2017 F i. **Sarah Ann Kipp** [3955] was born on Oct 9, 1817 in New Castle, NY, USA and died in Dec 1851 in Charleston, SC, USA aged 34.
- General Notes: Sources:
History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 413.
- Ancestry.com: Family Trees - Faye512
- Sarah married **Joseph Pierce** [3962] [MRIN: 1337] in Aug 1851, son of **Isaac Pierce** [3963] and **Unknown**.
- 2018 F ii. **Marianna (Mary Baily) Kipp** [3956] was born on Sep 1, 1819 in New Castle, Westchester, NY, USA and died on Feb 7, 1846 in New Castle, Westchester, NY, USA aged 26.
- General Notes: Unmarried.
- Sources:
Ancestry.com: Family Trees - Faye512
- Book of Deaths Extracted From Chappaqua, N.Y., Quaker Records.
Francis F. Spies, Mount Vernon, NY, 1932. [Transcribed by Dave Swerdfeger]
http://dunhamwilcox.net/ny/chappaqua_deaths2.htm
- + 2019 M iii. **Ira Kipp** [3957] was born on Dec 29, 1822 in New Castle, NY, USA and died on Dec 20, 1863 in IL, USA aged 40.
- + 2020 F iv. **Hannah Searles Kipp** [3958] was born on Oct 1, 1825 in New Castle, Westchester, NY, USA.
- + 2021 F v. **Catherine Kipp** [3959] was born on Aug 24, 1829 in New Castle, Westchester, NY, USA.
- + 2022 F vi. **Harriet Kipp** [3960] was born on Apr 7, 1832 in New Castle, Westchester, NY, USA and died on Oct 29, 1898 in Sandwich, IL, USA aged 66.
- + 2023 M vii. **Gilbert Kipp** [3961] was born on Dec 13, 1833 in New Castle, NY, USA.

1292. James Searles Kipp [3722] (*Gilbert*⁹, *Jesse*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Jun 20, 1797 and died on May 5, 1868 in Chappaqua, Westchester, NY, USA aged 70.

General Notes: Lived at New York and Ossining.

Sources:

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Kipp Family Tree. The Descendants of Jacobus Kipp (1632 to 1807). Manuscript chart. Library of Congress, Washington, DC.

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 443, p. 405, 414.

Book of Deaths Extracted From Chappaqua, N.Y., Quaker Records.
Francis F. Spies, Mount Vernon, NY, 1932. [Transcribed by Dave Swerdfeger]
http://dunhamwilcox.net/ny/chappaqua_deaths2.htm

James married **Deborah Thorne** [3983] [MRIN: 1344], daughter of **Sherwood Thorn** [8270] and **Deborah Cock** [8271]. Deborah was born on May 1, 1800, died on Mar 20, 1863 in Harlem, NY, USA aged 62, and was buried in Chappaqua, Westchester, NY, USA.

General Notes: Her will was dated March 6, 1863 and probated Nov. 23, 1868.

Sources:
New York Evening Post, March 18, 1863.

Book of Deaths Extracted From Chappaqua, N.Y., Quaker Records.
Francis F. Spies, Mount Vernon, NY, 1932. [Transcribed by Dave Swerdfeger]
http://dunhamwilcox.net/ny/chappaqua_deaths2.htm

Children from this marriage were:

2024 F i. **Ann Maria Kipp** [3984].

General Notes: Sources:
History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 414.

Ann married **James M. C. Tytlar** [3986] [MRIN: 1345], son of _____
_____ and _____.

General Notes: Of New York.

+ 2025 M ii. **John T. Kipp** [3985].

1295. Quimby Kipp [3727] (*John*⁹, *Jesse*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Aug 31, 1801 in Westchester Co., NY, USA and died in 1887 aged 86.

General Notes: Wheelwright.

Sources:
History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 444, p. 406, 414.

1850 US Census, Ward 17 New York, New York Co, NY. Family # 409. (ancestry.com)

Quimby Kip	49	wheelwright	NY
Cornelia A	43		
John L	21	wheelwright	NY
Eliza J	20		
Amelia	15		
Imogene	13		
Wm H	11		
Pearson	7		
Cornelia	5		
Elsy Barber	38		NJ
Pearson Halstead	77		NY

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Jane Halstead 71 NY
Wm Sharott 18 blacksmith NY
Sylvester Melserean 20 blacksmith NY
Jarvis Fuller 16 blacksmith NY

Quimby married **Cornelia Ann Halstead** [3988] [MRIN: 1347] on Jun 14, 1827, daughter of **Pearson Halstead** [3989] and **Jane** [Halstead] [8225]. Cornelia was born on Jan 29, 1807 and died in Dec 1883 aged 76.

Children from this marriage were:

+ 2026 M i. **John Leonard Kipp** [3990] was born on Aug 8, 1828 and died in 1899 in Mt. Vernon, USA aged 71.

2027 F ii. **Eliza Jane Kipp** [3991] was born on Jun 9, 1830.

General Notes: No issue.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 414.

Eliza married **Stephen A. Spencer** [3998] [MRIN: 1349] on Oct 12, 1859, son of _____ and _____.

General Notes: Of New York.

2028 F iii. **Imogene Kipp** [3992] was born on Sep 30, 1832 and died on Mar 3, 1835 aged 2.

General Notes: Sources:

Book of Deaths Extracted From Chappaqua, N.Y., Quaker Records.
Francis F. Spies, Mount Vernon, NY, 1932. [Transcribed by Dave Swerdfeger]
http://dunhamwilcox.net/ny/chappaqua_deaths2.htm

2029 F iv. **Amelia Ann Kipp** [3993] was born on Feb 20, 1835.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 414.

Amelia married **Jehiel Delameter** [3999] [MRIN: 1350] on May 22, 1861, son of _____ and _____.

General Notes: Of New York, grocer.

2030 F v. **Imogene Kipp** [3994] was born on May 1, 1837 and died on Sep 2, 1873 aged 36.

General Notes: No issue.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 414.

Imogene married **Samuel J. Smith** [4000] [MRIN: 1351] on Oct 20, 1857, son of _____ and _____.

General Notes: Of New York, lawyer.

+ 2031 M vi. **William Halstead Kipp** [3995] was born on Aug 22, 1839 and died on Aug 20, 1918 aged 78.

+ 2032 M vii. **Pearson H. Kipp** [3996] was born on May 27, 1843 and died on Oct 2, 1873 aged 30.

2033 F viii. **Cornelia Kipp** [3997] was born on Jun 14, 1845.

General Notes: No issue.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 414.

Cornelia married **William H. Terhune** [4001] [MRIN: 1352] on Sep 24, 1868, son of _____ and _____.

1298. Moses Kipp [3730] (*John*⁹, *Jesse*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Oct 10, 1807 in Pleasantville, NY, USA.

General Notes: He moved to Rockford, Michigan.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 445, p. 406, 414.

Kipp Family Tree. The Descendants of Jacobus Kipp (1632 to 1807). Manuscript chart. Library of Congress, Washington, DC.

Moses married **Martha Worden** [4002] [MRIN: 1353] in 1841, daughter of **Ananias Worden** [4003] and **Unknown**.

Children from this marriage were:

2034 M i. **John Jesse Kipp** [4005] was born on Oct 16, 1842.

General Notes: K.F.A., No. 490, p. 415.

2035 F ii. **Harriet Kipp** [4006] was born in 1845.

General Notes: K.F.A., p. 415.

+ 2036 M iii. **Frederic Kipp** [4007] was born on Mar 28, 1848.

Moses next married **Clarissa Worden** [4004] [MRIN: 1355], daughter of **Ananias Worden** [4003] and **Unknown**. Clarissa was born in 1824.

Children from this marriage were:

2037 M i. **Lorimer Kipp** [4008] was born in 1851.

General Notes: K.F.A., No. 492, p. 415.

2038 F ii. **Martha Kipp** [4009] was born in 1854.

General Notes: K.F.A., p. 415.

2039 M iii. **Charles Kipp** [4010] was born in 1864.

General Notes: K.F.A., No. 493, p. 415.

1301. Jesse Underhill [3285] (*Phebe Kipp*⁹, *Jesse*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹).

General Notes: JACOBTREE.

Jesse married **Pamelia Purdy** [3287] [MRIN: 1108], daughter of _____ and _____.

Children from this marriage were:

2040 M i. **Thomas Underhill** [3289].

Thomas married **Alia West** [3296] [MRIN: 1110], daughter of _____ and _____.

2041 M ii. **Amazia Underhill** [3290].

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Amazia married **Harriet Barker** [3297] [MRIN: 1111], daughter of _____
_____ and _____.

- 2042 M iii. **Allen Underhill** [3291].
 General Notes: Of Cayuga Co.
- 2043 M iv. **Alfred Underhill** [3292].
- + 2044 F v. **Mary Jane Underhill** [3293].
- 2045 F vi. **Elma Underhill** [3294].
- 2046 F vii. **Phebe Underhill** [3295].

1302. Anna Underhill [3286] (*Phebe Kipp*⁹, *Jesse*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹).

General Notes: JACOBTREE.

Anna married **William Smith** [3288] [MRIN: 1109], son of _____ and _____
_____.

Children from this marriage were:

- 2047 F i. **Phebe Smith** [5614].
- 2048 M ii. **Daniel Smith** [5613].
- 2049 F iii. **Amelia Smith** [5612].
- 2050 F iv. **Sarah Smith** [5611].
- 2051 M v. **William Smith** [5616].
- 2052 F vi. **Mary Ann Smith** [5617].
- 2053 F vii. **Ann Maria Smith** [5618].

1303. Hiram Kipp [3736] (*Caleb*⁹, *Jesse*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born in Apr 1799 in Westchester Co., NY, USA and died on May 27, 1835 in Chappaqua, Westchester, NY, USA aged 36.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 446, p. 406, 415.

Book of Deaths Extracted From Chappaqua, N.Y., Quaker Records.
Francis F. Spies, Mount Vernon, NY, 1932. [Transcribed by Dave Swerdfeger]
http://dunhamwilcox.net/ny/chappaqua_deaths2.htm

Hiram married **Theolin Hartwell** [4011] [MRIN: 1356], daughter of _____ and _____
_____.

The child from this marriage was:

- 2054 F i. **Estettar Kipp** [4012].

1304. Solomon Kipp [3737] (*Caleb*⁹, *Jesse*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Dec 12, 1802 in Chappaqua, Westchester, NY, USA and died on May 23, 1888 in Chappaqua, Westchester, NY, USA aged 85.

General Notes: He was a partner in the firm of Kip & Brown, the owners of the old stage lines that preceded the horse cars more than fifty years ago in New York.

Sources:

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 447, p. 406, 415.

New York Times, June 25, 1914, p. 9.

C. Kipp Ferns Jr.

Solomon married **Esther Conray** [4013] [MRIN: 1357] on Sep 25, 1830, daughter of _____ and _____. Esther was born on Sep 22, 1809 and died on Sep 11, 1889 aged 79.

General Notes: Conway.

Children from this marriage were:

+ 2055 F i. **Fannie Esther Grifinnay Kipp** [4014] was born on Nov 25, 1832 in New York, NY, USA and died on Jan 19, 1913 in Mount Vernon, NY, USA aged 80.

2056 M ii. **Oscar Kipp** [4015] died circa Jun 1865 and was buried in Chappaqua, Westchester, NY, USA.

General Notes: Sergt. Co. D., 42nd, N.Y. Inf., Civil War.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 495, p. 415.

Book of Deaths Extracted From Chappaqua, N.Y., Quaker Records.
Francis F. Spies, Mount Vernon, NY, 1932. [Transcribed by Dave Swerdfeger]
http://dunhamwilcox.net/ny/chappaqua_deaths2.htm

2057 F iii. **Amanda Kipp** [4016] was born in 1837 and died on Jun 24, 1914 in East Orange, NJ, USA aged 77.

General Notes: Educated at the Cherry Valley School, a young womens seminary.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 415.

New York Times, June 25, 1914, p. 9.

Amanda married **Thomas G. Barnum** [7156] [MRIN: 2417] in 1859, son of _____ and _____. Thomas died in 1906.

General Notes: Lawyer of Stanbury, CT.

2058 M iv. **Warren Kipp** [4017] died on Apr 4, 1874 in Chappaqua, Westchester, NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 496, p. 415.

Book of Deaths Extracted From Chappaqua, N.Y., Quaker Records.
Francis F. Spies, Mount Vernon, NY, 1932. [Transcribed by Dave Swerdfeger]
http://dunhamwilcox.net/ny/chappaqua_deaths2.htm

2059 F v. **Celia Kipp** [4018].

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 415.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

2060 M vi. **Charlie Kipp** [8269] died on Apr 23, 1861 in Chappaqua, Westchester, NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Book of Deaths Extracted From Chappaqua, N.Y., Quaker Records.

Francis F. Spies, Mount Vernon, NY, 1932. [Transcribed by Dave Swerdfeger]

http://dunhamwilcox.net/ny/chappaqua_deaths2.htm

1305. Charles T. Kipp [3738] (*Caleb*⁹, *Jesse*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹).

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 448, p. 406, 415.

Charles married **Agnes Patton** [4019] [MRIN: 1358], daughter of _____ and _____.

The child from this marriage was:

2061 F i. **Charlsetta Kipp** [4020].

1307. Elias L. Kipp [3740] (*Caleb*⁹, *Jesse*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on May 13, 1815 in Westchester Co., NY, USA and died on Jul 13, 1845 in Chappaqua, Westchester, NY, USA aged 30.

General Notes: Buried in the Quaker burying ground, Chappaqua, N.Y.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 449, p. 406.

Book of Deaths Extracted From Chappaqua, N.Y., Quaker Records.

Francis F. Spies, Mount Vernon, NY, 1932. [Transcribed by Dave Swerdfeger]

http://dunhamwilcox.net/ny/chappaqua_deaths2.htm

Elias married **Elizabeth Lacy** [4021] [MRIN: 1359], daughter of _____ and _____. Elizabeth died in Oct 1841.

General Notes: Buried in the Quaker burying ground, Chappaqua, N.Y.

The child from this marriage was:

2062 M i. **Caleb Kipp** [5622].

1308. Rebecca Ann Kipp [3741] (*Caleb*⁹, *Jesse*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹).

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 406.

Rebecca married **Conrad Gaynor** [3742] [MRIN: 1259], son of _____ and _____.

Children from this marriage were:

2063 M i. **Hiram Gaynor** [5619].

2064 M ii. **Charles Gaynor** [5620].

2065 F iii. **Rabina Gaynor** [5621].

Rebecca next married **Francis Sniffen** [3743] [MRIN: 1260], son of _____ and _____.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

1309. Reuben Kipp [3747] (*James⁹, Jesse⁸, Benjamin⁷, Jesse⁶, Jacob Hendricksen⁵, Hendrick Hendricksen⁴, Hendrick³, Ruloff², Ruloff¹*).

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 450, p. 406, 415.

Reuben married **Betsy Maria Fowler** [4022] [MRIN: 1360], daughter of _____ and _____.

The child from this marriage was:

2066 F i. **Betsy Maria Kipp** [4023] died on Mar 19, 1840 in Chappaqua, Westchester, NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Book of Deaths Extracted From Chappaqua, N.Y., Quaker Records.

Francis F. Spies, Mount Vernon, NY, 1932. [Transcribed by Dave Swerdfeger]

http://dunhamwilcox.net/ny/chappaqua_deaths2.htm

1310. Eden Kipp [3748] (*James⁹, Jesse⁸, Benjamin⁷, Jesse⁶, Jacob Hendricksen⁵, Hendrick Hendricksen⁴, Hendrick³, Ruloff², Ruloff¹*).

General Notes: Eaton.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 451, p. 406, 415.

Eden married **Cornelia Carpenter** [4024] [MRIN: 1361], daughter of **Levi Carpenter** [4025] and **Unknown**. Cornelia was born about 1811.

The child from this marriage was:

2067 F i. **Niletta Kipp** [4026].

Niletta married **Augustus Burdick** [4027] [MRIN: 1363], son of _____ and _____.

1312. Ezra Kipp [3750] (*James⁹, Jesse⁸, Benjamin⁷, Jesse⁶, Jacob Hendricksen⁵, Hendrick Hendricksen⁴, Hendrick³, Ruloff², Ruloff¹*) was born on May 20, 1807 in Westchester Co., NY, USA and died on Oct 9, 1870 aged 63.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 452, p. 406, 416.

Book of Deaths Extracted From Chappaqua, N.Y., Quaker Records.

Francis F. Spies, Mount Vernon, NY, 1932. [Transcribed by Dave Swerdfeger]

http://dunhamwilcox.net/ny/chappaqua_deaths2.htm

Ezra married **Margaret Ann Whitney** [4028] [MRIN: 1364] on Mar 23, 1830, daughter of **Deacon Seth Whitney** [4029] and **Elizabeth Strang** [4030]. Margaret was born on Oct 15, 1812 and died on Oct 8, 1888 aged 75.

General Notes: Sources:

Book of Deaths Extracted From Chappaqua, N.Y., Quaker Records.

Francis F. Spies, Mount Vernon, NY, 1932. [Transcribed by Dave Swerdfeger]

http://dunhamwilcox.net/ny/chappaqua_deaths2.htm

Children from this marriage were:

+ 2068 M i. **Seth W. Kipp** [4031] was born on Jul 29, 1832 and died on Apr 18, 1873 aged 40.

+ 2069 M ii. **Elbert Kipp** [4032] was born on Apr 29, 1836 in Croton Lake, Westchester Co., NY, USA

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

and died on Feb 21, 1911 aged 74.

2070 M iii. **James Kipp** [4033] was born on Dec 6, 1840 and died on Apr 18, 1873 aged 32.

General Notes: Drowned.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 500, p. 416.

2071 F iv. **Elizabeth Kipp** [4034] was born on Nov 6, 1847 in Somers, NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 416.

Elizabeth married **Joseph McAllister Vincent** [4036] [MRIN: 1366] on Feb 25, 1884, son of _____ and _____. Joseph died on Dec 27, 1911.

General Notes: Of Los Angeles.

+ 2072 M v. **Eden Kipp** [4035] was born on Aug 8, 1853 in Somers, NY, USA and died in Apr 1913 in Washington, DC, USA aged 59.

1313. Phoebe Kipp [3757] (*Jesse⁹, Jesse⁸, Benjamin⁷, Jesse⁶, Jacob Hendricksen⁵, Hendrick Hendricksen⁴, Hendrick³, Ruloff², Ruloff¹*) was born about 1811 and died in 1848 aged about 37.

General Notes: Sources:

Kipp Family Tree. The Descendants of Jacobus Kipp (1632 to 1807). Manuscript chart. Library of Congress, Washington, DC. p. 407.

Phoebe married **Wilson Brown** [3758] [MRIN: 1268], son of _____ and _____.

General Notes: Of New Jersey.

Children from this marriage were:

2073 F i. **Mary Brown** [3759].

2074 F ii. **Elizabeth Brown** [3760].

2075 F iii. **Emily Brown** [3761].

+ 2076 F iv. **Sarah S. Brown** [3762] was born in 1840 and died in 1913 aged 73.

2077 M v. **Henry Brown** [3763].

1314. Elizabeth Kipp [3764] (*Jesse⁹, Jesse⁸, Benjamin⁷, Jesse⁶, Jacob Hendricksen⁵, Hendrick Hendricksen⁴, Hendrick³, Ruloff², Ruloff¹*).

General Notes: K.F.A., p. 407.

Elizabeth married **Jesse Cole** [3769] [MRIN: 1269], son of _____ and _____.

General Notes: Of Indiana.

Children from this marriage were:

2078 F i. **Henrietta Cole** [3771].

2079 M ii. **Stephen Cole** [3772].

2080 M iii. **John Cole** [3773].

2081 M iv. **William S. Cole** [3774].

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

2082 M v. **James P. Cole** [3775].

1315. William Archer Kipp [3765] (*Jesse*⁹, *Jesse*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) died on May 9, 1882.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 453, p. 407, 416.

William married **Adelaide Gowdy** [4037] [MRIN: 1367] before 1836, daughter of **Unknown** and **Hannah** [Gowdey] [8232]. Adelaide was born in 1816 in New York.

General Notes: Sources:

1850 US Census. New York Ward 9 Dist 3, New York, NY. Family #282. (Ancestry.com)

Hannah Gowdey	67	NY	
Francis Van Houghton	56	NYf	
Danl Van Houghton	23	NY	Clerk
Adalaide Kipp	34	NY	
Anne Hyatt	33	NY	
Jacob Gowdey	34	NY	Mason
Jesse Kipp	9	NY	
Miriam Kipp	13	NY	
Wm Hyatt	9	NY	

Children from this marriage were:

2083 F i. **Marion Kipp** [4038] was born on Aug 13, 1837.

General Notes: Mariam. They had five children.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 416.

New York City Methodist Marriages 1785-1893. Vol. 1 Index of Brides. Vol. 2 Index of Grooms. Compiled by William Scott Fisher. Picton Press, Camden, Maine. 1994. (35/087) Bedford St.

Marion married **Joseph B. Albertson** [4040] [MRIN: 1368] on Aug 22, 1854 in New York, NY, son of _____ and _____.

General Notes: Of New York.

2084 F ii. **Jesse Kipp** [4039].

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 416.

1317. Margaret Ann Kipp [3767] (*Jesse*⁹, *Jesse*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹).

General Notes: K.F.A., p. 407.

Margaret married **Thomas Russell** [3770] [MRIN: 1270], son of _____ and _____.

Children from this marriage were:

2085 M i. **Benjamin Russell** [5623].

2086 M ii. **Jesse Russell** [5624].

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

1319. Reuben Kipp [3777] (*Abraham*⁹, *Abraham*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Dec 20, 1791, died on Sep 12, 1868 in Hyde Park, Dutchess Co., NY, USA aged 76, and was buried in Crum Elbow, Dutchess Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: A merchant, was in the town of Poughkeepsie, Dutchess County in 1850.

Will dated March 17, 1866; probated Feb. 26, 1869.

Buried in the Crum Elbow Friend's Meeting Ground, town of Hyde Park, Dutchess County, NY.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 455, p. 407, 416.

Dutchess County Wills Z , p. 92. Reuben Kipp of Hyde Park.

The Settlers of the Beekman Patent. An Historical and Genealogical Study of all the 18th Century Settlers in the Patent, by Frank J Doherty, Pleasant Valley NY, 2003.

Old Gravestones of Dutchess County New York, Nineteen Thousand Inscriptions, collected and edited by J. Wilson Poucher and Helen Wilkinson Reynolds. Collections of the Dutchess County Historical Society, Vol. II, Poughkeepsie, NY, 1924.

Crum Elbow Friend's Meeting, p. 139.

Adriance Memorial Library, Poughkeepsie, NY, Local History Collection. Kip vertical file.

Reuben married **Phebe S. Stringham** [4041] [MRIN: 1369] on Jan 24, 1822 in Crum Elbow, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, daughter of **Thomas Stringham** [4042] and **Mary** [Stringham] [851]. Phebe was born on Jan 6, 1799, died on Jun 8, 1872 aged 73, and was buried in Crum Elbow, Dutchess Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Buried in the Crum Elbow Friend's Meeting Ground, town of Hyde Park, Dutchess County, NY.

Sources:

Old Gravestones of Dutchess County New York, Nineteen Thousand Inscriptions, collected and edited by J. Wilson Poucher and Helen Wilkinson Reynolds. Collections of the Dutchess County Historical Society, Vol. II, Poughkeepsie, NY, 1924.

Crum Elbow Friend's Meeting. p. 139.

Children from this marriage were:

- + 2087 M i. **William F. Kipp** [4043] was born on Sep 2, 1823 in Dutchess Co., NY, USA.
- + 2088 F ii. **Anna H. Kipp** [4044] was born on Sep 16, 1824.
- + 2089 F iii. **Catherine P Kipp** [4045] was born on Oct 23, 1826.
- + 2090 M iv. **Gilbert Cox Kipp** [4046] was born on Oct 27, 1828 in Dutchess Co., NY, USA.
- 2091 M v. **Thomas Solon Kipp** [4047] was born on Feb 7, 1836.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 504, p. 416, 429.

Thomas married **Hester J. Craft** [4344] [MRIN: 1473] on Mar 9, 1859, daughter of **Philip Craft** [4345] and **Unknown**. Hester was born on Nov 15, 1837.

- 2092 M vi. **Abraham Kipp** [4048] was born on Dec 13, 1837.

General Notes: Of Little Rock, Ill.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 505, p. 416.

2093 M vii. **Wilbur C Kipp** [7933].

1323. Josiah Kipp [3781] (*Abraham⁹, Abraham⁸, Benjamin⁷, Jesse⁶, Jacob Hendricksen⁵, Hendrick Hendricksen⁴, Hendrick³, Ruloff², Ruloff¹*) was born on Jan 21, 1799 in Dutchess Co., NY, USA and died on Jul 22, 1877 in Brooklyn, NY, USA aged 78.

General Notes: Quakers. Buried in the Friends Cemetery, Prospect Park, Brooklyn.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 457, p. 407, 417.

Josiah married **Rachel J. Griffin** [4059] [MRIN: 1375] on Oct 22, 1827, daughter of **William Griffin** [4060] and **Unknown**. Rachel was born on Jan 11, 1806.

Children from this marriage were:

2094 F i. **Julia Ann Kipp** [4061] was born on Aug 6, 1828 and died on Aug 22, 1829 aged 1.

2095 M ii. **William Edgar Kipp** [4062] was born on Oct 25, 1829 and died on Aug 1, 1841 aged 11.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 506, p. 417.

+ 2096 M iii. **Abram G. Kipp** [4063] was born on Nov 9, 1831 in New York, NY, USA.

2097 F iv. **Amy Jane Kipp** [4064] was born on Jul 15, 1834 and died on May 8, 1878 aged 43.

General Notes: No issue.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 417.

Amy married **H. L. Dixon** [4069] [MRIN: 1377], son of _____ and _____ . H. died on Jun 27, 1869.

General Notes: A naval officer of Elliott, Maine.

+ 2098 M v. **George O. Kipp** [4065] was born on May 13, 1836 in Brooklyn, NY, USA and died on Mar 3, 1914 in Brooklyn, NY, USA aged 77.

2099 F vi. **Sarah Ann Kipp** [4066] was born on Apr 9, 1838 and died on Aug 8, 1841 aged 3.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928., p. 417.

+ 2100 F vii. **Julia Emma Kipp** [4067] was born on Aug 11, 1841.

+ 2101 F viii. **Annette H. Kipp** [4068] was born on Jan 21, 1848.

1325. Abraham Henry Kipp [3783] (*Abraham⁹, Abraham⁸, Benjamin⁷, Jesse⁶, Jacob Hendricksen⁵, Hendrick Hendricksen⁴, Hendrick³, Ruloff², Ruloff¹*) was born on Mar 18, 1806 in Poughkeepsie, NY, USA and died on Dec 2, 1880 in Galveston, TX, USA aged 74.

General Notes: Went to Texas about 1847.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 458, p.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

407, 417.

Abraham married **Jerusha Lewis** [4077] [MRIN: 1381] in 1835, daughter of _____ and _____. Jerusha died on Mar 30, 1839.

General Notes: Of Natchez, Miss.

The child from this marriage was:

+ 2102 F i. **Jerusha L. Kipp** [4084] was born on Mar 30, 1839 and died on Aug 5, 1922 aged 83.

Abraham next married **Annie Whiting** [4078] [MRIN: 1382] on Feb 27, 1840, daughter of _____ **Whiting Dr.** [4079] and **Unknown**. Annie died in 1840.

General Notes: No issue.

Abraham next married **Jane Smith** [4080] [MRIN: 1384] on Jul 12, 1841, daughter of **Alexander Henry Capt.** [4081] and **Unknown**. Jane died in 1850.

General Notes: Widow.

The child from this marriage was:

+ 2103 M i. **John Henry Kipp** [4095] was born on Oct 25, 1842 in Galveston Co., Rep. of Texas and died on Jan 25, 1924 aged 81.

Abraham next married **Elizabeth S. Scoby** [4082] [MRIN: 1387] on Nov 12, 1857 in Galveston, TX, USA, daughter of _____ **Scoby** [4083] and **Unknown**. Elizabeth was born on Jan 2, 1828 and died on Jul 4, 1884 aged 56.

General Notes: Elizabeth Scobey Justice had land from Mexican land grants made to her father and her first husband, and she had quite a few slaves. It appears that Abe didn't work much after he married Elizabeth. She survived the financial reverses of the Civil War and raised her children. One of her daughters by Steven Justice married Abraham's son, John Henry. They had a big family. One of her daughters by Kipp married Capt. James Henry Bradford, and they are my great grandparents.

Source:

E-mail from Joyce Louis

Children from this marriage were:

+ 2104 F i. **Jane Elizabeth Kipp** [4096] was born on Aug 6, 1858.

2105 F ii. **Alice Francis Kipp** [4097] was born on Dec 9, 1862.

2106 F iii. **Florence Saphire Kipp** [4098] was born on Sep 19, 1868.

1328. Abraham Kipp [3791] (*Samuel*⁹, *Abraham*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Aug 9, 1798 in New York, NY, USA and died on Apr 7, 1887 aged 88.

General Notes: He lived in Sing Sing (now Ossining), N.Y., where he had a furniture store.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 459, p. 407, 418. Photograph p. 437, 438.

Abraham married **Sarah Smith** [4101] [MRIN: 1393] on Apr 10, 1822, daughter of **Caleb Smith** [4102] and **Unknown**. Sarah was born on Oct 11, 1804.

Children from this marriage were:

+ 2107 M i. **Samuel C. Kipp** [4103] was born on Feb 10, 1823 and died on May 26, 1912 in Ossining, NY, USA aged 89.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

- + 2108 M ii. **Leonard R. Kipp** [4104] was born on Oct 25, 1825 in New York, NY, USA and died on Dec 21, 1922 in Ossining, NY, USA aged 97.
- 2109 F iii. **Elmira Ann Kipp** [4105] was born on Jan 3, 1828 and died on May 19, 1831 aged 3.
General Notes: Sources:
History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928.
p. 418.
- 2110 M iv. **Abraham Kipp** [4106] was born on Mar 29, 1831 and died on Oct 2, 1838 aged 7.
General Notes: Sources:
History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928.
p. 418.
- + 2111 F v. **Elizabeth Ann Kipp** [4107] was born on Mar 7, 1833.
- 2112 F vi. **Sarah P. Kipp** [4108] was born on Aug 28, 1836 and died on Oct 6, 1838 aged 2.
- + 2113 M vii. **Benjamin Franklin Kipp** [4109] was born on Aug 16, 1838.
- + 2114 M viii. **Abraham Kipp** [4110] was born on Aug 17, 1840.
- + 2115 M ix. **George W. Kipp** [4111] was born on Dec 16, 1842 in Sing Sing, NY, USA and died on Jan 9, 1908 aged 65.
- 2116 F x. **Sara Kipp** [4112] was born on Apr 5, 1845 and died on Jan 31, 1846.
- 2117 F xi. **Mary Emma Kipp** [4113] was born on Oct 11, 1847.
General Notes: No issue.

Sources:
History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928.
p. 418.

Mary married **Charles Hanford** [4115] [MRIN: 1396] on Jul 8, 1868, son of _____
_____ and _____.

General Notes: Of Katona, N.Y.

1331. Hannah Weeks [5627] (*Abraham Weeks*⁹, *Sarah Kip*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹).

Hannah married **Barnabas Wright** [5631] [MRIN: 1963], son of _____ and _____.

Children from this marriage were:

- 2118 M i. **John Wright** [5632].
- 2119 M ii. **Edgar Wright** [5633].
- 2120 M iii. **Charles Wright** [5634].
- 2121 F iv. **Hannah Wright** [5635].
- 2122 M v. **George Edward Wright** [5636].

1333. Benjamin Weeks [5629] (*Abraham Weeks*⁹, *Sarah Kip*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹).

Benjamin married **Deborah Thorn** [5637] [MRIN: 1964], daughter of _____ and _____.

The child from this marriage was:

- 2123 M i. **Abraham Weeks** [5638].

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Abraham married **Esther Thorn** [5639] [MRIN: 1965], daughter of _____
_____ and _____.

Benjamin next married **Mary Sulton** [5640] [MRIN: 1966], daughter of _____ and
_____.

1334. Sarah Weeks [5630] (*Abraham Weeks*⁹, *Sarah Kip*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵,
*Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹).

Sarah married **Thomas Carpenter** [5641] [MRIN: 1967], son of _____ and
_____.

Children from this marriage were:

2124 M i. **Jesse Carpenter** [5642].

2125 M ii. **John Carpenter** [5643].

2126 M iii. **Isaac Carpenter** [5644].

2127 F iv. **Phebe Carpenter** [5645].

Phebe married **Alfred Sulton** [5651] [MRIN: 1968], son of _____
and _____.

2128 F v. **Catharine Mahlna Carpenter** [5646].

2129 M vi. **Peter Carpenter** [5647].

2130 M vii. **Maple H. Carpenter** [5648].

2131 F viii. **Emma Jane Carpenter** [5649].

2132 F ix. **Sarah Frances Carpenter** [5650].

1335. Charlott Weeks [5652] (*Benjamin Weeks*⁹, *Sarah Kip*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵,
*Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹).

Charlott married **Lewis Hunt** [5661] [MRIN: 1969], son of _____ and
_____.

Children from this marriage were:

+ 2133 M i. **Benjamin W. Hunt** [5662].

2134 M ii. **Edward Hunt** [5664].

2135 F iii. **Hannah Hunt** [5663].

2136 F iv. **Elizabeth Hunt** [5665].

2137 F v. **Sarah Hunt** [5666].

2138 M vi. **James Hunt** [5667].

2139 F vii. **Phebe Hunt** [5668].

1336. Thomas T. Weeks [5653] (*Benjamin Weeks*⁹, *Sarah Kip*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵,
*Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹).

Thomas married **Mary Hoag** [5673] [MRIN: 1971], daughter of _____ and
_____.

The child from this marriage was:

2140 F i. **Sarah Weeks** [5675].

Thomas next married **Freelove Fowler** [5674] [MRIN: 1972], daughter of _____ and
_____.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Children from this marriage were:

- 2141 F i. **India Weeks** [5676].
- 2142 F ii. **Elizabeth Weeks** [5677].
- 2143 M iii. **Benjamin Weeks** [5678].
- 2144 M iv. **Henry Weeks** [5679].
- 2145 F v. **Martha Jane Weeks** [5680].
- 2146 M vi. **John Phinch Weeks** [5681].
- 2147 F vii. **Josephine Weeks** [5682].

1337. James Weeks [5654] (*Benjamin Weeks*⁹, *Sarah Kip*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹).

James married **Lydia Hoag** [5683] [MRIN: 1973], daughter of _____ and _____.

Children from this marriage were:

- 2148 F i. **Mary Weeks** [5684].
- 2149 M ii. **Abraham Weeks** [5685].
- 2150 F iii. **Adaline Weeks** [5686].
- 2151 M iv. **Benjamin Weeks** [5687].

1338. Leonard Weeks [5655] (*Benjamin Weeks*⁹, *Sarah Kip*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹).

Leonard married **Ann Mathews** [5688] [MRIN: 1974], daughter of _____ and _____.

Children from this marriage were:

- 2152 M i. **William Henry Weeks** [5689].
- 2153 F ii. **Elizabeth Weeks** [5690].
- 2154 F iii. **Sarah Weeks** [5691].
- 2155 M iv. **Sanford Weeks** [5692].

1342. John Weeks [5659] (*Benjamin Weeks*⁹, *Sarah Kip*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹).

John married **Maria Aldidae** [5694] [MRIN: 1976], daughter of _____ and _____.

Children from this marriage were:

- 2156 M i. **Sanford Weeks** [5695].
- 2157 M ii. **Leonard Weeks** [5696].
- 2158 F iii. **Elizabeth Weeks** [5697].
- 2159 F iv. **Sarah Weeks** [5698].

1343. Abraham Weeks [5660] (*Benjamin Weeks*⁹, *Sarah Kip*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹).

Abraham married **Mary Benjamin** [5699] [MRIN: 1977], daughter of _____ and _____.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Children from this marriage were:

- 2160 M i. **Winfield Weeks** [5700].
- 2161 M ii. **Albert Weeks** [5701].

1345. James Hallock [5703] (*Sarah Weeks*⁹, *Sarah Kip*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹).

James married **Elizabeth Brown** [5711] [MRIN: 1978], daughter of _____ and _____.

Children from this marriage were:

- 2162 F i. **Mary H. Hallock** [5712].
- 2163 F ii. **Josephine Hallock** [5713].
- 2164 M iii. **Halstead Hallock** [5714].

1348. Hannah Hallock [5706] (*Sarah Weeks*⁹, *Sarah Kip*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹).

Hannah married **Wright Carpenter** [5716] [MRIN: 1980], son of _____ and _____.

Children from this marriage were:

- 2165 M i. **John Carpenter** [5717].
- 2166 M ii. **Henry Carpenter** [5718].
- 2167 F iii. **Sarah Ann Carpenter** [5719].
- 2168 M iv. **Robert Carpenter** [5720].
- 2169 F v. **Mary Carpenter** [5721].
- 2170 M vi. **Aron Carpenter** [5722].
- 2171 M vii. **George Carpenter** [5723].
- 2172 F viii. **Jane Carpenter** [5724].
- 2173 M ix. **James Carpenter** [5725].
- 2174 F x. **Laura Elizabeth Carpenter** [5726].

1349. John Hallock [5707] (*Sarah Weeks*⁹, *Sarah Kip*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹).

John married **Lydia Carpenter** [5727] [MRIN: 1981], daughter of _____ and _____.

Children from this marriage were:

- 2175 M i. **Edward Hallock** [5728].
- 2176 M ii. **Henry Hallock** [5729].

1350. Robert K. Hallock [5708] (*Sarah Weeks*⁹, *Sarah Kip*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹).

Robert married **Esther Hallock** [5730] [MRIN: 1982], daughter of _____ and _____.

Children from this marriage were:

- 2177 M i. **Elbert Hallock** [5731].

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

2178 M ii. **William S. Hallock** [5732].

2179 F iii. **Harea Hallock** [5733].

1351. Sarah Hallock [5709] (*Sarah Weeks*⁹, *Sarah Kip*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹).

Sarah married **Edward Wright** [5734] [MRIN: 1983], son of _____ and _____.

Children from this marriage were:

2180 M i. **Robert H. Wright** [5735].

2181 F ii. **Elizabeth Wright** [5736].

2182 F iii. **Sarah Wright** [5737].

2183 F iv. **Adah Wright** [5738].

2184 F v. **Hannah Wright** [5739].

1365. Phebe Carpenter [5781] (*Martha Weeks*⁹, *Sarah Kip*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹).

Phebe married **Townsend Seonor** [5783] [MRIN: 1996], son of _____ and _____.

The child from this marriage was:

2185 F i. **Martha Soenor** [5784].

1366. Dorcas Weeks [5758] (*James Weeks*⁹, *Sarah Kip*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹).

Dorcas married **Thomas Weeks** [5762] [MRIN: 1991], son of _____ and _____.

Children from this marriage were:

2186 M i. **George Weeks** [5763].

2187 M ii. **Charles Weeks** [5764].

2188 F iii. **Josephine Weeks** [5765].

2189 F iv. **Emma Jane Weeks** [5766].

2190 M v. **William Weeks** [5767].

1369. Rebecca Weeks [5761] (*James Weeks*⁹, *Sarah Kip*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹).

Rebecca married **James Miller** [5770] [MRIN: 1994], son of _____ and _____.

Children from this marriage were:

2191 M i. **Robert Miller** [5771].

2192 M ii. **James Miller** [5772].

1370. Sarah Carpenter [5749] (*Phebe Weeks*⁹, *Sarah Kip*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹).

Sarah married **John Carpenter** [5751] [MRIN: 1989], son of _____ and _____.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Children from this marriage were:

- 2193 F i. **Phebe Jane Carpenter** [5753].
- 2194 M ii. **Benjamin Carpenter** [5754].
- 2195 F iii. **Sarah Ann Carpenter** [5755].
- 2196 F iv. **Adaline Carpenter** [5756].

1371. Esther Carpenter [5750] (*Phebe Weeks*⁹, *Sarah Kip*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹).

Esther married **William Carpenter** [5752] [MRIN: 1990], son of _____ and _____.

The child from this marriage was:

- 2197 M i. **Lawzen Carpenter** [5757].

1376. Moses Weeks [5791] (*Jesse K. Weeks*⁹, *Sarah Kip*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹).

Moses married **Emma Stephenson** [5792] [MRIN: 1998], daughter of _____ and _____.

Children from this marriage were:

- 2198 M i. **Edward Weeks** [5793].
- 2199 F ii. **Hannah S. Weeks** [5794].

1377. Gilbert K. Requa [3364] (*Sarah Kipp*⁹, *William*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹).

Gilbert married **Elizabeth Wolsey** [3370] [MRIN: 1139], daughter of _____ and _____.

Children from this marriage were:

- + 2200 F i. **Mary Requa** [3375].
- 2201 M ii. **Moses W. Requa** [3376].
- + 2202 F iii. **Sarah Ann Requa** [3377].
- + 2203 M iv. **Thomas Requa** [3378].
- 2204 F v. **Almira Requa** [3379].

General Notes: Went to sea on a whaler and never returned.

Almira married **Lyman E. Benedict** [3389] [MRIN: 1148], son of _____ and _____.

- 2205 F vi. **Amelia Requa** [3380].

General Notes: Died young.

- + 2206 M vii. **Alfred Requa** [3381].

- 2207 F viii. **Angelina Requa** [3382].

Angelina married **Elias Hicks Woods** [3391] [MRIN: 1150], son of _____ and _____.

Angelina next married **Charles F. Church** [3392] [MRIN: 1151], son of _____ and _____.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

2208 M ix. **John Requa** [3383].
General Notes: Died young.

2209 F x. **Lucinda Requa** [3384].

1378. Daniel Requa [3365] (*Sarah Kipp*⁹, *William*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹).

Daniel married **Clarine Merritt** [3371] [MRIN: 1140], daughter of _____ and _____.

General Notes: Of New Paltz, N.Y.

Children from this marriage were:

+ 2210 M i. **Nathaniel Requa** [3407].

+ 2211 M ii. **John D. Requa** [3408].

2212 F iii. **Sarah M. Requa** [3409].

Sarah married **Elbert Roberson** [3414] [MRIN: 1155], son of _____ and _____.

General Notes: Of Woodlawn.

+ 2213 M iv. **Edmund D. Requa** [3410].

+ 2214 F v. **Ann Requa** [3411].

1379. William Requa [3366] (*Sarah Kipp*⁹, *William*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹).

General Notes: Lived at New Paltz.

William married **Margaret Dunn** [3372] [MRIN: 1141], daughter of _____ and _____.

Children from this marriage were:

+ 2215 M i. **Joseph Requa** [3434].

+ 2216 M ii. **John Requa** [3435].

+ 2217 F iii. **Sarah Catharine Requa** [3436].

2218 M iv. **Edmund J. Requa** [3437].

General Notes: Lived at Libertyville, Ulster Co., N.Y.

Edmund married **Mary J. Terwilliger** [3441] [MRIN: 1168], daughter of _____ and _____.

1381. James J. Requa [3368] (*Sarah Kipp*⁹, *William*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹).

General Notes: Lived at Rochester, N.Y.

James married **Charity Middagh** [3374] [MRIN: 1143], daughter of _____ and _____.

Children from this marriage were:

2219 F i. **Sarah Maria Requa** [3449].

Sarah married **D. S. Morgan** [3454] [MRIN: 1172], son of _____ and _____.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

- 2220 F ii. **Charlotte Ann Requa** [3450].
Charlotte married **Luke C. Hart** [3455] [MRIN: 1173], son of _____
_____ and _____.
General Notes: Of Rochester.
- + 2221 M iii. **Josephus Requa** [3451].
- 2222 F iv. **Agnes Requa** [3452].
General Notes: Died unmarried.
- 2223 F v. **Mary E. Requa** [3453].
Mary married **George W. Tuttle** [3458] [MRIN: 1176], son of _____
_____ and _____.
Mary next married **George Tegg** [3459] [MRIN: 1177], son of _____
_____ and _____.
General Notes: Of England.

1383. Nathaniel Sarles [5940] (*Prudence Kipp*⁹, *William*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹).

Nathaniel married **Betsey Ward** [5946] [MRIN: 2024], daughter of _____ and _____.

Children from this marriage were:

- + 2224 M i. **Ward Sarles** [5967].
- 2225 M ii. **Trudlow Sarles** [5968].
- 2226 M iii. **Kipp Sarles** [5969].
- 2227 M iv. **Gilbert Sarles** [5970].
- 2228 M v. **Purdy Sarles** [5971].
- 2229 F vi. **Emma Jane Sarles** [5972].
- 2230 M vii. **Samuel Sarles** [5973].

1384. William Sarles [5941] (*Prudence Kipp*⁹, *William*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹).

William married **Mary Ann Brady** [5947] [MRIN: 2025], daughter of _____ and _____.

Children from this marriage were:

- + 2231 F i. **Prudence Sarles** [5960].
- 2232 M ii. **Brady Sarles** [5961].
- + 2233 M iii. **John Sarles** [5962].

1387. Elias Sarles [5944] (*Prudence Kipp*⁹, *William*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹).

Elias married **Derinda Mathews** [5948] [MRIN: 2026], daughter of _____ and _____.

Children from this marriage were:

- 2234 M i. **Aron Sarles** [5950].

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

- 2235 M ii. **Albert Sarles** [5951].
- 2236 F iii. **Adelia Sarles** [5952].
- 2237 M iv. **John Sarles** [5953].
- 2238 M v. **Oliver Sarles** [5954].

1388. Benjamin Sarles [5945] (*Prudence Kipp*⁹, *William*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹).

Benjamin married **Dorcas Nash** [5949] [MRIN: 2027], daughter of _____ and _____.

Children from this marriage were:

- 2239 F i. **Susan Sarles** [5955].
- 2240 F ii. **Hannah Ann Sarles** [5956].
- 2241 M iii. **James N. Sarles** [5957].
- 2242 M iv. **Isaac Sarles** [5958].
- 2243 M v. **Sanford Sarles** [5959].

1389. Joseph Kipp [3795] (*Isaac*⁹, *William*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born in 1798 in Westchester Co., NY, USA and died in Calhoun Co., MI, USA.

General Notes: Moved to Calhoun, Co., Michigan.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 461, p. 407, 418.

Joseph married **Betsy Aldridge** [4121] [MRIN: 1397] on Jan 4, 1820, daughter of _____ and _____.

Children from this marriage were:

- 2244 F i. **Polly Kipp** [4122] was born on Oct 30, 1820.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 418.

- 2245 M ii. **Benjamin Kipp** [4123] was born on Jan 14, 1822.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 515, p. 418.

- 2246 M iii. **Joseph Kipp** [4124] was born on Jul 14, 1825.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 516, p. 418.

- + 2247 F iv. **Nancy Kipp** [4125] was born on Dec 13, 1829.

1390. William Kipp [3796] (*Isaac*⁹, *William*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Feb 25, 1800 in Westchester Co., NY, USA and died on Oct 13, 1857 in New York, NY, USA aged 57.

General Notes: Sources:

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 462. p. 407, 418.

William married **Ann Tucker** [4126] [MRIN: 1398] on Jul 30, 1821, daughter of **Reuben Tucker** [4127] and **Unknown**. Ann was born on Nov 8, 1800 and died on Nov 18, 1890 aged 90.

Children from this marriage were:

+ 2248 F i. **Mary Ann Kipp** [4128] was born on Apr 16, 1822.

2249 M ii. **Thomas Jefferson Kipp** [4129] was born on Oct 25, 1823.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 517, p. 419.

The New Jersey Archives web site: www.njarchives.org
Index to Marriage Records, 1848-1867; Ref: Bk. Q : Pg. 347.
Registration Jersey City, Hudson Co., NJ.

Thomas married **Mary Jane Lehmanowski** [7131] [MRIN: 2402] on Jul 4, 1855 in Jersey City, Hudson Co., NJ, USA, daughter of _____ and _____.

2250 F iii. **Eliza Kipp** [4130].

General Notes: Died young.

+ 2251 F iv. **Eliza Jane Kipp** [4131] was born on Jun 1, 1828.

+ 2252 M v. **Isaac N. Kipp** [4132] was born on Jul 26, 1830 and died on Feb 19, 1899 in Croton, NY, USA aged 68.

2253 M vi. **Benjamin Kipp** [4133].

General Notes: Died young.

2254 M vii. **William Kipp** [4134].

General Notes: Died young.

+ 2255 M viii. **Reuben T. Kipp** [4135] was born on Oct 24, 1837 and died on Jun 7, 1892 aged 54.

2256 F ix. **Sarah Kipp** [4136] was born on Aug 12, 1838.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 419.

Sarah married **George Snider** [4140] [MRIN: 1402], son of _____ and _____.

+ 2257 F x. **Henrietta Kipp** [4137] was born on Jan 15, 1841.

1391. Henry Kipp [3797] (*Isaac*⁹, *William*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on May 5, 1803 in Neversink, Sullivan, NY, USA and died on May 6, 1883 in Battle Creek, Calhoun, MI, USA aged 80.

General Notes: Moved to Calhoun Co., Michigan.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 463, p. 407, 419.

[Bible Record of the Henry Kipp family, 1774-1913]. 7 leaves. Mss C 4821. R. Stanton Avery, Special

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Collections Dept., NEHGS, Boston.

Pat Stansloski.

1850 US Census. Marshall, Calhoun, MI. Family 436. (Ancestry.com)

Henry Kipp	47	NY
S	47	NY
S	23	NY
M	21	NY
M	15	Mich
A	8	Mich
Ezra	1	Mich
Phebe Griswold	20	NY

Henry married **Sarah Pardy** [3803] [MRIN: 1279] on Nov 3, 1826, daughter of _____ and _____. Sarah was born on Feb 6, 1803 and died on Sep 2, 1877 aged 74.

General Notes: Sources:

[Bible Record of the Henry Kipp family, 1774-1913]. 7 leaves. Mss C 4821. R. Stanton Avery, Special Collections Dept., NEHGS, Boston.

Children from this marriage were:

2258 M i. **Sarah Kipp** [6045] was born on Aug 9, 1827 in NY, USA.

General Notes: Pat Stansloski.

Sources:

[Bible Record of the Henry Kipp family, 1774-1913]. 7 leaves. Mss C 4821. R. Stanton Avery, Special Collections Dept., NEHGS, Boston.

2259 F ii. **Mary Kipp** [6046] was born on Feb 24, 1829 in NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

[Bible Record of the Henry Kipp family, 1774-1913]. 7 leaves. Mss C 4821. R. Stanton Avery, Special Collections Dept., NEHGS, Boston.

2260 F iii. **Phebe Kipp** [7414] was born on Sep 24, 1830.

General Notes: Sources:

[Bible Record of the Henry Kipp family, 1774-1913]. 7 leaves. Mss C 4821. R. Stanton Avery, Special Collections Dept., NEHGS, Boston.

Phebe married _____ **Griswold** [8231] [MRIN: 2849], son of _____ and _____.

2261 F iv. **Elizabeth Kipp** [7415] was born on Aug 2, 1833.

General Notes: Sources:

[Bible Record of the Henry Kipp family, 1774-1913]. 7 leaves. Mss C 4821. R. Stanton Avery, Special Collections Dept., NEHGS, Boston.

+ 2262 F v. **Malinda Kipp** [6034] was born on May 24, 1835 in Marshall, Calhoun Co., MI, USA and died in Hastings, MI, USA.

2263 M vi. **Henry Kipp** [7416] was born on Aug 19, 1837.

General Notes: Sources:

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

[Bible Record of the Henry Kipp family, 1774-1913]. 7 leaves. Mss C 4821. R. Stanton Avery, Special Collections Dept., NEHGS, Boston.

2264 F vii. **Fancy Kipp** [7417] was born on Sep 2, 1840.

General Notes: Sources:

[Bible Record of the Henry Kipp family, 1774-1913]. 7 leaves. Mss C 4821. R. Stanton Avery, Special Collections Dept., NEHGS, Boston.

2265 F viii. **A. Kipp** [6047] was born on May 2, 1842 in MI, USA.

General Notes: Pat Stansloski.

Sources:

[Bible Record of the Henry Kipp family, 1774-1913]. 7 leaves. Mss C 4821. R. Stanton Avery, Special Collections Dept., NEHGS, Boston.

2266 M ix. **Ezra Kipp** [6048] was born on Nov 28, 1844 in MI, USA and died on Oct 2, 1896 aged 51.

General Notes: Pat Stansloski.

Sources:

[Bible Record of the Henry Kipp family, 1774-1913]. 7 leaves. Mss C 4821. R. Stanton Avery, Special Collections Dept., NEHGS, Boston.

1392. Merritt Kipp [3798] (*Isaac*⁹, *William*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Aug 18, 1806 in Westchester Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 464, p. 407, 419.

Merritt married **Abigail Townsend** [3804] [MRIN: 1280] on May 4, 1831, daughter of _____ and _____.

General Notes: Pat Stansloski.

Merritt next married **Betsey Kniffer** [4156] [MRIN: 1406], daughter of _____ and _____.

The child from this marriage was:

2267 F i. **Jane Ann Kipp** [5914].

1393. Thomas Kipp [3799] (*Isaac*⁹, *William*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Feb 15, 1812 in Westchester Co., NY, USA and died on Jun 5, 1897 in Marshall, Calhoun Co., MI, USA aged 85.

General Notes: He was a cooper and farmer.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 465, p. 407, 419.

Thomas married **Eliza Mary Bean** [3805] [MRIN: 1281] on Feb 22, 1841, daughter of _____ and _____. Eliza died on Sep 1, 1914.

Children from this marriage were:

2268 F i. **Harriet Lacy Kipp** [4157] was born on Nov 11, 1842.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 419.

2269 M ii. **Merritt Kipp** [4158] was born on Mar 2, 1845 and died on Oct 5, 1917 aged 72.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 520, p. 419, 432.

Merritt married **Clara Chisholm** [4463] [MRIN: 1518] about 1916, daughter of **Thomas Chisholm** [4464] and **Unknown**. Clara was born on Jun 1, 1862.

2270 F iii. **Theresa Emmagene Kipp** [4159] was born on Dec 5, 1847.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 419.

2271 M iv. **Edward Thomas Kipp** [4160] was born on Jan 26, 1850.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 521, p. 419.

+ 2272 M v. **Charles Fremont Kipp** [4161] was born on Nov 29, 1856 in Marshall, Calhoun Co., MI, USA and died on Jan 10, 1915 in Marshall, Calhoun Co., MI, USA aged 58.

2273 F vi. **Ida Irene Kipp** [4162] was born on Mar 7, 1867.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 419.

1395. Reubin Kipp [3801] (*Isaac*⁹, *William*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born about 1816 in NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 466, p. 407.

Pat Stansloski.

Reubin married **Ann Cesselman** [3806] [MRIN: 1282], daughter of _____ and _____.

Children from this marriage were:

2274 F i. **Rachel Kipp** [6049] was born in 1845 in MI, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Pat Stansloski.

2275 M ii. **Reuben Kipp** [6050] was born in 1849 in MI, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Pat Stansloski.

1398. Hannah Baker [3329] (*Dorothy Kipp*⁹, *William*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹).

Hannah married **Jonathan Aucher** [3332] [MRIN: 1127], son of _____ and _____.

Children from this marriage were:

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

- + 2276 M i. **Oliver H. Perry Aucher** [3334].
2277 F ii. **Jane Adelia Baker** [5929].
Jane married **Ward Sarles** [5939] [MRIN: 2023], son of _____ and _____.
- 2278 F iii. **Harriet Aucher** [3333].
Harriet married **James Biramsey** [3335] [MRIN: 1128], son of _____ and _____.
- 2279 M iv. **James B. Baker** [5927].
2280 F v. **Eliza Baker** [5928].

1399. Leonard Baker [3327] (*Dorothy Kipp*⁹, *William*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹).

Leonard married **Eliza Dickens** [3330] [MRIN: 1125], daughter of _____ and _____.

Children from this marriage were:

- 2281 M i. **Alonzo Baker** [5931].
2282 F ii. **Josephine Baker** [5932].
2283 F iii. **Theresa Baker** [5933].
2284 F iv. **Adelia Baker** [5934].
2285 M v. **Jonathan Baker** [5935].
2286 F vi. **Mary Jane Baker** [5936].

1400. Eliza Baker [3328] (*Dorothy Kipp*⁹, *William*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹).

Eliza married **Josiah Farn** [3331] [MRIN: 1126], son of _____ and _____.

The child from this marriage was:

- 2287 M i. **Samuel Farn** [5937].
Samuel married **Mary Jane Hansan** [5938] [MRIN: 2022], daughter of _____ and _____.

1409. George Kipp [5977] (*Thomas*⁹, *William*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹).

George married _____.

His child was:

- 2288 M i. **Thomas Kipp** [5980].

1412. Benjamin Washburn [3345] (*Abigail Kipp*⁹, *William*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹).

Benjamin married _____.

His children were:

- 2289 M i. **Urich Washburn** [5981].
2290 M ii. **Richard Washburn** [5982].

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

2291 F iii. **Elizabeth Washburn** [5983].

2292 F iv. **Mary Washburn** [5984].

2293 F v. **Harriet Washburn** [5985].

1413. Tompkins Washburn [3346] (*Abigail Kipp*⁹, *William*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹).

Tompkins married _____

His children were:

2294 F i. **Emma Jane Washburn** [5986].

2295 F ii. **Abigail Washburn** [5987].

2296 M iii. **James Washburn** [5988].

2297 F iv. **Amanda Washburn** [5989].

1414. Conklin Kipp [3810] (*Benjamin*⁹, *William*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Dec 16, 1810 in Chappaqua, Westchester, NY, USA and died on Aug 10, 1890 in Chappaqua, Westchester, NY, USA aged 79.

General Notes: Married by Charles Yoe, Esq. His will was dated March 13, 1889 and probated Sept., 17, 1890.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 467, p. 408, 420.

The Hudson River Chronicle, May 22, 1838, Vol: 1, Iss: 31, P. [3].

Book of Deaths Extracted From Chappaqua, N.Y., Quaker Records.

Francis F. Spies, Mount Vernon, NY, 1932. [Transcribed by Dave Swerdfeger]
http://dunhamwilcox.net/ny/chappaqua_deaths2.htm

1850 US Census. New Castle, Westchester, NY. Family 770. (Ancestry.com)

Conklin Kipp 38 NY Farmer

Phebe 37 NY

John L 11 NY

Isaac C 4 NY

Benjamin 3 NY

Eliza R 2 NY

Bailey 6/12 NY

Caroline Dean 21 NY

Conklin married **Eliza R. Young** [4163] [MRIN: 1407] on May 20, 1838 in New Castle, NY, daughter of **John Young** [4164] and **Sara P** [Young] [8267]. Eliza was born on Sep 23, 1810 and died on Feb 27, 1840 in Chappaqua, Westchester, NY, USA aged 29.

General Notes: Sources:

Book of Deaths Extracted From Chappaqua, N.Y., Quaker Records.

Francis F. Spies, Mount Vernon, NY, 1932. [Transcribed by Dave Swerdfeger]
http://dunhamwilcox.net/ny/chappaqua_deaths2.htm

The child from this marriage was:

+ 2298 M i. **John J. Kipp** [4167] was born on Sep 30, 1838 in Chappaqua, Westchester, NY, USA.

Conklin next married **Phebe Bailey** [4165] [MRIN: 1409] on Jul 26, 1844, daughter of **Devoe Bailey** [4166] and **Elizabeth Smith** [8268]. Phebe was born on Oct 15, 1812 and died on Nov 21, 1890 in Chappaqua,

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Westchester, NY, USA aged 78.

General Notes: Sources:

Book of Deaths Extracted From Chappaqua, N.Y., Quaker Records.

Francis F. Spies, Mount Vernon, NY, 1932. [Transcribed by Dave Swerdfeger]

http://dunhamwilcox.net/ny/chappaqua_deaths2.htm

Children from this marriage were:

+ 2299 M i. **Isaac C. Kipp** [4168] was born on Aug 24, 1845.

2300 M ii. **Benjamin Kipp** [4169] was born on Mar 10, 1847.

General Notes: No issue.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 525, p. 420, 432.

Benjamin married **Imogene Hollis** [4484] [MRIN: 1523] on Jan 12, 1873, daughter of _____ and _____.

+ 2301 F iii. **Eliza R. Kipp** [4170] was born on Apr 9, 1848.

+ 2302 M iv. **Bailey Kipp** [4171] was born on Feb 10, 1850.

+ 2303 M v. **Charles C. Kipp** [4172] was born on Dec 28, 1851.

2304 F vi. **Deborah Kipp** [4173] was born on Sep 24, 1853.

General Notes: Unmarried.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 420.

2305 F vii. **Mary Ann Kipp** [4174] was born on Jul 24, 1855 and died on Jan 26, 1877 in Chappaqua, Westchester, NY, USA aged 21.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 420.

Book of Deaths Extracted From Chappaqua, N.Y., Quaker Records.

Francis F. Spies, Mount Vernon, NY, 1932. [Transcribed by Dave Swerdfeger]

http://dunhamwilcox.net/ny/chappaqua_deaths2.htm

1415. Charles C. Kipp [3811] (*Benjamin*⁹, *William*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Oct 6, 1812 in Chappaqua, Westchester, NY, USA and died on Oct 11, 1867 in Chappaqua, Westchester, NY, USA aged 55.

General Notes: Lived at New Castle. Will probated April 6, 1868. Buried in Secor Cemetery in Chappaqua, N.Y.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 468, p. 408, 420.

Book of Deaths Extracted From Chappaqua, N.Y., Quaker Records.

Francis F. Spies, Mount Vernon, NY, 1932. [Transcribed by Dave Swerdfeger]

http://dunhamwilcox.net/ny/chappaqua_deaths2.htm

Charles married **Antoinette Jane Washburn** [4183] [MRIN: 1414], daughter of **William Washburn** [4184]

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

and **Unknown**. Antoinette was born in 1824 and died on Sep 13, 1876 in Chappaqua, Westchester, NY, USA aged 52.

General Notes: Buried in Secor Cemetery in Chappaqua, N.Y.

Sources:

Book of Deaths Extracted From Chappaqua, N.Y., Quaker Records.

Francis F. Spies, Mount Vernon, NY, 1932. [Transcribed by Dave Swerdfeger]

http://dunhamwilcox.net/ny/chappaqua_deaths2.htm

Children from this marriage were:

+ 2306 F i. **Wilhelmina Kipp** [4185].

+ 2307 F ii. **Charlisetta Kipp** [4186].

1417. Rebecca S. Kipp [3813] (*Benjamin*⁹, *William*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Feb 13, 1817 and died on Dec 20, 1893 aged 76.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 408.

Rebecca married **Henry Dodge** [3822] [MRIN: 1289] on Aug 20, 1839, son of _____ and _____. Henry was born on Jul 31, 1804 and died on Jun 17, 1855 aged 50.

General Notes: Of Chappaqua.

The child from this marriage was:

+ 2308 M i. **Charles H. Dodge** [3823] was born on May 25, 1840.

1419. Sarah P. Kipp [3815] (*Benjamin*⁹, *William*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Jul 4, 1821.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 408.

Sarah married **John Smith** [3818] [MRIN: 1287], son of _____ and _____.

General Notes: Of Sing Sing.

Children from this marriage were:

2309 M i. **Benjamin Smith** [3820].

2310 M ii. **George Smith** [3821].

1421. Aaron B. Kipp [3828] (*Benjamin*⁹, *William*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Jun 10, 1834 in Chappaqua, Westchester, NY, USA.

General Notes: They resided at Chappaqua.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 469, p. 408, 420.

New York City Methodist Marriages 1785-1893. Vol. 1 Index of Brides. Vol. 2 Index of Grooms. Compiled by William Scott Fisher. Picton Press, Camden, Maine. 1994. (18/182) Sullivan St. (Washington Square from 1860)

US Census. New Castle, Westchester, NY. Family #771. (Ancestry.com)

Benjamin Kipp 62 NY

Phebe 60 NY

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Charlotte 19 NY
Aaron 14 NY

Aaron married **Mary Elizabeth Strang** [4216] [MRIN: 1427] on Feb 20, 1856 in New York, NY, daughter of **Charles E. Strang** [4217] and **Unknown**. Mary was born on Feb 24, 1837.

Children from this marriage were:

- 2311 F i. **Mary Ann Kipp** [4218] was born on Sep 1, 1856 and died on Sep 20, 1859 in Chappaqua, Westchester, NY, USA aged 3.
General Notes: Sources:
Book of Deaths Extracted From Chappaqua, N.Y., Quaker Records.
Francis F. Spies, Mount Vernon, NY, 1932. [Transcribed by Dave Swerdfeger]
http://dunhamwilcox.net/ny/chappaqua_deaths2.htm
- 2312 F ii. **Catherine Louisa Kipp** [4219] was born on Sep 28, 1858 and died on Oct 10, 1860 in Chappaqua, Westchester, NY, USA aged 2.
General Notes: Sources:
Book of Deaths Extracted From Chappaqua, N.Y., Quaker Records.
Francis F. Spies, Mount Vernon, NY, 1932. [Transcribed by Dave Swerdfeger]
http://dunhamwilcox.net/ny/chappaqua_deaths2.htm
- 2313 M iii. **Charles Edward Kipp** [4220] was born on Jun 22, 1861.
General Notes: Sources:
History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 528, p. 421.
- + 2314 M iv. **Perry Archer Kipp** [4221] was born on Sep 23, 1863.
- 2315 F v. **Charlotte Jane Kipp** [4222] was born on Feb 14, 1866.
General Notes: Sources:
History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 421.
- 2316 F vi. **Phebe Conklin Kipp** [4223] was born on Feb 4, 1869.
General Notes: Sources:
History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 421.
Phebe married **Charles Johnson** [4227] [MRIN: 1429], son of _____
_____ and _____.
- 2317 F vii. **Mary Emma Kipp** [4224] was born on Dec 7, 1871.
General Notes: Sources:
History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 421.
- 2318 M viii. **Conklin Kipp** [4225] was born on May 8, 1874.
General Notes: Sources:
History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 530, p. 421.
- 2319 M ix. **John Kipp** [4226] was born on Apr 8, 1877.

1436. Lydia Carpenter Kipp [3473] (*John*⁹, *James*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Jun 24, 1798 in Dutchess Co., NY, USA, died on Feb 9, 1875 in Kincardine, Bruce Co., ON, Can aged 76, and was buried in Kincardine, Bruce Co., ON, Can.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 399.

Lydia married **James Brown** [6696] [MRIN: 2265] on Mar 9, 1825 in Elgin Co., Upper Canada, son of **Alexander Brown** [7027] and **Unknown**. James was born on Oct 13, 1797 in Halifax, NS, Can, died on Jun 20, 1881 in St. Thomas, Elgin Co., ON, Can aged 83, and was buried in Kincardine, Bruce Co., ON, Can.

General Notes: He was born in Nova Scotia in 1797. In 1811 in company with four families he started for Upper Canada by boat from Maine to New York; and drove a team for Elias Moore from Elizabethtown, New Jersey, to the County of Norfolk, Upper Canada. There were three other teams and he lead the van through the Grand River Swamp, the first team that ever went through after the brush was cleared away. The party reached Norfolk County in July. He was engaged in farming in the township of Norwich, until 1818, when he removed with Mr. Moore to Yarmouth, then in the County of Middlesex, now Elgin, where he continued to farm until 1862. He then sold out and next year settled in Kincardine, where he was the means of getting the first salt well under way. He was the first mayor in 1875 and made an excellent chief magistrate.

He was a Baptist in religious belief but on settling in Kincardine he joined the English Church. Eight children.

Sources:

Archives of Ontario. Registrations of Deaths - 1869 to 1932. MS935. 1881, Elgin Co.

Registration # 003520.

The Canadian Biographical Dictionary and Portrait Gallery of Eminent and Self-Made Men. Ontario Volume. American Biographical Publishing Company, Toronto, ON: 1880.

p. 375-6 and p. 712-13. James Brown and Lydia Carpenter Kipp. [Early Canadiana Online - www.canadiana.org]

Children from this marriage were:

2320 M i. **John K. Brown** [6697].

General Notes: Banker at Jackson, Minnesota.

Sources:

The Canadian Biographical Dictionary and Portrait Gallery of Eminent and Self-Made Men. Ontario Volume. American Biographical Publishing Company, Toronto, ON: 1880. P. 375-6.

2321 M ii. **James Hiram Brown** [6698].

General Notes: Lived California.

Sources:

The Canadian Biographical Dictionary and Portrait Gallery of Eminent and Self-Made Men. Ontario Volume. American Biographical Publishing Company, Toronto, ON: 1880. P. 375-6.

2322 M iii. **George Fox Brown** [6699].

General Notes: Ran a store at Honecye Falls, NY.

Sources:

The Canadian Biographical Dictionary and Portrait Gallery of Eminent and Self-Made Men. Ontario Volume. American Biographical Publishing Company, Toronto, ON: 1880. P. 375-6.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

+ 2323 M iv. **William Penn Brown** [6700] was born on Mar 22, 1837 in Elgin Co., Upper Canada, died on Sep 4, 1880 in Picton, Prince Edward Co., ON, Can aged 43, and was buried in Kincardine, Bruce Co., ON, Can.

2324 M v. **Granville Brown** [6701] was born in Jan 1839 in ON, Can and died after 1900 in New York, NY, USA.

General Notes: Physician in New York City.

Sources:

The Canadian Biographical Dictionary and Portrait Gallery of Eminent and Self-Made Men. Ontario Volume. American Biographical Publishing Company, Toronto, ON: 1880. P. 375-6.

1437. Harvey Kipp [3479] (*John⁹, James⁸, Benjamin⁷, Jesse⁶, Jacob Hendricksen⁵, Hendrick Hendricksen⁴, Hendrick³, Ruloff², Ruloff¹*) was born about 1801 in Dutchess Co., NY, USA and died on May 17, 1884 in Mayfield, Lapeer, MI, USA aged about 83.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 596, p. 400.

Harvey married **Susan Macklem** [6702] [MRIN: 2266] on Dec 21, 1825 in Elgin Co., Upper Canada, daughter of _____ and _____.

The child from this marriage was:

+ 2325 M i. **Leonard Kipp** [6703] was born in 1830 in Canada.

1438. Hiram Kipp [3474] (*John⁹, James⁸, Benjamin⁷, Jesse⁶, Jacob Hendricksen⁵, Hendrick Hendricksen⁴, Hendrick³, Ruloff², Ruloff¹*) was born about 1802 in Dutchess Co., NY, USA and died on Apr 20, 1885 in Goodland, Lapeer, MI, USA aged about 83.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 593, p. 400.

Hiram married **Sarah Harvey** [6704] [MRIN: 2267] on Dec 21, 1825 in Elgin Co., Upper Canada, daughter of _____ and _____. Sarah was born about 1805 in PA, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

+ 2326 M i. **William Kipp** [6713] was born in 1835 in Yarmouth, Elgin Co., Upper Canada.

+ 2327 M ii. **Hiram Kipp** [6712] was born in 1836 in Yarmouth, Elgin Co., Upper Canada and died after 1880 in MI, USA.

2328 F iii. **Sarah Jane Kipp** [6709] was born in 1837 in Upper Canada.

+ 2329 M iv. **George Kipp** [6706] was born in 1839 in Upper Canada.

+ 2330 M v. **Harrison Kipp** [6705] was born on Jul 3, 1841 in Yarmouth, Elgin Co., Canada West and died on Apr 14, 1911 in Yarmouth, Elgin Co., ON, Can aged 69.

2331 M vi. **James Kipp** [6707] was born in 1843 in Upper Canada.

2332 M vii. **Willson Kipp** [6708] was born in 1845 in Upper Canada.

2333 M viii. **Anuganeter Kipp** [6710] was born in 1850 in Upper Canada.

2334 M ix. **Oliver Kipp** [6711] was born in 1857 in Upper Canada.

1439. Jesse Kipp [3477] (*John⁹, James⁸, Benjamin⁷, Jesse⁶, Jacob Hendricksen⁵, Hendrick Hendricksen⁴, Hendrick³, Ruloff², Ruloff¹*) was born in 1804 in Dutchess Co., NY, USA and died on Mar 12, 1883 in Grand

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Rapids, MI, USA aged 79.

General Notes: Recorded in the minutes of the Oswego Meeting (Quaker). Listed in 1828 Quaker Census, Norwich Monthly Meeting. Moved to Michigan in the 1860s.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 594, p. 400.

Scott Aaron.

The Settlers of the Beekman Patent. An Historical and Genealogical Study of all the 18th Century Settlers in the Patent, by Frank J Doherty, Pleasant Valley NY, 2003.

Quaker Census of 1828, Members of the NY Yearly Meeting, The Religious Society of Friends, at the Time of Separation of 1828, edited by Loren V. Fay, Kinship, Rhinebeck, NY, 1989.

Jesse married **Elizabeth Morgan** [6675] [MRIN: 751] on Jan 5, 1832 in Elgin Co., Upper Canada, daughter of _____ and _____. Elizabeth was born in 1814 in Nova Scotia, Can and died on Jun 11, 1894 in Grand Rapids, MI, USA aged 80.

Children from this marriage were:

- + 2335 F i. **Anna Marie Kipp** [6714] was born on Jun 15, 1833 in Yarmouth, Elgin Co., Upper Canada, died on May 24, 1909 in MI, USA aged 75, and was buried in Walker, MI, USA.
- 2336 F ii. **Elizabeth Kipp** [6715] was born in 1834 in Yarmouth, Elgin Co., Upper Canada.
- + 2337 F iii. **Louisa Kipp** [6676] was born in 1835 in Sparta, Yarmouth, Elgin Co., Upper Canada and died after 1880 in Grand Rapids, MI, USA.
- + 2338 M iv. **Darwin E. Kipp** [6212] was born in Feb 1837 in Yarmouth, Elgin Co., Upper Canada, died on Jun 10, 1908 in Grand Rapids, MI, USA aged 71, and was buried in Walker, MI, USA.
- 2339 M v. **Charles E. Kipp** [6716] was born in Feb 1855 in Sparta, Yarmouth, Elgin Co., Canada West and died on Jan 17, 1921 in Grand Rapids, MI, USA aged 65.

Charles married **Frances E. Covell** [6717] [MRIN: 2268], daughter of _____ and _____. Frances was born on May 12, 1855 in MI, USA and died on Mar 27, 1925 in Grand Rapids, MI, USA aged 69.

1440. Maria Kipp [3476] (*John*⁹, *James*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born about 1807 in Dutchess Co., NY and died on Aug 30, 1891 in ON, Can aged about 84.

General Notes: Recorded in the minutes of the Oswego Meeting (Quaker).

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 400.

The Settlers of the Beekman Patent. An Historical and Genealogical Study of all the 18th Century Settlers in the Patent, by Frank J Doherty, Pleasant Valley NY, 2003.

Maria married **Jonathan Steele** [6718] [MRIN: 2269] on Apr 2, 1828 in St. Thomas, Elgin Co., Upper Canada, son of _____ and _____. Jonathan was born about 1807 and died on Sep 9, 1887 in Yarmouth, Elgin Co., Upper Canada aged about 80.

Children from this marriage were:

- + 2340 M i. **Granville Steele** [6719].
- 2341 F ii. **Anne Steele** [6720].

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

- 2342 M iii. **William Steele** [6721] was born on Jan 4, 1840 and died on Mar 30, 1862 aged 22.
2343 M iv. **George Steele** [6722] was born in May 1849 and died on Dec 6, 1873 aged 24.
2344 M v. **Emery Steele** [6723].
2345 F vi. **Emaline Steele** [6724].
2346 M vii. **Ralph Steele** [6725].

Ralph married **Amanda Haight** [6726] [MRIN: 2270], daughter of _____
and _____.

1441. Caleb Carpenter Kipp [3478] (*John*⁹, *James*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Mar 7, 1809 in Dutchess Co., NY, USA and died on Dec 23, 1885 in Elgin, IL, USA aged 76.

General Notes: Quaker. Recorded in the Creek meeting records after 1807. A member of the "Spartan Rangers" in the rebellion of 1837, he was jailed in London for his part in the Rebellion. Sentences to be banished from the Province. Caleb Kipp, yeoman, Dec. 1, 1837, pet. under 1 Vict. c. 10, banished from the Province for life.

He left Canada with his wife and family in a covered wagon. He travelled to Detroit, went across Michigan and into Illinois where he settled near the Fox River in the town of Elgin (then called Clinton), Kane County. He became a respectable citizen and sent three sons off to fight for the Union Army in the Civil War. He kept in touch with his Sparta relatives.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 595, p. 400.

Copies or Extracts of Correspondence Relative to the Affairs of British North America, Ordered, by The House of Commons to be Printed, 11 February 1839. P. 378. [Early Canadiana Online - www.canadiana.org]

The Life and Times of Wm. Lyon MacKenzie, with an Account of the Canadian Rebellion of 1837, and the Subsequent Frontier Disturbances, Chiefly from un-published Documents, by Charles Lindsey, Vol. II, P.R. Randall, Toronto, CW: 1862. P. 394. [Early Canadiana Online - www.canadiana.org]

World Connect web site of Colleen Porcina katcol@dccnet.com

The Settlers of the Beekman Patent. An Historical and Genealogical Study of all the 18th Century Settlers in the Patent, by Frank J Doherty, Pleasant Valley NY, 2003.

Caleb married **Phoebe Mills** [6644] [MRIN: 2250] on May 8, 1834 in Yarmouth, Elgin Co., Upper Canada, daughter of _____ and _____. Phoebe was born in Jul 1812 and died in 1900 in Rockford, IL, USA aged 88.

Children from this marriage were:

- 2347 M i. **Warren Kipp** [6727] was born in 1836 in Canada.
Warren married **Anna Bell Knutson** [6729] [MRIN: 2271], daughter of _____
and _____.
- 2348 F ii. **Elma Kipp** [6728] was born in 1838 in Canada.
Elma married **Everett A. Hall** [6730] [MRIN: 2272], son of _____
and _____.
- + 2349 M iii. **Mebourne Kipp** [6645] was born in 1840 in IL, USA.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

- 2350 M iv. **Noah Kipp** [6731] was born on Feb 19, 1843 in IL, USA and died in 1924 in Elgin, IL, USA aged 81.
- 2351 F v. **Harriet Kipp** [6732] was born in 1848 in Elgin, IL, USA.
- 2352 M vi. **Granville H. Kipp** [6733] was born in 1849 in IL, USA and died after 1930 in Sacramento, CA, USA.
- 2353 M vii. **Duson Kipp** [6734] was born in 1853.

1455. Phoebe Hewlett [3496] (*Charlotte Kipp*⁹, *James*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Mar 16, 1809 and died on Mar 26, 1898 in Hyde Park, Dutchess Co., NY, USA aged 89.

Phoebe married **Stephen Briggs** [3505] [MRIN: 1192] about 1824, son of _____ and _____. Stephen was born in 1807.

Children from this marriage were:

- 2354 M i. **Hiram Briggs** [6735] was born in 1925.
- 2355 F ii. **Mary Briggs** [6736] was born in 1826.
- 2356 M iii. **Wilhelm Briggs** [6737] was born in 1828.
- 2357 F iv. **Martha Briggs** [6738] was born in 1830.
- 2358 F v. **Charlotte Briggs** [6739] was born in 1843.
- 2359 F vi. **Sarah Briggs** [6740] was born in 1843.

1456. Elizabeth Hewlett [3491] (*Charlotte Kipp*⁹, *James*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Mar 27, 1808, died on Aug 9, 1896 aged 88, and was buried in Crum Elbow, Dutchess Co., NY, USA.

Elizabeth married **Jonathan Baker** [3500] [MRIN: 1187] about 1827, son of _____ and _____. Jonathan was born in 1806.

Children from this marriage were:

- 2360 M i. **Hewlett Baker** [6741] was born in 1828.
- 2361 M ii. **Isaac Baker** [6742] was born in 1829.
- 2362 M iii. **Edwin Baker** [6743] was born in 1831.

1457. James Kipp Hewlett [3495] (*Charlotte Kipp*⁹, *James*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Feb 18, 1814 and died in Mar 1892 aged 78.

James married **Phebe Ann Burger** [3504] [MRIN: 1191] about 1829, daughter of _____ and _____.

Children from this marriage were:

- 2363 M i. **Theodore Hewlett** [6744] was born in 1830.
- 2364 F ii. **Mary Hewlett** [6745] was born in 1832.

1458. Hannah Hewlett [3492] (*Charlotte Kipp*⁹, *James*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Mar 7, 1812.

Hannah married **George Holmes** [3501] [MRIN: 1188] about 1833, son of _____ and _____. George was born in 1810 in NY, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 2365 F i. **Jemima Holmes** [6746] was born in 1834 in NY, USA.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

- 2366 M ii. **Ezra Holmes** [6747] was born in 1835 in NY, USA.
2367 F iii. **Sara A. Holmes** [6748] was born in 1842 in NY, USA.
2368 F iv. **Phebe Holmes** [6749] was born in 1844 in NY, USA.
2369 F v. **Charloette Holmes** [6750] was born in 1846 in NY, USA.

1460. Caleb Carpenter Hewlett [3498] (*Charlotte Kipp*⁹, *James*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Dec 24, 1815 and died on Jul 17, 1880 in KS, USA aged 64.

Caleb married **Elizabeth** [Hewlett] [6751] [MRIN: 2273] about 1858, daughter of _____ and _____.

The child from this marriage was:

- 2370 M i. **Stephen B. Hewlett** [6752] was born in 1859 in NY, USA.

1461. John Kipp Hewlett [3499] (*Charlotte Kipp*⁹, *James*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Mar 3, 1820 and died in Sep 1892 in Hyde Park, Dutchess Co., NY, USA aged 72.

John married **Angelina Marshall** [6755] [MRIN: 2274], daughter of _____ and _____ . Angelina was born in 1828.

John next married **Mary K.** [Hewlett] [6756] [MRIN: 2275] about 1864, daughter of _____ and _____. Mary was born in 1837 in NY, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 2371 F i. **Minnie B. Hewlett** [6757] was born in 1865 in NY, USA.
2372 F ii. **Harriet L. Hewlett** [6758] was born in 1867 in NY, USA.
2373 F iii. **Frederika E. Hewlett** [6759] was born in 1870 in NY, USA.
2374 F iv. **Marian W. Hewlett** [6760] was born in 1873 in NY, USA.
2375 M v. **Raynaldo Hewlett** [6761] was born in 1878 in NY, USA.

1462. Isaac S. Hewlett [3494] (*Charlotte Kipp*⁹, *James*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Nov 27, 1822 and died in 1902 aged 80.

Isaac married **Letitia Halstead** [3503] [MRIN: 1190] about 1846, daughter of _____ and _____. Letitia was born in 1824.

Children from this marriage were:

- 2376 M i. **W. Irwin Hewlett** [6753] was born in 1847.
+ 2377 M ii. **Samuel D. Hewlett** [6754] was born in 1849 and died in 1935 in Pleasant Valley, NY, USA aged 86.

1480. _____ Brady [5895] (*Lydia Kipp*⁹, *Samuel (Capt.)*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹).

Brady married **Susannah Fowler** [5908] [MRIN: 2017], daughter of _____ and _____.

Brady next married _____ **Kennon** [5909] [MRIN: 2018], daughter of _____ and _____.

Children from this marriage were:

- 2378 F i. **Julia Brady** [5910].

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

2379 F ii. **Susannah Brady** [5911].

1486. Harriet Brady [5901] (*Lydia Kipp*⁹, *Samuel (Capt.)*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹).

Harriet married **David Carpenter** [5906] [MRIN: 2016], son of _____ and _____.

The child from this marriage was:

2380 F i. **Hannah Carpenter** [5907].

1490. Joseph Kipp [6308] (*James*⁹, *Samuel (Capt.)*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Nov 29, 1849 in Fort Union, Upper Missouri, USA and died on Dec 10, 1913 in Browning, MT, USA aged 64.

General Notes: Native name: Raven Quiver. Joseph Kipp VII, son of James Kipp VI and of his "savage" wife Earth Woman, was born at Fort Union, a post of the American Fur Company, in the upper Missouri, today in the State of Montana.

He was a fur trader, like his father, and was a well know figure in the American west. A biography of him, written by Martha Edgerton Plassmann, was published, with a portrait, in the newspaper "The Froid Tribune," of Great Falls, Montana, on September 12th 1924.

He received his public school education near Choteau, Montana. He later attended St. Ignatius Mission School for one year. He then attended a boarding school at St. Joseph, MO, concluding with thorough courses at the Bryant & Stratton's Commercial College, Peoria, ILL., and at a commercial college at Chicago. In 1866, he went to Fort Benton, Montana, and for two years was a clerk at Carroll & Steele's Indian trading post, and the next season he was thus engaged in the Northwest Territory. In 1870, he returned to Fort Benton and for a while was connected in business on a percentage basis with I.G. Baker & Co. In 1881 he located on the Blackfoot reservation, at Blackfoot on the Great Northern Railway, Teton County. Here he had 1,000 acres of land, completely fenced and otherwise improved and engaged in stockraising. He was influential in Democratic circles. By his marraige, solemnized on May 14, 1898, he had three children.

Sources:

Samuel Kipp (1753-1803) et ses descendants, par Louis Richard, 1950 (private).

Progressive Men of the State of Montana, Chicago, 1902, p. 1701.

Joseph married **Martha Heavy Runner** [6388] [MRIN: 2166] on May 14, 1898 in Montana, daughter of **Chief** _____ **Heavy Runner** [6682] and **Unknown**.

General Notes: Daughter of Chief Heavy Runner.

Children from this marriage were:

+ 2381 F i. **Mary Kipp** [6385] was born about 1889.

+ 2382 M ii. **James Kipp** [6386] was born on Jul 15, 1891.

+ 2383 M iii. **George Grinnell Kipp** [6387] was born on Mar 4, 1897 in Blackfeet Indian Reservation, NT, USA.

1491. Samuel Kipp [6309] (*James*⁹, *Samuel (Capt.)*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) died before 1868.

Samuel married _____

His child was:

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

2384 F i. **Julia Kipp** [6389].

1496. Augustin Wulfhild Kipp [6362] (*Samuel*⁹, *Samuel (Capt.)*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Nov 10, 1823 in Montreal, QC, Can, was christened on Nov 10, 1823 in Montreal, QC, Can, and died on Jan 9, 1895 in Ottawa, Carleton Co., ON, Can aged 71.

General Notes: Wilfrid. He was baptized at Notre Dame church in Montreal. He was thus just 7 years old when his father died at Bytown in November 1830. The 17th January 1854, at the church Notre Dame of Bytown he married Helena Kelley, daughter of John Kelly and Margarita Boyle.

Sources:

Samuel Kipp (1753-1803) et ses descendants, par Louis Richard, 1950 (private).

Archives of Ontario. Registrations of Deaths - 1869-1932. MS935. Carleton Co., 1895. Registration # 003010.

Augustin married **Helena Kelley** [6366] [MRIN: 2158] on Jan 17, 1854 in Bytown, Upper Canada, daughter of **John Kelley** [6390] and **Margarita Boyle** [6391].

Children from this marriage were:

2385 F i. **Margaret Matilda Kipp** [6392] was born on Oct 1, 1854 in Bytown, Canada West, was christened on Oct 2, 1854 in Bytown, Canada West, and died on Jan 26, 1855 in Bytown, Canada West.

2386 F ii. **Marie Helene Kipp** [6393] was born in Oct 1855 in Bytown, Canada West and was christened on Oct 12, 1855 in Bytown, Canada West.

2387 F iii. **Mary Ann Kipp** [6394] was born on Mar 4, 1857 in Bytown, Canada West and was christened on Mar 8, 1855 in Bytown, Canada West.

General Notes: Sources:

Archives of Ontario. Registrations of Marriages, 1869-1922. RG 80-5, MS932. Carleton Co., 1890. Archives of Ontario mf # 67.

Mary married **Arthur Rochon** [7678] [MRIN: 2645] on Oct 29, 1890 in Ottawa, ON, Can, son of _____ and _____.

2388 F iv. **Elizabeth Kipp** [6395] was born on Dec 20, 1859 in Ottawa, Canada West and was christened on Dec 21, 1859 in Ottawa, Canada West.

2389 F v. **Helene Kipp** [6396] was born on Jun 11, 1860 in Ottawa, Canada West and was christened on Jun 12, 1860 in Ottawa, Canada West.

2390 F vi. **Marie Elisa Georgiana Kipp** [6397] was born on Jan 15, 1862 in Ottawa, Canada West and was christened on Jan 16, 1862 in Ottawa, Canada West.

+ 2391 M vii. **Wilfrid John Kipp** [6398] was born on Sep 26, 1863 in Ottawa, Canada West and was christened on Sep 27, 1863 in Ottawa, Canada West.

2392 F viii. **Agnes Maude Mathilde Kipp** [6399] was born on Nov 2, 1865 in Ottawa, Canada West and was christened on Nov 5, 1865 in Ottawa, Canada West.

2393 F ix. **Ellen Theresa Kipp** [6400] was born on Nov 17, 1867 in Ottawa, ON, Can.

1498. William Kipp [6364] (*Samuel*⁹, *Samuel (Capt.)*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Jul 2, 1829 in Bytown, Upper Canada, was christened on Jul 2, 1829 in Bytown, Upper Canada, died on Sep 22, 1888 in Ottawa, ON, Can aged 59, and was buried on Sep 23, 1888 in Ottawa, ON, Can.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

General Notes: He was baptized at the church of Notre Dame of Bytown, today the Cathedral of Ottawa. Sponsors: Baptist Lacroix and Poatte Robillard (p. 5).

The 28th January 1873, he married Victoria Harbick dit Bérichon, daughter of Louis Harbick and Anna Proulx. The marriage took place in the church of Notre Dame in Montreal, and the record said that William Kipp was a beer merchant and lived in Montreal.

He appears, however to have lived in Ottawa most of his life.
From his marriage with Victoria Harbick were born seven children, all baptized at the church of Notre Dame of Ottawa.

Sources:

Samuel Kipp (1753-1803) et ses descendants, par Louis Richard, 1950 (private).
World Connect web site of Colleen Procina katcol@decnet.com

Vital Records of Upper Canada/Canada West, vol. 3: Part 1, Dalhousie District 1825-1869. Notre Dame Roman Catholic Cathedral, Ottawa, Ontario Baptisms, p. 87.

1881 Census of Canada; By Ward, Ottawa, Carleton, Ontario. Dist 105, SubDist D, Div 2, p. 14, Family 76. LAC mf C-13230.

William Kipp	42	English	Ont	Catholic	Cormism?
Victoria	24	French	Quebec	Catholic	
Eva	6	Eng	Ont		
William	4	Eng	Ont		
Wilfred	2	Eng	Ont		
Silvia	6/12	Eng	Ont		

William married **Victoria Harbick dit Berichon** [6367] [MRIN: 2159] on Jan 28, 1873 in Montreal, QC, Can, daughter of **Louis Erricson-Berichon-Harvic** [6401] and **Anna Proulx** [6402]. Victoria was born about 1857 in Golden Lake Reservation, ON, Can and died in Jan 1921 in ON, Can aged about 64.

General Notes: dit Berichon or Beriehon. Born Golden Lake Resevation, Ontario.

Children from this marriage were:

- 2394 F i. **Marie Anna Eva Kipp** [6403] was born in Aug 1874 in Ottawa, ON, Can, was christened on Aug 9, 1874 in Ottawa, ON, Can, and died on Mar 31, 1891 aged 16.
- + 2395 M ii. **Joseph William Kipp** [6404] was born on Apr 11, 1876 in Ottawa, ON, Can, was christened on Apr 16, 1876 in Ottawa, ON, Can, and died on Feb 12, 1967 in Ottawa, ON, Can aged 90.
- 2396 M iii. **Adolphe Wilfrid Kipp** [6405] was born on May 4, 1878 in Ottawa, ON, Can, was christened on May 12, 1878 in Ottawa, ON, Can, and died on Aug 6, 1909 in Ottawa, Carleton Co., ON, Can aged 31.

General Notes: Clarktown, Eastview. Horseman.

Sources:

Archives of Ontario. Registrations of Deaths - 1869-1932. MS935. Carleton Co., 1909. Registration # 007157.

Adolphe married **Delia St. Amour** [6414] [MRIN: 2173] on Oct 12, 1903 in Ottawa, ON, Can, daughter of **Francois St. Amour** [6420] and **Lily Bessette** [6421].

- + 2397 M iv. **Louis Arthur Sylva Kipp** [6406] was born on Jul 1, 1880 in Ottawa, ON, Can and was christened on Jul 6, 1880 in Ottawa, ON, Can.
- 2398 F v. **Marie Rose Linda Laurentine Kipp** [6407] was born on Oct 5, 1882 in Ottawa, ON, Can, was christened on Oct 8, 1882 in Ottawa, ON, Can, died on Feb 18, 1908 in Ottawa, ON, Can

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

aged 25, and was buried on Feb 20, 1908 in Ottawa, ON, Can.

General Notes: Sources:

Archives of Ontario. Registrations of Marriages 1869-1922. Carleton Co., 1902. MS932. Reg. # ??.

Marie married **Albert Paquette** [6417] [MRIN: 2176] on Oct 15, 1902 in Ottawa, Carleton Co., ON, Can, son of **Jean Paquette** [6418] and **Marguerite Serrazin** [6419]. Albert was born in 1876 in Hull, QC, Can.

+ 2399 M vi. **Joseph Oscar Arthur Kipp** [6408] was born on Aug 15, 1885 in Ottawa, ON, Can, was christened on Aug 17, 1885 in Ottawa, ON, Can, died on Oct 2, 1910 in Ottawa, ON, Can aged 25, and was buried on Oct 4, 1910 in Ottawa, ON, Can.

2400 F vii. **Marie Celia Beatrice Kipp** [6409] was born on Nov 8, 1887 in Ottawa, Carleton Co., ON, Can and was christened on Nov 9, 1887 in Ottawa, Carleton Co., ON, Can.

General Notes: Sources:

Archives of Ontario. Registrations of Births & Stillbirths, 1869-1907. MS929_81. Carleton Co., 1887, Registration # 005788.

1500. Theophile Bruguiere [6371] (*Elizabeth Kipp*⁹, *Samuel (Capt.)*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Aug 31, 1813 in Assomption, QC, Can, died on Feb 17, 1896 in Salix, IA, USA aged 82, and was buried on Feb 18, 1896 in Salix, IA, USA.

General Notes: Like his uncle James Kipp he had quite an eventful career in the American West in the fur trade and other enterprises.

He died at Salix, Iowa, in February 1896 and had thirteen children.

Sources:

Samuel Kipp (1753-1803) et ses descendants, par Louis Richard, 1950 (private).

Theophile married **Blazing Cold Indian wife** [6425] [MRIN: 2181], daughter of _____ and _____.

Children from this marriage were:

2401 M i. **Jean Baptiste Bruguiere** [6427] was born about 1838 and died on Feb 1, 1866 aged about 28.

2402 M ii. **Andre Bruguiere** [6428].

2403 F iii. **Rose Bruguiere** [6429].

Rose married **Odilon Lamoureux** [6434] [MRIN: 2183], son of _____ and _____.

Rose next married **Victor Dubois** [6435] [MRIN: 2184], son of _____ and _____.

2404 F iv. **Marie Bruguiere** [6430].

Marie married _____ **Traversier** [6436] [MRIN: 2185], son of _____ and _____.

2405 F v. **Selena Bruguiere** [6431].

Selena married _____ **Foerster** [6437] [MRIN: 2186], son of _____ and _____.

Selena next married _____ **Hardy** [6438] [MRIN: 2187], son of _____ and _____.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

2406 M vi. **Charles Bruguere** [6432].

General Notes: Officer in the American Army.

2407 M vii. **Eugene Bruguere** [6433].

Theophile next married **Dawn Indian wife** [6426] [MRIN: 2182], daughter of _____
and _____.

Children from this marriage were:

2408 F i. **Julia Bruguere** [6439] was born on Nov 15, 1844 in Fort Vermillion, Upper Missouri, USA.

Julia married **George Northrup** [6445] [MRIN: 2188] in 1865 in Sioux City, SD, USA, son of _____ and _____.

Julia next married **Cassius Conger** [6446] [MRIN: 2189], son of _____
and _____.

2409 F ii. **Victoria Bruguere** [6440].

2410 M iii. **Joseph Bruguere** [6441].

2411 M iv. **John Bruguere** [6442].

2412 M v. **William Bruguere** [6443].

2413 M vi. **Samuel Bruguere** [6444].

1501. Marie Elizabeth Rachel Bruguere [6372] (*Elizabeth Kipp*⁹, *Samuel (Capt.)*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Apr 8, 1816 in Assomption, QC, Can, was christened on Apr 9, 1816 in Assomption, QC, Can, died on Dec 4, 1894 in Joliette, QC, Can aged 78, and was buried in Joliette, QC, Can.

General Notes: She was baptized in Assomption's parish church. Her godfather was Charles of Saint Ours, seigneur of Saint Ours and one of the eminent men of his time in the country. Her godmother was Reine Charlotte Godefroy from Tonnancourt, a cousin of the gentleman from Saint Ours.

The record of baptism in the parish register of Assomption reads as follows:

"The nine April of the year one thousand eight hundred and sixteen, by the undersigned, parish priest, was baptized Marie Elizabeth Rachel, born yesterday, daughter of Mr. Jean Baptiste Médard Bruguier, farmer, of this parish, and Mrs. Elizabeth Kipp, his lawful wife. Godfather Charles de St. Ours, esquire, godmother young lady Reine de Tonnancour, who have with the father signed with us.

(Signed) Reine de Tonnancour

(Signed) Médard Burguier

(Signed) Chs de St. Ours

(Signed) J. J. Roy, priest."

At the age of 22 years, the 28th May 1838, at St. Paul de Lavaltrie, she married Louis Antoine Derome.

Their record of marriage, in the register of the parish of St. Paul de Lavaltrie, reads as follows:

"The year one thousand eight hundred and thirty eight, the twenty eight of May, after the publication of a single marriage ban extolled at the parish mass, dispensing with the other two by permission of Lessire Roque, vicar-general, between Mr. Louis Antoine Derome, law student, living in the parish of Assomption, oldest son of Mr. François Xavier Derome, and the deceased Lady Angélique Partenain, his father and mother of the parish of Assomption, of one part, and young lady Rachelle Bruguier, oldest daughter of Médard Bruguier, esquire and Lady Elizabeth Kipp, her father and mother, of the parish of Assomption, of the other part, the same publication being made at Assomption, as it appears by the certificate of M. Labelle, parish priest, without any hindrance, or opposition on the part of the parents, coming to our knowledge, we the undersigned priests, having received the mutual consent of the parties and they having given the nuptial benediction following the usage of the church, in the presence

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

of Louis Partenais, and of Etienne Partenais, undersigned, uncles of the groom, and Urgel Bruguière, brother of the bride, of Eugène Faribault, her cousin, all undersigned, as well as the couple and several other witnesses.

(Signed) Rachel Bruguière
(Signed) L. A. DeRome
(Signed) Médard Bruguière
(Signed) Franc. X. Deromer
(Signed) Octave Partenais
(Signed) Frs. Archambault
(Signed) P. U. Archambault
(Signed) Amable Archambault
(Signed) Zéphirin Archambault
(Signed) Priscille Archambault
(Signed) M. L. Henriette Partenay
(Signed) Marie Tharisie Elizabeth Archambault
(Signed) Victoire Eleonore Pamela Ozine Archambault
(Signed) Urgel Bruguière
(Signed) Mary Kipp
(Signed) Angélique Perrault
(Signed) M. Amiot
(Signed) J. E. Faribault
(Signed) Louis Partenais
(Signed) Andre T. Lagarde, priest."

Sources:

Samuel Kipp (1753-1803) et ses descendants, par Louis Richard, 1950 (private).

Marie married **Louis Antoine Derome** [6376] [MRIN: 2161] on May 28, 1838 in St. Paul de Lavaltrie, QC, Can, son of **Fancois Xavier Derome** [6447] and **Angélique Partenay** [6448]. Louis was born on Aug 18, 1816 in Montreal, QC, Can, was christened on Aug 19, 1816 in Montreal, QC, Can, and died on Apr 10, 1907 in Joliette, QC, Can aged 90.

General Notes: Louis Antoine Derome was the son of François Xavier Derome and Angélique Partenay (Parthenais).

As indicated in the marriage record, Louis Antoine Derome was a law student at the time of his marriage. The second Christian name of Antoine that he used was not given at baptism. He was also aged about 22 years and was born at Montreal the 18th August 1816.

His record of baptism in the register of the church Notre Dame in Montreal reads as follows:

"The nineteenth August one thousand eight hundred and sixteen I the priest undersigned baptized Louis born yesterday of the lawful marriage of François Xavier Derome clockmaker and Angélique Parthenai. The godfather was Louis Parthenay and the godmother Marie Josette Simard who with the father present signed with us.

(Signed) Louis Parthenay
(Signed) Marie Joseph Simard
(Signed) François Xavier Derome
(Signed) Ciquard, priest."

Louis Antoine Derome settled at St. Paul de Lavaltrie and in 1849 was elected the mayor of the county of Berthier.

He was a candidate in the election of a deputy to the Legislative Assembly for the county of Berthier in 1848 but was defeated by D. N. Armstrong. The following facts are known about this election:

"The votes took place the 13th and 14th of January; the evening of the first day, M. Derome carried the day by a majority of 356 votes, but the second he didn't do the same and the supporters of M.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Armstrong employed, for the triumph of their candidate, the most reprehensible means. They sent the children to vote; there were some who voted five or six times in succession. An inhabitant of our village (Joliette), still living (1893), returned to vote eleven consecutive times; he voluntarily recalled this memory.

To have more voters they went to find them to the other side of the river.

To be sure, the truth sometimes does not seem likely, they also gathered the votes of animals, sleighs, anything went; it was a real comedy.

M. D. M. Armstrong was elected; the count made parish by parish, showed that eleven hundred and fifty-five votes obtained by this fraudulent means should have been canceled. Nevertheless, the election of the county of Berthier was maintained. Today these things would not happen this way." (Joliette Illustre, 1893).

Louis Antoine Derome left Saint-Paul to go and live at Joliette, then called L'Industrie, about the middle of the century.

He was a merchant as well as a photographer and held the office of telegrapher in Joliette.

He occupied several important offices and was village councillor, superintendent of schools, magistrate superintendent for small suits. He retired from active life about 1880.

He made his residence in the market where he also had his business but about 1888 constructed a magnificent residence opposite the church St. Charles Borromée, today the cathedral of Joliette. This house is now occupied by Mr. EmilePrévost and his family (q.v.).

Louis Antoine Derome was also a Lieutenant-colonel of the 2nd battalion of the regiment of Berthier. He lived to the advanced age of 90 years and died in Joliette the 10th April 1907.

Children from this marriage were:

- + 2414 M i. **Louis Etienne Gustave Derome** [6449] was born on Mar 24, 1839 in St. Paul de Lavaltrie, QC, Can and died on Oct 6, 1910 in Montreal, QC, Can aged 71.
- 2415 M ii. **Louis Joseph Amedee Derome** [6450] was born on May 24, 1841 in St. Paul de Lavaltrie, QC, Can and died on Jul 9, 1922 in Montreal, QC, Can aged 81.

General Notes: Unmarried.

He was only 15 when his parents, after a stay of a year in Montreal, settled at Joliette. Five years later, he went to St. Hyacinthe to study the art of photography and he lived some time in the city with Mr. De Lorimier.

At the age of 28 years, Joseph Hilarion Jobin (q.v.), his cousin, procured him a position in Montreal, in the service of the bookseller Jean Baptiste Rolland.

In 1878, he formed in partnership with Hubert C. Cadieux, a business of the same kind. The House of Cadieux and Derome became very prosperous and made a considerable business of importing. It was well known to all of the members of the catholic clergy and the communities of the country as well as in Europe.

Amédée Derome constructed a magnificent residence at the end of the Montée de Zouave, in Montreal, and received there a number of prominent people as well as many members of his family and several of the latter made a stay of residence of several years.

For business purposes of the house of Cadieux and Derome he made frequent trips to Europe - more than thirty times.

He founded the directory of catholic clergy "Ecclesiastical Canada," today published by Beauchemin and in its sixty fourth year of publication

About 1902, the House of Cadieux Derome sustained several bad financial turn-overs and

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

closed its doors.

Mr. Derome entered at that time into the House of Beauchemin but about 1909 founded a new bookselling business under the name L.J.A. Derome Limited which only had several years of existence.

A very charitable and devout man, Mr. Derome founded, in 1881, the Adoration Nocturne, in Montreal, and he directed the activities until his death.

Remaining single, he lived the last twenty years of his life retired at the Hotel-Dieu of Montreal where he died the 9th July 1922. He was buried in the cemetery of the Côte de Neiges, in Montreal, in "a pine coffin, blackened without adornment," as he desired.

The abbot Elie J. Auclair, of the Royal Society of Canada, related the life and works of Louis Joseph Amédée Derome, in a brief account of 30 pages, published after his death in 1922, in which he described Mr. Amédée Derome with the title "saintly man of Montreal."

- 2416 M iii. **Alcide Derome** [6451] was born on Apr 26, 1843 in St. Paul de Lavaltrie, QC, Can and died on Aug 22, 1856 in St. Paul de Lavaltrie, QC, Can aged 13.
- + 2417 F iv. **Josephine Derome** [6452] was born on Apr 12, 1845 in St. Paul de Lavaltrie, QC, Can and died on May 22, 1925 in Joliette, QC, Can aged 80.
- + 2418 F v. **Marie Hermine Derome** [6453] was born on Apr 22, 1847 in St. Paul de Lavaltrie, QC, Can, died on Apr 12, 1932 in Joliette, QC, Can aged 84, and was buried in Joliette, QC, Can.
- 2419 M vi. **Francois Xavier Arthur Derome** [6454] was born on Oct 26, 1849 in St. Paul de Lavaltrie, QC, Can and died on Apr 5, 1928 in Montreal, QC, Can aged 78.
- General Notes: Ordained priest the 18th August 1872; curate of Ste. Martine of Chateaugauy, 1872-1879; parish priest of Lachute, 1879-1894; retired to the Institution of Sourdes-Muettes, in Montreal where he died the 5th April 1928.
- 2420 F vii. **Hectorine Derome** [6455] was born on Oct 17, 1851 in St. Paul de Lavaltrie, QC, Can and died on Apr 15, 1939 in Joliette, QC, Can aged 87.
- General Notes: Unmarried.
- 2421 M viii. **Urgel Derome** [6456] was born on Jun 26, 1854 in St. Paul de Lavaltrie, QC, Can and died on Oct 14, 1856 aged 2.

1502. Rose-Anne Bruguere [6373] (*Elizabeth Kipp*⁹, *Samuel (Capt.)*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Sep 20, 1823 in Assomption, QC, Can, was christened on Sep 21, 1823 in Assomption, QC, Can, died about 1865 in Joliette, QC, Can aged about 42, and was buried in Joliette, QC, Can.

General Notes: She was baptized in Assomption, QC. Her godfather was Amable Archambault and her godmother was Charlotte Kipp, her aunt, wife of Joseph Désautels.

The 16th May 1842, at Saint-Paul de Lavaltrie, she married Laurent Désaulniers-Lesieur.

Rose-Anne married **Laurent Desaulniers-Lesieur** [6377] [MRIN: 2162] on May 16, 1842 in St. Paul de Lavaltrie, QC, Can, son of **Laurent Desaulniers-Lesieur** [6460] and **Louise Heroux** [6461]. Laurent was born in 1828 in Joliette, QC, Can and died on Feb 14, 1887 in Joliette, QC, Can aged 59.

General Notes: Laurent Désaulniers-Lesieur was born in 1828 and received as notary the 27th October 1836, son of Laurent Désaulniers-Lesieur and Louise Héroux, of Rivier-du-Loup-en-haut, today Louiseville, Que.

The notary Laurent Désaulniers practiced in Joliette from 1836 to 1884 and his files are on deposit at the court house in Joliette. He died the 14th February 1887.

Children from this marriage were:

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

- 2422 M i. **Tancrede Desaulniers-Lesieur** [6462].
General Notes: Married to a German in the US.
- 2423 F ii. **Marie Louise Desaulniers-Lesieur** [6463] was born on Feb 20, 1847 in Joliette, QC, Can, died on Nov 7, 1928 in Montreal, QC, Can aged 81, and was buried in Montreal, QC, Can.
- + 2424 F iii. **Marie Angelina Desaulniers-Lesieur** [6464] was born on Jan 16, 1849 in Joliette, QC, Can.
- 2425 M iv. **Almidas Desaulniers-Lesieur** [6465].
Almidas married _____ **Beland** [6469] [MRIN: 2196], daughter of _____
and _____.
- 2426 M v. **Georges Desaulniers-Lesieur** [6466] was born about 1855, died on May 8, 1946 in Joliette, QC, Can aged about 91, and was buried on May 10, 1946 in Joliette, QC, Can.
Georges married **Marie Louise Chartier** [6470] [MRIN: 2197], daughter of _____
and _____.
- 2427 M vi. **Victor Desaulniers-Lesieur** [6467] was born on Sep 9, 1857.

1505. Charlotte Rachel Desautels [6378] (*Charlotte Kipp*⁹, *Samuel (Capt.)*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Jun 9, 1814 in Montreal, QC, Can, died on Jul 21, 1883 in Montreal, QC, Can aged 69, and was buried on Jul 24, 1883 in Montreal, QC, Can.

General Notes: She was baptized at the church of Notre Dame in Montreal.

The 3rd September 1832, at the church of Notre Dame, she married Joseph Hilarion Jobin, notary, born the 25th October 1811, son of Joseph Jobin and Marie Rachel Travé dit St. Romain.

She was buried in the cemetery of Côte des Neiges.

Charlotte married **Joseph Hilarion Jobin** [6382] [MRIN: 2164] on Sep 3, 1832, son of **Joseph Jobin** [6471] and **Marie Rachel Trave** [6472]. Joseph was born on Oct 25, 1811, died on Aug 31, 1881 in Montreal, QC, Can aged 69, and was buried in Montreal, QC, Can.

General Notes: Mr. Jobin was admitted to the profession of notary the 7th February 1833 and practiced in Montreal.

In 1851 he was elected member of the Legislative assembly for the county of Berthier. In 1852 he was elected deputy of the new county of Joliette and was reelected as such in 1857 and in 1861. He was a liberal.

He died of a heart attack, at his residence, 110 Saint Hubert Street, in Montreal, the 31st August 1881, and was buried in the cemetery of Côte des Neiges.

Children from this marriage were:

- 2428 F i. **Rachelle Mathilde Jobin** [6473] was born in May 1833 in Montreal, QC, Can, was christened on May 28, 1833 in Montreal, QC, Can, died in Aug 1834 in Montreal, QC, Can aged 1, and was buried on Aug 27, 1834 in Montreal, QC, Can.
- 2429 F ii. **Julie Hermine Jobin** [6474] was born in Nov 1834 in Montreal, QC, Can, was christened on Nov 24, 1834 in Montreal, QC, Can, died on Jul 10, 1859 in Montreal, QC, Can aged 24, and was buried on Jul 13, 1859 in Montreal, QC, Can.
Julie married **Phileas Etienne Roy** [6477] [MRIN: 2199], son of _____
and _____.
- 2430 M iii. **Alfred Hilarion Jobin** [6475] was born in Sep 1836 in Montreal, QC, Can, was christened on Sep 5, 1836 in Montreal, QC, Can, died on Sep 20, 1836 in Montreal, QC, Can, and was buried on Sep 21, 1836 in Montreal, QC, Can.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

2431 M iv. **Joseph Damase Jobin** [6476] was born in Sep 1837 in Montreal, QC, Can, was christened on Sep 8, 1837 in Montreal, QC, Can, died on May 22, 1842 in Montreal, QC, Can aged 4, and was buried on May 24, 1842 in Montreal, QC, Can.

1507. Joseph Desautels [6380] (*Charlotte Kipp*⁹, *Samuel (Capt.)*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Jan 9, 1818 in Montreal, QC, Can, was christened on Jan 10, 1818 in Montreal, QC, Can, and died on Nov 15, 1850 in Fort Pierre, SD, USA aged 32.

General Notes: He was baptized at the church of Notre Dame, in Montreal.

Like his uncle, James Kipp, and his cousin, Théophile Bruguère, he opted for a life of adventure in the American west and was in the employ of the American Fur Company.

In 1842, he was a clerk at Fort McKenzie, on the Upper Missouri, under the orders of Chardon, whereas in 1847 Larpenteur(6) recorded that Joseph Désautels was in charge of Fort Clark when he made a visit to this post.

He married a young lady of the Gareau family. We do not know the names of the parents of this young lady but in the accounts of this voyage to the fur country one sees often the name of Pierre Gareau, interpreter, in the employ of the company.(7).

Joseph Désautels died the 15th November 1850, at Fort Pierre (today the city of Pierre, State of South Dakota). The journal "Les Mélanges Religieux" of Montreal, announced his decease the 8th July 1851, in these terms:

"At Fort Pierre on the Upper Missouri. Mr. Jos. Desautels, at the age of 33 years. This man died the 15th November last, after his return to Montreal, where he came last summer to see his family, after an absence of fifteen years. Mr. Jos. Ripp (James Kipp), his uncle, who accompanied him and M. A. Picott, advantageously known, who received him at his fort, lavished him with all possible care but in vain. He was the guardian of Fort Clark on the Missouri, one of the wilderness posts of the American Fur Company, and one of the best hunters of the wild buffalo. The Rev. Père De Smet, missionary, speaks positively of Mr. Désautels, in the account of his trips(8) among the savage tribes of the rocky mountains."

Joseph married _____ **Gareau** [6381] [MRIN: 2163], daughter of _____ and _____.

The child from this marriage was:

2432 F i. **Lucille Desautels** [6478] was born about 1841, died on Dec 4, 1905 in Joliette, QC, Can aged about 64, and was buried on Dec 6, 1905 in Joliette, QC, Can.

1508. Ann Jane Kingsland [3545] (*Mary Kip*⁹, *Thomas*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹).

Ann married **Joseph G. Russell** [3550] [MRIN: 1201], son of _____ and _____.

Children from this marriage were:

2433 M i. **Stephen K. Russell** [3554].

2434 F ii. **Mary Jane Russell** [3555].

2435 F iii. **Cornelia Russell** [3556].

1509. Thomas Kingsland [3546] (*Mary Kip*⁹, *Thomas*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹).

Thomas married **Lousia Brown** [3551] [MRIN: 1202], daughter of _____ and _____.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Children from this marriage were:

- 2436 M i. **Thomas Kingsland** [3557].
- 2437 M ii. **Jamison Kingsland** [3558].
- 2438 M iii. **William K. Kingsland** [3559].
- 2439 F iv. **Louisa Kingsland** [3560].
- 2440 M v. **Theodore Kingsland** [3561].

1510. Cornelia Kingsland [3547] (*Mary Kip*⁹, *Thomas*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹).

Cornelia married _____ **Barstow Capt.** [3552] [MRIN: 1203], son of _____ and _____.

Children from this marriage were:

- 2441 M i. **Horatio Barstow** [3562].
- 2442 M ii. **Stephen Barstow** [3563].
- 2443 M iii. **William Barstow** [3564].

1511. Emmagene Kingsland [3548] (*Mary Kip*⁹, *Thomas*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹).

Emmagene married **Washington Thurman** [3553] [MRIN: 1204], son of _____ and _____.

Children from this marriage were:

- 2444 M i. **William Thurman** [3565].
- 2445 M ii. **Washington Thurman** [3566].
- 2446 F iii. **Emogene Thurman** [3567].
- 2447 F iv. **Elenor Thurman** [3568].
- 2448 M v. **Horatio Thurman** [5912].

1539. Sally Maria Kip [1108] (*James Kip*⁹, *Cornelia Ryckman*⁸, *Tobias Ryckman*⁷, *Catharina Kip*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Apr 15, 1811 in Mendon, NY, USA and died on May 27, 1843 in Pultney, NY, USA aged 32.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 174.

Sally married **John L. Lounsbury** [1115] [MRIN: 351] on Oct 14, 1832 in Italy, NY, USA, son of _____ and _____.

Children from this marriage were:

- + 2449 F i. **Ophelia Maria Lounsbury** [1121] was born on Sep 6, 1833 in Pultney, NY, USA and died on Jun 9, 1895 in Prattsburg, NY, USA aged 61.
- + 2450 F ii. **Eliza Lounsbury** [1122] was born on Feb 6, 1835.
- 2451 F iii. **Frances A. Lounsbury** [1123] was born on Oct 5, 1836.
- + 2452 F iv. **James Kip Lounsbury** [1124] was born on Sep 11, 1838.

1540. Dyer Lathrop Kip [1109] (*James Kip*⁹, *Cornelia Ryckman*⁸, *Tobias Ryckman*⁷, *Catharina Kip*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Dec 22, 1812 in Mendon, NY, USA and died on Aug 1, 1845 in Pultney, NY, USA aged 32.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 87, p. 174, 189.

Dyer married **Jane Coraline Parker** [1432] [MRIN: 461] on Jan 9, 1842, daughter of _____
_____ and _____.

Children from this marriage were:

2453 M i. **Richard A. Kip** [1433] was born on Jun 16, 1843 in Pultney, NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

K.F.A., No. 108, p. 189.

+ 2454 M ii. **Dyer E. Kip** [1434] was born on Jun 18, 1846 in Pultney, NY, USA.

1541. Harriet L. Kip [1110] (*James Kip*⁹, *Cornelia Ryckman*⁸, *Tobias Ryckman*⁷, *Catharina Kip*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Nov 14, 1814 in Mendon, NY, USA and died on Mar 14, 1892 in Naples, NY, USA aged 77.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 174.

Harriet married **Elias Maxfield** [1116] [MRIN: 352] on Dec 31, 1835, son of _____
_____ and _____. Elias died on Sep 7, 1867 in Naples, NY, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

2455 M i. **Oscar A. Maxfield** [1141] was born on Sep 16, 1838 in Naples, NY, USA.

2456 F ii. **Mary A. Maxfield** [1142] was born on Jul 26, 1846 in Naples, NY, USA.

2457 M iii. **James Delavan Maxfield** [1143] was born on Mar 18, 1849 in Naples, NY, USA.

1543. Charlotte E. Kip [1112] (*James Kip*⁹, *Cornelia Ryckman*⁸, *Tobias Ryckman*⁷, *Catharina Kip*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Dec 14, 1818 in Charlestown, NY, USA and died on Jun 1, 1871 in Pultney, NY, USA aged 52.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 175.

Charlotte married **Lyman Stewart** [1118] [MRIN: 354] on Jan 18, 1846, son of _____
_____ and _____.

Children from this marriage were:

2458 M i. **Egbert M. Stewart** [1144] was born on Feb 16, 1847.

General Notes: No issue.

Egbert married **Elsie B. Horton** [1147] [MRIN: 361] on Jul 3, 1870, daughter of _____
_____ and _____. Elsie was born on Jan 8, 1847 in Pultney, NY, USA.

2459 F ii. **Cornelia E. Stewart** [1145] was born on Feb 16, 1849.

General Notes: No issue.

Cornelia married **Jacob B. Hadden** [1148] [MRIN: 362] on Nov 5, 1881, son of _____
_____ and _____. Jacob was born on Aug 22, 1860 in Wheeler, NY, USA.

2460 F iii. **Darcelia J. Stewart** [1146] was born on Nov 10, 1851.

General Notes: No issue.

Darcelia married **Charles Roff** [1149] [MRIN: 363] on Nov 16, 1884, son of _____

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

_____ and _____. Charles was born on Sep 18, 1841 in Geneva, NY, USA.

1544. Lucy L. Kip [1113] (*James Kip*⁹, *Cornelia Ryckman*⁸, *Tobias Ryckman*⁷, *Catharina Kip*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on May 25, 1825 in Newark, NY, USA and died on Jun 3, 1896 in Naples, NY, USA aged 71.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 175.

Lucy married **Thomas W. Badeau** [1119] [MRIN: 355] on Oct 24, 1844 in Pultney, NY, USA, son of _____ and _____. Thomas died on Nov 9, 1893.

Children from this marriage were:

2461 M i. **Dyer A. Badeau** [1150] was born on Nov 18, 1846 in Pultney, NY, USA.

2462 F ii. **Emma O. Badeau** [1151] was born on Apr 26, 1848.

2463 M iii. **Elias B. Badeau** [1152] was born on Sep 10, 1857 in Naples, NY, USA.

1545. Jane Ann Kip [1114] (*James Kip*⁹, *Cornelia Ryckman*⁸, *Tobias Ryckman*⁷, *Catharina Kip*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Nov 22, 1828 in Newark, NY, USA and died on Sep 5, 1849 in Jerusalem, NY, USA aged 20.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 175.

Jane married **William Allen** [1120] [MRIN: 356] on Sep 18, 1848 in Pultney, NY, USA, son of _____ and _____.

The child from this marriage was:

+ 2464 F i. **Jane Ann Allen** [1153] was born on Sep 5, 1849 in Jerusalem, NY, USA and died in 1904 aged 55.

1547. Alonzo Kipp [1160] (*Peter Kip*⁹, *Cornelia Ryckman*⁸, *Tobias Ryckman*⁷, *Catharina Kip*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Oct 2, 1816 in Pompey, NY, USA and died on Oct 25, 1879 in Walworth, NY, USA aged 63.

General Notes: Alonzo was a tanner and Town Clerk of Walworth.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 88, p. 175, 189.

1850 US Census. Walworth, Wayne, NY. Family #142. (Ancestry.com)

Alonzo Kipp 33 NY Farmer

Aseneth 33 NY

Charles W 9 NY

Cornelia 5 NY

Wilber F 3 NY

Alonzo married **Asenath Brown** [1435] [MRIN: 462] on Apr 9, 1840 in Newark, NY, USA, daughter of _____ and _____. Asenath was born on Aug 28, 1817 in Nassau, NY, USA and died on Feb 27, 1860 in Walworth, NY, USA aged 42.

Children from this marriage were:

+ 2465 M i. **Charles W. Kipp** [1438] was born on Apr 6, 1841 in Arcadia, NY, USA.

2466 F ii. **Cornelia E. Kipp** [1439] was born on Jun 13, 1845 in Palmyra, NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 189.

Cornelia married **Oliver H. Royce** [1445] [MRIN: 465] on Jun 24, 1869, son of _____ and _____.

General Notes: From Shortsville, N.Y.

2467 M iii. **Wilbur F. Kipp** [1440] was born on Feb 22, 1847 in Walworth, NY, USA.

General Notes: Resided in Chicago several years. No issue.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 111, p. 190, 202.

Wilbur married **Jennie Clydesdell** [1617] [MRIN: 528] on Sep 18, 1878 in Chicago, IL, USA, daughter of _____ and _____.

+ 2468 M iv. **Fletcher A. Kipp** [1441] was born on Jun 17, 1850 in Walworth, NY, USA and died on Dec 30, 1921 in Rochester, NY, USA aged 71.

2469 F v. **Mary E. Kipp** [1442] was born on Jan 8, 1852 and died in 1854 aged 2.

2470 M vi. **John Dennis Kipp** [1443] was born on Jun 28, 1855 in Walworth, NY, USA and died on Oct 23, 1926 aged 71.

General Notes: John D. was very much interested in Genealogy and furnished Frederic Kip with many records in regard to the descendants of Petrus Kip. He resided in Walworth, N.Y. and was Town Clerk and a farmer.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 113, p. 190, 202.

John married **Ella Loveless** [1626] [MRIN: 531] on Apr 15, 1903, daughter of **Crandall Loveless** [1627] and **Mary Loveless** [1628].

+ 2471 M vii. **Edwin P. Kipp** [1444] was born on Jan 27, 1860 in Walworth, NY, USA.

Alonzo next married **Emily T. Mills** [1436] [MRIN: 463] on Sep 3, 1860, daughter of **John Price** [1437] and **Unknown**. Emily was born on Nov 21, 1829 in Sodus, NY, USA and died on Jan 11, 1901 in Walworth, NY, USA aged 71.

The child from this marriage was:

+ 2472 M i. **Alonzo Ward Kipp** [1446] was born on Mar 19, 1871 in Walworth, NY, USA and died on Feb 7, 1898 aged 26.

1548. William Kipp [1161] (*Peter Kip*⁹, *Cornelia Ryckman*⁸, *Tobias Ryckman*⁷, *Catharina Kip*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Nov 28, 1817 in Pompey, NY, USA and died on Aug 17, 1897 in Badger, SD, USA aged 79.

General Notes: William was brought up by his Uncle Benjamin Kipp, at Sherman, N.Y.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 89, p. 175, 190.

1850 US Census. Greenfield, Erie Co, Pennsylvania. Family 139. (ancestry.com)

William Kip 32 NY farmer

Mary Jane 31 NY

James 9 NY

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Charles 1 NY

William married **Mary J. Grinnell** [1447] [MRIN: 466] on Apr 22, 1841, daughter of _____ and _____. Mary was born on Jul 4, 1819 in New York and died on Oct 2, 1906 aged 87.

Children from this marriage were:

- + 2473 M i. **James A. Kipp** [1448] was born on Feb 19, 1842 in Sherman, NY, USA.
- + 2474 M ii. **Charles Benjamin Kipp** [1449] was born on Feb 4, 1849 in Sherman, NY, USA and died on Oct 2, 1881 in Sioux Falls, SD, USA aged 32.

1550. Cornelia Kip [1163] (*Peter Kip*⁹, *Cornelia Ryckman*⁸, *Tobias Ryckman*⁷, *Catharina Kip*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Feb 2, 1819 in Pompey, NY, USA and died on Aug 22, 1859 in Naples, NY, USA aged 40.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 175.

Cornelia married **John Scott** [1165] [MRIN: 367], son of _____ and _____.

The child from this marriage was:

- 2475 F i. **Alice Scott** [1166].

Alice married **Henry Knickerbocker** [1167] [MRIN: 368], son of _____ and _____.

General Notes: Lived at Naples, N.Y.

1552. Harriet Kip [1168] (*Peter Kip*⁹, *Cornelia Ryckman*⁸, *Tobias Ryckman*⁷, *Catharina Kip*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on May 3, 1831 in Newark, NY, USA and died on Apr 10, 1894 in Shortsville, NY, USA aged 62.

General Notes: K.F.A., p. 175.

Harriet married **William L. Browne** [1171] [MRIN: 369], son of _____ and _____. William died on Apr 28, 1886.

Children from this marriage were:

- 2476 M i. **Frank Browne** [1172].
- 2477 M ii. **Fred Browne** [1173].
- 2478 F iii. **Flora Browne** [1174].

1553. Maria M. Kip [1169] (*Peter Kip*⁹, *Cornelia Ryckman*⁸, *Tobias Ryckman*⁷, *Catharina Kip*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Jan 15, 1833 in Newark, NY, USA and died on Jun 23, 1902 in Emery, OH, USA aged 69.

General Notes: K.F.A., p. 175.

Maria married **William Waid** [1175] [MRIN: 370] on Sep 11, 1872, son of _____ and _____.

The child from this marriage was:

- 2479 M i. **Clarence Waid** [1176] was born on May 2, 1874.

General Notes: Lived Ohio.

1554. James Henry Kipp [1170] (*Peter Kip*⁹, *Cornelia Ryckman*⁸, *Tobias Ryckman*⁷, *Catharina Kip*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Dec 24, 1834 in Newark, NY,

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

USA and died on May 4, 1911 in Shortsville, NY, USA aged 76.

General Notes: James was a woodworker.
K.F.A., No. 90, p. 176, 190.

James married **Huldah Runyon** [1450] [MRIN: 467] on Oct 18, 1859, daughter of **Lewis Runyon** [1451] and **Unknown**. Huldah was born on Mar 23, 1838 and died on Apr 21, 1872 aged 34.

Children from this marriage were:

- + 2480 F i. **Ida Elizabeth Kipp** [1456] was born on Feb 22, 1862 in Shortsville, NY, USA.
- + 2481 F ii. **Georgiana Kipp** [1457] was born on Jul 29, 1864 in Shortsville, NY, USA.
- 2482 F iii. **Nina Huldah Kipp** [1458] was born on Apr 4, 1872 in Shortsville, NY, USA.

General Notes: They lived at Geneva, N.Y. K.F.A., p. 190.

Nina married **Harry S. Taylor** [1462] [MRIN: 474] on Oct 24, 1900, son of _____
_____ and _____.

James next married **Maria A. Johnson** [1452] [MRIN: 469] on Sep 10, 1873, daughter of **Nathaniel Johnson** [1453] and **Unknown**. Maria was born on Oct 9, 1841.

Children from this marriage were:

- 2483 M i. **Roy H. Kipp** [1459] was born on Aug 20, 1877 in Shortsville, NY, USA.

General Notes: He lived at Columbus, Ohio.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928.
No. 118, p.190, 203.

Roy married _____ [Kip] [1645] [MRIN: 540] on Nov 4, 1903, daughter of
_____ and _____.

- + 2484 M ii. **Ralph James Kipp** [1460] was born on Sep 12, 1880 in Shortsville, NY, USA.

1557. Nancy Maria Kip [1182] (*John Livingston Kip*⁹, *Cornelia Ryckman*⁸, *Tobias Ryckman*⁷, *Catharina Kip*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Jul 5, 1817 in Richfield, NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 176.

Nancy married **Stoughton Fletcher** [1185] [MRIN: 374] on Aug 25, 1837, son of _____
_____ and _____.

General Notes: A banker from Indianapolis, Indiana.

Children from this marriage were:

- 2485 F i. **Laura Fletcher** [1186].
- 2486 F ii. **Maria Fletcher** [1187].

1559. James Miller Kip [1184] (*John Livingston Kip*⁹, *Cornelia Ryckman*⁸, *Tobias Ryckman*⁷, *Catharina Kip*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Dec 7, 1821 in Newark, Wayne Co., NY, USA and died on Nov 8, 1885 in Garrison, IA, USA aged 63.

General Notes: In 1866, the Kip family removed to Illinois, remaining two years.

In 1868 they removed to Big Grove Township, Benton County, Iowa,
where a farm was bought.

Sources:

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 91, p. 176, 190.

1850 US Census. Hannibal, Oswego Co., NY. Family #240. (Ancestry.com)

James M Kip 28 NY Farmer

Lucy 23 NY

Otis 2 NY

James married **Lucy Peckham** [1470] [MRIN: 475] on Feb 29, 1844, daughter of **David Peckham** [1471] and **Polly Potter** [1472]. Lucy was born on Sep 8, 1826 in Hannibal, Oswego Co., NY, USA and died on Jul 16, 1882 in Garrison, IA, USA aged 55.

Children from this marriage were:

2487 M i. **David Livingston Kip** [1473] was born in 1845 and died before 1850.

General Notes: Died young.

2488 M ii. **Otis Allen Kip** [1474] was born on Jun 17, 1848 in Hannibal, NY, USA.

General Notes: He lived near Hannibal, N.Y. almost all his life except four years which he spent in Illinois and Iowa. He enlisted at the age of 16 in the 161st Regiment of New York Volunteers.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 120, p. 191, 204.

Otis married **Lovina A. Chatfield** [1651] [MRIN: 543], daughter of _____ and _____.

Otis next married **Charlotte Worth Lester** [1652] [MRIN: 544], daughter of _____ and _____.

Otis next married **Ella Loveless** [1653] [MRIN: 545], daughter of _____ and _____.

2489 F iii. **Lillie Mary Kip** [1475] was born on May 27, 1856 in Hannibal, NY, USA and died on Dec 5, 1905 in Garrison, IA, USA aged 49.

General Notes: They had seven children. In 1902 she secured a divorce and lived in Garrison, Iowa until her death.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 191.

Lillie married **John Fremont Criswell** [1478] [MRIN: 477] in Mar 1882, son of _____ and _____.

+ 2490 M iv. **John Livingston Kip** [1476] was born on Oct 2, 1858.

+ 2491 M v. **Arthur Ralph Kip** [1477] was born on Nov 8, 1869 in Garrison, IA, USA.

1563. Henry De Valcourt Kip [1193] (*Albert Ryckman Kip*⁹, *Cornelia Ryckman*⁸, *Tobias Ryckman*⁷, *Catharina Kip*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Nov 24, 1830 in Watertown, NY, USA and died on Feb 21, 1909 aged 78.

General Notes: K.F.A., No. 92, p. 177, 191.

Henry married **Harriet Ball** [1479] [MRIN: 478] on Sep 15, 1859, daughter of **William Ball** [1480] and **Philena Barber** [1481]. Harriet was born on Jan 7, 1835 in Madrid, NY, USA and died on Apr 12, 1917 in Canton, NY, USA aged 82.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Children from this marriage were:

- 2492 F i. **Harriet May Kip** [1482] was born on Jan 22, 1861.
General Notes: Sources:
History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928.
p. 191.
- 2493 M ii. **William Francis Kip** [1483] was born on Mar 13, 1865.
General Notes: Sources:
History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928.
No. 123, p. 191.
- 2494 M iii. **Albert Frederick Kip** [1484] was born on Oct 26, 1868.
General Notes: They resided at Colorado Springs, CO.
Sources:
History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928.
No. 124, p. 191. 205.
Albert married **Ida May Allen** [1664] [MRIN: 550] on Jan 11, 1900, daughter of **Richard Allen** [1665] and **Maria N. Tanner** [1666]. Ida was born on Oct 8, 1866.
- + 2495 M iv. **Benjamin Miller Kip** [1485] was born on Aug 27, 1871.

1569. Richard Kip Haight [864] (*Ann Kip*⁹, *Richard Parsel*⁸, *Dirk Richard*⁷, *Petrus*⁶, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Oct 5, 1798 in New York, NY, was christened on Nov 30, 1798 in New York, NY, and died on Nov 2, 1862 aged 64.

General Notes: Sources:
Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.
p. 474, 1798 30 Nov David Haight, Ann Kip parents, Richard child, no witnesses. Minister John H. Livingston.

Richard married **Sarah Rogers** [7262] [MRIN: 2481] on Dec 12, 1826, daughter of _____
_____ and _____.

Children from this marriage were:

- 2496 F i. **Matlida Piffard Haight** [7263] was born about 1827 in New York, NY, USA and died in Dec 1832 in New York, NY, USA aged about 5.
- 2497 F ii. **Lydia Haight** [7264] was born about 1828.
- 2498 M iii. **Richard Haight** [7265] was born about 1830.
- 2499 M iv. **David L. Haight** [7266] was born on Sep 27, 1839.
- 2500 F v. **Nina Haight** [7267] was born on Jan 16, 1845 and died on Feb 18, 1900 aged 55.
Nina married **Giustiniano Tomacelli** [7269] [MRIN: 2482] on Apr 30, 1868, son of _____
_____ and _____.
- 2501 M vi. **Hasley Haight** [7268] was born about 1849.

1574. Nicholas Kipp [898] (*Isaac N.*⁹, *Nicasie*⁸, *Hendrick*⁷, *Nicasius*⁶, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Oct 11, 1780 in Schraalenburgh, NJ, USA and died on Jun 5, 1865 in Schraalenburgh, Bergen Co., NJ aged 84.

General Notes: The tombstones of Nicholas Kipp and wife, Maria, are in Schraalenburgh in the old Churchyard. His will is dated July 9, 1851, and was probated Aug. 7, 1865.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 62, p. 166, 177.

The Genealogical Magazine of New Jersey, Vol. 12, No. 3, Jul. 1937. P. 61. Bergen County New Jersey Gravestones. New Schraalenburgh Church Yard, Dumont.

Nicholas married **Maria Demerest** [1205] [MRIN: 383] in 1805, daughter of _____ and _____. Maria was born on Oct 7, 1782 and died on Jul 31, 1864 in Schraalenburgh, Bergen Co., NJ aged 81.

General Notes: Sources:

The Genealogical Magazine of New Jersey, Vol. 12, No. 3, Jul. 1937. P. 61. Bergen County New Jersey Gravestones. New Schraalenburgh Church Yard, Dumont.

Children from this marriage were:

- + 2502 F i. **Hanna Kipp** [1207].
- + 2503 F ii. **Maria Kipp** [1206] was born on Nov 4, 1807.
- 2504 M iii. **Isaac Kipp** [1208] was born on Jul 19, 1820 and died on Dec 9, 1834 in Schraalenburgh, Bergen Co., NJ aged 14.

General Notes: Died young.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 178.

The Genealogical Magazine of New Jersey, Vol. 12, No. 3, Jul. 1937. P. 61. Bergen County New Jersey Gravestones. New Schraalenburgh Church Yard, Dumont.

1575. David Kipp [899] (*Isaac N.⁹, Nicasie⁸, Hendrick⁷, Nicasius⁶, Hendrick Hendricksen⁵, Hendrick Hendricksen⁴, Hendrick³, Ruloff², Ruloff¹*) was born on Jan 24, 1783 in Schraalenburgh, Bergen Co., NJ, USA and died on Apr 26, 1864 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA aged 81.

General Notes: David Kipp resided in and for many years kept a general store at what is now Bergenfield.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 63, p. 166, 178.

Genealogical History of Hudson and Bergen Counties, New Jersey. Edited by Cornelius Burnham Harvey. The New Jersey Genealogical Publishing Co., NY. 1900

David married **Elizabeth De Graew** [1227] [MRIN: 390] on Jul 5, 1806 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, daughter of **William De Graew** [1228] and **Unknown**. Elizabeth was born on Jul 26, 1790 and died on Mar 16, 1838 aged 47.

Children from this marriage were:

- + 2505 F i. **Polly Kipp** [1229] was born on May 5, 1807 in Schraalenburgh, NJ, USA and died on Mar 2, 1833 aged 25.
- + 2506 M ii. **William Kipp** [1230] was born on Aug 19, 1812 in Schraalenburgh, NJ, USA and died on Jul 19, 1871 in Closter, Bergen Co., NJ, USA aged 58.
- + 2507 F iii. **Fanny Kipp** [1231] was born on Mar 17, 1819 in Schraalenburgh, NJ, USA.

1576. Henry Kipp MD [900] (*Isaac N.⁹, Nicasie⁸, Hendrick⁷, Nicasius⁶, Hendrick Hendricksen⁵, Hendrick Hendricksen⁴, Hendrick³, Ruloff², Ruloff¹*) was born on Dec 11, 1785 in Schraalenburgh, NJ, USA and died on Apr

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

3, 1849 aged 63.

General Notes: He was a practising physician of Schraalenburgh for many years.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 64, p. 166, 178.

New Jersey Marriages, 1684-1875, by Jordan Dodd.

The Genealogical Magazine of New Jersey, Vol. 10, No. 1, Jan. 1935. P. 111. Essex County New Jersey Marriage Records. Liber A.

Henry married **Esther Zabriske** [1244] [MRIN: 397] on Dec 27, 1808 in Essex Co, NJ, USA, daughter of **Jan C Zabriske** [8190] and **Rachel Van Saun** [8191]. Esther was born on Jun 4, 1790 in Schraalenburgh, Bergen Co., NJ, was christened on Jun 26, 1790 in Schraalenburgh, Bergen Co., NJ, died on Sep 24, 1809 in North Schraalenburgh, NJ aged 19, and was buried on Sep 26, 1809 in North Schraalenburgh, NJ.

General Notes: Hetty, Hester.

Sources:

The Genealogical Magazine of New Jersey, Vol. 9, No. 3, Jul.-Oct. 1934. P. 111. Essex County New Jersey Marriage Records.

The Genealogical Magazine of New Jersey, Vol. 27, No. 3/4, July/Oct. 1952, p. 64. Death Records of the North Schraalenburgh (Dumont, NJ) Reformed Dutch Church.

The Genealogical Magazine of New Jersey, Vol.35, No. 1, Jan. 1960. P. 25. Annotations for the North Schraalenburgh (New Jersey) Church Death Records of 1783-1824.

The child from this marriage was:

2508 F i. **Ellen Kipp** [1246] was born on Aug 25, 1809 in Schraalenburgh, NJ, USA.

General Notes: K.F.A., p. 178.

Ellen married **Henry Banta** [1248] [MRIN: 400], son of _____ and _____.

Ellen next married **Henry Hopper** [1249] [MRIN: 401], son of _____ and _____.

Ellen next married **John Myers** [1247] [MRIN: 399] on Nov 3, 1825, son of _____ and _____.

Henry next married **Leah Quackenbush** [1245] [MRIN: 398] on Jan 1, 1814 in Bergen Co., NJ, daughter of _____ and _____.

1577. Ann Kip [901] (*Isaac N.⁹, Nicasie⁸, Hendrick⁷, Nicasius⁶, Hendrick Hendricksen⁵, Hendrick Hendricksen⁴, Hendrick³, Ruloff², Ruloff¹*) was born on Jan 30, 1789 in Schraalenburgh, NJ, USA and died on Mar 14, 1855 in Schraalenburgh, NJ, USA aged 66.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 166.

Bergen County, New Jersey Marriages, 1749-1850. FHL mf #1317500.

The Genealogical Magazine of New Jersey, Vol. 12, No. 3, Jul. 1937. P. 63. Bergen County New Jersey Gravestones. New Schraalenburgh Church Yard, Dumont.

Ann married **David Van Wagener** [907] [MRIN: 282] on Apr 20, 1811 in Bergen Co., NJ, son of _____ and _____. David was born in 1779 and died on Dec

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

28, 1838 in Schraalenburgh, NJ, USA aged 59.

General Notes: The will of David Van Waggoner of Harrington, Bergen Co., was dated Dec. 26, 1838, and probated Feb. 4, 1839.

Children from this marriage were:

- 2509 M i. **John Van Wagener** [908].
- 2510 F ii. **Peggy Van Wagener** [909].
- 2511 M iii. **Isaac Van Wagener** [910].
- 2512 F iv. **Maria Van Wagener** [911].

1578. Leah Kip [902] (*Isaac N.⁹, Nicasie⁸, Hendrick⁷, Nicasius⁶, Hendrick Hendricksen⁵, Hendrick Hendricksen⁴, Hendrick³, Ruloff², Ruloff¹*) was born on Mar 29, 1791 in Schraalenburgh, NJ, USA and died on Nov 22, 1848 aged 57.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 166.

Leah married **Casper Zabriske** [912] [MRIN: 283] on Aug 1, 1807, son of _____ and _____.

General Notes: From Oradel, N.J.

Children from this marriage were:

- 2513 F i. **Tiney Zabriske** [913].
- 2514 F ii. **Mariah Zabriske** [914] was born on Jan 13, 1814.
- 2515 F iii. **Getty Zabriske** [915] was born on Feb 20, 1818.
- 2516 F iv. **Anny Zabriske** [916] was born in Aug 1820.
- + 2517 M v. **John Zabriske** [917] was born on May 21, 1823.
- + 2518 M vi. **Isaac Zabriske** [918] was born on May 14, 1826.

1579. Polly Kip [903] (*Isaac N.⁹, Nicasie⁸, Hendrick⁷, Nicasius⁶, Hendrick Hendricksen⁵, Hendrick Hendricksen⁴, Hendrick³, Ruloff², Ruloff¹*) was born on Mar 26, 1792 in Schraalenburgh, NJ, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 166.

Polly married **Richard Vreeland** [926] [MRIN: 286] on Dec 1, 1810, son of _____ and _____.

General Notes: Will probated April 11, 1849.

Children from this marriage were:

- + 2519 M i. **Michael Vreeland** [927] was born on Apr 27, 1812.
- + 2520 F ii. **Margaret Vreeland** [928] was born on Jul 7, 1819.
- + 2521 M iii. **Isaac Vreeland** [929] was born on Dec 15, 1825.

1583. James Kipp [906] (*Isaac N.⁹, Nicasie⁸, Hendrick⁷, Nicasius⁶, Hendrick Hendricksen⁵, Hendrick Hendricksen⁴, Hendrick³, Ruloff², Ruloff¹*) was born on Jan 24, 1799 in Schraalenburgh, NJ, USA and died on Jun 2, 1881 aged 82.

General Notes: Baptised Hackensack Reformed Church, sponsors John Jay and Maria Kip, w of Joseph Desmaret.

His will was dated June 19, 1874, and probated July 14, 1881.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 65, p. 166, 179.

Data provided by Arthur Kelly, Kinship, Rhinebeck, NY.

James married **Rebecca Westervelt** [1250] [MRIN: 402] in Aug 1821, daughter of _____
_____ and _____. Rebecca was born on Jun 23, 1803.

Children from this marriage were:

- 2522 M i. **Isaac Kipp** [1251] was born on Nov 26, 1827 and died on Dec 13, 1827.
- + 2523 F ii. **Maria Kipp** [1252] was born on Mar 21, 1830.
- 2524 F iii. **Caroline Kipp** [1253] was born on Oct 26, 1833 and died on Feb 19, 1914 in Dumont, NJ, USA aged 80.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 179.

- 2525 F iv. **Isaac Kipp** [1254] was born on Oct 11, 1837 and died on Nov 25, 1839 aged 2.
- 2526 F v. **Leah Ann Kipp** [1255] was born on Nov 10, 1842 and died on Feb 11, 1917 in Tenafly, NJ, USA aged 74.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 179.

1591. Samuel Berry [417] (*Hendrick Berry*⁹, *Henderikzen Kip*⁸, *Hendrick*⁷, *Nicasius*⁶, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Jul 17, 1788 and died on Feb 28, 1864 aged 75.

Samuel married **Jane Van Winkle** [428] [MRIN: 143] about 1807, daughter of _____
and _____.

Children from this marriage were:

- + 2527 F i. **Gertrude Berry** [429] was born on Apr 1, 1808.
- + 2528 M ii. **Henry S. Berry** [430] was born on Apr 3, 1810.
- + 2529 F iii. **Anne E. Berry** [431] was born on Mar 22, 1812.
- 2530 F iv. **Catherine Berry** [432] was born on Mar 27, 1814.
- 2531 F v. **Wilhelmus Berry** [433] was born on May 2, 1816.
- 2532 M vi. **Abraham A. Berry** [434] was born on Apr 9, 1818.
- 2533 M vii. **Adrian Berry** [435] was born on Mar 30, 1820.
- 2534 M viii. **Abraham J. Berry** [436] was born on Apr 9, 1822.
- 2535 F ix. **Maria Berry** [437] was born on Apr 10, 1824.
- 2536 M x. **Walling Berry** [438] was born on May 11, 1826.
- 2537 F xi. **Jane Berry** [439] was born on Aug 19, 1828.
- 2538 M xii. **Samuel S. Berry** [440] was born on Jun 26, 1831.
- 2539 F xiii. **Agness Berry** [441] was born on Mar 16, 1832.

1593. John Berry [419] (*Hendrick Berry*⁹, *Henderikzen Kip*⁸, *Hendrick*⁷, *Nicasius*⁶, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Nov 29, 1796.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

John married **Elizabeth Depyster** [420] [MRIN: 142] on Jan 31, 1821, daughter of _____
_____ and _____.

Children from this marriage were:

- 2540 M i. **Thomas Berry** [421].
- 2541 M ii. **Jured Berry** [422].
- 2542 M iii. **John Henry Berry** [423].
- 2543 M iv. **Augustus Berry** [424].
- 2544 M v. **Alfred Berry** [425].
- 2545 F vi. **Christina Berry** [426].
- 2546 F vii. **Selina Berry** [427].

1595. Peter Ackerman [629] (*Gearly Kip*⁹, *Garret*⁸, *Hendrick*⁷, *Nicasius*⁶, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Aug 20, 1784 and died on Apr 9, 1866 aged 81.

Peter married **Lea Van Voorhis** [633] [MRIN: 201], daughter of _____ and
_____.

Children from this marriage were:

- 2547 F i. **Gitty Ackerman** [634].
- 2548 F ii. **Jane Ackerman** [635].
- 2549 F iii. **Eliza Ackerman** [636].
- 2550 M iv. **Abraham Ackerman** [637].
- 2551 M v. **John Ackerman** [638].
- 2552 F vi. **Agness Ackerman** [639].
- 2553 F vii. **Ann Ackerman** [640].

1596. Garret Ackerman [631] (*Gearly Kip*⁹, *Garret*⁸, *Hendrick*⁷, *Nicasius*⁶, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born in 1790 and was christened on Jan 17, 1790 in Hackensack, NJ, USA.

Garret married **Maria Shepard** [641] [MRIN: 202], daughter of _____ and
_____.

Children from this marriage were:

- 2554 F i. **Catherine Ackerman** [642].
- 2555 M ii. **John Ackerman** [643].
- 2556 F iii. **Gitty Ackerman** [644].
- 2557 M iv. **George Ackerman** [645].

1597. Antje Ackerman [632] (*Gearly Kip*⁹, *Garret*⁸, *Hendrick*⁷, *Nicasius*⁶, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Aug 6, 1792 and was christened on Aug 26, 1792.

Antje married **Beekman Van Beuren** [646] [MRIN: 203] on Dec 4, 1819, son of _____
_____ and _____.

Children from this marriage were:

- + 2558 F i. **Ann Van Beuren** [647] was born on Aug 28, 1820.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

- + 2559 M ii. **John Van Beuren** [648] was born on Aug 22, 1822.
- + 2560 F iii. **Gertrude Van Beuren** [649] was born in Jul 1824.
- + 2561 F iv. **Mary Jane Van Beuren** [650] was born on Dec 30, 1828.
- + 2562 M v. **Silvester Van Beuren** [651] was born on Mar 12, 1831.
- + 2563 M vi. **Jacob Van Beuren** [652] was born on Jul 8, 1833.

1601. Jacob J. Brinkerhoff [692] (*Cornelia Kip*⁹, *Garret*⁸, *Hendrick*⁷, *Nicasius*⁶, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Apr 29, 1783 in Hackensack, NJ, USA and died on Apr 13, 1863 aged 79.

Jacob married **Jennie Van Voorhes** [693] [MRIN: 212] on Nov 2, 1802, daughter of _____ and _____. Jennie was born on Oct 1, 1782.

Children from this marriage were:

- + 2564 F i. **Cornelia Brinkerhoff** [694] was born on Dec 2, 1805.
- + 2565 M ii. **James S. Brinkerhoff** [695] was born on Nov 12, 1807.
- 2566 F iii. **Jane A. V. Brinkerhoff** [696] was born on Nov 3, 1809.
- 2567 F iv. **Ann Brinkerhoff** [697] was born on Mar 27, 1811.
- 2568 F v. **Rachel Brinkerhoff** [698] was born on Jun 24, 1814.
- 2569 F vi. **Martha Brinkerhoff** [699] was born on Apr 4, 1816.
- 2570 M vii. **Nicholas Brinkerhoff** [700] was born on Dec 15, 1818.
- 2571 F viii. **Margaret Brinkerhoff** [701] was born on Nov 6, 1820.
- 2572 F ix. **Lavenia Brinkerhoff** [702] was born on Apr 27, 1823.
- 2573 M x. **Garret Brinkerhoff** [703] was born on Aug 29, 1824.

Garret married **Eliza Marselus** [762] [MRIN: 232] on Dec 1, 1850, daughter of _____ and _____.

1603. Jacob H. Kipp [939] (*Hendrick*⁹, *Garret*⁸, *Hendrick*⁷, *Nicasius*⁶, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Dec 31, 1809 in Hasbrouck, NJ, USA and died on Apr 12, 1898 in East Hackensack, NJ, USA aged 88.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 66, p. 167.

Jacob married **Sophia Brinkerhoff** [1258] [MRIN: 404] on Dec 2, 1830, daughter of **Henry Brinkerhoff** [1259] and **Unknown**. Sophia was born on Feb 11, 1813 and died on Dec 27, 1872 aged 59.

Children from this marriage were:

- + 2574 M i. **Henry Kipp** [1260] was born on Mar 17, 1832 and died on Jan 11, 1899 aged 66.
- 2575 F ii. **Ann Kipp** [1261] was born on Feb 13, 1834 and died on Oct 12, 1840 aged 6.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 179.

- 2576 M iii. **James Kipp** [1262] was born on Oct 27, 1838 and died on Jan 26, 1858 aged 19.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 179.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

2577 F iv. **Cornelia Ann Kipp** [1263] was born on Aug 20, 1841 and died on Nov 22, 1861 aged 20.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 179.

2578 F v. **Catherine Kipp** [1264] was born on Mar 16, 1845 and died on Aug 18, 1867 aged 22.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 179.

1604. Catherine Kip [940] (*Hendrick⁹, Garret⁸, Hendrick⁷, Nicasius⁶, Hendrick Hendricksen⁵, Hendrick Hendricksen⁴, Hendrick³, Ruloff², Ruloff¹*) was born on Aug 11, 1818 and died on Mar 28, 1865 aged 46.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 166.

Catherine married **Hansen Carnagan** [941] [MRIN: 291] on Jan 18, 1844, son of _____
_____ and _____.

Children from this marriage were:

2579 M i. **Charles Edwin Carnagan** [942] was born on Oct 23, 1844 and died on Jul 28, 1849 aged 4.

2580 F ii. **Catherine Jane Carnagan** [943] was born on Apr 19, 1849.

2581 F iii. **Martha L. Carnagan** [944] was born on Dec 10, 1850.

2582 M iv. **Henry Kipp Carnagan** [945] was born on Apr 26, 1856.

1605. Garret N. Kipp [950] (*Nicholas G.⁹, Garret⁸, Hendrick⁷, Nicasius⁶, Hendrick Hendricksen⁵, Hendrick Hendricksen⁴, Hendrick³, Ruloff², Ruloff¹*) was born on Feb 7, 1808 in Pollifly, NJ, USA, died on Apr 19, 1870 aged 62, and was buried in Hackensack, NJ, USA.

General Notes: His will was dated March 24, 1870 and probated May 6, 1870.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 67, p. 167, 179.

Bergen County, New Jersey Marriages, 1749-1850. FHL mf #1317500.

Garret married **Sophia Van Winkle** [1265] [MRIN: 406] on Oct 11, 1828 in Bergen Co., NJ, daughter of **Walling Van Winkle** [1266] and **Catherine Van Voorhes** [1267]. Sophia was born on Feb 6, 1810, died on Jan 23, 1860 aged 49, and was buried in Hackensack, NJ, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

+ 2583 F i. **Catherine Jane Kipp** [1268] was born on Oct 30, 1831 in Pollifly, NJ, USA, died on Sep 1, 1900 aged 68, and was buried in Hackensack, NJ, USA.

+ 2584 M ii. **Nicholas G. Kipp** [1269] was born on Nov 11, 1833 in Pollifly, NJ, USA and died on Jun 11, 1855 aged 21.

1606. Hendrick Pieter Kip [475] (*Pieter H⁹, Hendrick⁸, Pieter⁷, Nicasius⁶, Hendrick Hendricksen⁵, Hendrick Hendricksen⁴, Hendrick³, Ruloff², Ruloff¹*) was born on Jul 14, 1770 in Passaic, NJ, USA, was christened on Aug 5, 1770 in Passaic, NJ, USA, died on Feb 21, 1840 in Passaic, NJ, USA aged 69, and was buried in Passaic, NJ, USA.

General Notes: The will of Henry P. Kip of Lodi was dated June 19, 1828, and probated March 14, 1840.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 68, p.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

169, 180.

NYGBS Manuscript: File 1 (K6281); Ancestors of Petrus Kip, compiled by Thomas G. Thompson, 2001. Documents Relating to the Descendants of Hendrick Hendrickson Kip (1600-1680).

Pre-Revolutionary Dutch Houses and Families, in Northern New Jersey and Southern New York. By Rosalie Fellows Bailey. TheHolland Society of New York. William Morrow & Co., New York, 1936.

Hendrick married **Catherine Garrison** [1273] [MRIN: 410] on Dec 11, 1790 in Bergen Co., NJ, daughter of _____ and _____. Catherine was born on Apr 7, 1772, died on Jan 18, 1846 in Passaic, NJ, USA aged 73, and was buried in Passaic, NJ, USA.

General Notes: Hendrick Kip, Bergen, and Catharine Garritse, married Nov. 22, 1790.

Sources:

Documents Relating to the Colonial History of the State of New Jersey: Vol. XXII, Marriage Records 1665-1800, Patterson, NJ, 1900.

Index to Marriage Records, 1666-1799. New Jersey State Archives web site www.njarchives.org [K (1711-1790) : Page/Item 444]

Children from this marriage were:

- + 2585 M i. **Pieter Hendrick Kip** [1274] was born on Nov 5, 1791 in Passaic, NJ, USA, was christened on Dec 11, 1791 in Passaic, NJ, USA, and died on Nov 14, 1845 in Rutherford, NJ, USA aged 54.
- + 2586 F ii. **Hilletje Kip** [1275] was born on Mar 19, 1793 and was christened on Apr 14, 1793.

1607. Catharina Kip [476] (*Pieter H⁹, Hendrick⁸, Pieter⁷, Nicasius⁶, Hendrick Hendricksen⁵, Hendrick Hendricksen⁴, Hendrick³, Ruloff², Ruloff¹*) was born on Sep 2, 1782 and was christened on Sep 29, 1782.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 169.

Catharina married **Richard Outwater** [479] [MRIN: 155] on Jul 29, 1804 in Bergen Co., NJ, son of **John Outwater** [952] and **Harriet Lozier** [953]. Richard was born in 1777 in Moonachie, NJ, USA and died in 1858 in Rutherford, NJ, USA aged 81.

General Notes: The will of Richard Outwater was dated Jan. 10, 1845, and probated May 26, 1858.

Sources:

New Jersey Marriages, 1684-1875, by Jordan Dodd.

Children from this marriage were:

- 2587 F i. **Jamima Outwater** [973].
Jamima married **Adam Terhune** [975] [MRIN: 302], son of _____
and _____.
- 2588 M ii. **Henry Outwater** [974].
- 2589 F iii. **Willemyntje Outwater** [968] was born on Dec 16, 1804 in Passaic, NJ, USA and was christened on Feb 17, 1805 in Passaic, NJ, USA.
- 2590 F iv. **Harriet Outwater** [969] was born on Jun 22, 1809 and was christened on Jul 23, 1809.
- + 2591 M v. **John Outwater** [970] was born on Aug 21, 1811 and was christened on Sep 22, 1811.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

2592 M vi. **Peter Outwater** [971] was born on Jul 12, 1814 and was christened on Aug 21, 1814.

2593 F vii. **Harriet Eliza Outwater** [972] was born on Mar 25, 1817 and was christened on Apr 27, 1817.

Harriet married **Jacob Van Horn** [976] [MRIN: 303], son of _____
and _____.

1609. Jannetje Kip [478] (*Pieter H⁹, Hendrick⁸, Pieter⁷, Nicasius⁶, Hendrick Hendricksen⁵, Hendrick Hendricksen⁴, Hendrick³, Ruloff², Ruloff¹*) was born on Jan 20, 1788 and was christened on Feb 10, 1788.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 169.

New Jersey Marriages, 1684-1875, by Jordan Dodd.

Jannetje married **John S. Van Winkle** [480] [MRIN: 156] on Mar 24, 1805 in Bergen Co., NJ, son of **Simeon Van Winkle** [954] and **Clarissa Gerritse** [955]. John was born on Nov 13, 1784.

Children from this marriage were:

+ 2594 M i. **Cornelius Van Winkle** [958] was born on Sep 9, 1806.

2595 M ii. **Peter Van Winkle** [959] was born on Jun 23, 1810 and died on Apr 29, 1828 aged 17.

1614. Peter S. Kipp [991] (*Peter A.⁹, Abraham⁸, Pieter⁷, Nicasius⁶, Hendrick Hendricksen⁵, Hendrick Hendricksen⁴, Hendrick³, Ruloff², Ruloff¹*).

General Notes: Sources

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 70, p. 170, 181.

Peter married **Mary Rose** [1293] [MRIN: 415] before 1837, daughter of _____ and _____.

Children from this marriage were:

+ 2596 F i. **Catherine Elizabeth Kipp** [1296].

+ 2597 F ii. **Mary Ann Kipp** [1294] was born on Jun 1, 1837.

+ 2598 F iii. **Caroline Kipp** [1295] was born on Jun 24, 1842.

2599 F iv. **Lidia Kipp** [1297] was born on Jan 24, 1849.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 181.

Lidia married **Albert A. Voorhis** [1301] [MRIN: 419] on Dec 2, 1868, son of _____
and _____.

1615. Abraham Kipp [990] (*Peter A.⁹, Abraham⁸, Pieter⁷, Nicasius⁶, Hendrick Hendricksen⁵, Hendrick Hendricksen⁴, Hendrick³, Ruloff², Ruloff¹*) was born on Jul 24, 1805 in Hackensack, NJ, USA, was christened on Aug 20, 1805 in Hackensack, NJ, USA, died on Mar 26, 1869 in Hackensack, NJ, USA aged 63, and was buried in Hackensack, NJ, USA.

General Notes: The will of Abraham Kipp of Lodi was dated Jan. 16, 1869 and probated May 21, 1869.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 69, p. 170, 180.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

New York Evening Post, March 27, 1869. Pollifly, NJ.

1850 US Census. New York Ward 9 Dist 3, New York, NY. Family #2349. (Ancestry.com)

Abm Kipp	42	NY	Carman
Helen	38	NY	
Marg	18	NY	
Hester	15	NY	

Abraham married **Helen Van Sann** [1278] [MRIN: 412] on Dec 25, 1826, daughter of _____ and _____. Helen was born on Sep 6, 1805, died on Mar 7, 1886 in Hackensack, NJ, USA aged 80, and was buried in Hackensack, NJ, USA.

General Notes: Her will was probated Jan. 24, 1887.

Children from this marriage were:

- + 2600 F i. **Mary Kipp** [1279] was born on Oct 12, 1830, died on Jan 26, 1856 in Pollifly, Bergen Co., NJ, USA aged 25, and was buried in Hackensack, NJ, USA.
 - 2601 F ii. **Ellen Kipp** [1280] was born on Aug 6, 1832 and died on Jun 19, 1849 in New York, NY, USA aged 16.
- General Notes: Sources:
New York Evening Post, June 24, 1849 (1847?)
- + 2602 F iii. **Hester Ann Kipp** [1281] was born on Oct 27, 1835 and died in 1899 aged 64.

1616. Henry Kipp [992] (*Peter A.*⁹, *Abraham*⁸, *Pieter*⁷, *Nicasius*⁶, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Aug 31, 1811 in Pollifly, NJ, USA and died in 1882 aged 71.

General Notes: Henry was a master of the cooper's trade but abandoned it for the mercantile business until 1846. After that he managed the homestead farm at Pollifly for about 40 years. At the age of 30 he received the title of Judge by appointment as a lay member of the Mercer County bench. Over the years he served as Chosen Freeholder, Justice of the Peace, Town Committeeman, Township Superintendent of Schools, and in other local offices.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 71, p. 170, 181.

New York City Methodist Marriages 1785-1893. Vol. 1 Index of Brides. Vol. 2 Index of Grooms. Compiled by William Scott Fisher. Picton Press, Camden, Maine. 1994. (40/235) Greene Street/One Broadway Hall (later Asbury)

Henry married **Susan A. Howard** [1308] [MRIN: 420] on Jul 15, 1841 in New York, NY, daughter of _____ and _____.

Children from this marriage were:

- + 2603 F i. **Imogene Kipp** [1311] was born on Sep 22, 1842 in Pollifly, NJ, USA and died on Apr 24, 1916 aged 73.
- + 2604 F ii. **Harriet G. Kipp** [1312] was born on Jan 8, 1845.
- + 2605 F iii. **Mary Frances Kipp** [1313] was born on Apr 9, 1847.
- + 2606 M iv. **Henry S. Kipp** [1314] was born on Aug 29, 1849 in Corona, NJ, USA and died on Oct 15, 1926 aged 77.
- 2607 F v. **Maggy Kipp** [1315] was born on Jan 7, 1852 and died on Mar 7, 1861 aged 9.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 183.

2608 M vi. **Benjamin Kip** [1316] was born on Apr 5, 1854 and died on May 13, 1882 aged 28.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 98, p. 183, 193.

Benjamin married **Frances M. Evens** [1545] [MRIN: 502] on Dec 15, 1880, daughter of _____ and _____.

1617. John Kipp [993] (*Peter A.⁹, Abraham⁸, Pieter⁷, Nicasius⁶, Hendrick Hendricksen⁵, Hendrick Hendricksen⁴, Hendrick³, Ruloff², Ruloff¹*) was born on Apr 22, 1817 in Hackensack, NJ, USA, was christened on May 29, 1817 in Hackensack, NJ, USA, and died on Sep 25, 1870 aged 53.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 72, p. 170.

John married **Frances Brown** [1309] [MRIN: 421] on Jan 4, 1848, daughter of _____ and _____.

The child from this marriage was:

2609 M i. **Charles Kip** [1310] was born on Jun 28, 1857.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 99, p. 183.

Charles married **Matilda Peters** [1546] [MRIN: 503] on May 10, 1882, daughter of _____ and _____.

1618. Mary Kipp [994] (*Peter A.⁹, Abraham⁸, Pieter⁷, Nicasius⁶, Hendrick Hendricksen⁵, Hendrick Hendricksen⁴, Hendrick³, Ruloff², Ruloff¹*) was born on Apr 1, 1821 in Pollifly, NJ, USA.

General Notes: Marriage date aslo given as Nov. 29, 1842.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 170.

Bergen County, New Jersey Marriages, 1749-1850. FHL mf #1317500.

Mary married **Benjamin Soper** [995] [MRIN: 310] on Dec 29, 1843 in Bergen Co., NJ, son of _____ and _____.

Children from this marriage were:

2610 F i. **Olive Soper** [996].

2611 F ii. **Mary Soper** [997].

2612 M iii. **John Soper** [998].

1620. Abraham Ackerman [738] (*Agnes Kip⁹, Abraham⁸, Pieter⁷, Nicasius⁶, Hendrick Hendricksen⁵, Hendrick Hendricksen⁴, Hendrick³, Ruloff², Ruloff¹*) was born on Oct 24, 1809.

Abraham married **Sally Van Ripper** [742] [MRIN: 225] on May 8, 1834, daughter of _____ and _____.

The child from this marriage was:

+ 2613 M i. **Abraham Kip Ackerman** [743] was born in 1836.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

1621. Lawrence Ackerman [739] (*Agnes Kip*⁹, *Abraham*⁸, *Pieter*⁷, *Nicasius*⁶, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Mar 29, 1813 and died on Dec 2, 1864 aged 51.

Lawrence married **Selina Van Busson** [746] [MRIN: 227] on Dec 2, 1837, daughter of _____
_____ and _____.

The child from this marriage was:

+ 2614 F i. **Jane Ackerman** [747] was born on Sep 7, 1841.

1622. Hetty Emeline Ackerman [740] (*Agnes Kip*⁹, *Abraham*⁸, *Pieter*⁷, *Nicasius*⁶, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Nov 18, 1816.

Hetty married **Peter Garrabrant** [750] [MRIN: 229] on Nov 5, 1835, son of _____
and _____.

Children from this marriage were:

+ 2615 F i. **Sophia Garrabrant** [751] was born on Mar 4, 1839.

2616 F ii. **Sarah Garrabrant** [752] was born on Jan 21, 1842.

Sarah married **Benjamin Baldwin** [755] [MRIN: 230] on May 10, 1865, son of _____
and _____.

2617 M iii. **Abraham Garrabrant** [753] was born on Aug 4, 1844.

2618 F iv. **Emma Garrabrant** [754] was born on Nov 25, 1857.

1623. Reynier Kip [1002] (*Isaac*⁹, *Nickasie*⁸, *Isaac*⁷, *Nicasius*⁶, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Apr 15, 1772 in Schraalenburgh, NJ, USA.

General Notes: Also referred to as Rinier or Regnier Kip. Baptism witnesses Gerrit Van Geise and wife.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 73, p. 170, 183.

The Genealogical Magazine of New Jersey, Vol. 11, No. 2, Apr. 1936. P. 35. Essex County New Jersey Marriage Records.

Reynier married **Elizabeth Van Houten** [1348] [MRIN: 430] on May 17, 1801 in Essex Co., NJ, USA, daughter of **Roeloff R. Van Houten** [1349] and **Annaetie Kip** [7124].

Children from this marriage were:

2619 F i. **Fytje Kip** [1350] was born on Jul 15, 1802 in Acquackanonk, Passaic, NJ, USA and was christened on Aug 8, 1802 in Acquackanonk, Passaic, NJ, USA.

2620 M ii. **Isaac Kip** [1351] was born on Apr 1, 1805 in Acquackanonk, Passaic, NJ, USA and was christened on May 5, 1805 in Acquackanonk, Passaic, NJ, USA.

1630. Jannetie Kip [1012] (*Jan*⁹, *Nickasie*⁸, *Isaac*⁷, *Nicasius*⁶, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born in 1779 in Schraalenburgh, NJ, USA and was christened on Mar 21, 1779 in Schraalenburgh, NJ, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 171.

Jannetie married **Albert J Bogert** [1021] [MRIN: 315], son of _____ and _____.

The child from this marriage was:

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

- 2621 M i. **Samuel A Bogert** [8193] was born on Nov 1, 1805 in North Schraalenburgh, NJ, was christened on Dec 18, 1805 in North Schraalenburgh, NJ, and died on Jul 24, 1867 aged 61.

General Notes: Sources:

The Genealogical Magazine of New Jersey, Vol.39, No. 3, Sep. 1964. P. 112. The Van Dalsen - Van Dalsem Family: Five generations, by George Olin Zabriskie.

Samuel married **Catherine Van Dalsen** [8194] [MRIN: 2841] on Sep 23, 1840 in North Schraalenburgh, NJ, daughter of _____ and _____. Catherine was born on Mar 27, 1818 in Ridgewood, NJ, USA and was christened on Apr 12, 1818 in Ridgewood, NJ, USA.

General Notes: Baptised Paramus Reformed Church, Ridgewood, NJ.

1635. Betje Kip [1017] (*Jan⁹, Nickasie⁸, Isaac⁷, Nicasius⁶, Hendrick Hendricksen⁵, Hendrick Hendricksen⁴, Hendrick³, Ruloff², Ruloff¹*) was born on Apr 17, 1796 in Hackensack, NJ, USA.

General Notes: Marriage date also given as Aug. 8, 1820.

Source:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. , p. 171.

Bergen County, New Jersey Marriages, 1749-1850. FHL mf #1317500.

Betje married **Benjamin Van Winkle** [1023] [MRIN: 317] on Nov 14, 1820 in Bergen Co., NJ, son of _____ and _____.

The child from this marriage was:

- 2622 F i. **Jane Van Winkle** [1024] was born on Jan 11, 1823 in Hackensack, NJ, USA and was christened on Feb 17, 1823 in Hackensack, NJ, USA.

1636. John Kip [1018] (*Jan⁹, Nickasie⁸, Isaac⁷, Nicasius⁶, Hendrick Hendricksen⁵, Hendrick Hendricksen⁴, Hendrick³, Ruloff², Ruloff¹*) was born on Jan 23, 1799 in Hackensack, NJ, USA, died on Sep 1, 1883 in Hackensack, NJ, USA aged 84, and was buried in Hackensack, NJ, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 79, p. 171, 184.

John married **Margaret Beam** [1352] [MRIN: 432], daughter of _____ and _____. Margaret was born in 1801, died on Jan 30, 1854 in Hackensack, NJ, USA aged 53, and was buried in Hackensack, NJ, USA.

The child from this marriage was:

- 2623 F i. **Jane Kip** [1353] was born on Jan 6, 1822 in Hackensack, NJ, USA and was christened on Feb 3, 1822 in Hackensack, NJ, USA.

1641. Louisa Serena Kip [1026] (*Lucas⁹, Jan⁸, Isaac⁷, Nicasius⁶, Hendrick Hendricksen⁵, Hendrick Hendricksen⁴, Hendrick³, Ruloff², Ruloff¹*) was born in 1802 and died in 1859 aged 57.

General Notes: Married by Rev. Mr. Duffie.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 171.

New York Evening Post, Oct. 14, 1826.

Louisa married **John Phelps Austin** [1027] [MRIN: 319] on Oct 12, 1826 in New York, NY, USA, son of _____ and _____. John was born in 1791 and died in 1842

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

aged 51.

Children from this marriage were:

2624 F i. **Maria Louisa Austin** [1030].

Maria married **Willard L. Felt** [1031] [MRIN: 321], son of _____
and _____.

2625 M ii. **Stephen Fuller Austin** [1028] was born in 1837 and died in 1891 aged 54.

Stephen married **Cecilia Kelly** [1029] [MRIN: 320], daughter of _____
_____ and _____. Cecilia was born in 1839 and died in
1890 aged 51.

1642. James N Jacobus [7766] (*Nicholas I Jacobus*⁹, *Maritje Kip*⁸, *Cornelius*⁷, *Nicasius*⁶, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Aug 9, 1791 in Towaco, NJ, USA and died on Feb 2, 1858 in Towaco, NJ, USA aged 66.

General Notes: Sources:

NYGBS Manuscript: File 1 (K6281); Ancestors of Petrus Kip, compiled by Thomas G. Thompson, 2001.
Documents Relating to the Descendants of Hendrick Hendrickson Kip (1600-1680)

Morris County NY Wills, 1817-1830, p. 389.

Doremus Genealogy, p. 35, #136.

History of Paterson (NJ), by Nelson, p. 358.

James married **Getty Doremus** [7767] [MRIN: 2679], daughter of _____ and
_____. Getty was born on Jan 14, 1795 in Glen Ridge, NJ, USA and died on Feb 7,
1879 in Towaco, NJ, USA aged 84.

The child from this marriage was:

+ 2626 M i. **Nicolas I Jacobus** [7768] was born in 1822 in Towaco, NJ, USA and died on May 6, 1901 in
Bloomfield, NJ, USA aged 79.

1662. John Kip [1048] (*Cornelius*⁹, *Nicholas*⁸, *Cornelius*⁷, *Nicasius*⁶, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on May 26, 1788 in Preakness, NJ, USA and died on Mar 11, 1842 in Passaic, NJ, USA aged 53.

General Notes: In 1810 he formed a partnership with Abraham Ackerman and they ran a general store and line of freight boats to New York for about 15 years. Ackerman then sold out to Kip, who continued the business until his death in 1842. His sons Nicholas and Walling operated the business until about 1855.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 83, p. 173, 184.

Preakness and the Preakness Reformed Church, Passaic County, New Jersey. A History 1695-1902, with Genealogical Notes, the Records of the Church and Tombstone Inscriptions, by George Warne Labaw, New York, 1902.

John married **Jannetje Van Winkle** [1354] [MRIN: 433] on Dec 22, 1811, daughter of **Waling Van Winkle** [1355] and **Pieterje Van Ripper** [1356]. Jannetje was born on Oct 5, 1790 and died on Aug 23, 1876 aged 85.

General Notes: Jane.

Children from this marriage were:

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

- 2627 M i. **Cornelius Kip** [1357] was born on Mar 9, 1813, was christened on Apr 18, 1813, and died on Oct 10, 1827 aged 14.
- + 2628 F ii. **Clarissa Kip** [1358] was born on Aug 19, 1816 and was christened on Oct 1, 1816.
- + 2629 M iii. **Walling Kip** [1359] was born on Nov 12, 1818 in Passaic, NJ, USA and died on Mar 13, 1880 in Passaic, NJ, USA aged 61.
- + 2630 M iv. **Nicholas J. Kip** [1360] was born on Mar 29, 1824 in Passaic, NJ, USA and died on Oct 26, 1871 in Passaic, NJ, USA aged 47.
- 2631 F v. **Christina Ann Kip** [1361] was born on Oct 2, 1830 and died on Oct 12, 1856 aged 26.
- General Notes: Sources:
History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 187.

1663. Leah Kip [1049] (*Cornelius*⁹, *Nicholas*⁸, *Cornelius*⁷, *Nicasius*⁶, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Dec 3, 1790 and died on Jun 3, 1859 aged 68.

General Notes: Sources:
History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 173.

Preakness and the Preakness Reformed Church, Passaic County, New Jersey. A History 1695-1902, with Genealogical Notes, the Records of the Church and Tombstone Inscriptions, by George Warne Labaw, New York, 1902.

Leah married **David Quackenbush MD** [1053] [MRIN: 328] on Mar 7, 1806, son of **James Quackenbush** [1054] and **Leah Demarest** [1055]. David was born on Feb 22, 1786 and died on Aug 24, 1832 aged 46.

General Notes: Medical doctor.

Children from this marriage were:

- 2632 F i. **Christina Quackenbush** [1057].
Christina married **Stephen Miles** [1060] [MRIN: 331], son of _____
and _____.
- 2633 M ii. **James Quackenbush** [1056] was born on Sep 23, 1809.
James married **Sophia A.** [Quackenbush] [1059] [MRIN: 330], daughter of _____
and _____.
- 2634 F iii. **Leah Margaret Quackenbush** [1058] was born on Jun 7, 1824.
Leah married **George Achenbach** [1061] [MRIN: 332], son of _____
and _____.

1664. Margaret Kip [1050] (*Cornelius*⁹, *Nicholas*⁸, *Cornelius*⁷, *Nicasius*⁶, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Mar 15, 1795 and died on Mar 5, 1866 aged 70.

General Notes: Sources:
History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 173.

Preakness and the Preakness Reformed Church, Passaic County, New Jersey. A History 1695-1902, with Genealogical Notes, the Records of the Church and Tombstone Inscriptions, by George Warne Labaw, New York, 1902.

Margaret married **Garret J. Hopper** [1062] [MRIN: 333] on Nov 9, 1817, son of _____
and _____. Garret died in 1865.

The child from this marriage was:

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

2635 M i. **John Hopper** [1063] was born in 1827.

John married **Eliza Towler** [1064] [MRIN: 334], daughter of _____
and _____.

John next married **Sarah L. Sheffield** [1065] [MRIN: 335] on May 9, 1861, daughter of
_____ and _____.

1665. Rachel Kip [1051] (*Cornelius*⁹, *Nicholas*⁸, *Cornelius*⁷, *Nicasius*⁶, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Mar 15, 1795 and died on Feb 23, 1859 aged 63.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 173.

New Jersey Marriages, 1684-1875, by Jordan Dodd.

Preakness and the Preakness Reformed Church, Passaic County, New Jersey. A History 1695-1902, with Genealogical Notes, the Records of the Church and Tombstone Inscriptions, by George Warne Labaw, New York, 1902.

Rachel married **Martin H. Berry** [1066] [MRIN: 336] on Mar 1, 1823 in Bergen Co., NJ, son of _____ and _____. Martin was born on Jan 29, 1768 and died on Dec 29, 1857 aged 89.

Children from this marriage were:

+ 2636 M i. **Henry K Berry** [1067] was born on Oct 24, 1823 in Preakness, NJ, USA.

2637 F ii. **Christina Anna Berry** [1068] was born on Apr 11, 1827 and died on Nov 10, 1827.

2638 M iii. **Cornelius Berry** [1070] was born on Sep 1, 1830 and died on May 31, 1872 aged 41.

1666. Nicholas Kip [1052] (*Cornelius*⁹, *Nicholas*⁸, *Cornelius*⁷, *Nicasius*⁶, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Nov 7, 1800 in Preakness, NJ, USA and died on May 31, 1872 in Chicago, IL, USA aged 71.

General Notes: Nicholas owned the old homestead at Preakness where he lived for nearly 70 years. On Nov. 1, 1867, it passed out of the family hands. Since its purchase by Cornelius Kip in 1723, nearly 150 years, it had been the family homestead. It was sold to Isaac W. Blane of Long Island, who deeded it to his sister Mrs. Mary Nesbith. On March 9, 1868, Nicholas and second wife and daughter removed to Chicago, Ill. where he resided until his death.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 84, p. 173, 187.

New Jersey Marriages, 1684-1875, by Jordan Dodd.

Preakness and the Preakness Reformed Church, Passaic County, New Jersey. A History 1695-1902, with Genealogical Notes, the Records of the Church and Tombstone Inscriptions, by George Warne Labaw, New York, 1902.

Nicholas married **Sophia Berry** [1400] [MRIN: 450] on Nov 3, 1821 in Bergen Co., NJ, daughter of _____ and _____. Sophia was born on Jan 6, 1804 in Preakness, NJ, USA and died on Jul 6, 1852 in Preakness, NJ, USA aged 48.

Children from this marriage were:

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

- 2639 M i. **Martin Kipp** [1403] was born on Aug 10, 1822 and died on Dec 14, 1822.
- + 2640 M ii. **Cornelius Kipp** [1404] was born on May 22, 1824 in Preakness, NJ, USA and died on Jan 29, 1896 aged 71.
- 2641 M iii. **Martin Kipp** [1405] was born on Sep 12, 1827 and died on Jul 6, 1828.

Nicholas next married **Jane Bannigan** [1401] [MRIN: 451] on Dec 10, 1854, daughter of _____ and _____. Jane was born on Jan 13, 1832.

General Notes: Her and her second husband lived at Oak Park, Ill.

The child from this marriage was:

- + 2642 F i. **Christina Kipp** [1406] was born on Nov 17, 1863 and died in Feb 1920 aged 56.

1685. Mary Ann Shuart [835] (*Leah Kip*⁹, *Nicholas*⁸, *Cornelius*⁷, *Nicasius*⁶, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Mar 15, 1809 and died on Mar 14, 1878 aged 68.

Mary married **Edward Callwell Corwin** [846] [MRIN: 266] on Jun 16, 1829, son of _____ and _____. Edward was born on Dec 30, 1807 in Middletown, Orange Co., NJ, USA and died on Aug 22, 1856 in Jersey City, NJ, USA aged 48.

Children from this marriage were:

- 2643 M i. **James Horton Corwin** [847].
- 2644 F ii. **Leah Margaret Corwin** [848].
- 2645 M iii. **George Brainard Corwin** [850].
- + 2646 M iv. **Rev Edward Tanjore DD Corwin** [1420] was born on Jul 12, 1834 in New York, NY, USA.

1690. Nicholas N. Kipp [1080] (*Nicholas*⁹, *Nicholas*⁸, *Cornelius*⁷, *Nicasius*⁶, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Nov 5, 1806 in Preakness, NJ, USA and died on Apr 1, 1878 in Geneva, NY, USA aged 71.

General Notes: Nicholas was a builder.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 85, p. 173, 188.

Preakness and the Preakness Reformed Church, Passaic County, New Jersey. A History 1695-1902, with Genealogical Notes, the Records of the Church and Tombstone Inscriptions, by George Warne Labaw, New York, 1902.

Nicholas married **Mary Freshour** [1411] [MRIN: 454] on Feb 7, 1832, daughter of **Henry Freshour** [1412] and **Catherine Clice** [1413]. Mary was born on May 3, 1811.

Children from this marriage were:

- 2647 M i. **Charles Kipp** [1414] was born on Aug 18, 1834.

General Notes: No issue. Lived at Geneva, N.Y.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 104, p. 188, 200.

Charles married **Mary Delia Woodward** [1585] [MRIN: 515] on Sep 25, 1867, daughter of _____ and _____. Mary was born on Jun 6, 1841.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

- + 2648 F ii. **Catherine Elizabeth Kipp** [1415] was born on Aug 15, 1836 in Geneva, NY, USA and died on Mar 15, 1918 aged 81.
- + 2649 F iii. **Mary Esther Kipp** [1416] was born on Aug 21, 1840 in Geneva, NY, USA and died on Jul 10, 1905 in New Brunswick, NJ, USA aged 64.

1691. Mary Kipp [1081] (*Nicholas⁹, Nicholas⁸, Cornelius⁷, Nicasius⁶, Hendrick Hendricksen⁵, Hendrick Hendricksen⁴, Hendrick³, Ruloff², Ruloff¹*) was born on Dec 17, 1808 in Preakness, NJ, USA and died on Mar 14, 1892 in Rochester, NJ, USA aged 83.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 173.

Mary married **James Jones** [1085] [MRIN: 340] on Feb 3, 1825, son of _____ and _____ . James was born on Sep 29, 1800.

Children from this marriage were:

- + 2650 F i. **Aurelia Jones** [1087] was born on Jan 29, 1827.
- + 2651 F ii. **Elizabeth J. Jones** [1088] was born on Nov 15, 1829 and died on Jul 2, 1852 aged 22.
- 2652 F iii. **Olive Jones** [1089] was born on Aug 15, 1832.

General Notes: Unmarried.

1692. John Kipp [1082] (*Nicholas⁹, Nicholas⁸, Cornelius⁷, Nicasius⁶, Hendrick Hendricksen⁵, Hendrick Hendricksen⁴, Hendrick³, Ruloff², Ruloff¹*) was born on Oct 30, 1812 in Seneca, NY, USA and died on Feb 25, 1863 in Pen Yan, Yates Co., NY, USA aged 50.

General Notes: Farmer.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 86, p. 174, 189.

John married **Jane Burt** [1424] [MRIN: 459] on Jun 30, 1843, daughter of _____ and _____ . Jane was born on Dec 7, 1821 in CT, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- + 2653 M i. **Fayette M. Kipp** [1425] was born on Feb 15, 1844 in Yates Co., NY, USA and died on Feb 28, 1914 in Yates Co., NY, USA aged 70.
- 2654 F ii. **Viola Kipp** [1426] was born on Apr 8, 1846 and died on Mar 1, 1854 aged 7.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 189.

- + 2655 M iii. **Franklin F. Kipp** [1427] was born on Jan 29, 1851 in Yates Co., NY, USA and died on Dec 5, 1916 in Yates Co., NY, USA aged 65.
- + 2656 M iv. **Webster G. Kipp** [1428] was born on Nov 25, 1857.
- + 2657 F v. **Kittie Valletti Kipp** [1429] was born on Dec 18, 1860.

1693. Leah Kipp [1083] (*Nicholas⁹, Nicholas⁸, Cornelius⁷, Nicasius⁶, Hendrick Hendricksen⁵, Hendrick Hendricksen⁴, Hendrick³, Ruloff², Ruloff¹*) was born on Dec 12, 1816 in Preakness, NJ, USA and died on Sep 25, 1874 aged 57.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 174.

The New Jersey Archives web site: www.njarchives.org

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Index to Marriage Records, 1848-1867; Ref: Bk. B : Pg. 243.
Registration Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ.

Leah married **Frederic Backenstose** [1086] [MRIN: 341] on Nov 24, 1836, son of _____
_____ and _____. Frederic died before 1852.

Children from this marriage were:

2658 M i. **Schuyler Kip Backenstose** [1098] was born on Sep 7, 1837.

Schuyler married **Ann Demerest** [1101] [MRIN: 346], daughter of _____
_____ and _____.

2659 M ii. **Oliver L. Backenstose** [1099] was born on Sep 21, 1843.

General Notes: Lived in Michigan.

2660 M iii. **Dwight B. Backenstose** [1100] was born on Dec 29, 1846.

General Notes: Lived at Geneva, N.Y.

Dwight married **Lillie Foote** [1102] [MRIN: 347], daughter of _____
_____ and _____.

Leah next married **John DeMott** [7132] [MRIN: 2403] on May 26, 1852 in Schraalenburgh, Bergen Co., NJ,
USA, son of _____ and _____.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

11th Generation (8th Great-Grandchildren)

1698. Caroline Williamson [2013] (*Hester Conklin*¹⁰, *Catalyntje Van Benschoten*⁹, *Anna Sleight*⁸, *Catholyntie Kip*⁷, *Hendrick*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Jan 4, 1805 and died in 1867 in Rensselaer, NY, USA aged 62.

Caroline married **Aaron Burr Akin** [2015] [MRIN: 689] on Apr 6, 1830, son of **Benjamin Akin** [2016] and **Martha Palmer** [2017]. Aaron was born on Mar 8, 1800 in Quaker Hill, NY, USA and died on Dec 17, 1857 in Greenbush, NY, USA aged 57.

Children from this marriage were:

- 2661 M i. **William Garrison Akin** [2035] was born on Feb 10, 1831 and died on Nov 4, 1854 aged 23.
- + 2662 M ii. **Isaac Williamson Akin** [2036] was born on Apr 24, 1833 and died on Feb 25, 1901 in Des Moines, IA, USA aged 67.
- + 2663 M iii. **Richard Williamson Akin** [2037] was born on Apr 27, 1835 and died on Nov 3, 1897 in Poughkeepsie, NY, USA aged 62.
- + 2664 F iv. **Martha J. Akin** [2038] was born on Apr 24, 1837.
- + 2665 F v. **Catherine Maria Akin** [2039] was born on Sep 5, 1839 and died on Mar 12, 1890 aged 50.

1699. Hester Williamson [2014] (*Hester Conklin*¹⁰, *Catalyntje Van Benschoten*⁹, *Anna Sleight*⁸, *Catholyntie Kip*⁷, *Hendrick*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Mar 2, 1806 and died on Aug 31, 1878 aged 72.

Hester married **William Garrison** [2019] [MRIN: 692], son of _____ and _____.

Children from this marriage were:

- + 2666 F i. **Caroline Garrison** [2021].
- 2667 F ii. **Ella Garrison** [2022].
- 2668 F iii. **Estelle Garrison** [2023].
- 2669 F iv. **Virginia Garrison** [2024].

Hester next married **David De Freest** [2020] [MRIN: 693], son of _____ and _____. David was born on Jul 31, 1808 and died on Jan 2, 1843 aged 34.

The child from this marriage was:

- + 2670 F i. **Annie E. R. De Freest** [2026].

1704. Francis Kip [7447] (*Petrus*¹⁰, *Petrus*⁹, *Matthew*⁸, *Jan*⁷, *Hendrick*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Jun 4, 1800 in Pleasant Valley, NY, was christened on Jul 2, 1809 in Pleasant Valley, NY, and died in Oct 1861 in Hyde Park, Dutchess Co., NY, USA aged 61.

General Notes: In 1850 he was listed as a laborer in the census and his father was living with him.

Sources:

Adriance Memorial Library, Poughkeepsie, NY, Local History Collection, Kip vertical file.

Settlers of the Beekman Patent Dutchess County, New York. A Historical and Genealogical Study of all the 18th Century Settlers in the Patent, by Frank J. Doherty, Pleasant Valley, New York, 2003 (Vol. VII).

Francis married **Elizabeth Green** [7448] [MRIN: 2557] on Dec 10, 1834, daughter of **James Green** [7464] and **Jemima Van Zile** [7762]. Elizabeth was born on Aug 8, 1814.

Children from this marriage were:

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

- + 2671 F i. **Louise Ann Kip** [7449] was born in 1836.
- 2672 M ii. **George A Kip** [7466] was born in 1838.
George married **Almira Aldrich** [7469] [MRIN: 2561], daughter of _____
_____ and _____.
- 2673 F iii. **Mary Kip** [7467].
- 2674 M iv. **Charles Kip** [7468].

1716. Samuel Martin Kip [7381] (*Isaac¹⁰, Isaac⁹, Isaac⁸, Isaac⁷, Isaac⁶, Isaac Hendricksen⁵, Hendrick Hendricksen⁴, Hendrick³, Ruloff², Ruloff¹*) was born on Apr 23, 1799 in New York, NY, USA and died on Sep 18, 1836 in New York, NY, USA aged 37.

General Notes: He spent his life at Cold Springs, New York. Buried in a vault of the Brick Church, Houston St., NY, removed to Sleepy Hollow Cemetery, Tarrytown in 1856.

Sources:

The Family Book [Manuscript C 1261], Winnifred Frost Finch Burroughs, b. 1885, 87 leaves; R. Stanton Avery, Special Collections Dept., NEHGS, Boston.

Samuel married **Susan Frances Warren** [7388] [MRIN: 2544] on Apr 13, 1828, daughter of _____
_____ and _____. Susan was born about 1811, died on Jan 18, 1856 in Brattleboro, VT, USA aged about 45, and was buried in Cold Springs, NY, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 2675 F i. **Elizabeth Kip** [7389] was born on Mar 18, 1829 in Cold Springs, NY, USA, died on Mar 23, 1864 in New York, NY, USA aged 35, and was buried in Sleepy Hollow Cemetery, Tarrytown, NY.
- 2676 M ii. **Samuel Martin Kip** [7390] was born on Sep 9, 1830 in Cold Springs, NY, USA and died on Feb 12, 1842 in Cold Springs, NY, USA aged 11.
- 2677 M iii. **William Henry Kip** [7391] was born on Jul 12, 1832 in Cold Springs, NY, USA and died on Aug 28, 1832 in Cold Springs, NY, USA.
- 2678 M iv. **Joseph Swiler Kip** [7392] was born on Jul 12, 1832 in Cold Springs, NY, USA and died on Oct 30, 1876 in San Francisco, CA, USA aged 44.

General Notes: Had childre but none married.

Sources:

The Family Book [Manuscript C 1261], Winnifred Frost Finch Burroughs, b. 1885, 87 leaves; R. Stanton Avery, Special Collections Dept., NEHGS, Boston.

- 2679 F v. **Mary Jane Kip** [7393] was born on Apr 7, 1835 in Cold Springs, NY, USA and died on Nov 19, 1837 in Cold Springs, NY, USA aged 2.

1722. Isaac Kip [7387] (*Isaac¹⁰, Isaac⁹, Isaac⁸, Isaac⁷, Isaac⁶, Isaac Hendricksen⁵, Hendrick Hendricksen⁴, Hendrick³, Ruloff², Ruloff¹*) was born on Oct 11, 1820 in New York, NY, USA, died on May 14, 1885 in Peekskill, NY, USA aged 64, and was buried in Sleepy Hollow Cemetery, Tarrytown, NY.

General Notes: Married at the Brick Street Church, Beekman Street, NYC, by Rev. George Potts. He was a first in the dry goods business with a Mr. Wilcox, but about 1840 went into brokerage business with Winslow and Perkins. He held an interest in the firm from 1849 to late 1851. He left the firm taking a substantial sum with him and was presented with a silver service. In 1850 Perkins had retired and a Mr. Lanier came in. In 1851, Winslow took in his two brothers on a basis that was unsatisfactory to Mr. Kip and he retired.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

He then joined the New York Stock Exchange as a member in 1851, when a seat cost only \$300.00. He continued in business alone until 1860 or 61. Then he joined forces with Anthony W. Morse as partner, the firm being A.W. Morse & Co.; but remained only about two or three years, when he retired. Morse was a big operator. He lived at 357 West 23rd St., NY.

In 1863 he bought a home in Peekskill, NY

Sources:

The Family Book [Manuscript C 1261], Winnifred Frost Finch Burroughs, b. 1885, 87 leaves; R. Stanton Avery, Special Collections Dept., NEHGS, Boston.

New York Evening Post, May 16, 1844.

Isaac married **Winifred H Carpenter** [7394] [MRIN: 2545] on May 15, 1844 in New York, NY, USA, daughter of **Bailey Carpenter** [7395] and **Frances Matilda Van Vredenburg** [7396]. Winifred was born on Sep 23, 1820, died on Nov 28, 1879 in Peekskill, NY, USA aged 59, and was buried in Sleepy Hollow Cemetery, Tarrytown, NY.

Children from this marriage were:

2680 F i. **Winifred Florence Louise Kip** [7397] was born on Oct 29, 1854 in New York, NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

The Family Book [Manuscript C 1261], Winnifred Frost Finch Burroughs, b. 1885, 87 leaves; R. Stanton Avery, Special Collections Dept., NEHGS, Boston.

2681 M ii. **Clarence Bertrand Kip** [7398] was born on Sep 11, 1858 in Hudson City, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, died on Nov 8, 1881 in New York, NY, USA aged 23, and was buried in Sleepy Hollow Cemetery, Tarrytown, NY.

General Notes: Changed his name to Isaac Bertrand. Died unmarried.

Sources:

The Family Book [Manuscript C 1261], Winnifred Frost Finch Burroughs, b. 1885, 87 leaves; R. Stanton Avery, Special Collections Dept., NEHGS, Boston.

1727. Sarah Lynch [2583] (*Rachel Kip*¹⁰, *Abraham*⁹, *Gerrit*⁸, *Abraham*⁷, *Isaac*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Mar 8, 1812 and died on Aug 5, 1854 aged 42.

Sarah married **William Simmons** [2592] [MRIN: 849] on Jun 25, 1831, son of _____ and _____. William was born in Cornwall, England.

General Notes: From Mexico.

The child from this marriage was:

+ 2682 F i. **Rachel Grace Simmons** [8247] was born on Jan 13, 1834 in New York, NY and died on Jun 2, 1914 aged 80.

Sarah next married **John Palmer** [2593] [MRIN: 850], son of _____ and _____.

1728. James Lynch [2584] (*Rachel Kip*¹⁰, *Abraham*⁹, *Gerrit*⁸, *Abraham*⁷, *Isaac*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Dec 23, 1813 and died in 1864 in Governor's Island, NY, USA aged 51.

James married **Olivia Ann Marsac** [2594] [MRIN: 851] on Nov 23, 1835, daughter of **Michael Marsac** [2595] and **Rachael Jennings** [2596]. Olivia was born on Nov 23, 1810 in Staten Island, NY, USA.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Children from this marriage were:

- 2683 F i. **Sarah Olevia Lynch** [2604] was born on Aug 23, 1836 and died on Feb 20, 1849 aged 12.
- + 2684 F ii. **Mary Frances Lynch** [2605] was born on Oct 24, 1839.
- 2685 F iii. **Eliza Cornelia Lynch** [2606] was born on Jan 5, 1849 and died on May 30, 1849.

1732. Mary Van Antwerp Lynch [2588] (*Rachel Kip¹⁰, Abraham⁹, Gerrit⁸, Abraham⁷, Isaac⁶, Isaac Hendricksen⁵, Hendrick Hendricksen⁴, Hendrick³, Ruloff², Ruloff¹*) was born on Dec 13, 1821.

Mary married **Charles Hawley Close** [2600] [MRIN: 856] on Sep 3, 1839, son of **Henry Close** [2601] and **Arney Reynolds** [2602]. Charles was born on Aug 5, 1819 in Stamford, CT, USA and died on Dec 7, 1873 in Brooklyn, NY, USA aged 54.

General Notes: He was prominently connected for thirty-five years with the drug trade in New York, and was for many years a member of the firm of M. Ward, Close & Co.

Children from this marriage were:

- + 2686 F i. **Emma Louisa Close** [2608] was born on Aug 2, 1840.
- + 2687 F ii. **Arney Amelia Close** [2609] was born on Jul 21, 1842.
- + 2688 M iii. **William Henry Close** [2607] was born on Mar 29, 1844.
- + 2689 M iv. **Charles Augustus Close** [2610] was born on Feb 4, 1846.
- + 2690 F v. **Mary Frances Close** [2611] was born on Dec 26, 1847.
- 2691 M vi. **James Wood Close** [5601] was born on Sep 30, 1850 and died on Feb 22, 1859 aged 8.
- + 2692 M vii. **Walter McDougall Close** [5602] was born on Jul 19, 1852.

1736. Abraham Kip [2728] (*Thomas Henderson¹⁰, Abraham⁹, Gerrit⁸, Abraham⁷, Isaac⁶, Isaac Hendricksen⁵, Hendrick Hendricksen⁴, Hendrick³, Ruloff², Ruloff¹*) was born in 1819 in New York.

General Notes: Resided in Brooklyn. Paper Ruler.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 309, p. 361, 368.

1850 US Census. Ward 17 New York, New York Co., NY. (ancestry.com)

Abraham Kip	31	NY	Paper Ruler
Mary L	27	Alabama	
William A	6	NY	
Thoms H	2	NY	
Josephime Gunbey	6	NY	

Abraham married **Mary L Bender** [2856] [MRIN: 948], daughter of _____ and _____ . Mary was born in 1823 in Alabama.

Children from this marriage were:

- 2693 M i. **William A Kip** [2857] was born in 1844 in New York.
General Notes: Sources:
History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 347, p. 368.
- + 2694 M ii. **Thomas H Kip** [2858] was born on Feb 29, 1848 in New York, NY, USA.
- 2695 F iii. **Mary Kip** [2859].
General Notes: Sources:

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 368.

1737. Jane Kip [2729] (*Thomas Henderson*¹⁰, *Abraham*⁹, *Gerrit*⁸, *Abraham*⁷, *Isaac*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹).

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 361.

Jane married **William S. Waterman** [2733] [MRIN: 910], son of _____ and _____.

Children from this marriage were:

- 2696 F i. **Margaret Waterman** [2739].
- 2697 M ii. **Charles Waterman** [2740].
- 2698 F iii. **Mary Jane Waterman** [2741].
- 2699 F iv. **Frederica Waterman** [2742].
- 2700 M v. **William Waterman** [2743].
- 2701 F vi. **Elizabeth G. Waterman** [2744].
- 2702 M vii. **Thomas H. Waterman** [2745].
- 2703 M viii. **Henry Waterman** [2746].
- 2704 M ix. **John Waterman** [2747].
- 2705 M x. **George Waterman** [2748].

1738. Thomas Henderson Kip [2730] (*Thomas Henderson*¹⁰, *Abraham*⁹, *Gerrit*⁸, *Abraham*⁷, *Isaac*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Dec 31, 1826.

General Notes: Resided New York City.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 310, p. 361, 367.

Thomas married **Leanna Shortleff** [2860] [MRIN: 949] on Aug 5, 1847, daughter of **William Shortleff** [2861] and **Unknown**.

Children from this marriage were:

- 2706 M i. **Peter H. Kip** [2862] was born in 1848.

General Notes: Sources:
History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 349, p. 368.
- + 2707 F ii. **Leanna Kip** [2863] was born in 1850.
- 2708 M iii. **Richard W. Kip** [2864] was born in 1852.

General Notes: Sources:
History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 350, p. 368.
- 2709 M iv. **William H. Kip** [2865].

General Notes: Sources:
History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 351, p. 368.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

+ 2710 M v. **Thomas Henderson Kip** [2866].

2711 M vi. **Andrew C. Kip** [2867].

General Notes: Died young.

2712 M vii. **Henry C. Kip** [2868].

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 353, p. 368.

2713 F viii. **Elizabeth Kip** [2869].

General Notes: Died young.

2714 F ix. **Carry Kip** [2870].

General Notes: Died young.

2715 F x. **Fanny J. Kip** [2871].

1740. Sarah Kip [2732] (*Thomas Henderson*¹⁰, *Abraham*⁹, *Gerrit*⁸, *Abraham*⁷, *Isaac*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹).

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 361.

Sarah married **Joseph Marlor** [2734] [MRIN: 911], son of _____ and _____.

Children from this marriage were:

2716 M i. **Joseph Marlor** [2735].

2717 F ii. **Carry Marlor** [2736].

2718 F iii. **Adelaide Marlor** [2737].

2719 M iv. **Albert Marlor** [2738].

1757. Rev. Leonard W. Kip [2754] (*Leonard William*¹⁰, *Isaac Lewis*⁹, *Leonard Lewis*⁸, *Isaac*⁷, *Jacob*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Sep 13, 1826 in New York, NY, USA, died on Feb 27, 1901 in New York, NY, USA aged 74, and was buried in New Brunswick, NJ, USA.

General Notes: Minister. He graduated from Columbia in 1856 and afterwards took the degree of A.M. and received the degree of S.T.D. from Rutgers in 1880. Married at Amoy, China by Rev. S.V.N. Talmage. He was a missionary in Amoy, China, with his wife. There he was a leader in the Christian World.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 312, p. 362, 367.

New York Times, August 26, 1865, p. 5.

New York Evening Post, Aug. 25, 1865.

New York Times, Feb. 28, 1901, p. 9.

U.S. Passport Applications, 1725-1925: (No. 294, April 4, 1877) Ancestry.com.

Leonard married **Helen A. Culbertson** [2883] [MRIN: 956] on Jun 2, 1865 in Amoy, China, daughter of **Rev. M. S. Culbertson** [2884] and **Unknown**.

The child from this marriage was:

2720 M i. **Leonard W. Kip** [7152] was born in 1880 and died on Jan 21, 1901 in New York, NY, USA

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

aged 21.

General Notes: Died of Typhoid fever.

Sources:

New York Times, Jan. 22, 1901, p. 9.

1758. Isaac Lewis Kip MD [2753] (*Leonard William*¹⁰, *Isaac Lewis*⁹, *Leonard Lewis*⁸, *Isaac*⁷, *Jacob*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Jul 14, 1830 in New York, NY, USA and died on Oct 6, 1911 in New York, NY, USA aged 81.

General Notes: He graduated from New York University in 1854 with the degree of M.D. A few years later he became associated with the Mutual Life Insurance Company as an examiner. In 1873 he severed his connections with the Mutual to manage the Brady estate. He was a member of the Historical Society and Delta Phi Fraternity and for forty years he was a member of St. Batholomew's Church. He was one of the claimants of the Kip's Bay estate on First Avenue. Married by the Rev. Samuel Cooke D.D.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 311, p. 362, 369.

New York Times, June 4, 1858, p. 5.

New York Times, October 7, 1911, p. 13.

U.S. Passport Applications, 1725-1925: (No. 15281, May 4, 1890) Ancestry.com.

Isaac married **Cornelia Brady** [2876] [MRIN: 952] on Jun 2, 1858 in New York, NY, USA, daughter of **William V. Brady** [2877] and **Unknown**. Cornelia died on Nov 30, 1909 in New York, NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

New York Times, Dec. 2, 1909, p. 9.

Children from this marriage were:

- + 2721 M i. **William V. B. Kip** [2878] was born on Jun 23, 1871 in New York, NY, USA and died on Jan 14, 1937 in New York, NY, USA aged 65.
- + 2722 F ii. **Adelaide Brady Kip** [2879] was born in New York, NY, USA and died on Sep 11, 1915 in New York, NY, USA.

1759. William Wilson Kip [2755] (*Leonard William*¹⁰, *Isaac Lewis*⁹, *Leonard Lewis*⁸, *Isaac*⁷, *Jacob*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born in 1841 in New York, NY, USA and died on Mar 25, 1897 in New York, NY, USA aged 56.

General Notes: Married at St. Thomas' Church, by Rev. William F. Morgan DD. He was a lawyer. He was a member of the Seventh Regiment. He was a member of Collegiate Reformed Church. Died of pneumonia.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 313, p. 362, 368.

New York Times, April 22, 1875, p. 7.

New York Evening Post, April 21, 1875.

New York Times, March 27, 1897, p. 7.

William married **Katherine E. Harris** [2885] [MRIN: 958] on Apr 20, 1875 in New York, NY, USA, daughter of **John R. Harris** [2886] and **Unknown**.

General Notes: Second marriage took place at St. Chrysostom's Chapel, NY by the Vicar.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Sources:

New York Times, October 14, 1900, p. 7.

Children from this marriage were:

2723 M i. **Leonard William Kip** [2887].

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 355, p. 369.

2724 M ii. **Reginald Kip** [7147] died on Jun 24, 1882 in Seabright, NJ, USA.

General Notes: Twin.

Sources:

New York Evening Post, July 7, 1882.

2725 F iii. **Gladys Kip** [7148] died on Jun 24, 1882 in Seabright, NJ, USA.

General Notes: Twin.

Sources:

New York Evening Post, July 7, 1882.

1760. Anna Wilson Kip [2756] (*Leonard William*¹⁰, *Isaac Lewis*⁹, *Leonard Lewis*⁸, *Isaac*⁷, *Jacob*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born in 1843 in New York, NY, USA, died on Oct 27, 1933 in Orange, NJ, USA aged 90, and was buried in Brooklyn, NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 362.

The New Jersey Archives web site: www.njarchives.org

Index to Marriage Records, 1848-1867; Ref: Bk. B : Pg. 351.

Registration New Barbados, Bergen Co., NJ.

Sep 26, 1864, W. Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA

New York Times, October 29, 1933, p. 30.

New York Evening Post, Jan. 16, 1865.

Calvary, Sat. Jan. 14, 1865 by Rev. W. H. Odenheimer .

Anna married **Rev. Dr. William G. Farrington D.D.** [2757] [MRIN: 914] on Jan 14, 1865 in New York, NY, USA, son of **John G. Farrington** [7219] and **Louisa Brady** [7220]. William was born on Dec 15, 1832 in New York, NY, USA.

General Notes: Born Ward 12 New York City. Education: Graduated Columbia 1853; graduated General theological seminary 1856; Ordained deacon June 29, 1856; conferred degree of S.T.D. College of William and Mary 1972. Minister. From Bloomfield, N.J. He served Trinity Church in New York 1858-1862. He was rector of a number of churches. In 1889 he moved to New Jersey. He founded Holy Innocents' Episcopal Church in West Orange, NJ

Sources:

World Connect website of Susan Sandy wc.rootsweb.com

The Twentieth Century Biographical Dictionary of Notable Americans: Vol. IV.

Children from this marriage were:

2726 M i. **Leonard W Farrington** [7579] was born in Mar 1866 and died on Apr 2, 1867 in New York, NY, USA aged 1.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

General Notes: Sources:

New York Evening Post, April 3, 1867.

- + 2727 M ii. **Wilson Kip Farrington** [7164].
- 2728 F iii. **Bertha Farrington** [7582] was born in Jun 1873 and died on Feb 7, 1874 in Orange, NJ, USA.
- 2729 M iv. **Charles Kingsley Farrington** [7165].
General Notes: Of Orange, NJ.
- 2730 M v. **Irving Kip Farrington** [7166].
General Notes: Of Newark, NJ.
- + 2731 M vi. **Selwyn Kip Farrington** [7167] was born in 1880 and died on Feb 20, 1961 in New York, NY, USA aged 81.
- 2732 F vii. **Sister Agnes Farrington** [7168].
General Notes: Of All Saints, Episcopal Sisterhood, Baltimore. Cantonsville, MD.

1763. Rev William Augustus Miller [2632] (*Sarah Smith Kip*¹⁰, *Isaac Lewis*⁹, *Leonard Lewis*⁸, *Isaac*⁷, *Jacob*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Mar 15, 1824 in Albany, NY, USA and died on Nov 5, 1863 aged 39.

General Notes: He was a Clergyman, from 1856 to 1859, pastor of the Rhinebeck Reformed Dutch Church.

William married **Sarah Woodbridge Herrick** [2637] [MRIN: 874] on Jul 5, 1846, daughter of **Edmund L. Herrick** [2638] and **Unknown**. Sarah was born on Feb 8, 1824.

Children from this marriage were:

- + 2733 F i. **Sarah Edwards Miller** [2639] was born on Nov 19, 1847 in Glenham, USA.
- 2734 F ii. **Caroline Dwight Miller** [2640].

1770. Rev. Isaac Livingston Kip [2765] (*Francis Marschalk D.D. (Rev.)*¹⁰, *Isaac Lewis*⁹, *Leonard Lewis*⁸, *Isaac*⁷, *Jacob*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Mar 10, 1835 and died on Aug 26, 1901 aged 66.

General Notes: K.F.A., No. 314, p. 363, 369.

Isaac married **Cornelia N. Ostrom** [2888] [MRIN: 960] on Jan 3, 1865, daughter of **Alfred Ostrom** [2889] and **Elizabeth** [Ostrom] [2890]. Cornelia died on Mar 11, 1879.

General Notes: No issue.

Isaac next married **Mary B. Ostrom** [2891] [MRIN: 962] on Oct 6, 1881, daughter of **Alfred Ostrom** [2889] and **Elizabeth** [Ostrom] [2890]. Mary died on Dec 2, 1917.

Children from this marriage were:

- 2735 F i. **Cornelia N. Kip** [2892] was born on Sep 18, 1882 and died on Sep 1, 1902 aged 19.
- 2736 F ii. **Mary B. Kip** [2893] was born in 1887.

General Notes: Died in young womanhood.

1771. Mary Rodgers Kip [2766] (*Francis Marschalk D.D. (Rev.)*¹⁰, *Isaac Lewis*⁹, *Leonard Lewis*⁸, *Isaac*⁷, *Jacob*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on May 17, 1837 and died on Feb 14, 1920 aged 82.

General Notes: Married by her father Rev. F.M. Kip.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Sources:

K.F.A., p. 363.

New York Times, June 12, 1863, p. 5.

Mary married **John Van Wyck Vandervoort** [2769] [MRIN: 919] on Jun 10, 1863 in Fishkill, NY, USA, son of _____ and _____.

General Notes: From New York City.

Children from this marriage were:

2737 M i. **Joseph Burroughs Vandervoort** [2770].

General Notes: Of Fishkill, N.Y.

2738 M ii. **Frank Kip Vandervoort** [2771].

General Notes: Of Florida.

2739 M iii. **Rodgers Bayard Vandervoort** [2772].

General Notes: Of Brooklyn.

2740 F iv. **Letitia Van Wyck Vandervoort** [2773] was born in 1880, died on Jun 4, 1880 in New Brighton, Staten Island, USA, and was buried in Fishkill, NY, USA.

General Notes: Lartitia. Died aged 8 of diptheria.

Sources:

New York Times, June 5, 1888, p. 5.

2741 M v. **Brockholst Livingston Vandervoort** [2774].

General Notes: Died in infancy.

1772. Rev. Francis Marschalk Kip [2767] (*Francis Marschalk D.D. (Rev.)*¹⁰, *Isaac Lewis*⁹, *Leonard Lewis*⁸, *Isaac*⁷, *Jacob*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Apr 19, 1839 in Fishkill, NY, USA, died on Jun 20, 1911 in Neshanic Station, NJ, USA aged 72, and was buried in Harlingen, NJ, USA.

General Notes: Married at the Reformed Dutch Church in Fultonville, NY, by Rev. Frances M. Kip DD, assisted by Rev. Isaac L. Kip.

He attended the Pingry School at Fishkill and the Albany Academy and graduated from the University of New York in 1864 and from Brunswick Seminary in 1867. He was pastor of the Reformed Dutch Churches of Linlithgo, at Livingston, Columbia County, NY, from 1879 to 1883, and Harlingen, Somerset County, NJ from Dec 1883 until May 1902. He then supplied Kerhonkson, NY until 1904 and Greenwood Heights, Long Island, until early in 1906, when his health failed. After this time his home was with his son at Neshanic, NJ.

During his ministry, he made 8,716 pastoral calls; preached 3,970 sermons; made 1,635 prayer meeting addresses; preached 520 funeral sermons; administered Communion 171 times; received 462 members into the Church; baptized 281 children and 86 adults; and married 172 couples.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 315, p. 363, 368.

New York Times, June 17, 1871, p. 5.

Pastoral Register of the Rev. Francis M. Kip Jr. Fonda Archives, NY. CHU 29.4 1867-1883.

The Genealogical Magazine of New Jersey, Vol.32, No. 1/2, Jan./Apr. 1957. P. 30. Somerset County

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

New Jersey Gravestones.

Francis married **Anna Alida Wemple** [2894] [MRIN: 963] on Jun 7, 1871 in Fultonville, Montgomery Co., NY, USA, daughter of **William Barent Wemple** [2895] and **Rebecca Yates** [7932]. Anna was born on Oct 9, 1841, died on Aug 16, 1898 in Harlingen, NJ, USA aged 56, and was buried in Harlingen, NJ, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

The Genealogical Magazine of New Jersey, Vol.32, No. 1/2, Jan./Apr. 1957. P. 30. Somerset County New Jersey Gravestones.

Children from this marriage were:

2742 M i. **Francis Marschalk Kip** [2896] was born on Feb 6, 1872.

General Notes: Unmarried. K.F.A., No. 356, p. 369.

+ 2743 M ii. **Isaac Livingston Kip** [2897] was born on Dec 10, 1873 in Fultonville, NY, USA.

1774. Col. Lawrence Kip [2777] (*William Ingraham (Right Rev.)¹⁰, Leonard⁹, Leonard Lewis⁸, Isaac⁷, Jacob⁶, Isaac Hendricksen⁵, Hendrick Hendricksen⁴, Hendrick³, Ruloff², Ruloff¹*) was born on Sep 17, 1836 in New York, NY, USA and died on Nov 17, 1899 in New York, NY, USA aged 63.

General Notes: Married by Right Rev. Bishop Potter D.D. He entered the United States Military Academy at West Point in June 1853, and was commissioned a Second Lieutenant in the Third Artillery in 1857. He took part in the Indian campaign in Washington Territory in 1858-9. He had a distinguished record during the Civil War, being wounded several times, and the last two years served as aide-de-camp to Gen. Phil Sheridan. An account of his assignments during the Civil War are found on p. 370-371. Colonel Kip was president of the Coney Island Jockey Club, president of the Suburban Riding and Driving Club and vice president of the National Horse Show Association. He was deeply interested in breeding and racing horses.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 316, p. 365, 370.

Historical Notes of the Family of Kip of Kipsburg and Kip's Bay, New York, by William Ingraham Kip, 1871.

Six Generations of the Kip Family in California, by Col. Carroll Peeke, 1969.

The Ingraham Lineage of the Kip Family, by Col. Carroll Peeke, 1968.

Still pictures of Maj. Lawrence Kip A.D.C. are found in the National Archives and Records Administration, Still Picture Branch, College Park, MD.

New York Times, April 24, 1867, p. 5.

New York Times, November 21, 1899, p. 7.

American Family Antiquity. Being an account of the origin and progress of American families, traced from their progenitors in this country, connected with their history abroad. Illustrated with portraits and emblazoned coats armorial. Vol. II. KIP. Albert Welles. American College for Genealogical Registry and Heraldry. New York. 1881. New York Public Library.

Lawrence married **Eva Lorillard** [2898] [MRIN: 965] on Apr 22, 1867 in New York, NY, USA, daughter of **Peter Lorillard** [2899] and **Catherine A. Griswold** [2900]. Eva was born on Sep 18, 1847 and died on Feb 23, 1903 in New York, NY, USA aged 55.

General Notes: Sources:

New York Times, Feb. 24, 1903, p. 9.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Children from this marriage were:

- 2744 F i. **Eva Maria Kip** [2905] was born in Feb 1868 in New York, NY, USA and died on Feb 9, 1870 in New York, NY, USA aged 2.
- General Notes: Sources:
History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 371.
- New York Evening Post, Feb, 10, 1870.
- + 2745 F ii. **Edith Kip** [2906] was born circa 1870 in New York, NY, USA.
- 2746 F iii. **Lorillard Kip** [2907] was born on Mar 17, 1872 in New York, NY, USA and died on Jun 24, 1896 in New York, NY, USA aged 24.
- General Notes: Educated at Berkeley and Garden City. Died of typhoid fever. Died unmarried.
- Sources:
New York Times, June 25, 1896, p. 5

1775. William Ingraham Kip [2778] (*William Ingraham (Right Rev.)*¹⁰, *Leonard*⁹, *Leonard Lewis*⁸, *Isaac*⁷, *Jacob*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Jan 15, 1840 in Albany, NY, USA and died on Oct 12, 1918 in San Francisco, CA, USA aged 78.

General Notes: He graduated from Yale in 1860, where he was a member of Scroll and Key and Delta Kappa Epsilon. After taking the degree of Master of Arts he joined the U.S. Diplomatic Service, and 1861 was named Secretary to the United States Legation in Japan. Later he served in Europe. They were married in the Trinity Chapel, Nice, France. The service was read by Bishop Kip who was then in Europe. Following his retirement they resided in California. Buried Kip family plot in Iona Churchyard. Memorial windows in St. Luke's Episcopal Church, San Francisco.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 317, p. 365, 371.

Historical Notes of the Family of Kip of Kipsburg and Kip's Bay, New York, by William Ingraham Kip, 1871.

Six Generations of the Kip Family in California, by Col. Carroll Peeke, 1969.

American Family Antiquity. Being an account of the origin and progress of American families, traced from their progenitors in this country, connected with their history abroad. Illustrated with portraits and emblazoned coats armorial. Vol. II. KIP. Albert Welles. American College for Genealogical Registry and Heraldry. New York. 1881. New York Public Library.

William married **Elizabeth Clementina Kinney** [2910] [MRIN: 971] on Feb 28, 1865 in Nice, France, daughter of **Hon. William Burnett Kinney** [2911] and **Elizabeth Clementina Dodge** [2912]. Elizabeth died on Jul 13, 1920 in San Francisco, CA, USA.

General Notes: Buried Kip family plot in Iona Churchyard. Memorial windows in St. Luke's Episcopal Church, San Francisco.

Sources:

New York Times, Oct. 22, 1880, p. 5.

Children from this marriage were:

- 2747 M i. **William Ingraham Kip Rev. Canon** [2919] was born on Jan 13, 1867 in San Francisco, CA, USA and died on Oct 1, 1902 aged 35.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

General Notes: He graduated from the University of California at Berkeley in 1888, where he was a member of Beta Theta Pi Fraternity and an outstanding athlete. He then attended the General Theological Seminary on New York, graduating with a degree of Bachelor of Divinity in June 1892. On July 7, 1892 he was ordained to the Diaconate by his grandfather, Bishop Kip, in the old Grace Cathedral in San Francisco. He founded the Good Samaritan Mission in the slum area of the city. The mission was destroyed in the earthquake and fire of 1906, but was later reestablished and exists today as Canon Kip Community Center. He died unmarried.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 358, p. 371.

Six Generations of the Kip Family in California, by Col. Carroll Peeke, 1969.

The Ingraham Lineage of the Kip Family, by Col. Carroll Peeke, 1968.

- 2748 M ii. **Lawrence Kip** [2920] was born on Oct 2, 1869 in San Francisco, CA, USA and died in 1911 in Boston, MA, USA aged 42.

General Notes: He graduated from the University of California in 1890, where he was also a member of Beta Theta Pi. He then took his law degree from Hastings College of Law, San Francisco, and practised in San Francisco and Boston.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 359, p. 371.

Six Generations of the Kip Family in California, by Col. Carroll Peeke, 1969.

The Ingraham Lineage of the Kip Family, by Col. Carroll Peeke, 1968.

New York Times, November 29, 1893, p. 5.

Lawrence married **Willa Dick** [7235] [MRIN: 2462] on Nov 28, 1893 in San Francisco, CA, USA, daughter of _____ and _____.

General Notes: Of Indianapolis, Indiana.

- + 2749 F iii. **Elizabeth Clementine Kip** [2921] was born on Jun 15, 1872 in Belvidere, NJ, USA and died on Oct 5, 1966 in San Francisco, CA, USA aged 94.
- + 2750 F iv. **Mary Burnet Kip** [2922] was born on Nov 30, 1876 in Morristown, NJ, USA and died on Apr 16, 1923 in Kansas City, MO, USA aged 46.

1781. Eliza Kip [4641] (*Jacob A.¹⁰, Abraham⁹, Jacob R⁸, Roeloff⁷, Jacob⁶, Isaac Hendricksen⁵, Hendrick Hendricksen⁴, Hendrick³, Ruloff², Ruloff¹*) was born on Dec 9, 1811 in Rhinebeck, NY, USA, was christened on Dec 9, 1811, and died on Jun 1, 1886 in St. Catharines, ON, Can aged 74.

General Notes: Buried Victoria Lawn Cemetery, St. Catharines, Ontario.

Eliza married **Stephen Parnall** [4649] [MRIN: 1594] on Apr 2, 1829 in ON, Can, son of **William Parnall** [4655] and **Elizabeth Goring** [4656]. Stephen was born on Dec 30, 1806 and died on Aug 17, 1886 aged 79.

General Notes: Mrs. William Parnall.

Children from this marriage were:

- + 2751 M i. **William J. Parnall** [4719] was born on Mar 20, 1830 and died in 1929 aged 99.
- 2752 M ii. **George Parnall** [4720] was born on Dec 25, 1831 and died on Feb 4, 1832.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

- + 2753 M iii. **Lewis Parnall** [4721] was born on Dec 28, 1832 and died on Jan 3, 1898 aged 65.
- + 2754 F iv. **Almeda Parnall** [4722] was born on Oct 18, 1834 and died on Dec 24, 1905 aged 71.
- + 2755 M v. **Nelson Parnall** [4723] was born on Sep 24, 1836.
2756 F vi. **Melissa Parnall** [4724] was born on Mar 15, 1838 and died on Apr 23, 1839 aged 1.
- + 2757 M vii. **Seymour Parnall** [4725] was born on Jul 10, 1840 and died on Sep 1, 1903 aged 63.
- + 2758 M viii. **Sydney Parnall** [4726] was born on Mar 17, 1841 and died on Nov 26, 1927 aged 86.
2759 F ix. **Emma Parnall** [4727] was born on Aug 9, 1843 and died on Oct 30, 1845 aged 2.
- + 2760 F x. **Miriam Parnall** [4728] was born on Mar 14, 1846 and died on Jun 19, 1877 aged 31.
- + 2761 M xi. **Stephen Edward Parnall** [4729] was born on Nov 26, 1847 and died on Apr 23, 1919 aged 71.

1782. Anna Maria Kip [4642] (*Jacob A.¹⁰, Abraham⁹, Jacob R⁸, Roeloff⁷, Jacob⁶, Isaac Hendricksen⁵, Hendrick Hendricksen⁴, Hendrick³, Ruloff², Ruloff¹*) was born on Aug 2, 1813, was christened on Aug 2, 1814, and died on Feb 2, 1889 in ON, Can aged 75.

General Notes: Lived Burford, Ontario.

Anna married **George Hamilton Parnall** [4650] [MRIN: 1595] on Apr 11, 1832 in ON, Can, son of **William Parnall** [4655] and **Elizabeth Goring** [4656]. George was born on Feb 21, 1811 and died on Oct 28, 1889 aged 78.

General Notes: Lived Burdord, Ontario. Mrs. William Parnall.

Children from this marriage were:

- 2762 F i. **Catherine Parnall** [4661].
- 2763 F ii. **Lucinda Parnall** [4665].
- 2764 M iii. **William O. Parnall** [4666].
- 2765 F iv. **Georgina E. Parnall** [4667].
- 2766 M v. **George L. Parnall** [4668].
- 2767 M vi. **Stephen E. Parnall** [4669].

1790. William Berg Kip [2784] (*Henry James¹⁰, Gerrit⁹, John Baptist⁸, Roeloff⁷, Jacob⁶, Isaac Hendricksen⁵, Hendrick Hendricksen⁴, Hendrick³, Ruloff², Ruloff¹*) was born on Oct 15, 1846, died on Aug 16, 1888 in New York, NY, USA aged 41, and was buried in Rhinebeck , Dutchess Co., NY.

General Notes: Of Rhinebeck. He inherited his father's property, 1873. His property was 156 acres and was called Ankony for one of the Indian chiefs from whom the property was purchased in 1686. Married by Rev. Thomas DeWitt DD.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928., No. 318, p. 365, 371. Drawing of Ankony 1876-77, p. 372.

New York Times, December 23, 1871, p. 7.

New York Evening Post, Dec. 23, 1871.

New York Evening Post, Aug. 17, 1888.

Rhinebeck, New York, Death Records of the 18th and 19th Centuries, by Arthur C.M. Kelly, 1992.
Rhinebeck Association Cemetery.

William married **Sarah Ann Spies** [2925] [MRIN: 978] on Dec 21, 1871 in New York, NY, USA, daughter of **Adam W. Spies** [2926] and **Sarah Ann Morrison** [2927]. Sarah was born in 1847 and died on Jul 7, 1910 in

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

New York, NY, USA aged 63.

General Notes: She married second John Baker in London. No issue.

Sources:

New York Times, July 9, 1910, p. 7.

Children from this marriage were:

- 2768 F i. **Florence Adele Kip** [2929] was born on Nov 11, 1872 and died on Oct 21, 1895 in Lawrence, Long Island, USA aged 22.
General Notes: No issue.
Sources:
History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 372.
New York Times, Oct. 23, 1895, p. 5.
Florence married **Arthur C. Humbert** [2933] [MRIN: 981] on Jan 24, 1892, son of _____ and _____.
- + 2769 M ii. **Henry Spies Kip** [2930] was born on Jun 29, 1874 in Rhinebeck, NY, USA and died on Feb 19, 1920 in Palm Beach, FL, USA aged 45.
- + 2770 M iii. **William Ruloff Kip** [2931] was born on Mar 18, 1876 in New York, NY, USA, died on Apr 6, 1935 in Greenport, Long Island, USA aged 59, and was buried in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, USA.
- + 2771 M iv. **Garrett Bergh Kip** [2932] was born on Dec 7, 1877 in New York, NY, USA, was christened on Aug 21, 1878 in Rhinebeck, NY, USA, and died on Feb 23, 1930 in New York, NY, USA aged 52.

1796. Isaac M Kipp [7994] (*John*¹⁰, *Isaac I.*⁹, *Isaac Dumond*⁸, *Roeloff*⁷, *Jacob*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born in Apr 1842 in PA, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Ancestry.com: Family Trees - jbear1198

Isaac married **Louisa** [Kipp] [8009] [MRIN: 2771] circa 1863, daughter of _____ and _____ . Louisa was born in 1842.

Children from this marriage were:

- 2772 F i. **Jennie V Kipp** [8010] was born circa 1864 in PA, USA.
General Notes: Sources:
Ancestry.com: Family Trees - jbear1198
- 2773 F ii. **Mary Ida Kipp** [8011] was born circa 1866 in PA, USA.
General Notes: Sources:
Ancestry.com: Family Trees - jbear1198
- 2774 M iii. **Charles A Kipp** [8012] was born in Dec 1869 in PA, USA.
General Notes: Sources:
Ancestry.com: Family Trees - jbear1198
- 2775 F iv. **Ella L Kipp** [8013] was born circa 1872 in PA, USA.
General Notes: Sources:
Ancestry.com: Family Trees - jbear1198
- 2776 M v. **Homer Lee Kipp** [8014] was born on Feb 21, 1881 in PA, USA and died in May 1971 in

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Cresco, Monroe Co., PA, USA aged 90.

General Notes: Sources:

Ancestry.com: Family Trees - jbear1198

Homer married **Catherine** [Kipp] [8015] [MRIN: 2772] circa 1909, daughter of _____ and _____. Catherine was born in 1880.

Homer next married **Elva G** [Kipp] [8016] [MRIN: 2773] circa 1923, daughter of _____ and _____. Elva was born circa 1889 in PA, USA.

1797. Horace E Kipp [7995] (*John*¹⁰, *Isaac I.*⁹, *Isaac Dumond*⁸, *Roeloff*⁷, *Jacob*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Dec 26, 1843 in Greene Twp., Pike Co., PA, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Ancestry.com: Family Trees - jbear1198

Horace married **Mary M Simons** [8005] [MRIN: 2769] on Jun 24, 1868 in Greene Twp., Pike Co., PA, USA, daughter of _____ and _____. Mary was born on Sep 12, 1842 in PA, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

2777 F i. **Edith M Kipp** [8006] was born in Mar 1869 in Ledgedale, PA, USA and died in 1944 in Plainfield, NJ, USA aged 75.

General Notes: Sources:

Ancestry.com: Family Trees - jbear1198

Edith married **Frederick L Gumble** [8008] [MRIN: 2770] in Jun 1899, son of _____ and _____. Frederick was born in Nov 1870 in Paupack, PA, USA and died in 1932 in Patterson, NJ, USA aged 62.

2778 F ii. **Emma A Kipp** [8007] was born in Mar 1874 in PA, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Ancestry.com: Family Trees - jbear1198

1798. Benjamin F Kipp [7996] (*John*¹⁰, *Isaac I.*⁹, *Isaac Dumond*⁸, *Roeloff*⁷, *Jacob*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born in Jan 1846 in PA, USA and died in 1930 aged 84.

General Notes: Sources:

Ancestry.com: Family Trees - jbear1198

Benjamin married **Louisa** [Kipp] [8017] [MRIN: 2774] before 1869, daughter of _____ and _____. Louisa was born in 1857.

Children from this marriage were:

2779 M i. **Frankie E Kipp** [8018] was born in Nov 1881 in PA, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Ancestry.com: Family Trees - jbear1198

2780 F ii. **Hannah C Kipp** [8019] was born in Aug 1886 in PA, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Ancestry.com: Family Trees - jbear1198

+ 2781 M iii. **Benjamin Kipp** [8020] was born on Mar 17, 1888 in Greentown, Pike Co., PA, USA.

Benjamin next married **Susannah** [Kipp] [8027] [MRIN: 2776] circa 1868, daughter of _____

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

_____ and _____. Susannah was born in 1844 and died circa 1876 aged 32.

Children from this marriage were:

2782 M i. **Thomas Kipp** [8028] was born in 1869.

2783 F ii. **Catharine Kipp** [8029] was born in 1871.

1799. George Washington Kipp [7997] (*John¹⁰, Isaac I.⁹, Isaac Dumond⁸, Roeloff⁷, Jacob⁶, Isaac Hendricksen⁵, Hendrick Hendricksen⁴, Hendrick³, Ruloff², Ruloff¹*) was born on Mar 28, 1847 in Greene, Pike Co., PA, USA and died on Jul 24, 1911 in Vancouver Island, BC, Can aged 64.

General Notes: Sources:

Ancestry.com: Family Trees - jbear1198

George married **Martha Adalaide Kizer** [8030] [MRIN: 2777] in 1872, daughter of _____ and _____. Martha was born on Apr 3, 1849 in PA, USA and died on Oct 19, 1910 aged 61.

Children from this marriage were:

2784 F i. **Margaret Kipp** [8031] was born on Sep 23, 1874 in PA, USA and died on Apr 3, 1928 aged 53.

General Notes: Sources:

Ancestry.com: Family Trees - jbear1198

2785 F ii. **Beatrice Kipp** [8032] was born in Apr 1878 in PA, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Ancestry.com: Family Trees - jbear1198

Beatrice married **George G Johnson** [8033] [MRIN: 2778] circa 1900, son of _____ and _____. George was born circa 1876 in PA, USA.

1800. John A Kipp [7998] (*John¹⁰, Isaac I.⁹, Isaac Dumond⁸, Roeloff⁷, Jacob⁶, Isaac Hendricksen⁵, Hendrick Hendricksen⁴, Hendrick³, Ruloff², Ruloff¹*) was born circa 1849 in PA, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Ancestry.com: Family Trees - jbear1198

John married **Adelia** [Kipp] [8034] [MRIN: 2779] circa 1874, daughter of _____ and _____. Adelia was born in 1852.

Children from this marriage were:

+ 2786 M i. **Leroy Emmett Kipp** [8035] was born on Aug 23, 1875 in PA, USA and died on Jan 18, 1967 in Syracuse, Onondaga Co., NY, USA aged 91.

+ 2787 M ii. **Horace O Kipp** [8036] was born in Jan 1878 in PA, USA.

2788 F iii. **Ella E Kipp** [8037] was born in Dec 1881 in PA, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Ancestry.com: Family Trees - jbear1198

2789 F iv. **Annie A Kipp** [8038] was born in Aug 1883 in PA, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Ancestry.com: Family Trees - jbear1198

2790 M v. **Ira Clyde Kipp** [8039] was born on Dec 25, 1885 in PA, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Ancestry.com: Family Trees - jbear1198

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

2791 M vi. **Ernest Kipp** [8040] was born in Dec 1889 in PA, USA.

General Notes: Sources:
Ancestry.com: Family Trees - jbear1198

1801. Mary Kipp [7999] (*John¹⁰, Isaac I.⁹, Isaac Dumond⁸, Roeloff⁷, Jacob⁶, Isaac Hendricksen⁵, Hendrick Hendricksen⁴, Hendrick³, Ruloff², Ruloff¹*) was born in 1851.

General Notes: Sources:
Ancestry.com: Family Trees - jbear1198

Mary married **S Vangorder** [8046] [MRIN: 2783] circa 1876, son of _____ and _____ . S was born in Oct 1855 in PA, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

2792 M i. **Royal Homer Vangorder** [8047] was born in 1876.

General Notes: Sources:
Ancestry.com: Family Trees - jbear1198

Royal married **Elvira J** [Vangorder] [8050] [MRIN: 2784] circa 1900, daughter of _____ and _____ .

2793 F ii. **Nellie L Vangorder** [8048] was born in May 1881 in PA, USA.

General Notes: Sources:
Ancestry.com: Family Trees - jbear1198

2794 M iii. **Jerold R Vangorder** [8049] was born on Oct 16, 1882 in PA, USA.

General Notes: Sources:
Ancestry.com: Family Trees - jbear1198

1802. Susannah A Kipp [8000] (*John¹⁰, Isaac I.⁹, Isaac Dumond⁸, Roeloff⁷, Jacob⁶, Isaac Hendricksen⁵, Hendrick Hendricksen⁴, Hendrick³, Ruloff², Ruloff¹*) was born in Jan 1853 in PA, USA.

General Notes: Sources:
Ancestry.com: Family Trees - jbear1198

Susannah married **Thomas Harrison Gilpin** [8051] [MRIN: 2785] circa 1869, son of _____ and _____ . Thomas was born in Jul 1841 in PA, USA and died circa 1915 aged 74.

Children from this marriage were:

2795 M i. **John R Gilpin** [8052] was born in 1871.

2796 M ii. **Grant Howard Gilpin** [8053] was born in 1873.

2797 F iii. **Mary E Gilpin** [8054] was born in 1875.

2798 M iv. **Frank M Gilpin** [8055] was born in 1876.

2799 F v. **Susannah Gilpin** [8056] was born in 1880.

2800 F vi. **Hannah A Gilpin** [8057] was born in 1884.

2801 M vii. **Thomas Harrison Gilpin** [8058] was born in 1885.

1803. Margaret A Kipp [8001] (*John¹⁰, Isaac I.⁹, Isaac Dumond⁸, Roeloff⁷, Jacob⁶, Isaac Hendricksen⁵, Hendrick Hendricksen⁴, Hendrick³, Ruloff², Ruloff¹*) was born circa 1855 in PA, USA.

General Notes: Sources:
Ancestry.com: Family Trees - jbear1198

Margaret married **Horatio Simons** [8059] [MRIN: 2786] circa 1876, son of _____

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

and _____. Horatio was born circa 1852 in PA, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 2802 F i. **Clara Simons** [8060] was born in 1877.
- 2803 F ii. **Lizzie Simons** [8061] was born in 1879.

1805. Elizabeth Kipp [8003] (*John¹⁰, Isaac I.⁹, Isaac Dumond⁸, Roeloff⁷, Jacob⁶, Isaac Hendricksen⁵, Hendrick Hendricksen⁴, Hendrick³, Ruloff², Ruloff¹*) was born on Aug 1, 1859 in PA, USA and died on Jul 15, 1916 aged 56.

General Notes: Sources:
Ancestry.com: Family Trees - jbear1198

Elizabeth married **George H Banks** [8062] [MRIN: 2787] circa 1880, son of _____ and _____. George was born on Aug 5, 1855 in PA, USA and died on Oct 16, 1920 aged 65.

Children from this marriage were:

- 2804 F i. **Florence Banks** [8063] was born in 1881.
- 2805 M ii. **Samuel L Banks** [8064] was born in 1883.
- 2806 F iii. **Mabel M Banks** [8065] was born in 1887.
- 2807 F iv. **Myrtle G Banks** [8066] was born in 1894.
- 2808 M v. **Horace Kipp Banks** [8067] was born in 1900 and died in 1984 aged 84.

1806. Baxter B. Kip [7069] (*John¹⁰, Isaac I.⁹, Isaac Dumond⁸, Roeloff⁷, Jacob⁶, Isaac Hendricksen⁵, Hendrick Hendricksen⁴, Hendrick³, Ruloff², Ruloff¹*) was born in Jul 1861 in PA, USA.

General Notes: Sources:
Ancestry.com: Family Trees - jbear1198

Baxter married **Elizabeth Anna Krieger** [7070] [MRIN: 2378] circa 1881, daughter of _____ and _____. Elizabeth was born on Feb 21, 1861 in PA, USA and died on Dec 25, 1918 aged 57.

Children from this marriage were:

- 2809 F i. **Nettie H Kipp** [8068] was born in Sep 1882 in PA, USA.

General Notes: Sources:
Ancestry.com: Family Trees - jbear1198

- 2810 M ii. **Oscar Henry Kipp** [8069] was born on May 15, 1884 in PA, USA.

General Notes: Sources:
Ancestry.com: Family Trees - jbear1198

- 2811 F iii. **Anna M Kipp** [8070] was born in Mar 1886 in PA, USA.

General Notes: Sources:
Ancestry.com: Family Trees - jbear1198

- 2812 M iv. **Baxter W Kipp** [8071] was born on Apr 2, 1889 in Greentown, PA, USA and died on Feb 18, 1900 aged 10.

General Notes: Sources:
Ancestry.com: Family Trees - jbear1198

- + 2813 M v. **Earl F Kipp** [8072] was born on Oct 20, 1891 in Greentown, PA, USA.

- 2814 F vi. **Helen E Kipp** [8073] was born in Nov 1892 in PA, USA.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

General Notes: Sources:

Ancestry.com: Family Trees - jbear1198

2815 M vii. **Lepha Kipp** [8074] was born in Nov 1894 in PA, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Ancestry.com: Family Trees - jbear1198

2816 F viii. **Dorothy Correll Kipp** [7071] was born in Dec 1896 in Greentown, PA, USA and died on Aug 18, 1953 in New Jersey aged 56.

General Notes: Sources:

Ancestry.com: Family Trees - jbear1198

2817 M ix. **George W Kipp** [8075] was born in 1903 in PA, USA and died in 1917 aged 14.

General Notes: Sources:

Ancestry.com: Family Trees - jbear1198

Baxter next married **Anna I** [Kipp] [8080] [MRIN: 2789] before 1929, daughter of _____ and _____. Anna was born circa 1889 in PA, USA.

1816. Jeduthan De Wint Kipp [6104] (*Isaac Leonard Wissinger*¹⁰, *John De Wint*⁹, *Isaac Dumond*⁸, *Roeloff*⁷, *Jacob*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on May 8, 1853 in Rochester, OH, USA and died on Mar 10, 1911 aged 57.

General Notes: Charles Fremont.

Jeduthan married **Ruth Lewis** [6110] [MRIN: 2070] on Mar 27, 1881, son of _____ and _____.

Children from this marriage were:

2818 M i. **Lewis Fremont Kipp** [6112] died on Jan 25, 1962.

2819 F ii. **Ruth Ellen Kipp** [6113] died on Aug 28, 1963.

2820 M iii. **Btron Orville Kipp** [6114] died on Sep 1, 1971.

General Notes: J. Byron.

2821 F iv. **Cora Belle Kipp** [6115] was born on Sep 22, 1883 and died on Jul 23, 1951 aged 67.

2822 M v. **Charles Steward Parnell Kipp** [6116] was born on Jan 16, 1885 and died on Dec 12, 1887 aged 2.

2823 F vi. **Mary Lydia Kipp** [6117] was born on Aug 8, 1888 and died on Jul 21, 1968 aged 79.

+ 2824 M vii. **Edison Dewint Kipp** [6118] was born on Nov 8, 1894.

2825 F viii. **Alma Lucille Kipp** [6119] was born on Feb 8, 1896.

1817. Frank William Kipp [6105] (*Isaac Leonard Wissinger*¹⁰, *John De Wint*⁹, *Isaac Dumond*⁸, *Roeloff*⁷, *Jacob*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Oct 18, 1854 in Renrock, OH, USA and died on Oct 20, 1920 aged 66.

Frank married **Dorothea F. Leopold** [6111] [MRIN: 2071], daughter of _____ and _____.

Children from this marriage were:

2826 F i. **Ethel Kipp** [6120].

2827 M ii. **Malcolm Barry Kipp** [6121] was born on Feb 14, 1890 and died on May 13, 1924 aged 34.

Malcolm married **Hattie Olive** [6123] [MRIN: 2072], daughter of _____ and _____.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Malcolm next married **Maude Fisher** [6124] [MRIN: 2073] on Mar 4, 1920, daughter of _____ and _____.

2828 F iii. **Myron Kipp** [6122] was born on Dec 2, 1902.

General Notes: Miriam, Myra.

1819. Isaac Leonard Kipp [6107] (*Isaac Leonard Wissinger*¹⁰, *John De Wint*⁹, *Isaac Dumond*⁸, *Roeloff*⁷, *Jacob*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Jan 9, 1859 in Renrock, Noble Co., OH, USA and died on Feb 3, 1944 in Columbus, Franklin Co., OH, USA aged 85.

Isaac married **Barbara Anne Stieroff** [6125] [MRIN: 2074], daughter of _____ and _____.

Children from this marriage were:

2829 F i. **Edith May Kipp** [6129] was born on Feb 24, 1880 and died on Apr 10, 1959 aged 79.

Edith married **William Painter** [6130] [MRIN: 2077], son of _____ and _____.

2830 M ii. **Charles Raymond Kipp** [6131] was born on Aug 12, 1882.

Isaac next married **Cora Belle McCoy** [6126] [MRIN: 2075], daughter of **William McCoy** [6127] and **Martha Humphreys** [6128].

Children from this marriage were:

+ 2831 F i. **Ethel Camille Kipp** [6132] was born on Apr 13, 1887.

2832 F ii. **Lydia Jane Kipp** [6133] was born on Nov 15, 1889.

+ 2833 F iii. **Nellie Marie Kipp** [6134] was born on Mar 30, 1892.

+ 2834 M iv. **Ralph William Kipp** [6135] was born on Aug 30, 1894 in Columbus, Franklin Co., OH, USA and died on Feb 3, 1968 in Gainesville, GA, USA aged 73.

2835 M v. **Thomas Wissinger Kipp** [6136] was born on Mar 11, 1897.

+ 2836 F vi. **Martha Mildred Kipp** [6137] was born on Oct 5, 1900 in Columbus, Franklin Co., OH, USA.

+ 2837 F vii. **Lillian Cleo Kipp** [6138] was born on Dec 21, 1902 in Columbus, Franklin Co., OH, USA.

+ 2838 M viii. **William Edward Kipp** [6139] was born on Aug 15, 1904 in Columbus, Franklin Co., OH, USA and died on Jul 4, 1972 in Columbus, Franklin Co., OH, USA aged 67.

2839 M ix. **Kenneth Kermit Kipp** [6140] was born on Mar 29, 1908 in Columbus, Franklin Co., OH, USA and died in Columbus, Franklin Co., OH, USA.

1831. William Elton Kipp [2788] (*Abraham*¹⁰, *Roeloff*⁹, *Abraham R*⁸, *Roeloff*⁷, *Jacob*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Oct 12, 1818 in Rhinebeck, NY, USA and died in 1901 aged 83.

General Notes: The will of William E. Kipp of Saugerties, Ulster Co., N.Y. is dated Aug. 28, 1893 and was probated Dec. 23, 1901.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 319, p. 366, 372.

William married **Nellie Hommel** [2934] [MRIN: 982] on Oct 21, 1851, daughter of **Elias Hommel** [2935] and **Maria Mower** [2936]. Nellie was born on Nov 4, 1822.

Children from this marriage were:

2840 F i. **Jennie Kipp** [2937] was born on Mar 24, 1853.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 372.

2841 M ii. **Albert Kipp** [2938] was born on Aug 18, 1856 and died on Apr 18, 1857.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 363, p. 372.

2842 F iii. **Mary Etta Kipp** [2939] was born on Aug 11, 1858 and died on Nov 4, 1858.

2843 F iv. **Annie Kipp** [2940] was born on Dec 2, 1859.

General Notes: Sources;

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 372.

1832. James Brown Kipp [2789] (*Abraham*¹⁰, *Roeloff*⁹, *Abraham R*⁸, *Roeloff*⁷, *Jacob*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Jan 13, 1821 in Kinderhook, NY, USA and died on Sep 17, 1886 in Los Angeles Co., CA, USA aged 65.

General Notes: He left his home in Saugerties in 1836 and went to the Sandwich Islands and on whaling voyages, finally settling in California.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 320. p. 365, 373.

James married **Elizabeth Davidson** [2941] [MRIN: 984] on Nov 9, 1870 in Los Angeles Co., CA, USA, daughter of _____ and _____.

Children from this marriage were:

2844 F i. **Nettie E. V. Kipp** [2943] was born on Jan 19, 1872 in Los Angeles, CA, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 373.

Nettie married **David Peabody** [2945] [MRIN: 986] on Nov 6, 1889, son of _____ and _____.

2845 M ii. **George F. L. Kipp** [2944] was born on Sep 4, 1873.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 364, p.373.

1847. Philip Henry Kip [2796] (*Roeloff W.*¹⁰, *Abraham A.*⁹, *Abraham R*⁸, *Roeloff*⁷, *Jacob*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Dec 20, 1827 in New York.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 322, p. 366.

1840 US Census Tazewall Co., Illinois

1850 US Census Tazewall Co., Illinois age 22

Possible first marriage. This could be another Philip.

The New Jersey Archives web site: www.njarchives.org

Index to Marriage Records, 1848-1867; Ref: Bk. AC : Pg. 34.

Registration Paterson, Passaic Co., NJ.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Philip married **Jane Paxton** [7130] [MRIN: 2401] on Mar 13, 1852 in Paterson, Passaic Co., NJ, USA, daughter of _____ and _____.

Philip next married **Rebecca Slaughter** [8131] [MRIN: 2811] in 1858 in Tazewell Co., IL, USA, daughter of _____ and _____. Rebecca was born in 1837 in Ohio.

The child from this marriage was:

2846 F i. **Jennie Kipp** [8132] was born in 1859 in Illinois.

1848. Wilson Drury Kipp [2797] (*Roeloff W.¹⁰, Abraham A.⁹, Abraham R⁸, Roeloff⁷, Jacob⁶, Isaac Hendricksen⁵, Hendrick Hendricksen⁴, Hendrick³, Ruloff², Ruloff¹*) was born on Apr 3, 1830 in New York and died on May 19, 1878 aged 48.

General Notes: Sources:

1870 US Census Elm Grove Twp, Tazewell Co, Illinois (Farmer)

Wilson married **Martha** [Kip] [8122] [MRIN: 2809], daughter of _____ and _____. Martha was born in 1832 in Ohio.

Children from this marriage were:

2847 F i. **Mary Kipp** [8123] was born in 1858 in Illinois.

2848 F ii. **Mathilda Kipp** [8124] was born in 1860 in Illinois.

2849 F iii. **Emma Kipp** [8125] was born in 1865 in Illinois.

2850 M iv. **Ralph Kipp** [8126] was born in 1867 in Illinois.

1851. William Augustus Kipp [2800] (*Roeloff W.¹⁰, Abraham A.⁹, Abraham R⁸, Roeloff⁷, Jacob⁶, Isaac Hendricksen⁵, Hendrick Hendricksen⁴, Hendrick³, Ruloff², Ruloff¹*) was born on Feb 10, 1839 in Illinois.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 324, p. 366.

1860 US Census Elm Grove Twp, Tazewell Co, Illinois (Law Student)

1870 US Census Elm Grove Twp, Tazewell Co, Illinois (Farmer)

William married **Agnes** [Kip] [8127] [MRIN: 2810], daughter of _____ and _____. Agnes was born in 1844 in Illinois.

Children from this marriage were:

2851 F i. **Fanny Kipp** [8128] was born in 1865 in Illinois.

2852 M ii. **Albert Kipp** [8129] was born in 1867 in Illinois.

2853 F iii. **Celia Kipp** [8130] was born in 1869 in Illinois.

1855. John George Kip [2806] (*John George¹⁰, Abraham A.⁹, Abraham R⁸, Roeloff⁷, Jacob⁶, Isaac Hendricksen⁵, Hendrick Hendricksen⁴, Hendrick³, Ruloff², Ruloff¹*) was born on Aug 31, 1832 and died on Mar 17, 1871 aged 38.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 327, p. 366, 373.

John married **Maria Therese Antoinette Berte** [2948] [MRIN: 989], daughter of **Louis A. Berte** [7135] and **Unknown**. Maria was born in Oct 1833 and died on Nov 23, 1859 in New York, NY, USA aged 26.

General Notes: Of France.

Sources:

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

New York Times, Nov. 25, 1859, p. 5.

Children from this marriage were:

2854 F i. **Martha Lousia Kip** [2949] was born on Apr 23, 1856.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 373.

2855 M ii. **John George Kip Jr.** [2950] was born on Jul 1, 1858.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 365, p. 373.

John next married **Mary Bes** [2951] [MRIN: 990], daughter of _____ and _____.

General Notes: No issue.

1856. Augustus William Kip [2809] (*William*¹⁰, *Abraham A.*⁹, *Abraham R*⁸, *Roeloff*⁷, *Jacob*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Feb 29, 1828 in Kinderhook, NY, USA, was christened on Aug 7, 1836 in Upper Red Hook, NY, and died on Feb 9, 1892 aged 63.

General Notes: Baptised, St. John's Low Dutch Reformed Church, Upper Red Hook, NY. He lived in Brooklyn.

Sources:

New York Births and Baptisms, Southeast Region, 1660-1916, Kelly, Arthur and Nancy

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 328, p. 366, 373.

Augustus married **Eleanor Selina Mabie Mrs.** [2952] [MRIN: 991] on Mar 14, 1865, daughter of _____ and _____. Eleanor died on Jul 3, 1898.

The child from this marriage was:

2856 F i. **Euretta Kip** [2953].

1857. Marie Louise Kip [2810] (*William*¹⁰, *Abraham A.*⁹, *Abraham R*⁸, *Roeloff*⁷, *Jacob*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Dec 27, 1829 in Kinderhook, NY, USA and was christened on Aug 7, 1836 in Upper Red Hook, NY.

General Notes: Baptised, St. John's Low Dutch Reformed Church, Upper Red Hook, NY

Sources:

New York Births and Baptisms, Southeast Region, 1660-1916, Kelly, Arthur and Nancy

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 366.

Marie married **Daniel S. Morrell** [2816] [MRIN: 934] in 1853, son of **Samuel Morrell** [2817] and **Unknown**. Daniel was born in 1824.

General Notes: Of Palatine Bridge, N.Y. He was a lawyer and highly respected in the community.

Children from this marriage were:

2857 F i. **Florence Morrell** [2818].

2858 F ii. **Lillian Morrell** [2819].

1861. Clarence Van Steenburgh Kip [2814] (*William*¹⁰, *Abraham A.*⁹, *Abraham R*⁸, *Roeloff*⁷, *Jacob*⁶, *Isaac*

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

*Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Jun 5, 1847 in Kinderhook, NY, USA and died on Aug 30, 1925 in Mancheser, VT, USA aged 78.

General Notes: He was President of the Kip Brush Company, NY. He belonged to the Holland Society, the Westchester Biltmore Club and the Atlantic Yacht Club.

Married at res. of bride's grandmother, Mrs. James F. Henry, by Rev. Chas. W. Homer of St. James Ch., Bklyn.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 329, p. 367, 373.

New York Evening Post, March 3, 1881.

New York Times, August 31, 1925, p. 15.

New York Times, September 1, 1925. p. 21.

Year Book of the Holland Society of New York, 1926 and 1927. In Memorium, p. 233.

Clarence married **Annie Louise Servoss** [2954] [MRIN: 992] on Mar 1, 1881 in New York, NY, USA, daughter of **Elias Boudinot Servoss** [2955] and **Unknown**. Annie was born on Mar 10, 1857, died on Jul 3, 1901 in New York, NY, USA aged 44, and was buried in Trinity Church, New York, NY, USA.

General Notes: Lived New York City.

Sources:

New York Times, July 4, 1901, p. 7.

New York Times, July 5, 1901, p. 7.

The child from this marriage was:

2859 M i. **William Vandervoort Kip** [2958] was born on Nov 14, 1892 and died on Apr 5, 1921 in New York, NY, USA aged 28.

General Notes: He graduated from Hobart College, and at the outbreak of the World War rejoined the 7th Regiment, N.G., New York. His military record as it appears on the Honor Roll of the Holland Society in the 1919 Year Book is: William Vandervoort Kip - Rank: Second Lieutenant - Branch of service: Supply Company 325, Quartermaster Corps. Date of enlistment: Aug. 1917. Details of service: with 7th Regt. Infantry, U.S.A.; Sergeant, Machine Gun Company; Second Lieutenant, Quartermaster Corps. Unmarried. Member Atlantic Yacht Club and American Legion. He died April 5, 1921 at 170 West 73 Street.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 374.

New York Times, April 6, 1921, p. 15.

Year Book of the Holland Society of New York, 1920 and 1921. In Memorium, p. 237.

Clarence next married **Laura W. Whittier** [2956] [MRIN: 994] on Apr 13, 1909 in New York, NY, USA, daughter of **John Patten Whittier** [2957] and **Unknown**. Laura was born on Aug 3, 1868, died on Dec 6, 1933 in Rye, Westchester, NY aged 65, and was buried in Haverhill, MA, USA.

General Notes: Married in St. Agnes's Chapel, NY.

Sources:

New York Times, April 14, 1909, p. 11.

New York Times, December 8, 1933, p. 23.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

1863. Benjamin Franklin Holmes [6019] (*Helen Martha Kipp*¹⁰, *Abraham A.*⁹, *Abraham R*⁸, *Roeloff*⁷, *Jacob*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Dec 7, 1833 in NY, USA and died on Mar 21, 1864 in Tazewell, IL, USA aged 30.

Benjamin married **Ellen Elizabeth Hack** [6020] [MRIN: 2039] on Nov 4, 1857 in Peoria, Peoria, IL, USA, daughter of **Jeremiah Warren Hack** [6021] and **Dilly B. Leonard** [6022]. Ellen was born on Apr 28, 1840 in Tremont, Tazewell, IL, USA and died on Jun 27, 1913 in Normal, McLean, IL, USA aged 73.

The child from this marriage was:

- + 2860 M i. **Alexander Franklin Holmes** [6023] was born on Sep 29, 1859 in El Paso, Woodford, IL, USA and died on Jun 20, 1942 in Everett, Snohomish, WA, USA aged 82.

1864. Isaac Kipp [2822] (*John*¹⁰, *Jacob*⁹, *Abraham R*⁸, *Roeloff*⁷, *Jacob*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Sep 15, 1827 in Burnt Hills, Greene Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: He was a farmer.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 330. p. 367, 374.

Isaac married **Eleline Cole** [2959] [MRIN: 996] in 1851, daughter of **Ishmael Broadalbin Cole** [2960] and **Unknown**. Eleline was born on Sep 12, 1827.

General Notes: Of Fulton Co., N.Y.

Children from this marriage were:

- + 2861 M i. **Olive B. Kipp** [2961] was born on Feb 4, 1853 in Charlton, Saratoga Co., NY, USA.
- 2862 M ii. **F. Lionel Kip** [2962] was born on Oct 15, 1854.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 367. p. 374.

- 2863 F iii. **Lucy I. Kip** [2963] was born on Jun 14, 1857.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 374.

- 2864 M iv. **Daniel Burr Kip** [2964] was born on May 9, 1861.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 368, p. 374.

1866. Edward Kipp [2824] (*John*¹⁰, *Jacob*⁹, *Abraham R*⁸, *Roeloff*⁷, *Jacob*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Feb 5, 1832 in Cocksackie, Greene Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: He was a farmer. They lived at Gayhead (Cocksackie), Greene Co., N.Y. Twin of Edwin.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 331, p. 367.

Edward married **Amelia Bush** [2965] [MRIN: 998] in 1855, daughter of **David Bush** [2966] and **Unknown**. Amelia was born on Nov 11, 1838.

Children from this marriage were:

- 2865 M i. **Emrow Kipp** [2967] was born on Nov 9, 1856.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 369, p. 374.

+ 2866 F ii. **Libbie Kipp** [2968] was born on Nov 16, 1858.

2867 F iii. **May Kipp** [2969] was born on Aug 2, 1863.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 374.

2868 F iv. **Hattie Kipp** [2970] was born on Jul 18, 1867.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 374.

2869 M v. **Eddie Kipp** [2971] was born on Jul 4, 1870.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 370, p. 374.

2870 F vi. **Leonore Kipp** [2972] was born on May 10, 1876.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 374.

1878. Leonard Kipp [2838] (*Nathaniel¹⁰, Jacob⁹, Abraham R⁸, Roeloff⁷, Jacob⁶, Isaac Hendricksen⁵, Hendrick Hendricksen⁴, Hendrick³, Ruloff², Ruloff¹*) was born on Aug 17, 1835.

General Notes: He lived in Brooklyn, N.Y. and was a steamboat pilot.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 339, p. 367, 375.

Leonard married **Anna J. Benley** [2976] [MRIN: 1001] on Jun 24, 1863, daughter of **Amos Benley** [2977] and **Unknown**. Anna was born on Jan 7, 1844.

The child from this marriage was:

2871 F i. **Jennie Kipp** [2978] was born on Apr 11, 1864.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 375.

1882. Eliza Pitcher [8259] (*Abraham Pitcher¹⁰, Catherine Kip⁹, Abraham R⁸, Roeloff⁷, Jacob⁶, Isaac Hendricksen⁵, Hendrick Hendricksen⁴, Hendrick³, Ruloff², Ruloff¹*) was born in 1833 and died in 1890 aged 57.

Eliza married **James R Kerley** [8260] [MRIN: 2860] in 1857, son of _____ and _____ . James was born in 1829 and died in 1912 aged 83.

The child from this marriage was:

+ 2872 M i. **Charles Kerley** [8261] was born in 1864 and died in 1945 aged 81.

1886. Ellizabeth Ann Kipp [7055] (*Jacob J.¹⁰, Jacobus⁹, Jacob⁸, Johannes⁷, Jacob⁶, Isaac Hendricksen⁵, Hendrick Hendricksen⁴, Hendrick³, Ruloff², Ruloff¹*) was born on Aug 1, 1835.

Ellizabeth married **Timothy Horan** [7061] [MRIN: 2374], son of _____ and _____ .

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

General Notes: Killed in the Civil War.

Children from this marriage were:

- 2873 M i. **Mellville Horan** [7062].
- 2874 M ii. **Leslie Orlando Horan** [7063].
- 2875 M iii. **John Horan** [7064].

Ellizabeth next married **Cyrus Jones** [7065] [MRIN: 2375], son of _____ and _____.

The child from this marriage was:

- 2876 M i. **William J. Jones** [7066].

1892. Serena M. Kip [2847] (*Henry*¹⁰, *Martinus*⁹, *Abraham John*⁸, *Johannes*⁷, *Jacob*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) died on Aug 14, 1861 in Red Hook, Dutchess Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Of Hyde Park.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 368.

Adriance Memorial Library, Poughkeepsie, NY, Local History Collection. Kip vertical file. Wills Box 2776.

Serena married **David W. Kipp** [2851] [MRIN: 946], son of _____ and _____.

General Notes: Of Red Hook.

Children from this marriage were:

- 2877 F i. **Mary Ann Kipp** [7934] was born in 1843.
- 2878 F ii. **Laura J Kipp** [7935] was born in 1845.
- 2879 M iii. **William C Kipp** [7936] was born in 1847.
- 2880 F iv. **Cordelia E Kipp** [7937] was born in 1849.
- 2881 M v. **John R Kipp** [7938] was born in 1852.
- 2882 M vi. **Charles E Kipp** [7939] was born in 1855.

1894. Augustus Kipp [2849] (*Henry*¹⁰, *Martinus*⁹, *Abraham John*⁸, *Johannes*⁷, *Jacob*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Oct 31, 1839 in Rhinebeck, NY, USA.

General Notes: He was an inspector of buildings in Yonkers, and also took part in the Civil War. His business was Real Estate. Lived Yonkers.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 343, p. 368, 375.

Augustus married **Emily C. Olivet** [2979] [MRIN: 1003] on Jan 21, 1864, daughter of **Isaac A. Olivet** [2980] and **Unknown**. Emily was born on Aug 15, 1841.

Children from this marriage were:

- 2883 F i. **Agnes Kipp** [2981] was born on Aug 29, 1865 and died on May 1, 1895 aged 29.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 375.

Agnes married _____ **Clark** [2986] [MRIN: 1005], son of _____
and _____.

2884 M ii. **Warren A. Kipp** [2982] was born on Jun 26, 1869.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 371, p. 375.

2885 F iii. **Anne Kipp** [2983] was born on Jan 26, 1871.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 375.

Anne married _____ **Ackerman** [2987] [MRIN: 1006], son of _____
and _____.

+ 2886 M iv. **I. Olivet Kipp** [2985] was born on Nov 15, 1873 in Yonkers, NY, USA.

2887 F v. **Emily Kipp** [2984] was born on Sep 20, 1875.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 375.

Emily married _____ **Hart** [2988] [MRIN: 1007], son of _____
and _____.

1898. David Adam Kipp [4617] (*Johannes Adam*¹⁰, *Adam Johannes*⁹, *Johannes*⁸, *Johannes*⁷, *Jacob*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹)

was born on Feb 1, 1823 in Manorton, Columbia, NY, USA, was christened on Mar 16, 1823, and died on Jan 3, 1908 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY aged 84.

General Notes: Married St. Paul's Lutheran Church, Red Hook, N.Y. Buried in St. Paul's Cemetery, Rhinebeck, N.Y.

Sources:

Mrs. Minisci.

Marriage Record of The Four Reformed Congregations of Old Rhinebeck, Dutchess County, New York, 1731-1899. (St. John's Low Dutch Reformed Church of Upper Red Hook; Red Church of Tivoli; German Reformed Zion's Church of Rhinebeck; Reformed Church, Rhinebeck). Kinship, Rhinebeck: NY, 1971. # 1306.

Ancestry.com: Family Trees - JANNINED

1850 US Census. Red Hook, Dutchess Co., NY. Family 140 (ancestry.com)

David Kip 27 NY laborer

Cynthia 23 NY

Mary C 3 NY

Clarence E 1 NY

David married **Cynthia Simmons** [4618] [MRIN: 1582] on May 9, 1846 in Red Hook, NY, USA, daughter of **John Simmons** [4619] and **Catharine Shafer** [4620]. Cynthia was born on Dec 3, 1826 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY and died on Jun 2, 1907 in Red Hook, Dutchess Co., NY, USA aged 80.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

General Notes: Buried in St. Paul's Cemetery, Red Hook, N.Y.

Children from this marriage were:

- 2888 F i. **Mary C Kipp** [8226] was born in 1847 in New York and died By 1850 aged 3.
- + 2889 M ii. **Clarence Edward Kipp** [4621] was born on May 27, 1849 in New York and died on Jan 4, 1924 in Hudson, NY, USA aged 74.
- + 2890 M iii. **Martin J Kipp** [8097] was born on Apr 21, 1851 in Red Hook, Dutchess Co., NY, USA and died on May 2, 1934 in Red Hook, Dutchess Co., NY, USA aged 83.

1911. Clarina Harriet Kip [7957] (*Henry P¹⁰, Peter⁹, Henry⁸, Jacob⁷, Johannes⁶, Jacob Hendricksen⁵, Hendrick Hendricksen⁴, Hendrick³, Ruloff², Ruloff¹*) was born on Dec 23, 1807 in Newark, NJ, USA.

General Notes: Married by Rev. Lewis P. Bayard in New York.

Sources:

The American Genealogist, Vol. 36, No. 3, 185-6, July 1960.
Genealogical Magazine of New Jersey, Vol. 9, p. 111.

Clarina married **John Van Wagenen** [7958] [MRIN: 2755] on Jul 10, 1833 in New York, NY, son of _____ and _____.

The child from this marriage was:

- 2891 F i. **Mary Van Wagenen** [7959] was born on Aug 14, 1834 and died on Nov 8, 1841 aged 7.

1915. Pierre Paris Irving [3610] (*Elizabeth Kip¹⁰, Peter⁹, Henry⁸, Jacob⁷, Johannes⁶, Jacob Hendricksen⁵, Hendrick Hendricksen⁴, Hendrick³, Ruloff², Ruloff¹*).

General Notes: Clergyman of Protestant Episcopal Church.

Pierre married **Anna Deur** [3616] [MRIN: 1220], daughter of **John Deur** [3617] and **Unknown**.

Children from this marriage were:

- 2892 M i. **Leslie Irving** [3625].
- 2893 M ii. **Alexander Irving** [3626].
- 2894 M iii. **Duer Irving** [3627].
- 2895 F iv. **Anna Irving** [3628].

1916. Edgar Irving [3611] (*Elizabeth Kip¹⁰, Peter⁹, Henry⁸, Jacob⁷, Johannes⁶, Jacob Hendricksen⁵, Hendrick Hendricksen⁴, Hendrick³, Ruloff², Ruloff¹*).

Edgar married **Amanda Tennant** [3618] [MRIN: 1222], daughter of **Thomas Tennant** [3619] and **Unknown**.

The child from this marriage was:

- 2896 M i. **Washington Irving** [3624].

1922. Harriet Ann Schuyler [3646] (*Eliza Kip¹⁰, James Henry⁹, Henry⁸, Jacob⁷, Johannes⁶, Jacob Hendricksen⁵, Hendrick Hendricksen⁴, Hendrick³, Ruloff², Ruloff¹*) was born on Jan 31, 1803 and died on Nov 4, 1885 aged 82.

Harriet married **Smith W. Anderson** [3648] [MRIN: 1234] on Dec 19, 1822, son of _____ and _____. Smith was born on Oct 24, 1794 and died on Nov 15, 1851 aged 57.

Children from this marriage were:

- 2897 M i. **John Schuyler Anderson** [3649] was born on Sep 21, 1823.
- 2898 M ii. **James Anderson** [3650] was born on Dec 8, 1825.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

- + 2899 F iii. **Helen Margaretta Anderson** [3651] was born on Oct 11, 1827.
- 2900 F iv. **Harriet Schuyler Anderson** [3652] was born on Nov 8, 1829 and died on Nov 19, 1873 aged 44.
General Notes: Died unmarried.
- + 2901 F v. **Hannah Matilda Anderson** [3653] was born on Jan 15, 1832.
- 2902 F vi. **Katherine Schuyler Anderson** [3654] was born on Feb 12, 1834.
Katherine married **Hasbrouck Du Bois** [3659] [MRIN: 1237], son of _____
_____ and _____.
- + 2903 M vii. **Smith W. Anderson** [3655] was born on May 30, 1838.
- + 2904 F viii. **Angelica Schuyler Anderson** [3656] was born on May 5, 1840.

1928. Eliza Matilda Anderson [3690] (*Helen Margaretta Kip*¹⁰, *James Henry*⁹, *Henry*⁸, *Jacob*⁷, *Johannes*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Apr 1, 1821.

Eliza married **John B. Kerfoot Right Rev.** [3692] [MRIN: 1245] on Sep 20, 1842, son of _____
_____ and _____. John was born on Mar 1, 1816.

General Notes: Bishop of Pittsburgh, PA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 2905 M i. **Able Anderson Kerfoot** [3697] was born on Jul 3, 1843.
- 2906 F ii. **Christiana Kerfoot** [3698] was born on Nov 4, 1844.
- 2907 M iii. **William M. Kerfoot** [3699] was born on Jan 24, 1847.
- 2908 M iv. **John B. Kerfoot** [3700] was born on May 8, 1850 and died in Jan 1853 aged 2.
- 2909 M v. **James Kip Kerfoot** [3701] was born on Aug 14, 1853.
- 2910 F vi. **Kate Van Alen Kerfoot** [3702] was born on Jul 15, 1856.
- 2911 F vii. **Helen Kip Kerfoot** [3703] was born on Dec 20, 1859 and died in Feb 1860.

1929. James Kip Anderson [3691] (*Helen Margaretta Kip*¹⁰, *James Henry*⁹, *Henry*⁸, *Jacob*⁷, *Johannes*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Jun 18, 1823.

James married **Harriet Buchanan Dall** [3693] [MRIN: 1246] on Dec 12, 1844, daughter of _____
_____ and _____. Harriet was born on Feb 14, 1826.

Children from this marriage were:

- 2912 F i. **Kate Van Alen Anderson** [3694] was born on Oct 2, 1845.
- 2913 M ii. **John Dall Anderson** [3695] was born on Feb 15, 1848.
- 2914 F iii. **Ellen Anderson** [3696] was born on Feb 12, 1851.

1932. Ann Kip Bailey [3711] (*Eliza Ann Kip*¹⁰, *Cornelius H.*⁹, *Henry*⁸, *Jacob*⁷, *Johannes*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Nov 25, 1808 and died on Jan 9, 1890 in New York, NY, USA aged 81.

General Notes: Sources:
New York Evening Post, Jan. 9, 1890.

Ann married **Daniel Stratton Miller** [3716] [MRIN: 1250] on Jan 7, 1829, son of _____
_____ and _____.

Children from this marriage were:

- 2915 F i. **Helen Day Miller** [3717] was born on Sep 20, 1838 in New York, NY, USA and died on Jan

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

13, 1889 in New York, NY, USA aged 50.

Helen married **Jay Gould** [3718] [MRIN: 1251] on Jan 22, 1863, son of _____
_____ and _____.

- 2916 M ii. **Daniel S. Miller** [7157] was born in 1843 and died on Feb 9, 1915 in New York, NY, USA aged 72.

General Notes: Sources:
New York Times, Feb. 12, 1915, p. 11.

1937. Mary Ann Swarthout [7892] (*Maragrietje Van Riper*¹⁰, *Leah Simmons*⁹, *Rachel Kip*⁸, *Johannes*⁷, *Johannes*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Nov 27, 1826 and died on Jan 3, 1908 aged 81.

Mary married **Simon Fuller** [7893] [MRIN: 2733], son of _____ and _____
_____. Simon was born on Nov 9, 1825 and died on Sep 10, 1910 aged 84.

The child from this marriage was:

- + 2917 M i. **Silas Fuller** [7894] was born on Jun 22, 1858 and died on Nov 14, 1913 aged 55.

1938. Peter Frederick Berdan [3123] (*John Berdan*¹⁰, *Susanna Simmons*⁹, *Rachel Kip*⁸, *Johannes*⁷, *Johannes*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Oct 23, 1824 and died on Nov 13, 1887 in Toledo, OH, USA aged 63.

Peter married **Maria Selden Waite** [3124] [MRIN: 1054] on Oct 21, 1852 in Lyme, CT, USA, daughter of _____ and _____. Maria died on Sep 3, 1864 in Toledo, OH, USA.

The child from this marriage was:

- 2918 F i. **Ida Maria Berdan** [3125] was born on Aug 13, 1856.

Ida married **Edward Cushman Bodman** [3126] [MRIN: 1055] on Jan 10, 1878, son of _____ and _____.

1944. Stephen Van Cortland Cadmus [3152] (*Thomas Cadmus*¹⁰, *John Cadmus*⁹, *Blandina Kip*⁸, *Johannes*⁷, *Johannes*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Jun 8, 1838 in Schenectady, NY, USA and died on Jan 27, 1901 in Newark, NJ, USA aged 62.

Stephen married **Emilie Fichter** [3156] [MRIN: 1060] on Jun 15, 1865, daughter of **John Fichter** [3157] and **Unknown**.

Children from this marriage were:

- + 2919 F i. **Grace Louise Cadmus** [3158] was born on Jun 14, 1866 in Newark, NJ, USA.
2920 F ii. **Gertrude Isabella Ward** [3162] was born on Feb 20, 1877.
2921 F iii. **Mildred Emilie Ward** [3163] was born on Jan 18, 1883.

1950. Edward Kirkland [3852] (*Mary Walker Kip*¹⁰, *Jacobus S. (James) Kip*⁹, *Samuel Kip*⁸, *Catharina Kip*⁷, *Johannes*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹).

Edward married _____ [Kirkland] [3854] [MRIN: 1300], daughter of _____
and _____.

Children from this marriage were:

- 2922 M i. **Eugene Kirkland** [3855].
2923 M ii. **Charles P. Kirkland** [3856].

1951. Charles P. Kirkland [3853] (*Mary Walker Kip*¹⁰, *Jacobus S. (James) Kip*⁹, *Samuel Kip*⁸, *Catharina Kip*⁷,

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

*Johannes*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹).

Charles married _____ [Kirkland] [3857] [MRIN: 1301], daughter of _____
and _____.

The child from this marriage was:

2924 M i. **Edward Kirkland** [3858].

General Notes: A lawyer.

1952. Mary Eliza Kip [4233] (*Samuel Kirkpatrick Kip*¹⁰, *Jacobus S. (James) Kip*⁹, *Samuel Kip*⁸, *Catharina Kip*⁷, *Johannes*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹).

General Notes: Married at the Church of St. John Baptist, NY, by Rev. Cornelius R. Duffle, DD.

Sources:

K.F.A., p. 421.

New York Times, April 22, 1869, p. 5.

Mary married **Capt. James McMaster MD** [4234] [MRIN: 1433] on Apr 20, 1869 in New York, NY, USA, son of _____ and _____. James died on Jul 4, 1873 in Chelsea, MA, USA.

General Notes: He was a Naval Officer of note. His first appointment was as Assistant Surgeon from Pennsylvania Oct. 8, 1859. See K.F.A., p. 421, and 422 for details.

The child from this marriage was:

2925 M i. **Gilbert Totten McMaster M.D.** [4235].

General Notes: He was Lieutenant in the regular Navy. He was in Plattsburg Training Camp, 1915-16, and was an Officer in the Medical Corps over seas in W.W. I. He loaned many of the documents reproduced in K.F.A.

1955. Elizabeth Landon [3861] (*Elizabeth Kip*¹⁰, *Jacobus S. (James) Kip*⁹, *Samuel Kip*⁸, *Catharina Kip*⁷, *Johannes*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹).

Elizabeth married **John Barnes** [3864] [MRIN: 1303], son of _____ and _____.

The child from this marriage was:

2926 M i. **John Barnes** [3866].

General Notes: Lived at Buffalo, N.Y.

1956. Catherine Landon [3862] (*Elizabeth Kip*¹⁰, *Jacobus S. (James) Kip*⁹, *Samuel Kip*⁸, *Catharina Kip*⁷, *Johannes*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹).

Catherine married **Francis Aubrey Todrig Rev.** [3865] [MRIN: 1304], son of _____ and _____.

General Notes: Of Florence, N.J.

The child from this marriage was:

2927 F i. **Susan Todrig** [3867].

1957. Anna M. Kip [4237] (*William Ledyard Kip*¹⁰, *Elbert Kip*⁹, *Samuel Kip*⁸, *Catharina Kip*⁷, *Johannes*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹).

Anna married **William H. Barnette** [4238] [MRIN: 1435], son of _____ and _____.

General Notes: Of Galveston, Texas.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

The child from this marriage was:

2928 F i. **Alice Barnette** [4239].

1959. Maria Elizabeth Kip [4242] (*Samuel E. Kip*¹⁰, *Elbert Kip*⁹, *Samuel Kip*⁸, *Catharina Kip*⁷, *Johannes*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) died on Jul 8, 1873.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 422.

Maria married **Michael M. M. Moore Rev.** [4243] [MRIN: 1437], son of _____ and _____.

The child from this marriage was:

2929 M i. **Melville M. Moore** [4244].

General Notes: Of Chruch Hill, Mass.

1963. George Goelet Kip [4251] (*Elbert S. Kip*¹⁰, *Samuel Kip*⁹, *Samuel Kip*⁸, *Catharina Kip*⁷, *Johannes*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Jan 15, 1845 in New York, NY, was christened on Feb 17, 1845 in New York, NY, and died on Jun 27, 1926 in Morristown, NJ, USA aged 81.

General Notes: Baptism Sponsors: James H Kipp and the parents. Minsiter Wm Berrian DD.

He graduated from Columbia University in 1865. Shortly afterward he began the practice of law in New York City. For many years he was a member of the old law firm of DeWitt, Lockman & Kip. He was a member of the University Club and the St. Nicholas and Holland Societies of New York and the Morris County Golf and Morristown clubs.

Lived Morristown, N.J. Married by Rev. George W. Schmucker at St Peter's Lutheran, Rhinebeck, NY.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 533, p. 422, 434.

New York Times May 25, 1867, p. 5.

New York Evening Post, May 24, 1867.

The New York Times, June 28, 1926, p. 17.

Trinity Church, New York - Registers: www.trinitywallstreet.org

Rhinebeck New York Marriages, Three Lutheran Congregatioins, Rhinebeck, NY 1746-1899, Transcribed and indexed by Arthur C.M. Kelly, Kinship, Rhinebeck, NY.

Year Book of the Holland Society of New York, 1926 and 1927. In Memorium, p. 249.

George married **Anna Margaret Geissenhainer** [4510] [MRIN: 1533] on May 23, 1867 in Bethlehem, PA, daughter of **Rev. A.T. Geissenhainer** [7234] and **Unknown**. Anna was born in 1847, died on Apr 5, 1893 in Morristown, NJ, USA aged 46, and was buried in Morristown, NJ, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

New York Times, April 6, 1893, p. 5.

Children from this marriage were:

+ 2930 M i. **Charles Augustus Kip** [4511] was born on Aug 14, 1870, died on Apr 13, 1940 in Morristown, NJ, USA aged 69, and was buried in Morristown, NJ, USA.

+ 2931 M ii. **Elbert S. Kip** [4512] was born on Apr 10, 1874, died on Aug 27, 1950 in Morristown, NJ, USA aged 76, and was buried in Morristown, NJ, USA.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

2932 F iii. **Anna Elizabeth Kip** [7159] died on Dec 17, 1918 in Morristown, NJ, USA.

General Notes: Married at Grace Church, Madison, NJ, by the Right Rev. the Bishop of Colorado (Olmstead).

Sources:

New York Times, October 10, 1907, p. 9.

Anna married **A. Paul Olmstead** [7160] [MRIN: 2419] on Oct 8, 1907 in Madison, NJ, USA, son of _____ and _____.

1974. Margaret Anna Richardson [3903] (*Margarette Kip*¹⁰, *Cornelius Kip*⁹, *Samuel Kip*⁸, *Catharina Kip*⁷, *Johannes*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹).

General Notes: Lived in New York.

Margaret married **John K. Jones** [3911] [MRIN: 1318], son of _____ and _____.

The child from this marriage was:

2933 M i. **Frank Jones** [3914].

1996. Andrew Van Tuyl Kip [4265] (*Cornelius Kip*¹⁰, *Cornelius Kip*⁹, *Samuel Kip*⁸, *Catharina Kip*⁷, *Johannes*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Mar 3, 1846 in Sullivan Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Leather goods manufacturer.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 537, p. 423, 434.

Andrew married **Teresa Van Schaick** [4520] [MRIN: 1536], daughter of **Jacob Van Schaick** [4521] and **Unknown**. Teresa was born in 1850 in Troy, NY, USA and died on Oct 25, 1916 in Brooklyn, NY, USA aged 66.

General Notes: Mrs. Teresa Wallace Van Schaick Kip. Died of Bright's Disease.

Sources:

New York Times, October 27, 1916, p. 9.

Children from this marriage were:

2934 M i. **Chatfield H. Kip** [4522].

General Notes: K.F.A., No. 583, p. 434.

2935 F ii. **Mary Jane Kip** [4523].

General Notes: K.F.A., p. 434.

1997. Jeronimus Underhill Kip [4266] (*Cornelius Kip*¹⁰, *Cornelius Kip*⁹, *Samuel Kip*⁸, *Catharina Kip*⁷, *Johannes*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Dec 18, 1848 in New York, NY, USA.

General Notes: Lived Jersey City, and was a jeweler in New York.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 538, p. 423, 434.

Jeronimus married **Jane Crane Rogers** [4524] [MRIN: 1538] on May 11, 1870, daughter of **James Van S. Rogers** [4525] and **Eliza Crane** [4526]. Jane was born on Sep 20, 1850.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

General Notes: Of Brooklyn, N.Y.

Children from this marriage were:

- 2936 M i. **Eugene Kip** [4527] was born on Apr 20, 1871 in Brooklyn, NY, USA and died on Jul 10, 1871.
- 2937 F ii. **Bertie Romola Kip** [4528] was born on Oct 11, 1874 in Jersey City, NJ, USA.
General Notes: Sources:
History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 435.
Bertie married **Clarence T. Duke** [4532] [MRIN: 1540] on Jul 26, 1899, son of _____ and _____. Clarence was born on Aug 1, 1878.
- 2938 F iii. **Florence Estelle Kip** [4529] was born on Sep 20, 1876 in Jersey City, NJ, USA.
General Notes: Sources:
History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 435.
- 2939 M iv. **Stanley Livingston Kip** [4530] was born on Oct 1, 1877 in Jersey City, NJ, USA.
General Notes: Married Jersey City.
Sources:
History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 584, p. 435.
New York Times, March 11, 1910, p. 9.
Stanley married **Jennie Bernice Chamberlain** [4533] [MRIN: 1541] on Mar 9, 1910 in Bayonne, NJ, USA, daughter of **Holman Theodore Chamberlain** [4534] and **Unknown**.
- 2940 F v. **Jessamine Rogers Kip** [4531] was born on Oct 14, 1885.
General Notes: Sources:
History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 435.
- 1999. Robert White Kip** [4268] (*Cornelius Kip*¹⁰, *Cornelius Kip*⁹, *Samuel Kip*⁸, *Catharina Kip*⁷, *Johannes*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Oct 1, 1853 in Brooklyn, NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 540, p. 423, 435.

Robert married **Mary E. Patch** [4535] [MRIN: 1543] on Apr 22, 1884, daughter of **Joseph T. Patch** [4536] and **Unknown**.

Children from this marriage were:

- 2941 M i. **Cornelius Kip** [4537] was born on Oct 15, 1887.
General Notes: K.F.A., No. 585, p. 435.
- 2942 F ii. **Mary Eliza Kip** [4538] was born on Mar 10, 1889.
General Notes: K.F.A., p. 435.
- 2943 M iii. **Lester Baldwin Kip** [4539] was born on Apr 25, 1890.
General Notes: K.F.A., No. 586, p. 435.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

2944 F iv. **Susie Vantuyl Kip** [4540] was born on Aug 27, 1892.

General Notes: K.F.A., p. 435.

2001. William Edgar Kip [4270] (*Cornelius Kip*¹⁰, *Cornelius Kip*⁹, *Samuel Kip*⁸, *Catharina Kip*⁷, *Johannes*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Feb 8, 1859 in Brooklyn, NY, USA and died on Dec 12, 1899 aged 40.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 542, p. 423, 435.

William married **Maria Campbell** [4542] [MRIN: 1546] on Feb 6, 1889, daughter of **John Campbell** [4543] and **Isabella Fleming** [4544]. Maria was born on Jan 28, 1867 in Scotland.

The child from this marriage was:

2945 F i. **Margaret I. Kip** [4545] was born on Jul 9, 1891 in Brooklyn, NY, USA.

General Notes: K.F.A., p. 435.

2004. Henry Kip [4276] (*Thomas Kip*¹⁰, *Henry Kip*⁹, *Samuel Kip*⁸, *Catharina Kip*⁷, *Johannes*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Apr 4, 1840 in Buffalo, NY, USA and died on Jan 21, 1897 in Chicago, IL, USA aged 56.

General Notes: Married at St. Peter's Church, Brooklyn, NY, by Rev. Jno. A. Paddock.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 543, p. 423, 435.

New York Times, March 18, 1864, p. 5.

Henry married **Emilie Hustace Addoms** [4546] [MRIN: 1548] on Mar 17, 1864 in Brooklyn, NY, USA, daughter of **William Addoms** [4547] and **Margaretta Lawrence** [4548]. Emilie was born on Aug 30, 1839 in Brooklyn, NY, USA and died on Jan 7, 1894 in Brooklyn, NY, USA aged 54.

Children from this marriage were:

2946 M i. **William Addoms Kip** [4549] was born on Feb 26, 1866 in Brooklyn, NY, USA and died on Mar 16, 1867 aged 1.

2947 F ii. **Grace Lawrence Kip** [4550] was born on Dec 2, 1870 in Brooklyn, NY, USA.

General Notes: She presented the old bible belonging originally to Samuel Kip, to the New York Historical Society. She lived in Niagara Falls, N.Y.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 435.

Grace married **William Lord Bliss** [4552] [MRIN: 1550] on Feb 5, 1896 in Brooklyn, NY, USA, son of _____ and _____. William was born on Jul 16, 1871 in Brooklyn, NY, USA and died on Dec 5, 1944 in Niagara Falls, NY, USA aged 73.

General Notes: He graduated with a BS degree from Brooklyn Polytechnical Institute in 1891 and received his MME degree from Cornell University two years later. In 1893-95 he was an electrician for the Riker Electric Motor Company of Brooklyn. While an electrical engineer with the Consolidated Gas Company of New York in 1895-97, he designed, built and operated an experimental electric light plant. He became interested in the electric lighting of railroad cars and conducted experiments that lead in 1900 to his formation of the Bliss Car Lighting Company of New Jersey. This was an axle system.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

He moved to Niagara Falls in 1910 where he became chief engineer of the light and heating company. He was a holder of 100 patents, many of which were concerned with the electric lighting of railroad cars (Te Bliss System).

Sources:

New York Times, December 6, 1944, p. 23.

+ 2948 F iii. **Emilie Addoms Kip** [4551] was born on Jun 9, 1873 in Brooklyn, NY, USA.

2007. Henry Wells Kip [4282] (*Henry Kip*¹⁰, *Henry Kip*⁹, *Samuel Kip*⁸, *Catharina Kip*⁷, *Johannes*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Mar 8, 1847 in Buffalo, NY, USA.

General Notes: Married at St. John's Church, Hartford, CT, by Rev. Mr. Mills. He was a manufacturer in Buffalo, N.Y.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 545, p. 426, 436.

New York Times, October 24, 1869, p. 5.

New York Evening Post, Oct. 25, 1869.

Henry married **Charlotte Filley** [4559] [MRIN: 1552] on Oct 21, 1869 in Hartford, CT, USA, daughter of **Edward Filley** [4560] and **Frances Anne Chapman** [4561]. Charlotte was born on Jan 31, 1848 in Brooklyn, NY, USA, died on Mar 15, 1927 in Buffalo, NY, USA aged 79, and was buried in Buffalo, NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

New York Times, April 3, 1927, p. E13.

Children from this marriage were:

2949 M i. **Henry Edward Kip** [4562] was born on Jul 27, 1870 in Buffalo, NY, USA.

General Notes: Of Cleveland, Ohio.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 587, p. 436.

2950 F ii. **Frances Annie Kip** [4563] was born on Oct 16, 1876 in Buffalo, NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 436.

2951 F iii. **Charlotte Miriam Kip** [4564] was born on Oct 16, 1876 in Buffalo, NY, USA.

General Notes: Died young.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 436.

2011. Pamela Brower [6695] (*Ruth Bull*¹⁰, *Elizabeth Powell*⁹, *Elizabeth Kip*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Mar 15, 1815 in Utica, Oneida Co., NY, USA and died on Jan 8, 1898 in Moorhead, Monona Co., IA, USA aged 82.

Pamela married **Stephen Blount** [6762] [MRIN: 2276], son of _____ and _____.

The child from this marriage was:

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

- + 2952 F i. **Caroline Euphema Blount** [6763] was born on Feb 21, 1850 in Picton, Canada West and died on Dec 25, 1925 in Omaha, Douglas Co., NE, USA aged 75.

2019. Ira Kipp [3957] (*Willet*¹⁰, *Gilbert*⁹, *Jesse*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Dec 29, 1822 in New Castle, NY, USA and died on Dec 20, 1863 in IL, USA aged 40.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 484, p. 414, 426.

Ancestry.com: Family Trees - Faye512

1850 US Federal census

1860 US Federal Census

Book of Deaths Extracted From Chappaqua, N.Y., Quaker Records.

Francis F. Spies, Mount Vernon, NY, 1932. [Transcribed by Dave Swerdfeger]
http://dunhamwilcox.net/ny/chappaqua_deaths2.htm

Ira married **Sarah Ellis Whitson** [4286] [MRIN: 1450] on Mar 19, 1855 in Ossining, NY, USA, daughter of **Joseph Whitson** [4287] and **Unknown**. Sarah was born on Jan 28, 1829 in Ossining, NY, USA and died on Aug 11, 1910 in Dawson, MN, USA aged 81.

General Notes: Sources:

Ancestry.com: Family Trees - Faye512

1880 US Federal Census

1910 US Federal Census

Book of Deaths Extracted From Chappaqua, N.Y., Quaker Records.

Francis F. Spies, Mount Vernon, NY, 1932. [Transcribed by Dave Swerdfeger]
http://dunhamwilcox.net/ny/chappaqua_deaths2.htm

Children from this marriage were:

- 2953 M i. **Willett Kipp** [4291] was born on Jun 22, 1856 in Leland, IL, USA and died on Feb 4, 1858 in Leland, IL, USA aged 1.
- General Notes: Sources:
Ancestry.com: Family Trees - Faye512
- + 2954 M ii. **Joseph Whitson Kipp** [4290] was born on Dec 7, 1857 in Leland, IL, USA and died in 1931 in Horton, KS, USA aged 74.
- 2955 M iii. **Jessie Kipp** [4289] was born on Aug 12, 1860 in Leland, IL, USA and died on Aug 14, 1949 in Daytona Beach, Volusia, FL, USA aged 89.
- General Notes: Sources:
Ancestry.com: Family Trees - Faye512
- Jessie married **Cora M Wakefield** [7990] [MRIN: 2766] on Mar 17, 1886 in IL, USA, daughter of _____ and _____. Cora died on May 27, 1934 in Daytona Beach, Volusia, FL, USA.
- Jessie next married **Florence Farrington** [7991] [MRIN: 2767] on May 27, 1936, daughter of _____ and _____. Florence died on Jan 29, 1945 in WI, USA.
- + 2956 F iv. **Jennie Witson Kipp** [4288] was born on Jun 14, 1864 in Leland, IL, USA and died on Aug 20, 1945 in Dawson, Lac Qui Parle, MN, USA aged 81.

2020. Hannah Searles Kipp [3958] (*Willet*¹⁰, *Gilbert*⁹, *Jesse*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵,

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

*Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Oct 1, 1825 in New Castle, Westchester, NY, USA.

General Notes: In 1880 she was living in Sandwich, De Kalb, Illinois.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 414.

Ancestry.com: Family Trees - Faye512
1880 US Federal Census

Hannah married **Henry Lyon** [3964] [MRIN: 1339], son of **Benjamin Lyon** [3965] and **Unknown**. Henry was born in 1823 in New Castle, Westchester, NY, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

2957 F i. **Harriet Lyon** [3969].

2958 F ii. **Miriam Lyon** [3970].

2021. Catherine Kipp [3959] (*Willet*¹⁰, *Gilbert*⁹, *Jesse*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Aug 24, 1829 in New Castle, Westchester, NY, USA.

General Notes: Lived at Mt. Kisco.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 414.

Ancestry.com: Family Trees - Faye512

Catherine married **John Carpenter** [3966] [MRIN: 1341] on Oct 26, 1850 in New Castle, Westchester, NY, USA, son of **Thomas Carpenter** [3967] and **Unknown**. John was born on Jul 11, 1825 in New Castle, Westchester, NY, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

2959 M i. **George Carpenter** [3971] was born on Jul 23, 1851.

2960 F ii. **Mary K. Carpenter** [3972] was born on Mar 26, 1853.

2961 F iii. **Sarah Carpenter** [3973] was born on Sep 25, 1854 and died on May 17, 1882 aged 27.

2962 M iv. **Thomas Ellwood Carpenter** [3974] was born on Aug 5, 1856.

2963 F v. **Jessie Louisa Carpenter** [3975] was born on Mar 17, 1869.

2022. Harriet Kipp [3960] (*Willet*¹⁰, *Gilbert*⁹, *Jesse*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Apr 7, 1832 in New Castle, Westchester, NY, USA and died on Oct 29, 1898 in Sandwich, IL, USA aged 66.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 414.

Ancestry.com: Family Trees - Faye512

Harriet married **John Henwood** [3968] [MRIN: 1343] in Mar 1853, son of _____ and _____. John was born on Feb 8, 1828 in Penzance, Cornwall, England and died on Jan 5, 1869 in Little, IL, USA aged 40.

General Notes: Of England.

Children from this marriage were:

2964 M i. **Willet Henwood** [3976] was born in 1854.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

- 2965 F ii. **Emma Henwood** [3977].
2966 F iii. **Minnie Henwood** [3978].
General Notes: Died young.
2967 M iv. **Charles Henwood** [3979].
2968 F v. **Martha Henwood** [3980].
2969 M vi. **Ira Henwood** [3981].
2970 F vii. **Harriet Henwood** [3982] was born on Mar 17, 1869.

2023. Gilbert Kipp [3961] (*Willet*¹⁰, *Gilbert*⁹, *Jesse*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Dec 13, 1833 in New Castle, NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 485, p. 414, 426.

Gilbert married _____

His child was:

- 2971 M i. **Benjamin Kipp** [4292].

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 548, p. 426.

2025. John T. Kipp [3985] (*James Searles*¹⁰, *Gilbert*⁹, *Jesse*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹).

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 486, p. 414, 426.

John married **Caroline Washburn** [3987] [MRIN: 1346], daughter of _____ and _____.

The child from this marriage was:

- 2972 M i. **Benjamin Kipp** [5615].

2026. John Leonard Kipp [3990] (*Quimby*¹⁰, *John*⁹, *Jesse*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Aug 8, 1828 and died in 1899 in Mt. Vernon, USA aged 71.

General Notes: The will of John L. Kipp of Mt. Vernon was dated May 23, 1885, and probated Feb. 27, 1899.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 487, p. 414, 426.

John married **Emily Rathbun** [4293] [MRIN: 1453] on Sep 26, 1853, daughter of **Solomon Rathbun** [4294] and **Hannah Rathbun** [4295]. Emily was born on Sep 26, 1831 and died in 1906 aged 75.

General Notes: The will of Emily R. Kipp of Mt. Vernon, dated Feb. 6, 1900 was proved Nov. 12, 1906.

Children from this marriage were:

- 2973 F i. **Alice K. Kipp** [4296] was born on Apr 13, 1859.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. P. 426.

Alice married _____ **Anderson** [4299] [MRIN: 1455], son of _____
_____ and _____.

2974 F ii. **Cornelia H. Kipp** [4297] was born on Jul 24, 1860 and died on Nov 28, 1860.

2975 M iii. **Rathbun Kipp** [4298] was born on Feb 25, 1874.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 549, p. 426.

2031. William Halstead Kipp [3995] (*Quimby*¹⁰, *John*⁹, *Jesse*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Aug 22, 1839 and died on Aug 20, 1918 aged 78.

General Notes: He was Captain of the Seventh Regiment of the New York National Guard and resided in Brooklyn. In 1949 he is called Brig. Gen. He was also chief clerk of the New York City Police Department.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 488, p. 414, 426.

World Connect web pages of Bill Stout wc.rootsweb.com

US Census 1870, Dist. 8 Ward 12, NY, NY

US Census 1880, NY, NY (Manhattan)

New York Times, October 1, 1949, p. 11.

New York Public Library: William H Kipp Papers, 1883-1907; Manuscripts & Archives Division

William married **Emilie Augusta Hyatt** [4300] [MRIN: 1456] on May 31, 1865, daughter of **James Stout Hyatt** [4301] and **Eliza Ann Burdett** [7311]. Emilie was born on Oct 20, 1843 and died on Feb 7, 1931 aged 87.

Children from this marriage were:

+ 2976 F i. **Florence Kipp** [4302] was born on Feb 19, 1866.

2977 F ii. **Isabelle Aline Kipp** [4303] was born on Aug 10, 1869 and died on Mar 23, 1905 aged 35.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 427.

Isabelle married **Charles Wilbur Trask** [7312] [MRIN: 2515] on Jan 3, 1894, son of _____ and _____.

+ 2978 M iii. **Burdett Kipp** [4304] was born on Aug 4, 1874.

2032. Pearson H. Kipp [3996] (*Quimby*¹⁰, *John*⁹, *Jesse*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on May 27, 1843 and died on Oct 2, 1873 aged 30.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 489, p. 414, 427.

Pearson married **Emma Goodhue** [4305] [MRIN: 1458] on Feb 2, 1869, daughter of _____
_____ and _____.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

General Notes: Of New York.

The child from this marriage was:

+ 2979 M i. **Charles Goodhue Kipp** [4306] was born on Dec 18, 1869.

2036. Frederic Kipp [4007] (*Moses¹⁰, John⁹, Jesse⁸, Benjamin⁷, Jesse⁶, Jacob Hendricksen⁵, Hendrick Hendricksen⁴, Hendrick³, Ruloff², Ruloff¹*) was born on Mar 28, 1848.

General Notes: K.F.A., No. 491, p. 415, 427.

Frederic married **Amelia Romer** [4307] [MRIN: 1459] on Oct 15, 1873, daughter of **Henry Romer** [4308] and **Unknown**. Amelia was born on May 9, 1848.

Children from this marriage were:

2980 F i. **Kittie Romer Kipp** [4309] was born on Nov 23, 1874.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928, p. 427.

2981 M ii. **Foster Frederic Kipp** [4310] was born on Aug 12, 1878.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928, No. 552, p. 427.

2044. Mary Jane Underhill [3293] (*Jesse Underhill¹⁰, Phebe Kipp⁹, Jesse⁸, Benjamin⁷, Jesse⁶, Jacob Hendricksen⁵, Hendrick Hendricksen⁴, Hendrick³, Ruloff², Ruloff¹*).

Mary married **Alfred Avery** [3298] [MRIN: 1112], son of _____ and _____.

Children from this marriage were:

2982 M i. **Henry Avery** [3299].

2983 M ii. **Edwin Avery** [3300].

2984 F iii. **Phoebe Jane Avery** [3301].

2055. Fannie Esther Griffinnay Kipp [4014] (*Solomon¹⁰, Caleb⁹, Jesse⁸, Benjamin⁷, Jesse⁶, Jacob Hendricksen⁵, Hendrick Hendricksen⁴, Hendrick³, Ruloff², Ruloff¹*) was born on Nov 25, 1832 in New York, NY, USA and died on Jan 19, 1913 in Mount Vernon, NY, USA aged 80.

General Notes: Married in Baptist Church, New York City, N.Y.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 494, p. 415.

Fannie married **Gideon Beardsley** [5573] [MRIN: 1949] on Mar 16, 1853 in New York, NY, USA, son of _____ and _____. Gideon was born on Dec 14, 1814 and died on Jul 15, 1871 aged 56.

The child from this marriage was:

+ 2985 F i. **Susan Wright Beardsley** [5574] was born on Mar 14, 1858 in New Fairfield, CT, USA and died in 1922 in Mount Vernon, NY, USA aged 64.

2068. Seth W. Kipp [4031] (*Ezra¹⁰, James⁹, Jesse⁸, Benjamin⁷, Jesse⁶, Jacob Hendricksen⁵, Hendrick Hendricksen⁴, Hendrick³, Ruloff², Ruloff¹*) was born on Jul 29, 1832 and died on Apr 18, 1873 aged 40.

General Notes: Drowned.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 498, p. 416, 427.

Seth married **Mary E. Brewer** [4311] [MRIN: 1461] on Feb 7, 1860, daughter of _____
_____ and _____.

Children from this marriage were:

2986 F i. **Abigail Kipp** [4312].

2987 M ii. **Joshua Kipp** [4313].

General Notes: K.F.A., No. 553, p. 427.

2988 F iii. **Margaret Kipp** [4314].

2069. Elbert Kipp [4032] (*Ezra*¹⁰, *James*⁹, *Jesse*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Apr 29, 1836 in Croton Lake, Westchester Co., NY, USA and died on Feb 21, 1911 aged 74.

General Notes: Elbert joined the Zouaves under Col. Ellsworth and became a Corporal. His regiment fought in the first few months of the Civil War at Alexandria, and the Battle of Bull Run. After the war he went into the Hotel business in Washington. In 1870 he moved to Peekskill, N.Y. where he lived 32 years and ran a livery and sales stable business. He took an active part in business, political and fraternal life. He was a Quaker, and politically a republican.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 499, p. 415, 427. Photograph p. 427.

Elbert married **Marie L. Huff** [4315] [MRIN: 1462] on May 27, 1885 in New York, NY, USA, daughter of _____ and _____.

The child from this marriage was:

2989 F i. **Cornelia Kipp** [4316].

2072. Eden Kipp [4035] (*Ezra*¹⁰, *James*⁹, *Jesse*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Aug 8, 1853 in Somers, NY, USA and died in Apr 1913 in Washington, DC, USA aged 59.

General Notes: He resided in Washington for 40 years. He held a responsible position in the Treasury Department. He was a member of the Royal Arcanum fraternity.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 501, p. 416, 427.

Eden married **Jennie Collier Champitt** [4317] [MRIN: 1463] on Sep 21, 1875, daughter of _____
_____ and _____. Jennie was born on Nov 26, 1853 in Washington, DC, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

+ 2990 F i. **Kate Kipp** [4318] was born on Aug 12, 1876.

2991 M ii. **Elbert Kipp** [4319] was born on Jun 4, 1880.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 554, p. 428.

2992 F iii. **Mabel Kipp** [4320] was born on Apr 8, 1882.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

General Notes: Twin of Miriam.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 428.

Mabel married **Charles C. Lewis** [4324] [MRIN: 1465] on May 1, 1909, son of _____ and _____.

Mabel next married **Frederick Gardiner Major** [4325] [MRIN: 1466] in Nov 1921, son of _____ and _____.

General Notes: U.S. Marine Corps.

2993 F iv. **Miriam Kipp** [4321] was born on Apr 8, 1882 and died in Sep 1882.

General Notes: Twin of Mabel.

+ 2994 M v. **Whitney Kipp** [4322] was born on Mar 28, 1885 and died in Aug 1913 aged 28.

2076. Sarah S. Brown [3762] (*Phoebe Kipp*¹⁰, *Jesse*⁹, *Jesse*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born in 1840 and died in 1913 aged 73.

Sarah married **William Lane Banks** [6764] [MRIN: 2277], son of _____ and _____.

The child from this marriage was:

+ 2995 M i. **Charles Hegeman Banks** [6765] was born in 1875 and died in 1935 aged 60.

2087. William F. Kipp [4043] (*Reuben*¹⁰, *Abraham*⁹, *Abraham*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Sep 2, 1823 in Dutchess Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Farmer.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 502, p. 416, 428.

William married **Harriet Lawrence** [4330] [MRIN: 1468] on Dec 3, 1861, daughter of **Joel Lawrence** [4331] and **Unknown**. Harriet was born on Mar 24, 1837.

Children from this marriage were:

2996 F i. **Minnie M. Kipp** [4332] was born on Oct 4, 1863.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 428.

2997 F ii. **Anna C. Kipp** [4333].

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 428.

2088. Anna H. Kipp [4044] (*Reuben*¹⁰, *Abraham*⁹, *Abraham*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Sep 16, 1824.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 416.

Anna married **Ephraim De Graff** [4049] [MRIN: 1371] on Sep 12, 1848, son of **John E. De Graff** [4050] and **Unknown**. Ephraim was born on Apr 27, 1821 in Dutchess Co., NY, USA.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Children from this marriage were:

- 2998 M i. **Eli De Graff** [4055] was born in 1849.
- 2999 F ii. **Phebe Jane De Graff** [4056] was born on Jul 11, 1850 and died on Sep 6, 1850.
- 3000 F iii. **Ida De Graff** [4057] was born on May 5, 1853 and died on Oct 9, 1854 aged 1.
- 3001 F iv. **Mary De Graff** [4058] was born on Dec 30, 1859.

2089. Catherine P Kipp [4045] (*Reuben*¹⁰, *Abraham*⁹, *Abraham*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Oct 23, 1826.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 416.

Catherine married **William A. Akerley** [4051] [MRIN: 1373] on Feb 8, 1860, son of **Lemuel Akerley** [4052] and **Unknown**. William was born on Apr 14, 1829.

General Notes: Farmer.

Children from this marriage were:

- 3002 F i. **Phebe Akerley** [4053] was born on Nov 21, 1861.
- 3003 M ii. **Lemuel R. Akerley** [4054] was born on Nov 13, 1869.

2090. Gilbert Cox Kipp [4046] (*Reuben*¹⁰, *Abraham*⁹, *Abraham*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Oct 27, 1828 in Dutchess Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Lived Poughkeepsie, N.Y.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 503, p. 416, 428.

Adriance Memorial Library, Poughkeepsie, NY, Local History Collection, Kip vertical file.

Gilbert married **Sara Stoutenburgh** [4334] [MRIN: 1470] on Sep 5, 1849, daughter of **Marshall Stoutenburgh** [4335] and **Unknown**.

Children from this marriage were:

- 3004 M i. **John M. Kipp** [4336] was born on Jun 22, 1850.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 556, p. 429.

- 3005 F ii. **Phebe Ann Kipp** [4337] was born on Sep 3, 1852 in Poughkeepsie, NY, USA and died on Sep 3, 1867 in Crum Elbow, Dutchess Co., NY, USA aged 15.

General Notes: Sources:

Old Gravestones of Dutchess County, New York. 19,000 Inscriptions. Collected and Edited by J. Wilson Poucher, MD and Helen Wilkinson Reynolds. Collections of the Dutchess County Historical Society. Volume II. Poughkeepsie, NY. 1924.
Crum Elbow Friend's Meeting p. 139.

- 3006 F iii. **Mary S. Kipp** [4338] was born on Jul 14, 1856.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 429.

Mary married **Charles A. Clapp** [4343] [MRIN: 1472] on Dec 18, 1877, son of _____ and _____. Charles was born on Feb _____.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

22, 1853.

General Notes: Farmer. Of Poughkeepsie, N.Y.

3007 F iv. **Alida Kipp** [4339] was born on Nov 29, 1858.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 429.

3008 F v. **Hattie J. Kipp** [4340] was born on Nov 1, 1860.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 429.

3009 M vi. **Reuben Kipp** [4341] was born on Nov 17, 1862.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 557, p. 429.

3010 F vii. **Grace H. Kipp** [4342] was born on May 12, 1866.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 429.

2096. Abram G. Kipp [4063] (*Josiah*¹⁰, *Abraham*⁹, *Abraham*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Nov 9, 1831 in New York, NY, USA.

General Notes: Merchant. Lived at 36 Vanderbilt Ave., Brooklyn, N.Y.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 507, p. 417, 428.

1870 US Census; S prt of 5th Ward, Kings Co., Brooklyn, NY, #44, p. 637

Kipp, A G	38	NY
Amelia	35	NY
William E	7	NY
Hallock	6	NY
Frederick	4	NY
Albert	5/12	NY
Hallogh, Martha	21	NY
Hopkins, Ida	14	NY

Abram married **Amelia A. Hallock** [4346] [MRIN: 1475] on Dec 12, 1861, daughter of **Barnibus Hallock** [4347] and **Unknown**. Amelia was born on Apr 27, 1835.

Children from this marriage were:

+ 3011 M i. **William E. Kipp** [4348] was born on Aug 8, 1862.

3012 M ii. **Hallock Kipp** [4349] was born on Nov 22, 1863.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 559, p. 429.

3013 M iii. **Fred Kipp** [4350] was born on Mar 18, 1866 and died on Jan 29, 1874 aged 7.

3014 M iv. **Arthur G. Kipp** [4351] was born on Dec 24, 1869.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

General Notes: Albert.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 560, p. 429.

2098. George O. Kipp [4065] (*Josiah*¹⁰, *Abraham*⁹, *Abraham*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on May 13, 1836 in Brooklyn, NY, USA and died on Mar 3, 1914 in Brooklyn, NY, USA aged 77.

General Notes: Merchant. Resided at 388 Bridge St., Brooklyn, N.Y.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 508, p. 417, 429.

New York Times, Mach 5, 1914, p. 9.

George married **Sarah R. Bartol** [4352] [MRIN: 1477] in 1865, daughter of **Samuel F. Bartol** [4353] and **Unknown**. Sarah was born in 1842.

Children from this marriage were:

3015 F i. **Madeline B. Kipp** [4354] was born on Sep 5, 1866.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 429.

3016 F ii. **Bertha Jane Kipp** [4355] was born on Jun 3, 1873.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 429.

3017 M iii. **Leonard Walter Kipp** [4356] was born on Apr 19, 1877.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 561, p. 429.

2100. Julia Emma Kipp [4067] (*Josiah*¹⁰, *Abraham*⁹, *Abraham*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Aug 11, 1841.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 417.

Julia married **William Carpenter** [4070] [MRIN: 1378] in 1863, son of **Thomas Carpenter** [4071] and **Unknown**. William was born on Mar 9, 1843.

Children from this marriage were:

3018 F i. **Gertrude Carpenter** [4075] was born on Jul 18, 1865.

3019 F ii. **Edith Carpenter** [4076] was born on Mar 7, 1873.

2101. Annette H. Kipp [4068] (*Josiah*¹⁰, *Abraham*⁹, *Abraham*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Jan 21, 1848.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 417.

Annette married **Richard Mott** [4072] [MRIN: 1380] on Jan 21, 1865, son of _____
and _____.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

General Notes: Of Westchester Co.

Children from this marriage were:

- 3020 F i. **Lillian Virginia Mott** [4073] was born on May 29, 1867.
- 3021 F ii. **Florence Emily Mott** [4074] was born on Jan 20, 1870.

2102. Jerusha L. Kipp [4084] (*Abraham Henry*¹⁰, *Abraham*⁹, *Abraham*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Mar 30, 1839 and died on Aug 5, 1922 aged 83.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 417.

Jerusha married **D. B. Wallis** [4085] [MRIN: 1389] on Apr 9, 1856, son of _____ and _____ . D. was born on Sep 29, 1831 and died on Jul 17, 1887 aged 55.

The child from this marriage was:

- + 3022 M i. **George N. Wallis** [4086] was born on Jun 12, 1857 and died on Mar 17, 1925 aged 67.

2103. John Henry Kipp [4095] (*Abraham Henry*¹⁰, *Abraham*⁹, *Abraham*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Oct 25, 1842 in Galveston Co., Rep. of Texas and died on Jan 25, 1924 aged 81.

General Notes: John Henry Kipp, with others founded the town of Kemah, TX, near Galveston. John Henry was an active Mason, a ship builder/carpenter, a post master and a Civil War veteran. Lived in Cedar Bayou, Harris Co., Texas.

Jeffrey Kipp.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 509, p. 417, 429.

John married **Mary E. Justice** [4357] [MRIN: 1479] on Jul 8, 1869, daughter of **Stephen J. Justice** [4358] and **Elizabeth S. Scoby** [4082]. Mary was born on Dec 3, 1843 and died on Jul 3, 1908 aged 64.

Children from this marriage were:

- + 3023 M i. **John Henry Kipp** [4359] was born on Aug 8, 1870 in Galveston Co., TX, USA.
- 3024 F ii. **Mary Ophelia Kipp** [4360] was born on Nov 28, 1872.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 430.

- 3025 F iii. **Ida Irene Kipp** [4361] was born on Sep 15, 1874.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 430.

Ida married **E. L. Burlingham** [4368] [MRIN: 1482] on Oct 2, 1922, son of _____ and _____ .

- + 3026 F iv. **Emma Elizabeth Kipp** [4362] was born on Nov 16, 1876.
- 3027 F v. **Ellen Jane Kipp** [4363] was born on Mar 18, 1878.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 430.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

+ 3028 F vi. **Alice Florence Kipp** [4364] was born on Mar 27, 1881.

3029 M vii. **William George Kipp** [4365] was born on Nov 6, 1887.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 563, p. 430.

3030 M viii. **Eli Jackson Kipp** [4366] was born on Mar 27, 1890.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 564, p. 430.

2104. Jane Elizabeth Kipp [4096] (*Abraham Henry¹⁰, Abraham⁹, Abraham⁸, Benjamin⁷, Jesse⁶, Jacob Hendricksen⁵, Hendrick Hendricksen⁴, Hendrick³, Ruloff², Ruloff¹*) was born on Aug 6, 1858.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 418.

Jane married **James Henry Bradford** [4099] [MRIN: 1392] on Nov 19, 1879, son of _____ and _____.

The child from this marriage was:

3031 F i. **Aileen Elizabeth Bradford** [4100] was born on Apr 24, 1881.

2107. Samuel C. Kipp [4103] (*Abraham¹⁰, Samuel⁹, Abraham⁸, Benjamin⁷, Jesse⁶, Jacob Hendricksen⁵, Hendrick Hendricksen⁴, Hendrick³, Ruloff², Ruloff¹*) was born on Feb 10, 1823 and died on May 26, 1912 in Ossining, NY, USA aged 89.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 510, p. 418, 430.

New York Times, May 28, 1912, p. 11.

Samuel married **Martha Haight** [4411] [MRIN: 1492] on Dec 2, 1845, daughter of **Abraham Haight** [4412] and **Unknown**. Martha died in Jan 1897.

Children from this marriage were:

3032 M i. **Henry Kipp** [4413] was born on Aug 10, 1826 and died on Aug 16, 1855 in New York, NY, USA aged 29.

General Notes: Died young.

Sources:

New York Evening Post, Aug, 17, 1855.

3033 M ii. **Walter Kipp** [4414].

General Notes: Died young.

+ 3034 M iii. **Samuel C. Kipp** [4415] was born on Feb 16, 1851.

+ 3035 M iv. **William Cornell Kipp** [4416] was born on Mar 2, 1855.

3036 F v. **Phebe Kipp** [4417].

General Notes: Died young.

3037 M vi. **Edward Kipp** [4418].

General Notes: Died young.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

2108. Leonard R. Kipp [4104] (*Abraham*¹⁰, *Samuel*⁹, *Abraham*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Oct 25, 1825 in New York, NY, USA and died on Dec 21, 1922 in Ossining, NY, USA aged 97.

General Notes: Married by the Rev. J. Burton Beach. He was a merchant but was also in the real estate business and a well known insurance broker. When he died at 97 he was said to be the oldest commuter on the New York Central Railroad.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 511, p. 418, 431. Photograph p. 437, 438.

The Hudson River Chronicle, October 9, 1849, Vol: 12, Iss: 52, P. [2].

Leonard married **Anna P. Calam** [4419] [MRIN: 1494] on Oct 3, 1849 in New Castle, NY, daughter of **Henry Calam Dr.** [4420] and **Unknown**. Anna was born in 1825.

General Notes: Callam.

Children from this marriage were:

- 3038 F i. **Sarah B. Kipp** [4423].
General Notes: Died infancy.
- 3039 M ii. **Henry M. Kipp** [4424].
General Notes: Died infancy.
- + 3040 M iii. **Stanley Calam Kipp** [4425] was born on Apr 15, 1853 in Ossining, NY, USA.
- + 3041 M iv. **Leonard P. Kipp** [4426] was born on May 7, 1855 and died on Feb 20, 1915 aged 59.
- + 3042 F v. **Mary Anna Kipp** [4427] was born on May 9, 1857.
- + 3043 F vi. **Fanny Kipp** [4428] was born on Jun 30, 1859 and died in 1919 aged 60.

Leonard next married **Sarah E. Bard** [4421] [MRIN: 1496] on Feb 27, 1877, daughter of **James Bard** [4422] and **Unknown**.

2111. Elizabeth Ann Kipp [4107] (*Abraham*¹⁰, *Samuel*⁹, *Abraham*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Mar 7, 1833.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 418.

Elizabeth married **Edward Hull** [4114] [MRIN: 1395], son of _____ and _____.

General Notes: Of Orange Co., N.Y. Resided at Sing Sing.

Children from this marriage were:

- 3044 M i. **Frederick Hull** [4116].
- 3045 M ii. **William Byron Hull** [4117] was born in 1862 and died on Aug 22, 1864 in New York, NY, USA aged 2.
General Notes: Died infancy.

Sources:
New York Evening Post, Aug. 22, 1864.
- 3046 M iii. **Randolph Foster Hull** [4118] was born in Apr 1864 and died on Aug 21, 1864 in New York, NY, USA.
General Notes: Died infancy.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Sources:

New York Evening Post, Aug. 22, 1864.

3047 F iv. **Elizabeth Hull** [4119].

3048 M v. **Harry Hull** [4120].

2113. Benjamin Franklin Kipp [4109] (*Abraham¹⁰, Samuel⁹, Abraham⁸, Benjamin⁷, Jesse⁶, Jacob Hendricksen⁵, Hendrick Hendricksen⁴, Hendrick³, Ruloff², Ruloff¹*) was born on Aug 16, 1838.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 512, p. 418, 431.

Benjamin married **Freelove B. Green** [4435] [MRIN: 1502] on Jan 17, 1861, daughter of _____ and _____.

General Notes: Of Mt. Pleasant.

Children from this marriage were:

3049 M i. **Charles A. Kipp** [4439] was born on Sep 3, 1862.

General Notes: Unmarried.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 431.

3050 F ii. **Estella Kipp** [4440].

General Notes: Died young.

Benjamin next married **Rachel P Andrews** [4436] [MRIN: 1503], daughter of **Thomas Andrews** [7580] and **Mary** [Andrews] [7581]. Rachel was born in Sep 1864 and died on Oct 17, 1869 in Sing Sing, NY, USA aged 5.

General Notes: No issue.

Sources:

New York Evening Post, Oct. 18, 1869.

Benjamin next married **Allene Hart** [4437] [MRIN: 1504] in Apr 1872, daughter of **Stephen Allen Hart M.D.** [4438] and **Unknown**.

General Notes: Of Peekskill.

Children from this marriage were:

3051 M i. **Allen H. Kipp** [4441] was born on Feb 1, 1873.

General Notes: No issue. K.F.A., No. 569, p. 431, 439.

Allen married **Anna Acker** [4591] [MRIN: 1566], daughter of **Randolph Acker** [4592] and **Unknown**.

3052 M ii. **Edward A. Kipp** [4442] was born on Apr 10, 1880.

General Notes: K.F.A., No. 570, p. 431, 439.

Edward married **Nellie Lewis** [4593] [MRIN: 1568], daughter of **Henry Lewis** [4594] and **Unknown**.

3053 F iii. **Edna Kipp** [4443] was born on Sep 15, 1884.

General Notes: K.F.A., p. 431.

3054 F iv. **Adele Kipp** [4444].

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

General Notes: K.F.A., p. 431.

Adele married **John Searles** [4445] [MRIN: 1506] in 1923, son of _____
and _____.

2114. Abraham Kipp [4110] (*Abraham¹⁰, Samuel⁹, Abraham⁸, Benjamin⁷, Jesse⁶, Jacob Hendricksen⁵, Hendrick Hendricksen⁴, Hendrick³, Ruloff², Ruloff¹*) was born on Aug 17, 1840.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 513, p. 418, 432.

Abraham married **Jennie Palmer** [4446] [MRIN: 1507], daughter of **Stephen Palmer** [4447] and **Unknown**.

Children from this marriage were:

- + 3055 M i. **Ralph Kipp** [4448] was born in Jan 1877.
- + 3056 F ii. **Sara Kipp** [4449] was born in Jan 1882.

2115. George W. Kipp [4111] (*Abraham¹⁰, Samuel⁹, Abraham⁸, Benjamin⁷, Jesse⁶, Jacob Hendricksen⁵, Hendrick Hendricksen⁴, Hendrick³, Ruloff², Ruloff¹*) was born on Dec 16, 1842 in Sing Sing, NY, USA and died on Jan 9, 1908 aged 65.

General Notes: Will probated Feb., 1908.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 514, p. 418, 432.

George married **Alice Hapgood** [4452] [MRIN: 1510], daughter of **Thomas E. Hapgood** [4453] and **Unknown**. Alice was born on Apr 29, 1851.

General Notes: Of Boston, Mass.

Children from this marriage were:

- + 3057 M i. **Howard Hapgood Kipp** [4454] was born on Feb 16, 1879 in Sing Sing, NY, USA.
- + 3058 F ii. **Dorothy Grace Kipp** [4455] was born in 1893.

2133. Benjamin W. Hunt [5662] (*Charrlott Weeks¹⁰, Benjamin Weeks⁹, Sarah Kip⁸, Benjamin⁷, Jesse⁶, Jacob Hendricksen⁵, Hendrick Hendricksen⁴, Hendrick³, Ruloff², Ruloff¹*).

Benjamin married **Mary Quimby** [5669] [MRIN: 1970], daughter of _____ and _____.

Children from this marriage were:

- 3059 M i. **Charles L. Hunt** [5670].
- 3060 F ii. **Debarah Hunt** [5671].
- 3061 M iii. **Benjamin Hunt** [5672].

2200. Mary Requa [3375] (*Gilbert K. Requa¹⁰, Sarah Kipp⁹, William⁸, Benjamin⁷, Jesse⁶, Jacob Hendricksen⁵, Hendrick Hendricksen⁴, Hendrick³, Ruloff², Ruloff¹*).

Mary married **Thomas Welch** [3385] [MRIN: 1144], son of _____ and _____.

The child from this marriage was:

- 3062 M i. **Alonzo Welch** [3393].

General Notes: Killed in Civil War.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

2202. Sarah Ann Requa [3377] (*Gilbert K. Requa*¹⁰, *Sarah Kipp*⁹, *William*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹).

General Notes: Two of her sons were killed in the Civil War.

Sarah married **Philip Ayers** [3386] [MRIN: 1145], son of _____ and _____.

Children from this marriage were:

3063 F i. **Angelina Ayers** [5919].

3064 F ii. **Elmira Ayers** [5920].

3065 M iii. **Thomas Ayers** [5921].

Sarah next married **John Eyett** [3387] [MRIN: 1146], son of _____ and _____.

General Notes: Of Ulster Co.

2203. Thomas Requa [3378] (*Gilbert K. Requa*¹⁰, *Sarah Kipp*⁹, *William*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹).

General Notes: Went to St. Louis.

Thomas married **Hannah Heimbrook** [3388] [MRIN: 1147], daughter of _____ and _____.

Children from this marriage were:

3066 F i. **Lucinda Requa** [3394].

3067 M ii. **John H. Requa** [3395].

3068 M iii. **Thomas P. Requa** [3396].

3069 F iv. **Anna Requa** [3397].

Anna married **C. W. Longcoy** [3398] [MRIN: 1152], son of _____ and _____.

General Notes: Of Little Rock.

2206. Alfred Requa [3381] (*Gilbert K. Requa*¹⁰, *Sarah Kipp*⁹, *William*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹).

General Notes: Went to California in 1849 and was a successful miner. He then returned to New York.

Alfred married **Melissa Harris** [3390] [MRIN: 1149], daughter of _____ and _____.

Children from this marriage were:

3070 F i. **Almira Requa** [3399].

3071 M ii. **Nelson Requa** [3400].

3072 M iii. **Alfred Requa** [3401].

3073 M iv. **Edmund Requa** [3402].

3074 F v. **Allie Requa** [3403].

3075 M vi. **Abraham Requa** [3404].

3076 F vii. **Edna Requa** [3405].

3077 M viii. **Valentine Requa** [3406].

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

2210. Nathaniel Requa [3407] (*Daniel Requa*¹⁰, *Sarah Kipp*⁹, *William*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹).

General Notes: After marriage moved to New York.

Nathaniel married **Nancy Dunn** [3412] [MRIN: 1153], daughter of _____ and _____.

Children from this marriage were:

3078 F i. **Emma Jane Requa** [3418].

Emma married **John Bodine** [3423] [MRIN: 1159], son of _____ and _____.

3079 F ii. **Clarine H. Requa** [3419].

3080 F iii. **Anna M. Requa** [3420].

Anna married **Thomas Fell** [3424] [MRIN: 1160], son of _____ and _____.

3081 M iv. **Nathaniel Requa** [3421].

General Notes: Died young.

3082 F v. **Agnes Requa** [3422].

Agnes married **Webster K. Austin** [3425] [MRIN: 1161], son of _____ and _____.

General Notes: Of New York.

2211. John D. Requa [3408] (*Daniel Requa*¹⁰, *Sarah Kipp*⁹, *William*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹).

John married **Hester M. Clearwater** [3413] [MRIN: 1154], daughter of _____ and _____.

Children from this marriage were:

+ 3083 F i. **Sarah Requa** [5922].

3084 F ii. **Ellen C. Requa** [3426].

General Notes: Had four daughters.

Ellen married **William G. Delameter** [3427] [MRIN: 1162], son of _____ and _____.

General Notes: Og Kingston.

2213. Edmund D. Requa [3410] (*Daniel Requa*¹⁰, *Sarah Kipp*⁹, *William*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹).

General Notes: Lived at Newark.

Edmund married **Emily A. Comer** [3415] [MRIN: 1156], daughter of _____ and _____.

The child from this marriage was:

3085 M i. **Frank Leslie Requa** [3428].

Frank married **Minnie A. Houston** [3429] [MRIN: 1163], daughter of _____ and _____.

Edmund next married **Lizzie A. Collins** [3416] [MRIN: 1157], daughter of _____ and _____.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

2214. Ann Requa [3411] (*Daniel Requa*¹⁰, *Sarah Kipp*⁹, *William*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹).

Ann married **Thomas Hanmore** [3417] [MRIN: 1158], son of _____ and _____.

Children from this marriage were:

3086 F i. **Kate Hanmore** [3430].

3087 M ii. **Wilfred Hanmore** [3431].

3088 F iii. **Carrie Hanmore** [3432].

Carrie married **E. F. Hurd Dr.** [3433] [MRIN: 1164], son of _____ and _____.

General Notes: Of New York.

2215. Joseph Requa [3434] (*William Requa*¹⁰, *Sarah Kipp*⁹, *William*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹).

General Notes: Went to Mt. Pleasant, Iowa.

Joseph married **Sarah E. Brown** [3438] [MRIN: 1165], daughter of _____ and _____.

Children from this marriage were:

3089 M i. **Alva Requa** [3442].

Alva married **Jennie Burge** [3444] [MRIN: 1169], daughter of _____ and _____.

3090 F ii. **Belle Evelyn Requa** [3443].

Belle married **John F. Leech** [3445] [MRIN: 1170], son of _____ and _____.

General Notes: He was mayor of Mt. Pleasant, Iowa

2216. John Requa [3435] (*William Requa*¹⁰, *Sarah Kipp*⁹, *William*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹).

John married **Hannah Pine** [3439] [MRIN: 1166], daughter of _____ and _____.

The child from this marriage was:

3091 F i. **Kate Requa** [3446].

Kate married **Daniel Silkworth** [3447] [MRIN: 1171], son of _____ and _____.

2217. Sarah Catharine Requa [3436] (*William Requa*¹⁰, *Sarah Kipp*⁹, *William*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹).

Sarah married **Nathaniel Williams** [3440] [MRIN: 1167], son of _____ and _____.

General Notes: Of Highland.

The child from this marriage was:

3092 M i. **James Watson Williams** [3448].

General Notes: Lived Vineland. N.J.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

2221. Josephus Requa [3451] (*James J. Requa*¹⁰, *Sarah Kipp*⁹, *William*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹).

Josephus married **Mary Groat** [3456] [MRIN: 1174], daughter of _____ and _____.

Children from this marriage were:

3093 M i. **Leroy Requa** [3460].

Leroy married **Lulu Roberts** [3461] [MRIN: 1178], daughter of _____ and _____.

3094 F ii. **Florence Requa** [3462].

Josephus next married **Annie T. Ford** [3457] [MRIN: 1175], daughter of _____ and _____.

2224. Ward Sarles [5967] (*Nathaniel Sarles*¹⁰, *Prudence Kipp*⁹, *William*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹).

Ward married **Jane Adelia Archer** [5974] [MRIN: 2030], daughter of _____ and _____.

Children from this marriage were:

3095 M i. **Edward Sarles** [5975].

3096 F ii. **Emma Sarles** [5976].

2231. Prudence Sarles [5960] (*William Sarles*¹⁰, *Prudence Kipp*⁹, *William*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹).

Prudence married **Henry Nelson** [5963] [MRIN: 2028], son of _____ and _____.

The child from this marriage was:

3097 M i. **William H. Nelson** [5964].

2233. John Sarles [5962] (*William Sarles*¹⁰, *Prudence Kipp*⁹, *William*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹).

John married **Antoinett Warlers** [5965] [MRIN: 2029], daughter of _____ and _____.

The child from this marriage was:

3098 M i. **William H. Sarles** [5966].

2247. Nancy Kipp [4125] (*Joseph*¹⁰, *Isaac*⁹, *William*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Dec 13, 1829.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 418.

Nancy married **Isaac N. Kipp** [4132] [MRIN: 1405], son of **William Kipp** [3796] and **Ann Tucker** [4126]. Isaac was born on Jul 26, 1830 and died on Feb 19, 1899 in Croton, NY, USA aged 68.

General Notes: Buried in Bethel Cemetery, Methodist Church, Croton, N.Y.

Nancy was his first cousin.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 518, p. 419, 432.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Children from this marriage were:

- 3099 M i. **Rueben Kipp** [5915].
- 3100 F ii. **Sarah Kipp** [5916].
- 3101 M iii. **Francis Kipp** [5917].
- 3102 F iv. **Henrietta Kipp** [5918].

2248. Mary Ann Kipp [4128] (*William¹⁰, Isaac⁹, William⁸, Benjamin⁷, Jesse⁶, Jacob Hendricksen⁵, Hendrick Hendricksen⁴, Hendrick³, Ruloff², Ruloff¹*) was born on Apr 16, 1822.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 419.

New York City Methodist Marriages 1785-1893. Vol. 1 Index of Brides. Vol. 2 Index of Grooms.
Compiled by William Scott Fisher. Picton Press, Camden, Maine. 1994. (15/273) 2nd Strteet.

Mary married **John Geatton** [4138] [MRIN: 1400] on Jul 10, 1842 in New York, NY, son of _____
_____ and _____.

Children from this marriage were:

- 3103 M i. **John William Geatton** [4142] was born in 1843.
- 3104 M ii. **Thomas Henry Geatton** [4143] was born in 1846.
- 3105 F iii. **Mary Ann Geatton** [4144] was born in 1848.
- 3106 F iv. **Elizabeth Geatton** [4145] was born in 1851.
- 3107 M v. **Charles Edward Geatton** [4146] was born in 1854.
- 3108 M vi. **James Buchanan Geatton** [4147] was born in 1857.
- 3109 F vii. **Josephine Geatton** [4148] was born in 1861.

2251. Eliza Jane Kipp [4131] (*William¹⁰, Isaac⁹, William⁸, Benjamin⁷, Jesse⁶, Jacob Hendricksen⁵, Hendrick Hendricksen⁴, Hendrick³, Ruloff², Ruloff¹*) was born on Jun 1, 1828.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 419.

Eliza married **George P. Brown** [4139] [MRIN: 1401], son of _____ and
_____.

Children from this marriage were:

- 3110 F i. **Emma C. Brown** [4149] was born on Mar 14, 1849.

Emma married **John D. Terry** [4151] [MRIN: 1404] in 1865, son of _____
_____ and _____.

- + 3111 M ii. **Samuel Kip Brown** [4150] was born on Mar 28, 1855 and died on Mar 13, 1940 in New Rochelle, NY, USA aged 84.

2252. Isaac N. Kipp [4132] (*William¹⁰, Isaac⁹, William⁸, Benjamin⁷, Jesse⁶, Jacob Hendricksen⁵, Hendrick Hendricksen⁴, Hendrick³, Ruloff², Ruloff¹*) was born on Jul 26, 1830 and died on Feb 19, 1899 in Croton, NY, USA aged 68.

General Notes: Buried in Bethel Cemetery, Methodist Church, Croton, N.Y.
Nancy was his first cousin.

Sources:

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 518, p. 419, 432.

Isaac married **Nancy Kipp** [4125] [MRIN: 1405], daughter of **Joseph Kipp** [3795] and **Betsy Aldridge** [4121]. Nancy was born on Dec 13, 1829.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 418.

(Duplicate Line. See Person 2247 on Page 491)

2255. Reuben T. Kipp [4135] (*William*¹⁰, *Isaac*⁹, *William*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Oct 24, 1837 and died on Jun 7, 1892 aged 54.

General Notes: Buried in Bethel Cemetery, Methodist Church, Croton, N.Y.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 519, p. 419, 432.

Reuben married **Ann Ceassetman** [4458] [MRIN: 1513], daughter of _____ and _____.

The child from this marriage was:

3112 F i. **Henrietta Kipp** [4461] was born on Feb 14, 1862.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 432.

Reuben next married **Fannie M. Hainer** [4459] [MRIN: 1514] on Dec 7, 1873, daughter of **James M. Hainer** [4460] and **Unknown**. Fannie was born on Jun 28, 1842.

The child from this marriage was:

3113 F i. **Stella M. Kipp** [4462] was born on Dec 9, 1874 and died on Feb 7, 1876 aged 1.

2257. Henrietta Kipp [4137] (*William*¹⁰, *Isaac*⁹, *William*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Jan 15, 1841.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 419.

Henrietta married **Abraham Wanamaker** [4141] [MRIN: 1403], son of _____ and _____.

Children from this marriage were:

3114 M i. **Charles Edward Wanamaker** [4152] was born on Aug 4, 1857.

3115 F ii. **Ellen May Wanamaker** [4153] was born on Nov 18, 1858.

3116 M iii. **William James Wanamaker** [4154] was born on Sep 25, 1864.

3117 F iv. **Henrietta Wanamaker** [4155] was born on Aug 11, 1873.

2262. Malinda Kipp [6034] (*Henry*¹⁰, *Isaac*⁹, *William*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on May 24, 1835 in Marshall, Calhoun Co., MI, USA and died in Hastings, MI, USA.

General Notes: Pat Stansloski.

Malinda married **Charles C. Ames** [6035] [MRIN: 2047] on Oct 11, 1852 in Marshall, Calhoun Co., MI, USA, son of **Joseph Ames** [6043] and **Sylvia Ames** [6044].

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Children from this marriage were:

- + 3118 F i. **Alice L. Ames** [6036] was born in Jul 1854 in Marshall, Calhoun Co., MI, USA and died on Jan 22, 1887 in White Cloud, Newaygo, MI, USA aged 32.
- 3119 F ii. **Flora Ames** [6051] was born in 1858 in Battle Creek, Calhoun, MI, USA.
General Notes: Pat Stansloski.
- 3120 M iii. **Selah N. Ames** [6052] was born in 1862 in MI, USA.
General Notes: Pat Stansloski.
Selah married **Sadie Deloy** [6053] [MRIN: 2053] on Mar 22, 1892 in White Cloud, Newaygo, MI, USA, daughter of _____ and _____.

2272. Charles Fremont Kipp [4161] (*Thomas¹⁰, Isaac⁹, William⁸, Benjamin⁷, Jesse⁶, Jacob Hendricksen⁵, Hendrick Hendricksen⁴, Hendrick³, Ruloff², Ruloff¹*) was born on Nov 29, 1856 in Marshall, Calhoun Co., MI, USA and died on Jan 10, 1915 in Marshall, Calhoun Co., MI, USA aged 58.

General Notes: Farmer.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 522, p. 419, 432.

Charles married **Clara Chisholm** [4463] [MRIN: 1516] on Dec 24, 1880, daughter of **Thomas Chisholm** [4464] and **Unknown**. Clara was born on Jun 1, 1862.

Children from this marriage were:

- 3121 F i. **Hattie May Kipp** [4465] was born on Mar 1, 1882 and died on Feb 1, 1903 aged 20.
- 3122 F ii. **Edna Kipp** [4466] was born on Nov 11, 1883.
General Notes: K.F.A., p. 433.
- 3123 M iii. **Earl C. Kipp** [4467] was born on Jun 16, 1888.
General Notes: K.F.A., No. 573, p. 433.
- 3124 M iv. **Lewis D. Kipp** [4468] was born on Feb 22, 1892.
General Notes: K.F.A., No. 574, p. 433.

2276. Oliver H. Perry Aucher [3334] (*Hannah Baker¹⁰, Dorothy Kipp⁹, William⁸, Benjamin⁷, Jesse⁶, Jacob Hendricksen⁵, Hendrick Hendricksen⁴, Hendrick³, Ruloff², Ruloff¹*).

Oliver married **Mary Deane** [3336] [MRIN: 1129], daughter of _____ and _____.

The child from this marriage was:

- 3125 M i. **Oliver H. Perry Archer** [5930].

2298. John J. Kipp [4167] (*Conklin¹⁰, Benjamin⁹, William⁸, Benjamin⁷, Jesse⁶, Jacob Hendricksen⁵, Hendrick Hendricksen⁴, Hendrick³, Ruloff², Ruloff¹*) was born on Sep 30, 1838 in Chappaqua, Westchester, NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 523, p. 420, 433.

John married **Ellen B. Carpenter** [4469] [MRIN: 1519] on Dec 7, 1865, daughter of _____ and _____.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Children from this marriage were:

- 3126 M i. **David E. Kipp** [4470] was born on Aug 13, 1867.
General Notes: No issue.
Sources:
History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 575, p. 433, 439.
David married **Grace Baylis** [4602] [MRIN: 1573], daughter of _____
_____ and _____.
- 3127 F ii. **Eliza R. Kipp** [4471] was born on Apr 13, 1870.
General Notes: Sources:
History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 433.
Eliza married **Ira Genung** [4475] [MRIN: 1520], son of _____ and
_____.
- 3128 F iii. **Anna Kipp** [4472] was born on Jan 10, 1872 and died on Mar 8, 1872.
- 3129 F iv. **Ellen B. Kipp** [4473] was born on Feb 27, 1873.
- + 3130 F v. **Antoinette Kipp** [4474] was born on May 2, 1875.

2299. Isaac C. Kipp [4168] (*Conklin*¹⁰, *Benjamin*⁹, *William*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Aug 24, 1845.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 524, p. 420, 432.

Isaac married **Sarah F. Israel** [4479] [MRIN: 1522] in 1878, daughter of _____ and
_____.

General Notes: Of Pleasantville, N.Y.

Children from this marriage were:

- 3131 M i. **Frederic J. Kipp** [4480] was born on Jan 7, 1879.
General Notes: Died young.
- 3132 M ii. **Frederic H. Kipp** [4481] was born on Jun 1, 1880.
General Notes: No issue. K.F.A., No. 576, p. 433, 439.
Frederic married **Emma Griffin** [4603] [MRIN: 1574], daughter of _____
_____ and _____.
- 3133 F iii. **Flora Kipp** [4482].
General Notes: Unmarried.
- 3134 M iv. **Conklin Kipp** [4483].
General Notes: Died young.

2301. Eliza R. Kipp [4170] (*Conklin*¹⁰, *Benjamin*⁹, *William*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Apr 9, 1848.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 420.

Eliza married **Albert Hunter** [4175] [MRIN: 1411] on Aug 21, 1872, son of _____

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

and _____.

Children from this marriage were:

- 3135 M i. **Albert C. Hunter** [4176] was born on Jun 28, 1873.
Albert married **Emma Myers** [4181] [MRIN: 1412], daughter of _____
and _____.
- 3136 M ii. **Charles E. Hunter** [4177] was born on Nov 22, 1874.
Charles married **Minnie Gillespie** [4182] [MRIN: 1413], daughter of _____
and _____.
- 3137 F iii. **Phebe K. Hunter** [4178] was born on Jul 20, 1876 and died on Mar 20, 1879 aged 2.
- 3138 M iv. **Frederic C. Hunter** [4179] was born on Jan 30, 1879.
- 3139 M v. **George H. Hunter** [4180] was born on Oct 12, 1880.

2302. Bailey Kipp [4171] (*Conklin*¹⁰, *Benjamin*⁹, *William*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Feb 10, 1850.

General Notes: Resided at Unionville (Hawthorne), N.Y.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 526, p. 420, 433.

Bailey married **Abbie P. Newman** [4485] [MRIN: 1524] on Jan 24, 1877, daughter of _____
and _____.

Children from this marriage were:

- 3140 F i. **Grace E. Kipp** [4486] was born on Aug 9, 1877.
General Notes: K.F.A., p. 433.
- 3141 F ii. **Ella Kipp** [4487] was born in 1878 and was christened on Oct 13, 1878.
General Notes: Died young.
- 3142 F iii. **Phebe Kipp** [4488] was born in Apr 1882.
General Notes: Sources:
History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928.
p. 433.
- + 3143 M iv. **Benjamin Kipp** [4489].
- + 3144 M v. **William Kipp** [4490].
- + 3145 M vi. **Alvah Kipp** [4491].
- 3146 F vii. **Hazel Kipp** [4492].
General Notes: No issue. K.F.A., p. 433.
Hazel married **Alfred Taylor** [4493] [MRIN: 1525], son of _____
and _____.

2303. Charles C. Kipp [4172] (*Conklin*¹⁰, *Benjamin*⁹, *William*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Dec 28, 1851.

General Notes: Lived at Chappaqua, N.Y.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 526, p.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

420, 434.

Charles married **Dolly Howe** [4494] [MRIN: 1526] on Jun 13, 1882, daughter of **Elijah Howe** [4495] and **Catherine Anderson** [4496]. Dolly was born on Dec 28, 1856.

Children from this marriage were:

3147 F i. **Kittie Kipp** [4497] was born in 1884 and died in 1905 aged 21.

General Notes: No issue.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 434.

Kittie married **John Graff** [4500] [MRIN: 1528], son of _____ and _____.

+ 3148 F ii. **Edna Kipp** [4498].

3149 F iii. **Deborah Kipp** [4499].

General Notes: K.F.A., p. 434.

2306. Wilhelmina Kipp [4185] (*Charles C.¹⁰, Benjamin⁹, William⁸, Benjamin⁷, Jesse⁶, Jacob Hendricksen⁵, Hendrick Hendricksen⁴, Hendrick³, Ruloff², Ruloff¹*).

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 420.

Wilhelmina married **Samuel Searles** [4187] [MRIN: 1416], son of **Nathaniel Searles** [4188] and **Betsy Ward** [4189].

General Notes: Of Chappaqua.

Children from this marriage were:

3150 M i. **Charles Searles** [4191].

General Notes: No issue.

+ 3151 M ii. **Walter Searles** [4192].

+ 3152 M iii. **Purdy Searles** [4193].

+ 3153 M iv. **Edward Searles** [4194].

2307. Charlisetta Kipp [4186] (*Charles C.¹⁰, Benjamin⁹, William⁸, Benjamin⁷, Jesse⁶, Jacob Hendricksen⁵, Hendrick Hendricksen⁴, Hendrick³, Ruloff², Ruloff¹*).

Charlisetta married **Jacob Bailey** [4190] [MRIN: 1418], son of _____ and _____.

Children from this marriage were:

+ 3154 F i. **Charlotte Bailey** [4205].

+ 3155 M ii. **Louis Bailey** [4206].

2308. Charles H. Dodge [3823] (*Rebecca S. Kipp¹⁰, Benjamin⁹, William⁸, Benjamin⁷, Jesse⁶, Jacob Hendricksen⁵, Hendrick Hendricksen⁴, Hendrick³, Ruloff², Ruloff¹*) was born on May 25, 1840.

Charles married **Mary L. Cronke** [3824] [MRIN: 1290] on Mar 4, 1868, daughter of _____ and _____. Mary was born on Dec 24, 1839.

Children from this marriage were:

3156 M i. **Henry Dodge** [3825] was born on Dec 3, 1868.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

3157 F ii. **Rebecca C. Dodge** [3826] was born on Dec 14, 1872.

3158 M iii. **James Dodge** [3827] was born on Jun 24, 1876.

2314. Perry Archer Kipp [4221] (*Aaron B.¹⁰, Benjamin⁹, William⁸, Benjamin⁷, Jesse⁶, Jacob Hendricksen⁵, Hendrick Hendricksen⁴, Hendrick³, Ruloff², Ruloff¹*) was born on Sep 23, 1863.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 529, p. 421, 434.

Perry married **Sadie Yerks** [4504] [MRIN: 1530], daughter of _____ and _____.

Children from this marriage were:

3159 M i. **Elsworth Kipp** [4505].

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 434.

3160 F ii. **Olive Kipp** [4506].

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 434.

3161 M iii. **Clarence Kipp** [4507].

General Notes: They had three children.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 580, p. 434.

Clarence married _____ **Lynch** [4508] [MRIN: 1531], daughter of _____ and _____.

2323. William Penn Brown [6700] (*Lydia Carpenter Kipp¹⁰, John⁹, James⁸, Benjamin⁷, Jesse⁶, Jacob Hendricksen⁵, Hendrick Hendricksen⁴, Hendrick³, Ruloff², Ruloff¹*) was born on Mar 22, 1837 in Elgin Co., Upper Canada, died on Sep 4, 1880 in Picton, Prince Edward Co., ON, Can aged 43, and was buried in Kincardine, Bruce Co., ON, Can.

General Notes: He was educated in the grammar schools of St. Thomas and London, studied law with James Daniell, then of London, judge of the united counties of Prescott and Russell and was admitted to practise, May 25, 1860. He commenced the law business at Welland and removed to Kincardine in May 1862. At Kincardine, he was a trustee of the grammar school several times, councilman two or three years and mayor in 1876, 77 and 78, being the immediate successor of his father. Conservative, Freemason, Church of England

Sources:

Archives of Ontario. Registrations of Deaths - 1869 to 1932. MS935. 1880, Prince Edward Co. Registration # 014652.

The Canadian Biographical Dictionary and Portrait Gallery of Eminent and Self-Made Men. Ontario Volume. American Biographical Publishing Company, Toronto, ON: 1880. p. 375-6 and p. 712-13. James Brown and Lydia Carpenter Kipp. [Early Canadiana Online - www.canadiana.org]

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

William married **Estella J. Crable** [6766] [MRIN: 2278] on Jan 28, 1870 in Kincardine, Bruce Co., ON, Can, daughter of _____ and _____. Estella was born in Elgin Co., ON, Can.

Children from this marriage were:

- 3162 M i. **James Alexander Brown** [6767] was born on Jul 26, 1870 in ON, Can, died on Nov 16, 1870 in ON, Can, and was buried in Kincardine, Bruce Co., ON, Can.
- 3163 M ii. **Percy Trew Brown** [6768] was born on Aug 13, 1876 in Kincardine, Bruce Co., ON, Can, died on Aug 3, 1877 in Kincardine, Bruce Co., ON, Can, and was buried in Kincardine, Bruce Co., ON, Can.

General Notes: Church of England

Sources:

Archives of Ontario. Registrations of Births and Stillbirths - 1869 to 1907. MS929_27. 1876, Bruce Co. Registration # 001965.

Archives of Ontario. Registrations of Deaths - 1869 to 1932. MS935. 1877, Bruce Co. Registration # 001500.

2325. Leonard Kipp [6703] (*Harvey*¹⁰, *John*⁹, *James*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born in 1830 in Canada.

Leonard married **Maria** [Kipp] [6769] [MRIN: 2279] about 1852, daughter of _____ and _____.

Children from this marriage were:

- 3164 M i. **Emery Kipp** [6770] was born in 1853 in Canada.
- 3165 M ii. **Warren Kipp** [6771] was born in 1855 in Canada.
- 3166 F iii. **Susan Kipp** [6772] was born in 1857 in Canada.
- 3167 M iv. **John Kipp** [6773] was born in 1860 in Canada.

2326. William Kipp [6713] (*Hiram*¹⁰, *John*⁹, *James*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born in 1835 in Yarmouth, Elgin Co., Upper Canada.

General Notes: Sources:

Ontario, Canada Marriage Registers 1801-1944. FHL MF 1030056.

William married **Miranda Hayward** [6780] [MRIN: 2282] on Oct 28, 1864 in Elgin Co., Canada West, daughter of **Cyrus Hayward** [7011] and **Jane** [Hayward] [7012]. Miranda was born in 1847 in Malahide, Elgin Co., Canada West.

Children from this marriage were:

- 3168 M i. **Alvin Kipp** [6781] was born in 1866 in MI, USA.
- 3169 F ii. **Estella Kipp** [6782] was born in 1868 in MI, USA.
- 3170 F iii. **Ida Kipp** [6783] was born in 1870 in MI, USA.

2327. Hiram Kipp [6712] (*Hiram*¹⁰, *John*⁹, *James*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born in 1836 in Yarmouth, Elgin Co., Upper Canada and died after 1880 in MI, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Archives of Ontario. Registrations of Marriages, 1869-1922. RG 80-5, MS932. Elgin Co., 1867. FHL

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

MF 1030056.

Hiram married **Anna Palmer** [6784] [MRIN: 2283] on Sep 12, 1867 in Yarmouth, Elgin Co., ON, Can, daughter of **Morritt Palmer** [7013] and **Ann** [Palmer] [7014]. Anna was born in 1845 in Yarmouth, Elgin Co., Upper Canada.

Children from this marriage were:

- 3171 F i. **Anzonette Kipp** [7633] was born in 1868 in Sparta, Yarmouth, Elgin Co., ON, Can.
General Notes: Friends (Quaker)

Sources:
Archives of Ontario. Registrations of Marriages, 1869-1922. RG 80-5, MS932. Kent Co., 1892. Registration # 005938.

Anzonette married **Joseph William Holliday** [7634] [MRIN: 2621] on Sep 28, 1892 in Chatham, Kent Co., ON, Can, son of **Charles Holliday** [7635] and **Elizabeth** [Holliday] [7636]. Joseph was born in 1869 in London, ON, Can.
General Notes: Printer. Methodist.
- 3172 M ii. **Herbert Merritt Kipp** [7019] was born on Jan 7, 1871 in Yarmouth, Elgin Co., ON, Can.
General Notes: Sources:
Archives of Ontario. Registrations of Births and Stillbirths - 1869 to 1907. MS929_6. 1871, Elgin Co. Registration # 019923.
- 3173 M iii. **Charles Kipp** [7020] was born on Jun 18, 1876 in Yarmouth, Elgin Co., ON, Can.
General Notes: Sources:
Archives of Ontario. Registrations of Births and Stillbirths - 1869 to 1907. MS929_22. 1876, Elgin Co. Registration # 004189.
- 3174 M iv. **Arthur Kipp** [7021] was born on Sep 10, 1880 in Yarmouth, Elgin Co., ON, Can.
General Notes: Sources:
Archives of Ontario. Registrations of Births and Stillbirths - 1869 to 1907. MS929_48. 1880, Elgin Co. Registration # 005766.
- 3175 F v. **Mabel Louisa Kipp** [7022] was born on Aug 31, 1882 in Yarmouth, Elgin Co., ON, Can.
General Notes: Sources:
Archives of Ontario. Registrations of Births and Stillbirths - 1869 to 1907. MS929_58. 1882, Elgin Co. Registration # 006559.
- 3176 F vi. **Clara Kipp** [7679] was born about 1884 in Elgin Co., ON, Can.
Clara married **Albert Tomlinson** [7680] [MRIN: 2646] on Jun 13, 1916 in Chatham, Kent Co., ON, Can, son of **Israel Tomlinson** [7681] and **Susan Parker** [7682]. Albert was born in 1878 in Chatham, Kent Co., ON, Can.

2329. George Kipp [6706] (*Hiram*¹⁰, *John*⁹, *James*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born in 1839 in Upper Canada.

George married **Frances Mihill** [6776] [MRIN: 2281] about 1863, daughter of _____ and _____. Frances was born in 1838 in Canada.

Children from this marriage were:

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

3177 M i. **Edward Kipp** [6777] was born in 1864 in Canada.

3178 F ii. **Eva Kipp** [6778] was born in 1867 in MI, USA.

3179 F iii. **Lydia Kipp** [6779] was born in 1860 in MI, USA.

2330. Harrison Kipp [6705] (*Hiram*¹⁰, *John*⁹, *James*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Jul 3, 1841 in Yarmouth, Elgin Co., Canada West and died on Apr 14, 1911 in Yarmouth, Elgin Co., ON, Can aged 69.

General Notes: Sources:

Archives of Ontario. Registrations of Marriages, 1869-1922. RG 80-5, MS932. Elgin Co., 1864. FHL mf 1030056.

Archives of Ontario. Registrations of Deaths - 1869 to 1932. MS935. 1911, Elgin Co. Registration # 011546.

Harrison married **Helen Louise Doan** [6774] [MRIN: 2280] on Oct 12, 1864 in St. Thomas, Elgin Co., Canada West, daughter of **Benjamin C. Doan** [7015] and **Susan Jones** [7016]. Helen was born on Apr 28, 1843 in Yarmouth, Elgin Co., Canada West, died on Sep 21, 1921 in Yarmouth, Elgin Co., ON, Can aged 78, and was buried on Sep 21, 1921 in Union Cemetery, Yarmouth, Elgin Co., ON, Can.

General Notes: Sources:

Archives of Ontario. Registrations of Deaths - 1869 to 1932. MS935. 1921, Elgin Co. Registration # 012192.

The child from this marriage was:

+ 3180 M i. **John Henry Kipp** [6775] was born on Jun 26, 1867 in Union, Yarmouth, Elgin Co., Canada West and died on Jul 31, 1914 in Elgin Co., ON, Can aged 47.

2335. Anna Marie Kipp [6714] (*Jesse*¹⁰, *John*⁹, *James*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Jun 15, 1833 in Yarmouth, Elgin Co., Upper Canada, died on May 24, 1909 in MI, USA aged 75, and was buried in Walker, MI, USA.

Anna married **Elwood Graham** [6785] [MRIN: 2284] on Jan 1, 1850 in Yarmouth, Elgin Co., Canada West, son of **Thomas Graham** [6798] and **Hannah Willson** [6799]. Elwood was born on Dec 1, 1822 in Niagara, Upper Canada, died in 1911 in MI, USA aged 89, and was buried in Walker, MI, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

3181 F i. **Elvia Kipp Graham** [6790] was born in Aug 1852.

+ 3182 F ii. **Isabella Louisa Graham** [6786] was born on Sep 19, 1853, died in 1917 aged 64, and was buried in Walker, MI, USA.

+ 3183 M iii. **Robert D. Graham** [6787] was born on Nov 11, 1855 in Canada.

+ 3184 F iv. **Eliza Kipp Graham** [6788] was born on Feb 10, 1858 in MN, USA.

+ 3185 M v. **Thomas E. Graham** [6789] was born on Feb 16, 1865 in MI, USA.

3186 M vi. **Elwood Graham** [6791].

2337. Louisa Kipp [6676] (*Jesse*¹⁰, *John*⁹, *James*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born in 1835 in Sparta, Yarmouth, Elgin Co., Upper Canada and died after 1880 in Grand Rapids, MI, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Archives of Ontario. Registrations of Marriages, 1869-1922. RG 80-5, MS932. Elgin Co., 1862. FHL MF 1030055 and 56.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Louisa married **William Wood** [6677] [MRIN: 2258] on Sep 3, 1862 in Elgin Co., Canada West, son of **Philo Wood** [6678] and **Elizabeth** [Wood] [6679]. William was born in 1838 in Yarmouth, Elgin Co., Canada West.

Children from this marriage were:

- 3187 F i. **Harriet Wood** [6792] was born in 1864 in Yarmouth, Elgin Co., Canada West.
- 3188 M ii. **William A. Wood** [6793] was born in 1866 in Kent Co., MI, USA.
- 3189 F iii. **Emily Wood** [6794] was born in 1869 in Kent Co., MI, USA.

2338. Darwin E. Kipp [6212] (*Jesse*¹⁰, *John*⁹, *James*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born in Feb 1837 in Yarmouth, Elgin Co., Upper Canada, died on Jun 10, 1908 in Grand Rapids, MI, USA aged 71, and was buried in Walker, MI, USA.

General Notes: Dorwin.

Sources:

Ontario, Canada Marriage Registers 1801-1944. FHL MF 1030055 and 56.

Darwin married **Hannah H. Pace** [6672] [MRIN: 2104] on Jan 1, 1860 in Elgin Co., Canada West, daughter of **David Pace** [6673] and **Catherine Evrett** [6674]. Hannah was born in Oct 1839 in Yarmouth, Elgin Co., Upper Canada, died in 1903 in Grand Rapids, MI, USA aged 64, and was buried in Walker, MI, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- + 3190 M i. **Frank D. Kipp** [6795] was born in 1860 in Yarmouth, Elgin Co., Canada West and died in 1919 in Kent Co., MI, USA aged 59.
- 3191 F ii. **Kate Kipp** [6796] was born in 1862 in Yarmouth, Elgin Co., Canada West and died in 1867 in Imlay City, MI, USA aged 5.
- + 3192 F iii. **Nora Kipp** [6797] was born in 1864 in MI, USA.
- + 3193 F iv. **Minnie Kipp** [6671] was born in Jul 1866 in Imlay City, MI, USA, died on Feb 11, 1920 in Port Huron, St. Clair, MI, USA aged 53, and was buried in Port Huron, St. Clair, MI, USA.

2340. Granville Steele [6719] (*Maria Kipp*¹⁰, *John*⁹, *James*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹).

General Notes: Locomotive engineer.

Sources:

Ontario Marriage Index - 1858 to 1899. Archives of Ontario MF 54. 1886.
Registration # 007529.

Granville married **Charlotte Hathaway** [6800] [MRIN: 2286] on Sep 7, 1886, daughter of _____ and _____. Charlotte was born about 1840 and died on Feb 9, 1902 in Yarmouth, Elgin Co., ON, Can aged about 62.

General Notes: Lottie.

Children from this marriage were:

- 3194 M i. **Ernest Steele** [6801] was born on Jun 22, 1887 in St. Thomas, Elgin Co., ON, Can.

General Notes: Sources:

Archives of Ontario. Registrations of Births and Stillbirths - 1869 to 1907. MS929_81.
1887, Elgin Co. Registration # 007219.

- 3195 F ii. **Grace Steele** [6802] was born on Jan 11, 1892 in St. Thomas, Elgin Co., ON, Can.

General Notes: Sources:

Archives of Ontario. Registrations of Births and Stillbirths - 1869 to 1907. MS929_109.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

1892, Elgin Co. Registration # 006030.

- 3196 M iii. **Clarence Steele** [6803] was born on Mar 7, 1894 in St. Thomas, Elgin Co., ON, Can.
General Notes: Sources:
Archives of Ontario. Registrations of Births and Stillbirths - 1869 to 1907. MS929_120.
1894, Elgin Co. Registration # 006451.
- 3197 F iv. **Medora Steele** [6804] was born on Sep 9, 1895 in St. Thomas, Elgin Co., ON, Can.
General Notes: Sources:
Archives of Ontario. Registrations of Births and Stillbirths - 1869 to 1907. MS929_125.
1895, Elgin Co. Registration # 006874.
- + 3198 F v. **Ada Steele** [6805] was born on Mar 13, 1897 in Elgin Co., ON, Can.
- 3199 M vi. **Granville Steele** [6806] was born on Apr 1, 1898 in Elgin Co., ON, Can.
General Notes: Sources:
Archives of Ontario. Registrations of Births and Stillbirths - 1869 to 1907. MS929_142.
1898, Elgin Co. Registration # ??.
- 3200 F vii. **Gertrude Steele** [6807] was born on Jan 20, 1900 in Elgin Co., ON, Can.
General Notes: Sources:
Archives of Ontario. Registrations of Births and Stillbirths - 1869 to 1907. MS929_149.
1900, Elgin Co. Registration # ??.
- 3201 F viii. _____ **Steele** [7017] was born on Jun 20, 1900 in St. Thomas, Elgin Co., ON, Can and died on Jun 20, 1900 in St. Thomas, Elgin Co., ON, Can.
General Notes: Sources:
Archives of Ontario. Registrations of Births and Stillbirths - 1869 to 1907. MS929_149.
1900, Elgin Co. Registration # ??.
- Archives of Ontario. Registrations of Deaths - 1869 to 1932. MS935. 1900, Elgin Co. Registration # 008517.

2349. Mebourne Kipp [6645] (*Caleb Carpenter*¹⁰, *John*⁹, *James*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born in 1840 in IL, USA.

Mebourne married **Vesta Jane Panton** [6646] [MRIN: 2251] on Mar 7, 1866 in Kane Co., IL, USA, daughter of _____ and _____.

Children from this marriage were:

- + 3202 M i. **Oliver G. Kipp** [6808] was born in Aug 1866.
- 3203 F ii. **Camilla Kipp** [6809] was born in 1869.
- 3204 F iii. **Nellie Kipp** [6810] was born in 1875 in IL, USA.
- 3205 F iv. **Versalia Kipp** [6811] was born in 1878.
- + 3206 M v. **Warren G. Kipp** [6647] was born on Aug 1, 1881 in IL, USA and died on Apr 29, 1960 in Los Angeles Co., CA, USA aged 78.

2377. Samuel D. Hewlett [6754] (*Isaac S. Hewlett*¹⁰, *Charlotte Kipp*⁹, *James*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born in 1849 and died in 1935 in

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Pleasant Valley, NY, USA aged 86.

Samuel married **Augusta Marshall** [6812] [MRIN: 2287], daughter of _____ and _____ . Augusta was born in 1847.

The child from this marriage was:

3207 M i. **Marshall Hewlett** [6813] was born in 1895 and died in 1956 in Pleasant Valley, NY, USA aged 61.

Marshall married **Abigail Pectle** [6814] [MRIN: 2288], daughter of _____ and _____. Abigail was born in 1897.

2381. Mary Kipp [6385] (*Joseph*¹⁰, *James*⁹, *Samuel (Capt.)*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born about 1889.

General Notes: In June 1948 she was living with her family at Cut Bank, Montana, United States. Second marriage, had two daughters and one son.

Mary married _____ **Belledeaux** [6479] [MRIN: 2200], son of _____ and _____ .

The child from this marriage was:

3208 M i. **Merlin Joseph Belledeaux** [6481].

Mary next married _____ **Connolly** [6480] [MRIN: 2201], son of _____ and _____ .

2382. James Kipp [6386] (*Joseph*¹⁰, *James*⁹, *Samuel (Capt.)*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Jul 15, 1891.

James married _____ .

His child was:

3209 M i. **Joseph Aubut Kipp** [6482].

2383. George Grinnell Kipp [6387] (*Joseph*¹⁰, *James*⁹, *Samuel (Capt.)*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Mar 4, 1897 in Blackfeet Indian Reservation, NT, USA.

General Notes: They lived at Browning, Montana, United States.

George married _____ .

His children were:

+ 3210 M i. **James Grinnell Kipp** [6483] was born about 1919.

+ 3211 F ii. **Mary Lorraine Kipp** [6484] was born about 1922.

3212 M iii. **Eugene George Kipp** [6485] was born about 1932.

2391. Wilfrid John Kipp [6398] (*Augustin Wulfhild*¹⁰, *Samuel*⁹, *Samuel (Capt.)*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Sep 26, 1863 in Ottawa, Canada West and was christened on Sep 27, 1863 in Ottawa, Canada West.

Wilfrid married **Mary Elizabeth Moyle** [6686] [MRIN: 2262] about 1898 in Ottawa, ON, Can, daughter of _____ and _____. Mary was born in Quyon, Quebec.

Children from this marriage were:

3213 M i. **Lawrence Wilfred Kipp** [6687] was born on Nov 10, 1899 in Carleton Co., ON, Can.

General Notes: Sources:

Archives of Ontario. Registrations of Births & Stillbirths, 1869-1907. MS929_145. Carleton

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Co., 1899, Reg. # ??.

- 3214 F ii. **Margurite Mary Kipp** [6688] was born on Feb 26, 1901 in Carleton Co., ON, Can.

General Notes: Sources:

Archives of Ontario. Registrations of Births & Stillbirths, 1869-1907. MS929_153. Carleton Co., 1901, Reg. # ??.

- 3215 M iii. **Lina Kipp** [7028] was born on Aug 31, 1902 in Carleton Co., ON, Can.

General Notes: Sources:

Archives of Ontario. Registrations of Births & Stillbirths, 1869-1907. MS929_157. Carleton Co., 1902, Registration # ??

Archives of Ontario. Registrations of Deaths - 1869-1932. MS935. Carleton Co., 1921. Registration # 008436.

- 3216 F iv. **Mary Clementin Kipp** [6689] was born on Feb 3, 1904 in Carleton Co., ON, Can.

General Notes: Sources:

Archives of Ontario. Registrations of Births & Stillbirths, 1869-1907. MS929_167. Carleton Co., 1904, Reg. # ??.

2395. Joseph William Kipp [6404] (*William*¹⁰, *Samuel*⁹, *Samuel (Capt.)*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Apr 11, 1876 in Ottawa, ON, Can, was christened on Apr 16, 1876 in Ottawa, ON, Can, and died on Feb 12, 1967 in Ottawa, ON, Can aged 90.

General Notes: He was baptized at the Cathedral of Ottawa.

He married in a first wedding Marie Martel and in a second, the 24th November 1902, at the Cathedral of Ottawa, Anna Levesque, daughter of Joseph Arthur Levesque and Marie Anne Breen.

He went to work as a delivery boy for a number of merchants in Eastview (Ottawa) and eventually bought his own butcher shop. He sat on the Municipal Council from 1913 to 1916. During the same period he was also a member of the Carleton Council. He was acting mayor in 1916 and had to deal with the Spanish Flu epidemic. He was a member of the Board of Health, a member of the school board, a founding member of Notre Dame-de-Lourdes Parish and acted as a Justice of the Peace. He was buried in Notre Dame Cemetery. He was the subject of a poem published in the book "Like Water Willy-Nilly Flowing," by Eileen Sheila Hill.

Sources:

World Connect web site of Colleen Procina katcol@decnet.com

Le Devoir, week of Feb 13-18, 1967.

Archives of Ontario. Registrations of Marriages, 1869-1922. RG 80-5, MS932. Carleton Co., 1898. Archives of Ontario MF 95.

Joseph married **Marie Louise Martel** [6410] [MRIN: 2170] on Jun 7, 1889 in Eastview, Ottawa, ON, Can, daughter of **Jean Martel** [7075] and **Delima Desrochers** [7076]. Marie was born on Nov 30, 1878 in ON, Can and died in 1902 aged 24.

General Notes: Mary Lenora, Marie Louise.

Children from this marriage were:

- 3217 F i. **Marie Lenora Delina Eva Kipp** [6683] was born on Jun 8, 1899 in Carleton Co., ON, Can.

General Notes: Sources:

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Archives of Ontario. Registrations of Births & Stillbirths, 1869-1907. MS929_145. Carleton Co., 1899, Reg. # ??.

Marie married **Emile Charette** [7096] [MRIN: 2388], son of _____ and _____.

- 3218 F ii. **Alice Kipp** [6684] was born on Oct 25, 1900 in Carleton Co., ON, Can and died in 1981 in Hull, QC, Can aged 81.

General Notes: Archives of Ontario. Registrations of Births & Stillbirths, 1869-1907. MS929_149. Carleton Co., 1900, Reg. # ??.

Alice married **Martin (Mac) Chenier** [7097] [MRIN: 2389] on Apr 6, 1920 in Hull, QC, Can, son of _____ and _____. Martin was born in 1896 and died in 1963 in Hull, QC, Can aged 67.

- 3219 M iii. **William Joseph Charles Kipp** [6685] was born on May 28, 1902 in Carleton Co., ON, Can.

General Notes: Sources:

Archives of Ontario. Registrations of Births & Stillbirths, 1869-1907. MS929_157. Carleton Co., 1902, Reg. # ??.

Joseph next married **Anna Levesque** [6411] [MRIN: 2171] on Nov 24, 1902 in Ottawa, ON, Can, daughter of **Joseph Arthur Levesque** [6412] and **Marie Anne Breen** [6413]. Anna was born on Jul 26, 1882 in Sorel, QC, Can and died on Nov 2, 1951 in Eastview, Ottawa, ON, Can aged 69.

Children from this marriage were:

- + 3220 M i. **William Peter George Kipp** [7080] was born on Jan 3, 1908 in Eastview, ON, Can, was christened on Jan 5, 1908 in Eastview, ON, Can, and died on Jul 21, 1979 in Las Vegas, NV, USA aged 71.

- + 3221 M ii. **Berchmans-Bert Joseph Kipp** [7077] was born on Jan 29, 1910 in Vanier, ON, Can, died on Apr 10, 1964 in Ottawa, ON, Can aged 54, and was buried on Apr 13, 1964 in Notre Dame de Lourdes Cem, Vanier, ON, Can.

- 3222 F iii. **Lillian Kipp** [7078] was born on Mar 28, 1913 in Eastview, Ottawa, ON, Can.

Lillian married **Leo Valiquette** [7084] [MRIN: 2382] in Eastview, ON, Can, son of _____ and _____.

- 3223 F iv. **Gladys Bella Jacqueline Marie Kipp** [7090] was born on Sep 2, 1915 in Vanier, ON, Can and died on Jul 24, 1987 in Ottawa, ON, Can aged 71.

General Notes: Married St. Theresa Church, Halifax, Nova Scotia.

Sources:

World Connect web site of Otto Palfenier rootsbeg@shaw.ca

Gladys married **Alexandre Joseph Romeo Sabourin** [7095] [MRIN: 2387] on Aug 5, 1940 in Halifax, NS, Can, son of _____ and _____. Alexandre was born on Jul 18, 1917 in Templeton, QC, Can.

- 3224 F v. **Kettie Kipp** [7683] was born in 1917 and died on Jun 26, 1917 in Ottawa, Carleton Co., ON, Can.

General Notes: Sources:

Archives of Ontario. Registrations of Deaths - 1869-1932. MS935. Carleton Co., 1917. Registration # 009044.

- + 3225 M vi. **Raymond Joseph Kipp** [7074] was born on Dec 17, 1919 in Eastview, Ottawa, ON, Can and died on Aug 26, 1976 in Vanier, ON, Can aged 56.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

- + 3226 F vii. **Gertrude M. R. Kipp** [7079] was born on Jan 15, 1925 in Eastview, Ottawa, ON, Can, died on Nov 2, 2007 in Ottawa, Carleton Co., ON, Can aged 82, and was buried in Ottawa, Carleton Co., ON, Can.
- 3227 F viii. **Irene Kipp** [7081] died on Mar 27, 1998.
Irene married **Ernie Carisse** [7085] [MRIN: 2383], son of _____
and _____.
- 3228 F ix. **Anette Kipp** [7091] died in 1996.
- 3229 F x. **Ethel Kipp** [7092].
- 3230 M xi. **Willie Kipp** [7093].
- 3231 M xii. **Edmond Kipp** [7094].
- 3232 M xiii. **Lawrence Kipp** [7684] was born in Dec 1918 and died on May 3, 1919 in Ottawa, ON, Can.

General Notes: Eastview.

Sources:

Archives of Ontario. Registrations of Deaths - 1869-1932. MS935. Carleton Co., 1919.
Registration # 009178.

- 3233 M xiv. **Samuel Kipp** [7685] was born on Jan 10, 1911 in Ottawa, Carleton Co., ON, Can and died on Aug 15, 1911 in Ottawa, Carleton Co., ON, Can.

General Notes: Eastview.

Sources:

Archives of Ontario. Registrations of Deaths - 1869-1932. MS935. Carleton Co., 1911.
Registration # 036413.

2397. Louis Arthur Sylva Kipp [6406] (*William*¹⁰, *Samuel*⁹, *Samuel (Capt.)*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Jul 1, 1880 in Ottawa, ON, Can and was christened on Jul 6, 1880 in Ottawa, ON, Can.

General Notes: He was baptized at the Cathedral of Ottawa. He married Valéda May and becoming a widower, he married in a second wedding Yvonne Labelle. They lived at No. 333 Saint-Joseph Boulevard, Hull, Que.

Louis married **Valeda May** [6415] [MRIN: 2174], daughter of _____ and _____.

Children from this marriage were:

- 3234 F i. **May Kipp** [6487] was born in 1909 and died on Jul 19, 1996 aged 87.
May married **Lionel Pichette** [6489] [MRIN: 2205], son of _____
and _____.
General Notes: Doctor from Campbellton, NB.
- 3235 F ii. **Anita Kipp** [6488].
Anita married **Marcel Laverdure** [6490] [MRIN: 2206], son of _____
and _____.
General Notes: Accountant
- 3236 F iii. **Lucille Kipp** [7072] was born in 1918 and died on Jun 11, 1996 in Ottawa, ON, Can aged 78.
- 3237 M iv. **Andre Kipp** [7073].

Louis next married **Yvonne Labelle** [6416] [MRIN: 2175], daughter of _____ and _____

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Children from this marriage were:

3238 F i. **Incille Kipp** [6491].

Incille married **Robert Miller** [6493] [MRIN: 2207], son of _____
and _____.

3239 M ii. **Andre Kipp** [6492].

Andre married **Margaret Turner** [6494] [MRIN: 2208], daughter of _____
and _____.

2399. Joseph Oscar Arthur Kipp [6408] (*William*¹⁰, *Samuel*⁹, *Samuel (Capt.)*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Aug 15, 1885 in Ottawa, ON, Can, was christened on Aug 17, 1885 in Ottawa, ON, Can, died on Oct 2, 1910 in Ottawa, ON, Can aged 25, and was buried on Oct 4, 1910 in Ottawa, ON, Can.

General Notes: Married Notre Dame Church, Ottawa, ON. Roman Catholic. Butcher.

Sources:

Archives of Ontario. Registrations of Births & Stillbirths, 1869-1907. MS929_69. Carleton Co., 1885, Registration # 005401.

Archives of Ontario. Registrations of Marriages 1869-1922. Carleton Co., 1908. MS932. Reg. # 006009.

Archives of Ontario. Registrations of Deaths - 1869-1932. MS935. Carleton Co., 1910. Registration # 009283.

Joseph married **Blanche Antoinette Villeneuve** [6422] [MRIN: 2179] on Aug 10, 1908 in Ottawa, Carleton Co., ON, Can, daughter of **Theodule Villeneuve** [6423] and **Scholastique Sabourin** [6424]. Blanche was born in 1890 in Ottawa, Carleton Co., ON, Can.

General Notes: Roman Catholic.

Children from this marriage were:

3240 M i. **Louis Arthur Henry Kipp** [7799] was born on Feb 2, 1909 in Ottawa, Carleton Co., ON, Can.

General Notes: Sources:

Archives of Ontario. Registrations of Births & Stillbirths, 1869-1909. MS929. Carleton Co., 1909, Registration # 013240.

3241 M ii. **Oscar Kipp** [6495] was born in Mar 1910 in Ottawa, ON, Can, died on Jul 25, 1910 in Ottawa, ON, Can, and was buried on Jul 26, 1910 in Ottawa, ON, Can.

2414. Louis Etienne Gustave Derome [6449] (*Marie Elizabeth Rachel Bruguier*¹⁰, *Elizabeth Kipp*⁹, *Samuel (Capt.)*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Mar 24, 1839 in St. Paul de Lavaltrie, QC, Can and died on Oct 6, 1910 in Montreal, QC, Can aged 71.

General Notes: He was received as a notary the 15th February 1862 and practiced several years at Industrie, former name of the village of Joliette, Quebec.

Following the example of several of his ancestors, he left for the American West to find his fortune.

He practiced as a notary in Salix, Iowa, where he was married the 25th November 1872, to a French Canadian of his country, Marie Evéline Gadbois, born in St. Césaire, Lower Canada, the 31st May 1854.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Mrs. Derome died at Salix, Iowa, the 11th January 1892, following the birth of her 14th child. After her death, Louis Etienne Gustave Derome, (to give him all of his names), returned to Canada with his family and lived first in Joliette, with his sister Josephine, married to Charles Bernard Henri Leprohon, who herself had a large family, then in Montreal.

Gustave Derome died in Montreal the 6th October 1910.

Louis married **Marie Evelina Gadbois** [6457] [MRIN: 2191] on Nov 25, 1872 in Salix, IA, USA, daughter of _____ and _____.

General Notes: Mrs. Derome died at Salix, Iowa, the 11th January 1892, following the birth of her 14th child. After her death, Louis Etienne Gustave Derome, (to give him all of his names), returned to Canada with his family and lived first in Joliette, with his sister Josephine, married to Charles Bernard Henri Leprohon, who herself had a large family, then in Montreal.

Children from this marriage were:

- 3242 M i. **Emile Derome** [6496] was born on Dec 18, 1873 in Salix, IA, USA, was christened in Salix, IA, USA, and died on Jan 4, 1881 in Salix, IA, USA aged 7.
- 3243 M ii. **Alcide Derome** [6497] was born on Mar 23, 1875 in Salix, IA, USA, was christened in Salix, IA, USA, and died on Jan 30, 1881 in Salix, IA, USA aged 5.
- + 3244 M iii. **Charles Georges Derome** [6498] was born on Feb 4, 1877 in Salix, IA, USA, was christened in Salix, IA, USA, and died on Aug 7, 1940 in Montreal, QC, Can aged 63.
- 3245 F iv. **Antoinette Derome** [6499] was born on May 5, 1879 in Salix, IA, USA and was christened in Salix, IA, USA.
General Notes: Unmarried. Lived in Montreal.
- 3246 M v. **Amedee Derome** [6500] was born on Oct 4, 1880 in Salix, IA, USA and was christened in Salix, IA, USA.
General Notes: Lived in Minneapolis, Minnesota. No children.
Amedee married **Leota Wilson** [6518] [MRIN: 2216], daughter of _____ and _____.
- 3247 F vi. **Josephine Derome** [6501] was born on Oct 4, 1880 in Salix, IA, USA and was christened in Salix, IA, USA.
General Notes: Twin. Nun of the Precious Blood, St. Hyacinthe, Quebec.
- 3248 M vii. **Theophile Derome** [6502] was born on May 14, 1882 in Salix, IA, USA, was christened in Salix, IA, USA, died on Nov 22, 1944 in Montreal, QC, Can aged 62, and was buried on Nov 24, 1944 in Montreal, QC, Can.
Theophile married **Adrienne Bissonnette** [6517] [MRIN: 2215] on Nov 26, 1914, daughter of _____ and _____.
- + 3249 F viii. **Rachel Derome** [6503] was born on Jul 19, 1883 in Salix, IA, USA and was christened in Salix, IA, USA.
- 3250 M ix. **Arthur Derome** [6504] was born on Oct 9, 1884 in Salix, IA, USA, was christened in Salix, IA, USA, and died on Feb 20, 1929 in Montreal, QC, Can aged 44.
General Notes: Unmarried.
- + 3251 F x. **Eveline Derome** [6505] was born on Nov 24, 1885 in Salix, IA, USA and was christened in Salix, IA, USA.
- 3252 M xi. **Thomas Derome** [6506] was born on Mar 6, 1888 in Salix, IA, USA, was christened in Salix, IA, USA, died on Mar 11, 1944 in Toronto, ON, Can aged 56, and was buried on Mar 14, 1944 in Montreal, QC, Can.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

General Notes: He married the 4th June 1921, in the Cathedral of Montreal, to Annette Normandin, widow of George Prew and daughter of A.A. Normandin and Corinne Loranger; died in Toronto, where he lived.

Thomas married **Annette Normandin** [6511] [MRIN: 2210] on Jun 4, 1921 in Montreal, QC, Can, daughter of **A.A. Normandin** [6512] and **Corinne Loranger** [6513].

3253 F xii. **Anna Derome** [6507] was born on Jun 21, 1889 in Salix, IA, USA and was christened in Salix, IA, USA.

General Notes: Lived in Montreal. No children.

Anna married **Jules de Lorimier** [6510] [MRIN: 2209], son of _____ and _____.

3254 M xiii. **Gustave Derome** [6508] was born on Oct 28, 1890 in Salix, IA, USA, was christened in Salix, IA, USA, and died on Jan 4, 1891 in Salix, IA, USA.

3255 M xiv. **Hector Derome** [6509] was born on Jan 10, 1892 in Salix, IA, USA, was christened in Salix, IA, USA, and died on Dec 18, 1908 in Montreal, QC, Can aged 16.

2417. Josephine Derome [6452] (*Marie Elizabeth Rachel Bruguere*¹⁰, *Elizabeth Kipp*⁹, *Samuel (Capt.)*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Apr 12, 1845 in St. Paul de Lavaltrie, QC, Can and died on May 22, 1925 in Joliette, QC, Can aged 80.

General Notes: The 1st May 1865, in Joliette, she married Charles Bernard Henri Leprohon. Joséphine Derome survived him by more than 27 years, dying in Joliette, the 22nd May 1925.

Josephine married **Charles Bernard Henri Leprohon** [6458] [MRIN: 2192] on May 1, 1865 in Joliette, QC, Can, son of _____ and _____. Charles was born on Aug 30, 1842 in Joliette, QC, Can and died on Nov 9, 1897 in Joliette, QC, Can aged 55.

General Notes: Charles Bernard Henri Leprohon was the son of doctor Bernard Henri Leprohon, one of the pioneers of Joliette, and Caroline Loedel.

Through his grandmother, Mrs. Pierre Charles Loedel, born Marie Antoinette Tarieu Taillant de Lanaudière, he inherited one part of the seigneurie of Lavaltrie, the estate of the family de Lanaudière, and he counted among his ancestors the main families of the French Regime of New France, comprising the Denys of la Ronde, Lacorne of Chapt, Lemoyne of Longueuil and Margane of Lavaltrie, and his great-great-great grandmother was Madeleine de Verchères, Canadian heroine.

Through his grandfather, Pierre Charles Loedel, he was descended from one of the surgeons of the Hessian troops of General Riedesel coming from Germany to America to fight the revolt of the English colonies in 1776.

Charles Bernard Henri Leprohon was made sheriff of Joliette and cumulated also the functions of coroner of the area and was made municipal councilor as well as school commissioner.

He was also part of the Canadian Militia and retired from the 83rd regiment of Joliette with the rank of Captain. He lived with his family in one of the grand residences of Joilette on Saint-Louis Street.

Charles Bernard Henri Leprohon died in Joliette, the 9th November 1897.

Children from this marriage were:

+ 3256 F i. **Marie Josephine Elisabeth Antoinette Leprohon** [6520] was born on Feb 24, 1866 in Joliette, QC, Can, was christened on Feb 24, 1866 in Joliette, QC, Can, and died on Dec 24, 1915 in Drummondville, QC, Can aged 49.

3257 M ii. **Charle Josphe Antoine Lanaudiere Leprohon** [6521] was born on Mar 10, 1868 in Joliette, QC, Can, was christened on Mar 10, 1868 in Joliette, QC, Can, and died on Jan 11, 1885 in Joliette, QC, Can aged 16.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

- 3258 F iii. **Marie Hortense Hectorine Leprohon** [6522] was born on Apr 14, 1870 in Joliette, QC, Can, was christened on Apr 16, 1870 in Joliette, QC, Can, and died on Jul 19, 1943 in Joliette, QC, Can aged 73.
General Notes: Unmarried.
- 3259 F iv. **Marie Caroline Suzanne Vercheres Leprohon** [6523] was born on Jun 2, 1872 in Joliette, QC, Can, was christened on Jun 3, 1872 in Joliette, QC, Can, died on May 18, 1873 in Joliette, QC, Can, and was buried on May 21, 1873 in Joliette, QC, Can.
- 3260 F v. **Marie Hermine Rachel Leprohon** [6524] was born on Aug 1, 1874 in Joliette, QC, Can, was christened on Aug 2, 1874 in Joliette, QC, Can, and died on Mar 5, 1925 in Joliette, QC, Can aged 50.
General Notes: Unmarried.
- + 3261 F vi. **Marie Anne Caroline Therese Leprohon** [6525] was born on Apr 2, 1876 in Joliette, QC, Can and was christened on Apr 2, 1876 in Joliette, QC, Can.
- 3262 F vii. **Marie Charlotte Leonide Amanda Leprohon** [6526] was born on Apr 9, 1878 in Joliette, QC, Can, was christened on Apr 9, 1878 in Joliette, QC, Can, and died on Jun 26, 1888 in Joliette, QC, Can aged 10.
- 3263 M viii. **Bernard Hector Viateur Raymond Leprohon** [6529] was born on Feb 9, 1880 in Joliette, QC, Can, was christened on Feb 9, 1880 in Joliette, QC, Can, and died on Aug 7, 1949 in Joliette, QC, Can aged 69.
General Notes: Ordained priest the 29th June 1907; of the Institut des Clercs Saint-Vaiteur.
- 3264 F ix. **Marie Catherine Noëlie Evelina Leprohon** [6530] was born on Dec 25, 1881 in Joliette, QC, Can, was christened on Dec 25, 1881 in Joliette, QC, Can, died on Dec 16, 1882 in Joliette, QC, Can, and was buried on Dec 18, 1882 in Joliette, QC, Can.
- 3265 F x. **Marie Bernadette Graziella Evangeline Leprohon** [6531] was born on Sep 19, 1883 in Joliette, QC, Can and was christened on Sep 19, 1883 in Joliette, QC, Can.
General Notes: Lived in Joliette, QC.
- 3266 F xi. **Marie Desanges Luicille Melanie Leprohon** [6532] was born on Aug 5, 1885 in Joliette, QC, Can and was christened on Aug 5, 1885 in Joliette, QC, Can.
General Notes: Lived in Joliette, QC.
- 3267 M xii. **Charles Joseph Gustave Amedee Leprohon** [6533] was born on Jul 7, 1888 in Joliette, QC, Can, was christened on Jul 7, 1888 in Joliette, QC, Can, died on Mar 18, 1893 in Joliette, QC, Can aged 4, and was buried on Jul 20, 1893 in Joliette, QC, Can.

2418. Marie Hermine Derome [6453] (*Marie Elizabeth Rachel Bruguere*¹⁰, *Elizabeth Kipp*⁹, *Samuel (Capt.)*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Apr 22, 1847 in St. Paul de Lavaltrie, QC, Can, died on Apr 12, 1932 in Joliette, QC, Can aged 84, and was buried in Joliette, QC, Can.

General Notes: She was born in Saint-Paul de Lavaltrie, the 22nd April 1847. Her record of baptism, in the parish register reads as follows:

"The twenty-three April, one thousand eight hundred and forty-seven, the priests, undersigned, baptized Marie Hermine, born the preceding day, of the legitimate marriage of Louis Antoine Derome, esquire and lady Rachel Bruguère, of this parish. Godfather Louis Laurier, esquire; godmother lady Suzanne Antoinette Caroline Partenais who, along with the father, signed with us.

(Signed) L.A. Derome
(Signed) Ls. Lauirer
(Signed) S.A.C. Partenais
(Signed) T.S. Brassard, priest."

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

At Joliette, the 1st February 1869, she married Urgel Richard, lawyer, born and baptized the 17th October 1841 in St. Jacques de l'Achigan, son of Jean Richard and Marie Anne Richard. He married Marie Hermine Derome, such as it appears in the following record in the parish register of St. Charles Borromée de Joliette:

"The first of February one thousand eight hundred and sixty-nine, after the publication of a ban of marriage, made to the praise of our parish mass, dispense of the other two bans having been obtained from M. A.F. Truteau vicar-general and administrator of the diocese, between J. Urgel Richard, esquire, lawyer of this place, oldest son of the late Jean Richard, in life a farmer, and Marie-Anne Richard, of the parish of St. Jacques de l'Achigan, of one part, and Marie Hermine Derome, oldest daughter of Louis Antoine Derome, esquire, and Marie Rachel Bruguère, also of this parish, of the other part, we, the priests undersigned, vicar of this parish, having received their mutual consent, and having given them the wedding blessing in the presence of Louis Antoine Derome, father of the bride and of J.B.A. Richard, brother of the groom who, along with the groom and several parents and friends have signed with us.

(Signed) J.U. Richard
(Signed) M. Hermine Derome
(Signed) L.A. Derome
(Signed) J.B.A. Richard
(Signed) Chs. B. Leprohon
(Signed) M. Joséphine Derome
(Signed) M. L.L. Désaulniers
(Signed) Valérie Langlois
(Signed) Jos. Bonin, priest."

Shortly after their marriage they settled in Drummondville, in the Eastern townships.

Marie Hermine Derome Richard survived him by a dozen years and died at the St. Eusèbe hospital, in Joliette, the 12th April 1932, aged almost 85 years, and was buried in Joliette. The record of her interment in the register held at this institution reads as follows:

"The fourteen April one thousand nine hundred and thirty-two, we, priest undersigned, chaplain of the college of Saint-Joseph-de-Levis, Lauzon, buried in the cemetery of the place the body of Hermine Derome, widow of Urgel Richard, of Joliette, died the 12 of the current month in this house, at the age of eight four years and eleven months, after having received by the ministry of M. L'Aumônier the sacraments of Penitence, Eucharist, and Extreme Unction. Being present: Arthur Richard, her son, Louis, Pierre and Maurice Richard, her grandsons, and Emile Prévost, her nephew, signed with us. Reading complete.

(Signed) Arthur Richard
(Signed) Louis Richard
(Signed) Pierre Richard
(Signed) Maurice Richard
(Signed) Emile Prévost
(Signed) H. Leprohon, C.S.V."

Marie married **Jean Urgel Richard** [6459] [MRIN: 2193] on Feb 1, 1869 in Joliette, QC, Can, son of **Jean Richard** [6534] and **Marie Anne** [Richard] [6535]. Jean was born on Oct 17, 1841, was christened on Oct 17, 1841, died on Apr 2, 1920 in Joliette, QC, Can aged 78, and was buried on Apr 5, 1920 in Joliette, QC, Can.

General Notes: At Joliette, the 1st February 1869, she married Urgel Richard, lawyer, born and baptized the 17th October 1841 in St. Jacques de l'Achigan, son of Jean Richard and Marie Anne Richard. His baptism is written as follows:

"Today the seventeen October one thousand eight hundred and fourty one or the priests undersigned baptized Jean Urgel Richard born this day of the legitimate marriage of Jean Richard, farmer, and Marie Anne Richard, of this parish. Godfather, David Richard, godmother Marguerite Richard who like the father could not sign.

(Signed) Jos. Vallée, priest."

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Jean Urgel Richard was of pure Acadian descent. His grandfather, Jean Baptiste Richard, was born in Port-Royal, in Acadia, in 1744, and went through the deportation, with his parents, in 1755. After a stay of a dozen years in New England, they arrived in L'Assomption, in 1767, with the numerous caravans of Acadians who came through the woods of Massachusetts and established themselves in Saint-Jacques de l'Achigan.

Jean Urgel Richard made his studies at the college of L'Assomption, where he was classmate of Sir Wilfrid Laurier, and was received as lawyer and member of the bar of the Province of Quebec, for the district of Montreal, on February 1866(10). He practiced his profession at Joliette, where he lived still when, the 1st February 1869, he married Marie Hermine Derome, such as it appears in the following record in the parish register of St. Charles Borromée de Joliette:

"The first of February one thousand eight hundred and sixty-nine, after the publication of a ban of marriage, made to the praise of our parish mass, dispense of the other two bans having been obtained from M. A.F. Truteau vicar-general and administrator of the diocese, between J. Urgel Richard, esquire, lawyer of this place, oldest son of the late Jean Richard, in life a farmer, and Marie-Anne Richard, of the parish of St. Jacques de l'Achigan, of one part, and Marie Hermine Derome, oldest daughter of Louis Antoine Derome, esquire, and Marie Rachel Bruguère, also of this parish, of the other part, we, the priests undersigned, vicar of this parish, having received their mutual consent, and having given them the wedding blessing in the presence of Louis Antoine Derome, father of the bride and of J.B.A. Richard, brother of the groom who, along with the groom and several parents and friends have signed with us.

(Signed) J.U. Richard
(Signed) M. Hermine Derome
(Signed) L.A. Derome
(Signed) J.B.A. Richard
(Signed) Chs. B. Leprohon
(Signed) M. Joséphine Derome
(Signed) M. L.L. Désaulniers
(Signed) Valérie Langlois
(Signed) Jos. Bonin, priest."

Shortly after their marriage they settled in Drummondville, in the Eastern townships where Urgel Richard became the associate of George J. Hemming and practiced his profession for a long time. He was mayor of the city of Drummondville for a number of years. Conservative in politics, he was tangled in many electoral struggles in the counties of Drummond and Arthabaska.

He retired about 1902 and came back to live in Joliette with the Derome family.

Marie Hermine Derome Richard, his wife, was active in the community, as much at Drummondville as at Joliette, and contributed largely to the works of the parish charities. At Joilette, she organized numerous pilgrimages and annual bazaars to the profit of the St. Eusèbe hospital of Joliette managed by the nuns of Providence.

Jean Urgel Richard died in Joliette, Good Friday, 2nd April 1920, at three o'clock in the afternoon, and was buried in this place, the 5 April, as in the following record:

"The five April, one thousand nine hundred and twenty, We, priest, chaplin, at the college St. Joseph of Berthierville, buried in the cemetery of Joilette, the body of Jean-Urgel Richard, lawyer, died the second day of this month, at the age of seventy-eight years and six months, husband of Marie-Hermine Derome of this parish. Being present L.J.A. Richard, his son, J.B. Avila, his brother and several other parents and friends who have signed with us. Reading complete.

(Signed) L.J.A. Richard
(Signed) J.B.A. Richard
(Signed) E. Martin, priest
(Signed) Alphonse Richard
(Signed) Emile Prévost

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

(Signed) Louis Richard
(Signed) Avial Richard
(Signed) H. Leprohon, c.s.v."

Children from this marriage were:

- 3268 F i. **Anna Rachel Richard** [6536] was born on Feb 17, 1872 in Joliette, QC, Can and died on Jul 25, 1943 in St. Hyacinthe, QC, Can aged 71.
- General Notes: In religion Sister Marie of the Rosary, of the Community of the Sister of the Présentation de Marie(11); died at the mother house of the Community, in St. Hyacinthe, the 25th July 1943 and buried the 27th in the cemetery of the Community, in St. Hyacinthe.
- + 3269 M ii. **Louis Joseph Arthur Richard** [6537] was born on Aug 14, 1875 in Joliette, QC, Can and was christened on Aug 15, 1875 in Joliette, QC, Can.

2424. Marie Angelina Desaulniers-Lesieur [6464] (*Rose-Anne Bruguere*¹⁰, *Elizabeth Kipp*⁹, *Samuel (Capt.)*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Jan 16, 1849 in Joliette, QC, Can.

General Notes: The 22nd May 1888, in Joliette she married Alexis Hilaire Alexandre Cabana, native of St. Cuthbert.

Marie married **Alexis Hilaire Alexandre Cabana** [6468] [MRIN: 2195] on May 22, 1888, son of _____ and _____.

General Notes: She married Alexis Hilaire Alexandre Cabana, native of St. Cuthbert, son of Hilaire Charron dit Cabana.

The notary Alexis Cabana received his commission the 3rd October 1879 and practiced at Joliette.

The child from this marriage was:

3270 M i. **Joseph Cabana** [6539].

Joseph married **Marie Laurette Olivier** [6540] [MRIN: 2222] on Sep 25, 1917, daughter of **Albert Olivier** [6541] and **Angelique Caisse** [6542].

2449. Ophelia Maria Lounsbury [1121] (*Sally Maria Kip*¹⁰, *James Kip*⁹, *Cornelia Ryckman*⁸, *Tobias Ryckman*⁷, *Catharina Kip*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Sep 6, 1833 in Pultney, NY, USA and died on Jun 9, 1895 in Prattsburg, NY, USA aged 61.

Ophelia married **William Hiler** [1125] [MRIN: 357], son of _____ and _____.

Children from this marriage were:

- 3271 F i. **Amy Hiler** [1131].
3272 F ii. **Ida Hiler** [1132].
3273 F iii. **Edna Hiler** [1133].
3274 M iv. **Roscoe Hiler** [1134].
3275 M v. **Daniel Hiler** [1135].
3276 M vi. **Frank Hiler** [1136].
3277 M vii. **Roy Hiler** [1137].
3278 M viii. **Ray Hiler** [1138].
3279 F ix. **Lela Hiler** [1139].
3280 F x. **Lillie Hiler** [1140].

2450. Eliza Lounsbury [1122] (*Sally Maria Kip*¹⁰, *James Kip*⁹, *Cornelia Ryckman*⁸, *Tobias Ryckman*⁷,

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

*Catharina Kip*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Feb 6, 1835.

Eliza married **Josiah Hiler** [1126] [MRIN: 358], son of _____ and _____.

The child from this marriage was:

3281 M i. **Oscar Hiler** [1130].

2452. James Kip Lounsbury [1124] (*Sally Maria Kip*¹⁰, *James Kip*⁹, *Cornelia Ryckman*⁸, *Tobias Ryckman*⁷, *Catharina Kip*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Sep 11, 1838.

James married **Hester A. Chilson** [1127] [MRIN: 359] on Oct 25, 1874, son of _____ and _____. Hester was born on Oct 2, 1855.

The child from this marriage was:

3282 F i. **Maude Irene Lounsbury** [1128] was born on Jan 22, 1877 in Prattsburg, NY, USA.

Maude married **M. Parmalee** [1129] [MRIN: 360] on Dec 13, 1898 in NY, USA, son of _____ and _____.

2454. Dyer E. Kip [1434] (*Dyer Lathrop Kip*¹⁰, *James Kip*⁹, *Cornelia Ryckman*⁸, *Tobias Ryckman*⁷, *Catharina Kip*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Jun 18, 1846 in Pultney, NY, USA.

General Notes: The family moved to Illinois before 1905.
K.F.A., No. 109, p. 189, 201.

Dyer married **Mary Emily Bassett** [1599] [MRIN: 522] on Jan 31, 1870, daughter of _____ and _____. Mary was born on Jan 19, 1849.

Children from this marriage were:

3283 F i. **Julia Inez Kip** [1601] was born on Sep 18, 1874.

General Notes: She was graduated, 1906, from N.W. University, and expected to go to Africa to teach.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 201.

3284 M ii. **Rev Ray Bassett Kip** [1602] was born on Apr 15, 1877 in Tonica, IL, USA and died on Aug 28, 1961 in St. Petersburg, Pinellas, FL, USA aged 84.

General Notes: He was a Methodist missionary starting about 1903, in Quesua, Angola, Africa.

He spent about 23 years as a missionary in Central Africa. During that time he was a preacher, teacher, school principal, district superintendent, educational supervisor, treasurer, and intinerant evangelist. He produced two school primers in the Kimbundu tongue (Angola). To do this he had to reduce the language to writing. He also used illustrations from the African child's background. He also translated into Kimbundu and Portuguese, Wentworth's "First Book of Arithmetic."

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 152, p. 201. (Roy)

General Commission on Archives & History, The United Methodist Church, Madison, NJ.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

State of Florida, Certificate of Death #61-033146

3285 F iii. **Cora Irene Kip** [1603] was born on Nov 11, 1880.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 201.

3286 M iv. **Karl Parker Kip** [1604] was born on Jan 17, 1883.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 153, p. 201.

3287 M v. **Orin Lansing Garfield Kip** [1605] was born on Feb 18, 1885.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 154, p. 201.

3288 F vi. **Marion D. Kip** [1606] was born on Dec 12, 1889.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 201.

Dyer next married **Emily Denning** [1600] [MRIN: 523] on Oct 11, 1900, daughter of _____ and _____. Emily was born on Feb 5, 1857.

General Notes: She was a cousin of J.O. Denning, a missionary in India for many years.

2464. Jane Ann Allen [1153] (*Jane Ann Kip*¹⁰, *James Kip*⁹, *Cornelia Ryckman*⁸, *Tobias Ryckman*⁷, *Catharina Kip*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Sep 5, 1849 in Jerusalem, NY, USA and died in 1904 aged 55.

Jane married **Owen Cowing** [1154] [MRIN: 364], son of _____ and _____.

Children from this marriage were:

3289 F i. **Amy Cowing** [1155].

3290 F ii. **Jennie Cowing** [1156].

2465. Charles W. Kipp [1438] (*Alonzo Kipp*¹⁰, *Peter Kip*⁹, *Cornelia Ryckman*⁸, *Tobias Ryckman*⁷, *Catharina Kip*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Apr 6, 1841 in Arcadia, NY, USA.

General Notes: Charles was at one time Town Clerk of Walworth. He enlisted in the Civil War but when he got as far as Fortress Monroe he was taken ill with typhoid fever, and when recovered was not fit to enter the service so he was discharged.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 110, p. 189, 202.

Charles married **Lottie O. Ennis** [1607] [MRIN: 524] on Sep 11, 1875, daughter of _____ and _____.

General Notes: From Macedon, N.Y.

Children from this marriage were:

3291 F i. **Emma Kipp** [1608] was born on Apr 6, 1876 and died on Mar 14, 1905 aged 28.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 202.

Emma married **Theron Sutton** [1611] [MRIN: 525] on Dec 14, 1902, son of _____ and _____.

+ 3292 F ii. **Lucy Anna Kipp** [1609] was born on Oct 21, 1879.

+ 3293 F iii. **Marion Kipp** [1610] was born on Jun 13, 1883.

2468. Fletcher A. Kipp [1441] (*Alonzo Kipp*¹⁰, *Peter Kip*⁹, *Cornelia Ryckman*⁸, *Tobias Ryckman*⁷, *Catharina Kip*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Jun 17, 1850 in Walworth, NY, USA and died on Dec 30, 1921 in Rochester, NY, USA aged 71.

General Notes: He was a moulder and resided in Rochester where he died.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 112, p. 190, 202.

Fletcher married **Annette E. Cuer** [1618] [MRIN: 529] on Sep 29, 1875, daughter of **James Cuer** [1619] and **Unknown**.

Children from this marriage were:

3294 M i. **James Alonzo Kipp** [1620] was born on Jul 5, 1881 in Neosho Falls, KS, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 155, p. 202.

3295 F ii. **Mary Ellen Kipp** [1621] was born on May 16, 1883 in Neosho Falls, KS, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 202.

3296 F iii. **Grace Asenah Kipp** [1622] was born on Oct 16, 1888 in Neosho Falls, KS, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 202.

3297 M iv. **Roger Cuer Kipp** [1623] was born on Jan 6, 1891 in Neosho Falls, KS, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 156, p. 202.

3298 F v. **Bernetta Kipp** [1624] was born on Jun 29, 1893 in Neosho Falls, KS, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 202.

3299 F vi. **Julina Lorraine Kipp** [1625] was born on Jul 13, 1897 in Shortsville, NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 202.

2471. Edwin P. Kipp [1444] (*Alonzo Kipp*¹⁰, *Peter Kip*⁹, *Cornelia Ryckman*⁸, *Tobias Ryckman*⁷, *Catharina Kip*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Jan 27, 1860 in Walworth, NY, USA.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

General Notes: They resided at East Rochester, N.Y.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 114, p. 190, 202.

Edwin married **Catherine E. McFadden** [1629] [MRIN: 533] on Mar 14, 1888, daughter of **Thomas McFadden** [1630] and **Unknown**. Catherine was born on Dec 27, 1866 in Three Mile Bay, NY, USA.

The child from this marriage was:

3300 M i. **Charles Alonzo Kipp** [1631] was born on May 1, 1900 in Shortsville, NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 157, p. 203.

2472. Alonzo Ward Kipp [1446] (*Alonzo Kipp*¹⁰, *Peter Kip*⁹, *Cornelia Ryckman*⁸, *Tobias Ryckman*⁷, *Catharina Kip*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Mar 19, 1871 in Walworth, NY, USA and died on Feb 7, 1898 aged 26.

General Notes: Lived at Dubois, PA.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 115, p. 190, 203.

Alonzo married **Harriet R. Squier** [1632] [MRIN: 535] on Aug 19, 1895, daughter of _____ and _____.

The child from this marriage was:

3301 M i. **Gordon S. Kipp** [1633] was born on Apr 15, 1896 in Rochester, NY, USA.

General Notes: K.F.A., No. 158, p. 203.

2473. James A. Kipp [1448] (*William Kipp*¹⁰, *Peter Kip*⁹, *Cornelia Ryckman*⁸, *Tobias Ryckman*⁷, *Catharina Kip*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Feb 19, 1842 in Sherman, NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 116, p. 190, 203.

James married **Addie E. Van Denburgh** [1634] [MRIN: 536] on May 14, 1870, daughter of _____ and _____.

Children from this marriage were:

+ 3302 F i. **Mary Ella Kipp** [1635] was born on Jan 1, 1873 in Rock, Iowa, USA.

+ 3303 M ii. **Orlando W. Kipp** [1636] was born on May 3, 1874 in Rock, Iowa, USA.

2474. Charles Benjamin Kipp [1449] (*William Kipp*¹⁰, *Peter Kip*⁹, *Cornelia Ryckman*⁸, *Tobias Ryckman*⁷, *Catharina Kip*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Feb 4, 1849 in Sherman, NY, USA and died on Oct 2, 1881 in Sioux Falls, SD, USA aged 32.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 117, p. 190, 203..

Charles married **Mary E. M. Millen** [1642] [MRIN: 539], daughter of _____ and _____ . Mary was born on Feb 9, 1852 in Horicon, Dodge Co., WI, USA.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Children from this marriage were:

- 3304 M i. **Arthur Kipp** [1643] died in Nov 1880.
- 3305 F ii. **Mary A. Kipp** [1644] was born on Sep 24, 1880.

General Notes: She was teaching school in 1898.

2480. Ida Elizabeth Kipp [1456] (*James Henry Kipp*¹⁰, *Peter Kip*⁹, *Cornelia Ryckman*⁸, *Tobias Ryckman*⁷, *Catharina Kip*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Feb 22, 1862 in Shortsville, NY, USA.

General Notes: They lived at Emory, Ohio. K.F.A., p. 190.

Ida married **Lemeul F. Waid** [1455] [MRIN: 472] on Aug 18, 1886, son of **William Waid** [1175] and _____ **Waid** [1454]. Lemeul was born in Emery, OH, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 3306 M i. **George L. Waid** [1463] was born on Jul 23, 1887 in Emery, OH, USA.
- 3307 F ii. **Ruth H. Waid** [1464] was born on Apr 14, 1889 in Emery, OH, USA.
- 3308 M iii. **Henry A. Waid** [1465] was born on Nov 23, 1892 in Emery, OH, USA.
- 3309 F iv. **Florence M. Waid** [1466] was born on Oct 23, 1895 in Emery, OH, USA.
- 3310 F v. **Nina E. Waid** [1467] was born on Jun 19, 1897 in Emery, OH, USA.
- 3311 M vi. **Roscoe Waid** [1468] was born on Feb 5, 1900 in Emery, OH, USA.

2481. Georgiana Kipp [1457] (*James Henry Kipp*¹⁰, *Peter Kip*⁹, *Cornelia Ryckman*⁸, *Tobias Ryckman*⁷, *Catharina Kip*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Jul 29, 1864 in Shortsville, NY, USA.

General Notes: They lived at Minneaplois, Minn. K.F.A., p. 190.

Georgiana married **Charles E. Rennison** [1461] [MRIN: 473] in Sep 1898, son of _____ and _____.

The child from this marriage was:

- 3312 F i. **Clare Rennison** [1469] was born on Sep 27, 1899.

2484. Ralph James Kipp [1460] (*James Henry Kipp*¹⁰, *Peter Kip*⁹, *Cornelia Ryckman*⁸, *Tobias Ryckman*⁷, *Catharina Kip*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Sep 12, 1880 in Shortsville, NY, USA.

General Notes: Ralph was a woodworker and resided at Shortsville, N.Y.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 119, p. 190, 203.

Ralph married **Katherine Elizabeth Werner** [1646] [MRIN: 541] on Sep 9, 1903, daughter of **Charles E. Werner** [1647] and **Unknown**. Katherine was born on Apr 16, 1883.

Children from this marriage were:

- 3313 M i. **Edward Louis Kipp** [1648] was born on Sep 3, 1904.
General Notes: K.F.A., No. 160, p. 204.
- 3314 M ii. **Harold Eugene Kipp** [1649] was born on Aug 21, 1906.
General Notes: K.F.A., No. 161, p. 204.
- 3315 F iii. **Marion Geneveve Kipp** [1650] was born on Mar 2, 1910.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

General Notes: K.F.A., p. 204.

2490. John Livingston Kip [1476] (*James Miller Kip*¹⁰, *John Livingston Kip*⁹, *Cornelia Ryckman*⁸, *Tobias Ryckman*⁷, *Catharina Kip*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Oct 2, 1858.

General Notes: Lived at Battle Creek, and Grand Rapids, Michigan.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 121, p. 191, 204.

John married **Amy A. Tucker** [1654] [MRIN: 546] on Sep 11, 1881, daughter of _____ and _____.

General Notes: From Bellevue, Michigan.

Children from this marriage were:

3316 M i. **Earle James Kip** [1656] was born on Jul 6, 1882 in Van Horne, IA, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 162, p. 204.

3317 F ii. **Ethel Esther Kip** [1657] was born on Sep 10, 1886 in Battle Creek, Calhoun, MI, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 204.

3318 F iii. **Lucy Allen Kip** [1658] was born on Jun 12, 1889.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 204.

John next married **Edith L. Stowe** [1655] [MRIN: 547] about 1895, daughter of _____ and _____.

2491. Arthur Ralph Kip [1477] (*James Miller Kip*¹⁰, *John Livingston Kip*⁹, *Cornelia Ryckman*⁸, *Tobias Ryckman*⁷, *Catharina Kip*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Nov 8, 1869 in Garrison, IA, USA.

General Notes: Arthur in 1928 was First Assistant to the Principal of the Commerical High School in Brooklyn. He had an interest in tracing the descendants of Petrus Kip and provided Frederic Kip with much of the information on this branch of the family.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 122, p. 191, 204.

Arthur married **Carrie Bell Abbott** [1659] [MRIN: 548] on Dec 19, 1895 in San Francisco, CA, USA, daughter of **William Abbott** [1660] and **Annabel Casselman** [1661]. Carrie was born in San Francisco, CA, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

3319 F i. **Lucille Annabel Kip** [1662] was born on May 14, 1902 in San Francisco, CA, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 204.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

3320 F ii. **Anna Abbott Kip** [1663] was born on Oct 4, 1913 in Brooklyn, NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 204.

2495. Benjamin Miller Kip [1485] (*Henry De Valcourt Kip*¹⁰, *Albert Ryckman Kip*⁹, *Cornelia Ryckman*⁸, *Tobias Ryckman*⁷, *Catharina Kip*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Aug 27, 1871.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 125, p. 191, 205.

Benjamin married **Beatrice Ellen Willson** [1667] [MRIN: 552] on May 2, 1906, daughter of **Waldo Wallace Willson** [1668] and **Welthia Perkins** [1669]. Beatrice was born on Jun 19, 1874.

The child from this marriage was:

3321 F i. **Welthia Beatrice Kip** [1670] was born on Mar 25, 1909.

General Notes: K.F.A., p. 205.

2502. Hanna Kipp [1207] (*Nicholas*¹⁰, *Isaac N.*⁹, *Nicasie*⁸, *Hendrick*⁷, *Nicasius*⁶, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹).

General Notes: Marriage date also given as May 15, 1834

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 178.

Bergen County, New Jersey Marriages, 1749-1850. FHL mf #1317500.

Hanna married **John H. Zabriske** [1210] [MRIN: 385] on May 2, 1834 in Bergen Co., NJ, son of _____ and _____.

Children from this marriage were:

3322 M i. **Isaac Zabriske** [1221] was born on Jul 20, 1835.

Isaac married **Mary Weight** [1223] [MRIN: 388], daughter of _____ and _____.

+ 3323 M ii. **John H. Zabriske** [1222] was born on Jan 26, 1849.

2503. Maria Kipp [1206] (*Nicholas*¹⁰, *Isaac N.*⁹, *Nicasie*⁸, *Hendrick*⁷, *Nicasius*⁶, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Nov 4, 1807.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 178.

Bergen County, New Jersey Marriages, 1749-1850. FHL mf #1317500.

Maria married **Ralph I. Voorhis** [1209] [MRIN: 384] on Dec 29, 1827 in Bergen Co., NJ, son of _____ and _____.

Children from this marriage were:

+ 3324 F i. **Margaret Voorhis** [1211] was born on Nov 4, 1828.

+ 3325 M ii. **Nicholas Voorhis** [1212] was born on Mar 17, 1833.

2505. Polly Kipp [1229] (*David*¹⁰, *Isaac N.*⁹, *Nicasie*⁸, *Hendrick*⁷, *Nicasius*⁶, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on May 5, 1807 in Schraalenburgh, NJ, USA and

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

died on Mar 2, 1833 aged 25.

General Notes: Maria.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 178.

Polly married **Matthew S Bogert** [1232] [MRIN: 392], son of _____ and _____.

Children from this marriage were:

- 3326 F i. **Seba M. Bogert** [1234].
- 3327 F ii. **Eliza Bogert** [1235].
- 3328 F iii. **Sally Bogert** [1236].
- 3329 F iv. **Catherine Bogert** [1237].

2506. William Kipp [1230] (*David*¹⁰, *Isaac N.*⁹, *Nicasie*⁸, *Hendrick*⁷, *Nicasius*⁶, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Aug 19, 1812 in Schraalenburgh, NJ, USA and died on Jul 19, 1871 in Closter, Bergen Co., NJ, USA aged 58.

General Notes: He resided for many years at Old Tappan, NJ. He was a born politician and for many years was the Democratic leader in Harrington Township, NJ. His will was dated April 29, 1871 and probated Aug. 24, 1871.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 93, p. 178, 191.

Bergen County, New Jersey Marriages, 1749-1850. FHL mf #1317500.

Genealogical History of Hudson and Bergen Counties, New Jersey. Edited by Cornelius Burnham Harvey. The New Jersey Genealogical Publishing Co., NY. 1900

William married **Elizabeth Banta** [1486] [MRIN: 480] on Sep 15, 1831 in Bergen Co., NJ, daughter of **John I. Banta** [1487] and **Unknown**. Elizabeth was born in 1813 and died on Jul 30, 1849 aged 36.

Children from this marriage were:

- + 3330 M i. **David W. Kipp** [1489] was born on Sep 27, 1833 in Schraalenburgh, NJ, USA and died on Feb 18, 1901 aged 67.
- + 3331 M ii. **John B. Kipp** [1490] was born on Mar 5, 1836 in Closter, Bergen Co., NJ, USA and died in 1891 aged 55.
- + 3332 M iii. **Isaac Kipp** [1491] was born on Mar 20, 1839.
- + 3333 F iv. **Lavinia Kipp** [1492] was born on Jul 13, 1842.
- + 3334 M v. **James Kipp** [1493] was born on Oct 15, 1844 in Tappan, NJ, USA.
- + 3335 M vi. **William De Graew Kipp** [1494] was born on Feb 25, 1848 in Tappan, NJ, USA.
- 3336 F vii. **Elizabeth Kipp** [1495] was born on Feb 25, 1848 and died on Jul 30, 1849 aged 1.

William next married **Catherine** [Kipp] [1488] [MRIN: 482] about 1850, daughter of _____ and _____.

2507. Fanny Kipp [1231] (*David*¹⁰, *Isaac N.*⁹, *Nicasie*⁸, *Hendrick*⁷, *Nicasius*⁶, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Mar 17, 1819 in Schraalenburgh, NJ, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 178.

Bergen County, New Jersey Marriages, 1749-1850. FHL mf #1317500.

Fanny married **Cornelius L. Blauvelt** [1233] [MRIN: 393] on Sep 2, 1837 in Bergen Co., NJ, son of _____ and _____. Cornelius was born on Mar 2, 1819 and died on May 6, 1876 aged 57.

General Notes: He was a man of prominence, and was Sheriff three years, and County Clerk 10 years.

Children from this marriage were:

- 3337 F i. **Elizabeth Blauvelt** [1238].
Elizabeth married **James H. Smith** [1241] [MRIN: 394], son of _____ and _____.
- 3338 F ii. **Ellen K. Blauvelt** [1239].
Ellen married **Abraham Fielding** [1242] [MRIN: 395], son of _____ and _____.
- 3339 F iii. **Maria M. Blauvelt** [1240].
Maria married **Walter S. Ackerman** [1243] [MRIN: 396], son of _____ and _____.

2517. John Zabriske [917] (*Leah Kip*¹⁰, *Isaac N.*⁹, *Nicasie*⁸, *Hendrick*⁷, *Nicasius*⁶, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on May 21, 1823.

John married **Margaret Voorhis** [919] [MRIN: 284] on Oct 26, 1844, daughter of _____ and _____.

Children from this marriage were:

- 3340 F i. **Sarah Voorhis** [920].
- 3341 M ii. **Jacob Voorhis** [921].

2518. Isaac Zabriske [918] (*Leah Kip*¹⁰, *Isaac N.*⁹, *Nicasie*⁸, *Hendrick*⁷, *Nicasius*⁶, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on May 14, 1826.

Isaac married **Margaret Banta** [922] [MRIN: 285] on Nov 15, 1849, daughter of _____ and _____.

Children from this marriage were:

- 3342 F i. **Ann Lavinia Zabriske** [923] was born on Oct 12, 1850.
- 3343 M ii. **John Zabriske** [924] was born on May 3, 1852.
- 3344 M iii. **Casper Zabriske** [925] was born on Apr 3, 1858.

2519. Michael Vreeland [927] (*Polly Kip*¹⁰, *Isaac N.*⁹, *Nicasie*⁸, *Hendrick*⁷, *Nicasius*⁶, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Apr 27, 1812.

Michael married **Lavenia Brinkerhoff** [930] [MRIN: 287] on Sep 24, 1840, daughter of _____ and _____.

Children from this marriage were:

- 3345 F i. **Mary Vreeland** [934].
- 3346 M ii. **Richard Vreeland** [933] was born in Aug 1848.

2520. Margaret Vreeland [928] (*Polly Kip*¹⁰, *Isaac N.*⁹, *Nicasie*⁸, *Hendrick*⁷, *Nicasius*⁶, *Hendrick*

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

*Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Jul 7, 1819.

Margaret married **Henry D. Westervelt** [931] [MRIN: 288] on Oct 25, 1837, son of _____
and _____.

The child from this marriage was:

3347 F i. **Margaret Westervelt** [935].

2521. Isaac Vreeland [929] (*Polly Kip*¹⁰, *Isaac N.*⁹, *Nicasie*⁸, *Hendrick*⁷, *Nicasius*⁶, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Dec 15, 1825.

Isaac married **Gertrude Edsell** [932] [MRIN: 289] on Jul 11, 1850, daughter of _____
and _____.

The child from this marriage was:

3348 M i. **John Vreeland** [936] was born on Aug 11, 1851.

2523. Maria Kipp [1252] (*James*¹⁰, *Isaac N.*⁹, *Nicasie*⁸, *Hendrick*⁷, *Nicasius*⁶, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Mar 21, 1830.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 179.

Maria married **Henry Blauvelt** [1256] [MRIN: 403], son of _____ and _____.

The child from this marriage was:

3349 M i. **James Blauvelt** [1257].

2527. Gertrude Berry [429] (*Samuel Berry*¹⁰, *Hendrick Berry*⁹, *Henderikzen Kip*⁸, *Hendrick*⁷, *Nicasius*⁶, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Apr 1, 1808.

Gertrude married **Enoch Hopper** [442] [MRIN: 144] on Dec 14, 1827, son of _____
and _____.

Children from this marriage were:

+ 3350 F i. **Catherine Hopper** [443] was born on Nov 23, 1831 and died on Dec 16, 1856 aged 25.

3351 M ii. **Henry Hopper** [444] was born on Aug 26, 1835 and died on May 17, 1871 aged 35.

Henry married **Eliza Van Buskirk** [445] [MRIN: 145], daughter of _____
and _____.

2528. Henry S. Berry [430] (*Samuel Berry*¹⁰, *Hendrick Berry*⁹, *Henderikzen Kip*⁸, *Hendrick*⁷, *Nicasius*⁶, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Apr 3, 1810.

Henry married **Catherine Goethes** [449] [MRIN: 147] on Apr 28, 1838, daughter of _____
and _____.

Children from this marriage were:

+ 3352 F i. **Letitia Berry** [454].

3353 F ii. **Letitia Berry** [450] was born on Nov 12, 1838.

3354 F iii. **Jane Berry** [451] was born on Mar 1, 1842.

3355 M iv. **Samuel Berry** [452] was born on Jul 6, 1844.

3356 M v. **James Berry** [453] was born on Aug 11, 1850.

2529. Anne E. Berry [431] (*Samuel Berry*¹⁰, *Hendrick Berry*⁹, *Henderikzen Kip*⁸, *Hendrick*⁷, *Nicasius*⁶, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Mar 22, 1812.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Anne married **Stephen Berry** [457] [MRIN: 149] on Dec 31, 1834, son of _____ and _____.

Children from this marriage were:

- 3357 M i. **John Berry** [458] was born on Oct 27, 1840.
- 3358 M ii. **Samuel Berry** [459] was born on Oct 27, 1840.

2558. Ann Van Beuren [647] (*Antje Ackerman*¹⁰, *Gearty Kip*⁹, *Garret*⁸, *Hendrick*⁷, *Nicasius*⁶, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Aug 28, 1820.

Ann married **Robert Allen** [656] [MRIN: 204] on Oct 28, 1841, son of _____ and _____.

Children from this marriage were:

- 3359 M i. **Stephen De Cato Allen** [657] was born on Aug 10, 1842.
- 3360 F ii. **Mary Louisa Allen** [658] was born on Mar 5, 1844.
- 3361 M iii. **Henry Beekman Allen** [659] was born on Nov 18, 1847.
- 3362 F iv. **Emma Jane Allen** [660] was born on Jul 12, 1850.
- 3363 F v. **Addilade Allen** [661] was born on Nov 12, 1852.
- 3364 M vi. **George Washington Allen** [662] was born on Oct 1, 1859.

2559. John Van Beuren [648] (*Antje Ackerman*¹⁰, *Gearty Kip*⁹, *Garret*⁸, *Hendrick*⁷, *Nicasius*⁶, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Aug 22, 1822.

John married **Jane Hollowell** [663] [MRIN: 205] on May 1, 1848, daughter of _____ and _____.

Children from this marriage were:

- 3365 M i. **Beekman Van Beuren** [664] was born on Dec 6, 1850.
- 3366 M ii. **Frank Van Beuren** [665] was born on Feb 17, 1852.
- 3367 M iii. **Ellmore Van Beuren** [666] was born on Apr 17, 1855.
- 3368 M iv. **Russell Van Beuren** [667] was born on Jun 10, 1861.
- 3369 F v. **Ida Van Beuren** [668] was born on Jun 5, 1864.
- 3370 F vi. **Arletta Van Beuren** [669] was born on Oct 7, 1866.

2560. Gertrude Van Beuren [649] (*Antje Ackerman*¹⁰, *Gearty Kip*⁹, *Garret*⁸, *Hendrick*⁷, *Nicasius*⁶, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born in Jul 1824.

Gertrude married **Samuel Robios** [670] [MRIN: 206] in 1846, son of _____ and _____.

Children from this marriage were:

- 3371 F i. **Mary Elizabeth Robios** [671] was born on Sep 20, 1846.
- 3372 M ii. **John Henry Robios** [672] was born on Oct 13, 1848.
- 3373 M iii. **George Thomas Robios** [673] was born on May 20, 1850.
- 3374 M iv. **William Stephens Robios** [674] was born on Sep 26, 1855.
- 3375 M v. **C. Edwards Robios** [675] was born on Apr 1, 1861.

2561. Mary Jane Van Beuren [650] (*Antje Ackerman*¹⁰, *Gearty Kip*⁹, *Garret*⁸, *Hendrick*⁷, *Nicasius*⁶, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Dec 30, 1828.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Mary married **Richard Aldridge** [676] [MRIN: 207], son of _____ and _____.

Children from this marriage were:

- 3376 F i. **Emily Aldridge** [677] was born on Mar 14, 1856.
- 3377 M ii. **Frank Aldridge** [678] was born on Nov 27, 1858.
- 3378 M iii. **Winfield Aldridge** [679] was born on Jun 29, 1861.

2562. Silvester Van Beuren [651] (*Antje Ackerman*¹⁰, *Gearty Kip*⁹, *Garret*⁸, *Hendrick*⁷, *Nicasius*⁶, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Mar 12, 1831.

Silvester married **Emily Aldrich** [680] [MRIN: 208] on Dec 16, 1855, daughter of _____ and _____.

Children from this marriage were:

- 3379 M i. **Thomas Van Beuren** [681] was born on Aug 29, 1856.
- 3380 M ii. **Henry Van Beuren** [682] was born on Aug 7, 1858.
- 3381 M iii. **Theodore Van Beuren** [683] was born on Oct 24, 1860.
- 3382 M iv. **George Van Beuren** [684] was born on Feb 25, 1863.

2563. Jacob Van Beuren [652] (*Antje Ackerman*¹⁰, *Gearty Kip*⁹, *Garret*⁸, *Hendrick*⁷, *Nicasius*⁶, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Jul 8, 1833.

Jacob married **Martha La Forge** [685] [MRIN: 209] on Feb 25, 1858, daughter of _____ and _____.

Children from this marriage were:

- 3383 F i. **Mary Elizabeth Van Beuren** [686] was born on May 10, 1859.
- 3384 F ii. **Bertha Van Beuren** [687] was born on Oct 17, 1861.
- 3385 F iii. **Margaret Van Beuren** [688] was born on Jul 17, 1866.

2564. Cornelia Brinkerhoff [694] (*Jacob J. Brinkerhoff*¹⁰, *Cornelia Kip*⁹, *Garret*⁸, *Hendrick*⁷, *Nicasius*⁶, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Dec 2, 1805.

Cornelia married **John Westervelt** [704] [MRIN: 213] on Feb 13, 1823, son of _____ and _____.

Children from this marriage were:

- + 3386 F i. **Rachel Westervelt** [705] was born on Oct 13, 1824.
- + 3387 M ii. **Jacob Westervelt** [706] was born on Jul 15, 1828.

2565. James S. Brinkerhoff [695] (*Jacob J. Brinkerhoff*¹⁰, *Cornelia Kip*⁹, *Garret*⁸, *Hendrick*⁷, *Nicasius*⁶, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Nov 12, 1807.

James married **Margaret G. Hardenburgh** [714] [MRIN: 216] on Jan 10, 1838, daughter of _____ and _____.

Children from this marriage were:

- 3388 M i. **John J. Brinkerhoff** [715] was born on Aug 14, 1841.
- 3389 M ii. **Charles H. Brinkerhoff** [716] was born on Jun 1, 1844.
- 3390 M iii. **Alexander Brinkerhoff** [717] was born on Nov 28, 1846 and died on Oct 24, 1873 aged 26.
- 3391 M iv. **Ransford Brinkerhoff** [718] was born on Sep 4, 1852.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

2574. Henry Kipp [1260] (*Jacob H.¹⁰, Hendrick⁹, Garret⁸, Hendrick⁷, Nicasius⁶, Hendrick Hendricksen⁵, Hendrick Hendricksen⁴, Hendrick³, Ruloff², Ruloff¹*) was born on Mar 17, 1832 and died on Jan 11, 1899 aged 66.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 94, p. 179.

Henry married **Jane Ann Demarest** [1501] [MRIN: 484] on Nov 19, 1856, daughter of **Nicholas S. Demarest** [1502] and **Catherine Paulison** [1503]. Jane was born on Feb 11, 1832.

Children from this marriage were:

- + 3392 F i. **Sophia Kipp** [1504] was born on Nov 1, 1859.
- + 3393 F ii. **Helena Zabriske Kipp** [1505] was born on Apr 9, 1865.
- 3394 M iii. **Harry Demarest Kipp** [1506] was born on Jun 8, 1877 in East Hackensack, NJ, USA.

General Notes: No issue.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 131, p. 192, 206.

Harry married **Bertha Hopper Terhune** [1715] [MRIN: 573] on Jun 30, 1909, daughter of **Alfred Terhune** [1716] and **Mary Kintor** [1717]. Bertha was born on Dec 16, 1882.

2583. Catherine Jane Kipp [1268] (*Garret N.¹⁰, Nicholas G.⁹, Garret⁸, Hendrick⁷, Nicasius⁶, Hendrick Hendricksen⁵, Hendrick Hendricksen⁴, Hendrick³, Ruloff², Ruloff¹*) was born on Oct 30, 1831 in Pollifly, NJ, USA, died on Sep 1, 1900 aged 68, and was buried in Hackensack, NJ, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 179.

The New Jersey Archives web site: www.njarchives.org
Index to Marriage Records, 1848-1867; Ref: Bk. B : Pg. 236 & 239.
Registration Hackensack & Lodi, Bergen Co., NJ.

Catherine married **Casper J. Westervelt** [1270] [MRIN: 408] on Oct 30, 1851 in Pollifly, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, son of **Jacob B. Westervelt** [1272] and **Unknown**. Casper was born on Sep 20, 1830, died on Jun 3, 1908 aged 77, and was buried in Hackensack, NJ, USA.

The child from this marriage was:

- 3395 M i. **Jacob Westervelt** [1271] was born on Jun 15, 1853 and died on Jun 11, 1855 aged 1.

2584. Nicholas G. Kipp [1269] (*Garret N.¹⁰, Nicholas G.⁹, Garret⁸, Hendrick⁷, Nicasius⁶, Hendrick Hendricksen⁵, Hendrick Hendricksen⁴, Hendrick³, Ruloff², Ruloff¹*) was born on Nov 11, 1833 in Pollifly, NJ, USA and died on Jun 11, 1855 aged 21.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 95, p. 179, 192.

Nicholas married **Sophia Ann Post** [1517] [MRIN: 490] on Oct 25, 1854, daughter of _____
_____ and _____.

The child from this marriage was:

- 3396 M i. **Nicholas G. Kipp** [1519] was born on Aug 28, 1855 and died on Mar 22, 1880 aged 24.

General Notes: Sources:

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 132, p. 192.

2585. Pieter Hendrick Kip [1274] (*Hendrick Pieter*¹⁰, *Pieter H*⁹, *Hendrick*⁸, *Pieter*⁷, *Nicasius*⁶, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Nov 5, 1791 in Passaic, NJ, USA, was christened on Dec 11, 1791 in Passaic, NJ, USA, and died on Nov 14, 1845 in Rutherford, NJ, USA aged 54.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 96, p. 180.

NYGBS Manuscript: File 1 (K6281); Ancestors of Petrus Kip, compiled by Thomas G. Thompson, 2001. Documents Relating to the Descendants of Hendrick Hendrickson Kip (1600-1680)

Pieter married **Clarisse Marselis** [1520] [MRIN: 492] on Aug 8, 1811, daughter of **John Marselis** [1521] and **Unknown**. Clarisse was born on Jan 4, 1791 and died on Aug 14, 1839 in Rutherford, NJ, USA aged 48.

Children from this marriage were:

- + 3397 M i. **Henry Peter Kip** [1522] was born on Apr 11, 1813 in Passaic, NJ, USA and died on Jun 14, 1881 in Rutherford, NJ, USA aged 68.
- + 3398 M ii. **Edo Kip** [1523] was born on Jul 30, 1815 and died in 1899 aged 84.
- + 3399 M iii. **John P. Kip** [1524] was born on Jan 2, 1818 and died on Feb 17, 1866 aged 48.
- + 3400 M iv. **Peter P. Kip** [1525] was born on Oct 20, 1822 and died on Feb 21, 1873 in Passaic, NJ, USA aged 50.
- + 3401 F v. **Catherine Kip** [1526] was born on Aug 31, 1830 and died in Apr 1864 aged 33.

2586. Hilletje Kip [1275] (*Hendrick Pieter*¹⁰, *Pieter H*⁹, *Hendrick*⁸, *Pieter*⁷, *Nicasius*⁶, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Mar 19, 1793 and was christened on Apr 14, 1793.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 180.

Hilletje married **Edo P. Marcellisse** [1276] [MRIN: 411] on May 23, 1811, son of _____ and _____.

The child from this marriage was:

- 3402 M i. **Peter Marcellisse** [1277] was born on Feb 27, 1812 and was christened on Mar 29, 1812.

2591. John Outwater [970] (*Catharina Kip*¹⁰, *Pieter H*⁹, *Hendrick*⁸, *Pieter*⁷, *Nicasius*⁶, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Aug 21, 1811 and was christened on Sep 22, 1811.

John married **Sophia Paulison** [977] [MRIN: 304], daughter of **Peter Paulison** [978] and **Unknown**. Sophia was born in 1810.

Children from this marriage were:

- 3403 M i. **Peter Outwater** [979].
- 3404 M ii. **John H. Outwater** [981].
- 3405 F iii. **Jane Maria Outwater** [982].
- + 3406 M iv. **Richard Outwater** [980] was born on May 15, 1840.

2594. Cornelius Van Winkle [958] (*Jannetje Kip*¹⁰, *Pieter H*⁹, *Hendrick*⁸, *Pieter*⁷, *Nicasius*⁶, *Hendrick*

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

*Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Sep 9, 1806.

Cornelius married **Leah Van Dien** [960] [MRIN: 298] on May 31, 1826, daughter of _____
and _____.

Children from this marriage were:

3407 M i. **John Henry Van Winkle** [961] was born on Feb 11, 1827.

General Notes: Died in infancy.

3408 M ii. **Simon Peter Van Winkle** [962] was born on Jul 6, 1831.

Simon married **Maria Ackerman** [965] [MRIN: 299] on Oct 10, 1852, daughter of _____
and _____.

Simon next married **Sarah Post** [967] [MRIN: 301] on Sep 29, 1869, daughter of _____
and _____.

3409 F iii. **Anna Elizabeth Van Winkle** [963] was born on Dec 25, 1839.

Anna married **Helmas Romaine** [966] [MRIN: 300] on Dec 21, 1859, son of _____
and _____.

3410 M iv. **John Henry Van Winkle** [964] was born on Sep 29, 1840 and died on Apr 6, 1851 aged 10.

2596. Catherine Elizabeth Kipp [1296] (*Peter S.*¹⁰, *Peter A.*⁹, *Abraham*⁸, *Pieter*⁷, *Nicasius*⁶, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹).

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 181.

The New Jersey Archives web site: www.njarchives.org

Index to Marriage Records, 1848-1867; Ref: Bk. B : Pg. 351.

Registration New Barbados, Bergen Co., NJ.

Catherine married **John D. Christie** [1300] [MRIN: 418] on Dec 25, 1864 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, son of _____ and _____.

The child from this marriage was:

3411 F i. **Bertha Christie** [1307] was born in Jun 1868.

2597. Mary Ann Kipp [1294] (*Peter S.*¹⁰, *Peter A.*⁹, *Abraham*⁸, *Pieter*⁷, *Nicasius*⁶, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Jun 1, 1837.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 181.

Mary married **Abraham Van Buskirk** [1298] [MRIN: 416] on Sep 22, 1855, son of _____
and _____.

Children from this marriage were:

3412 F i. **Rosepelt Van Buskirk** [1302] was born on Aug 11, 1856.

3413 M ii. **Peter Van Buskirk** [1303] was born on Oct 5, 1858.

3414 M iii. **Jacob Van Buskirk** [1304] was born on Dec 9, 1860.

2598. Caroline Kipp [1295] (*Peter S.*¹⁰, *Peter A.*⁹, *Abraham*⁸, *Pieter*⁷, *Nicasius*⁶, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Jun 24, 1842.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 181.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

The New Jersey Archives web site: www.njarchives.org
Index to Marriage Records, 1848-1867; Ref: Bk. B : Pg. 364.
Registration New Barbados, Bergen Co., NJ.

Caroline married **Henry J. Westervelt** [1299] [MRIN: 417] on Oct 21, 1865 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, son of _____ and _____.

Children from this marriage were:

- 3415 F i. **Mary Esther Westervelt** [1305] was born on Apr 1, 1866.
- 3416 M ii. **John Westervelt** [1306] was born on Apr 24, 1868.

2600. Mary Kipp [1279] (*Abraham*¹⁰, *Peter A.*⁹, *Abraham*⁸, *Pieter*⁷, *Nicasius*⁶, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Oct 12, 1830, died on Jan 26, 1856 in Pollifly, Bergen Co., NJ, USA aged 25, and was buried in Hackensack, NJ, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 180.

The New Jersey Archives web site: www.njarchives.org
Index to Marriage Records, 1848-1867; Ref: Bk. B : Pg. 239.
Registration Lodi, Bergen Co., NJ.

New York Evening Post, Jan. 29, 1856. (Jan. 28 death date)

Mary married **John Powers** [1282] [MRIN: 413] on Jul 16, 1851 in Pollifly, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, son of _____ and _____. John was born in 1826, died on Oct 13, 1866 aged 40, and was buried in Hackensack, NJ, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 3417 F i. **Helena M. Powers** [1284] died on Mar 2, 1853.
- 3418 M ii. **George M. Powers** [1285] died on Dec 21, 1854.
- 3419 F iii. **Mary Hester Powers** [1286] was born on Dec 16, 1855.

2602. Hester Ann Kipp [1281] (*Abraham*¹⁰, *Peter A.*⁹, *Abraham*⁸, *Pieter*⁷, *Nicasius*⁶, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Oct 27, 1835 and died in 1899 aged 64.

General Notes: Her will was probated Jan. 25, 1899.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 180.

Hester married **Robert J. Williams** [1283] [MRIN: 414] on Dec 22, 1857, son of _____ and _____. Robert was born in 1829 and died in 1898 aged 69.

Children from this marriage were:

- 3420 F i. **Lilian Williams** [1287] was born in 1858.
- 3421 M ii. **Elmore Williams** [1288] was born on May 12, 1861.
- 3422 M iii. **Abraham Williams** [1289] was born in 1867.
- + 3423 F iv. **Helena Williams** [1290] was born on Jun 5, 1869.
- 3424 M v. **Eddie Williams** [1291] was born on Mar 2, 1870.
- 3425 F vi. **Eva Louise Williams** [1292] was born in 1872 and was christened on Mar 1, 1872.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

2603. Imogene Kipp [1311] (*Henry*¹⁰, *Peter A.*⁹, *Abraham*⁸, *Pieter*⁷, *Nicasius*⁶, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Sep 22, 1842 in Pollifly, NJ, USA and died on Apr 24, 1916 aged 73.

General Notes: Imagen.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 182.

The New Jersey Archives web site: www.njarchives.org

Index to Marriage Records, 1848-1867; Ref: Bk. B : Pg. 333.

Registration Lodi, Bergen Co., NJ.

Imogene married **Abraham Linford Schoonmaker** [1317] [MRIN: 422] on Dec 28, 1863 in Lodi, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, son of _____ and _____. Abraham was born on Sep 19, 1835 in Centreville, NJ, USA and died on Feb 12, 1914 aged 78.

Children from this marriage were:

- + 3426 M i. **Henry Howard Schoonmaker** [1333] was born on Oct 12, 1864.
- 3427 M ii. **Linford Schoonmaker** [1334] was born on Nov 12, 1867 and died on Feb 15, 1868.
- 3428 F iii. **Maggie K. Schoonmaker** [1335] was born on Nov 12, 1868.
Maggie married **Aurelian R. Chester** [1339] [MRIN: 426] on Nov 7, 1895, son of _____ and _____.
- 3429 F iv. **Maria Schoonmaker** [1336] was born on May 22, 1871 and died on Jul 2, 1872 aged 1.
- + 3430 F v. **Amanda Schoonmaker** [1337] was born on Aug 8, 1875.
- 3431 F vi. **Imogene Schoonmaker** [1338] was born on Jun 26, 1882 and died on Aug 22, 1882.

2604. Harriet G. Kipp [1312] (*Henry*¹⁰, *Peter A.*⁹, *Abraham*⁸, *Pieter*⁷, *Nicasius*⁶, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Jan 8, 1845.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 183.

The New Jersey Archives web site: www.njarchives.org

Index to Marriage Records, 1848-1867; Ref: Bk. B : Pg. 375.

Registration Lodi, Bergen Co., NJ.

Harriet married **Jacob I. Brinkerhoff** [1318] [MRIN: 423] on Oct 24, 1866 in Pollifly, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, son of _____ and _____.

General Notes: He was a widower when he married Harriet.

Children from this marriage were:

- 3432 F i. **Amanda Brinkerhoff** [1321].
- 3433 F ii. **Maria Brinkerhoff** [1322].
- 3434 M iii. **Willie Brinkerhoff** [1323].
- 3435 F iv. **Hattie Brinkerhoff** [1324].
- 3436 M v. **Walter Brinkerhoff** [1325].
- 3437 F vi. **Lavinia Brinkerhoff** [1320] was born on Sep 14, 1867.

2605. Mary Frances Kipp [1313] (*Henry*¹⁰, *Peter A.*⁹, *Abraham*⁸, *Pieter*⁷, *Nicasius*⁶, *Hendrick*

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

*Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Apr 9, 1847.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 183.

Mary married **Robert Sneden** [1319] [MRIN: 424] on Sep 23, 1874, son of _____ and _____.

Children from this marriage were:

- 3438 F i. **Hazel Sneden** [1327].
- + 3439 F ii. **Annie Sneden** [1326] was born on Jan 4, 1878.

2606. Henry S. Kipp [1314] (*Henry*¹⁰, *Peter A.*⁹, *Abraham*⁸, *Pieter*⁷, *Nicasius*⁶, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Aug 29, 1849 in Corona, NJ, USA and died on Oct 15, 1926 aged 77.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 97, p. 183, 193.

Henry married **Anna Van Riper** [1532] [MRIN: 496] on Feb 11, 1874, daughter of **John B. Van Riper** [1533] and **Unknown**. Anna was born on Nov 9, 1853.

Children from this marriage were:

- 3440 M i. **Frank Kipp** [1536] was born on Jan 2, 1875 in Hasbrouck Hgts, NJ, USA.

General Notes: He was a merchant in Hackensack, N.J.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 137, p. 193, 209.

Frank married **Marion Parcels Healy** [1803] [MRIN: 605] on Oct 17, 1906 in Hackensack, NJ, USA, daughter of **Charles P. Healy** [1804] and **Mary Haight** [1805]. Marion was born on Aug 12, 1880.

- + 3441 F ii. **Grace Kip** [1537] was born on Jul 25, 1876.
- + 3442 M iii. **Henry Kip** [1538] was born on Jan 26, 1880.

Henry next married **Mary Bogart** [1534] [MRIN: 498] in 1904, daughter of **James W. Dutlice** [1535] and **Unknown**. Mary was born in 1866.

General Notes: Bogart is from first marriage.

The child from this marriage was:

- 3443 F i. **Gladys Kip** [1544] was born on Apr 12, 1908.

General Notes: K.F.A., p. 193.

2613. Abraham Kip Ackerman [743] (*Abraham Ackerman*¹⁰, *Agnes Kip*⁹, *Abraham*⁸, *Pieter*⁷, *Nicasius*⁶, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born in 1836.

Abraham married **Sarah W. Kingsland** [744] [MRIN: 226] on Feb 22, 1864, daughter of _____ and _____.

The child from this marriage was:

- 3444 F i. **Helena Ackerman** [745] was born on Oct 7, 1866.

2614. Jane Ackerman [747] (*Lawrence Ackerman*¹⁰, *Agnes Kip*⁹, *Abraham*⁸, *Pieter*⁷, *Nicasius*⁶, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Sep 7, 1841.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Jane married **Hartman Van Riper** [748] [MRIN: 228], son of _____ and _____.

The child from this marriage was:

3445 M i. **Lawrence Van Riper** [749].

2615. Sophia Garrabrant [751] (*Hetty Emeline Ackerman*¹⁰, *Agnes Kip*⁹, *Abraham*⁸, *Pieter*⁷, *Nicasius*⁶, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Mar 4, 1839.

Sophia married **Charles Hoff** [756] [MRIN: 231] on Feb 4, 1857, son of _____ and _____.

Children from this marriage were:

3446 F i. **Perruet Hoff** [757].

3447 F ii. **Jennie Hoff** [758].

3448 F iii. **Elizabeth Hoff** [759].

3449 F iv. **Agnes Hoff** [760].

3450 M v. **William Hoff** [761].

2626. Nicolas I Jacobus [7768] (*James N Jacobus*¹⁰, *Nicholas I Jacobus*⁹, *Maritje Kip*⁸, *Cornelius*⁷, *Nicasius*⁶, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born in 1822 in Towaco, NJ, USA and died on May 6, 1901 in Bloomfield, NJ, USA aged 79.

General Notes: Sources:

NYGBS Manuscript: File 1 (K6281); Ancestors of Petrus Kip, compiled by Thomas G. Thompson, 2001. Documents Relating to the Descendants of Hendrick Hendrickson Kip (1600-1680)

History of Paterson (NJ), by Nelson, p. 359.

Nicolas married **Pricilla Kitchell Buggins** [7769] [MRIN: 2680] on Jun 29, 1865 in Wanaque, NJ, USA, daughter of _____ and _____. Pricilla was born on Jul 28, 1836 in Nyack, NY, USA and died on Apr 19, 1926 in Orange, NJ, USA aged 89.

The child from this marriage was:

+ 3451 M i. **Joseph Jacobus** [7770] was born on Apr 4, 1875 in Lincoln Park, NJ, USA.

2628. Clarissa Kip [1358] (*John*¹⁰, *Cornelius*⁹, *Nicholas*⁸, *Cornelius*⁷, *Nicasius*⁶, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Aug 19, 1816 and was christened on Oct 1, 1816.

General Notes:

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 185. Picture on page 186.

New Jersey Marriages, 1684-1875, by Jordan Dodd.

Clarissa married **Abraham A. Van Riper** [1362] [MRIN: 435] on Oct 27, 1836 in Bergen Co., NJ, son of _____ and _____.

General Notes: From North Belleville, N.J. Picture in K.F.A., p. 185.

Children from this marriage were:

3452 F i. **Jennie Van Riper** [1363] was born in 1837 and died on Feb 14, 1838 aged 1.

+ 3453 M ii. **Cornelius Van Riper** [1364] was born on Sep 6, 1840 and died on Aug 19, 1918 aged 77.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

+ 3454 M iii. **Abram Harvey Van Riper** [1365] was born on Dec 17, 1854 in North Belleville, NJ, USA.

2629. Walling Kip [1359] (*John*¹⁰, *Cornelius*⁹, *Nicholas*⁸, *Cornelius*⁷, *Nicasius*⁶, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Nov 12, 1818 in Passaic, NJ, USA and died on Mar 13, 1880 in Passaic, NJ, USA aged 61.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 101. p. 187, 193.

Walling married **Ann Van Blarcome** [1547] [MRIN: 504] on Feb 20, 1840, daughter of **James Van Blarcome** [1548] and **Unknown**. Ann was born on Nov 21, 1821 and died in 1889 aged 68.

Children from this marriage were:

+ 3455 M i. **John Walling Kip** [1549] was born on Feb 13, 1843 in Passaic, NJ, USA.

+ 3456 F ii. **Esther J. Kip** [1550] was born on Aug 13, 1845 in Passaic, NJ, USA.

3457 M iii. **James Van Blarcome Kip** [1551] was born on May 4, 1848 in Passaic, NJ, USA.

General Notes: James was educated in private schools in Passaic and New York, and when only seventeen, 1865, he left school and began work in a cotton borker's office in Barclay Street where he remained for three months. He then went into the office of the Erie Railroad where he remained until 1867 when he took a position with the Anderson Brothers in Passaic, which became the Anderson Lumber Co. He remained with them for over sixty years. No issue.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 140, p. 194, 210.

James married **Emma Augusta Clark** [1825] [MRIN: 614] on May 26, 1875, daughter of **William Clark** [1826] and **Unknown**. Emma was born on Oct 11, 1852 and died on Feb 5, 1920 aged 67.

+ 3458 M iv. **Nicholas Walling Kip** [1552] was born on Nov 23, 1850 in East Rutherford, NJ, USA and died on Mar 12, 1908 in East Rutherford, NJ, USA aged 57.

+ 3459 M v. **Walter Kip** [1553] was born on Mar 23, 1853 in East Rutherford, NJ, USA.

+ 3460 F vi. **Christina Kip** [1554] was born on Apr 17, 1857.

+ 3461 F vii. **Anna Kip** [1555] was born on Feb 27, 1859.

3462 F viii. **Carrie Kip** [1556] was born on Mar 6, 1861 and died on Jul 31, 1861.

2630. Nicholas J. Kip [1360] (*John*¹⁰, *Cornelius*⁹, *Nicholas*⁸, *Cornelius*⁷, *Nicasius*⁶, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Mar 29, 1824 in Passaic, NJ, USA and died on Oct 26, 1871 in Passaic, NJ, USA aged 47.

General Notes: Nicholas and his brother Walling, after their father died in 1842, succeeded him in the business and operated a general store and freight boats to New York. They also later dealt in coal and building materials. Nicholas bought out his brother. With the railroad the business declined and disappeared between 1875 and 1880.

Married by Rev. Dr. Sprague.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 102, p. 187, 197. Photograph on page 197.

New York Times, February 23, 1857, p. 8.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

New York Evening Times, Oct. 27, 1871.

Nicholas married **Cordelia Andruss** [1568] [MRIN: 510], daughter of **Ira Andruss** [1569] and **Unknown**. Cordelia was born on Aug 6, 1822 in Newburg, NY, USA and died on Feb 27, 1854 in Passaic, NY, USA aged 31.

Children from this marriage were:

- + 3463 M i. **Ira Andrus Kip** [1571] was born on Jul 16, 1845 in Passaic, NJ, USA and died on Apr 11, 1922 in New York, NY, USA aged 76.
- 3464 F ii. **Jennie Kip** [1572] was born on Jan 12, 1848 and died on Apr 25, 1891 in Passaic, NJ, USA aged 43.

General Notes: Unmarried. She devoted a greater part of her life to administering to the poor and needy of the Dundee portion of Passaic, N.J. She was known as "The Angel of Dundee."

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 199. Photograph p. 199.

New York Times, April 27, 1891, p. 5.

- + 3465 M iii. **Walter Nicholas Kip** [1573] was born on Jun 16, 1850 in Passaic, NJ, USA and died on Apr 21, 1927 in Passaic, NJ, USA aged 76.
- 3466 M iv. **John William Kip** [1574] was born on Nov 9, 1852 and died on Jul 19, 1853.

Nicholas next married **Susan Pinkham Worcester** [1570] [MRIN: 512] on Feb 18, 1857 in Albany, NY, USA, daughter of **John Worcester** [5117] and **Jemima C. Clement** [5118]. Susan was born on Feb 3, 1838 in Albany, NY, USA and died on Mar 3, 1883 in New York, NY, USA aged 45.

General Notes: Married by Rev. William Buell Sprague. She grew up under the influence of literary men and women at the School and University in Albany and thus became remarkably intellectual and talented. She was well versed in literature, languages and music. Her knowledge of the definition of words and spelling was marvelous; she won every spelling match that she ever entered. She died of typhoid fever contracted in an unhealthy apartment in New York City.

Sources:

Photograph p. 197, 198, 284. K.F.A., p. 284.

New York Times, March 4, 1883, p. 9.

Children from this marriage were:

- 3467 M i. **Frederic Harvey Kip** [1575] was born on Feb 10, 1858 and died on Apr 5, 1860 aged 2.
- 3468 M ii. **William Clement Kip** [1576] was born on Feb 12, 1860 and died on May 20, 1916 aged 56.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 145, p. 199, 216. Photograph p. 216.

William married **Anna Frances Powell** [1862] [MRIN: 628] on Jan 13, 1892, daughter of _____ and _____. Anna was born on Jul 18, 1865 in Essex Co., NJ, USA.

General Notes: No issue.

William next married **F. Mabyl Webb** [1863] [MRIN: 629] on Mar 3, 1904, daughter of **Thomas Webb** [1864] and **Charlotte Bulkley** [1865]. F. was born in 1875.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

General Notes: No issue.

+ 3469 M iii. **Frederic Ellsworth Kip** [1577] was born on Jan 1, 1862 in Passaic, NJ, USA and died on Jan 22, 1938 in Montclair, NJ, USA aged 76.

3470 F iv. **Lily Chappelle Kip** [1578] was born on Sep 18, 1863 and died on Sep 25, 1886 in New York, NY, USA aged 23.

General Notes: She was educated in Public Schools of Passaic, N.J., the celebrated 12th Street Public School for girls in New York City, and was graduated from the Normal College in New York City. Died of typhoid fever. Photograph p. 200.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 199.

+ 3471 M v. **Abraham Lincoln Kip** [1579] was born on Jan 25, 1865 in Passaic, NJ, USA.

3472 F vi. **Minnie Pirrson Kip** [1580] was born on May 23, 1869 and died on Jul 26, 1870 aged 1.

3473 M vii. **Frank Worcester Kip** [1581] was born on Jan 30, 1871 and died on Nov 12, 1871 in Passaic, NJ, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

New York Evening Times, Nov. 13, 1871.

2636. Henry K Berry [1067] (*Rachel Kip*¹⁰, *Cornelius*⁹, *Nicholas*⁸, *Cornelius*⁷, *Nicasius*⁶, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Oct 24, 1823 in Preakness, NJ, USA.

Henry married **Maria Stagg** [1071] [MRIN: 337] on Nov 28, 1846, daughter of _____ and _____.

Children from this marriage were:

3474 F i. **Rachel Berry** [1072] was born in 1847.

3475 M ii. **Martin Berry** [1073] was born on Sep 9, 1848.

3476 F iii. **Christinia Margret Berry** [1074] was born on Mar 1, 1851 and died on Feb 19, 1881 aged 29.

3477 M iv. **John Henry Berry** [1075] was born on Mar 1, 1851 and died on Apr 26, 1877 aged 26.

3478 M v. **Cornelius Berry** [1076] was born on Jun 12, 1866.

2640. Cornelius Kipp [1404] (*Nicholas*¹⁰, *Cornelius*⁹, *Nicholas*⁸, *Cornelius*⁷, *Nicasius*⁶, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on May 22, 1824 in Preakness, NJ, USA and died on Jan 29, 1896 aged 71.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 103, p. 188, 200.

Cornelius married **Leah Ann Van Riper** [1582] [MRIN: 513] on Nov 19, 1848, daughter of **Jacob B. Van Riper** [1583] and **Unknown**.

The child from this marriage was:

3479 F i. **Maggie E. Kipp** [1584] was born on May 1, 1848.

General Notes: Adopted.

2642. Christina Kipp [1406] (*Nicholas*¹⁰, *Cornelius*⁹, *Nicholas*⁸, *Cornelius*⁷, *Nicasius*⁶, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Nov 17, 1863 and died in Feb

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

1920 aged 56.

General Notes: Her and husband lived at Oak Park, Ill. She had in her possession the old Kip Bible, containing a large number of births, marriages and deaths; and also the original deed dated 1723, for the Preakness property, written on parchment. Died from pneumonia. K.F.A., p. 188.

Christina married **Dr. Frank Lincoln Howard** [1407] [MRIN: 453] on Aug 22, 1882 in IL, USA, son of _____ and _____. Frank was born on May 25, 1860 in Tyre, NY, USA.

General Notes: M.D.

Children from this marriage were:

- + 3480 M i. **Clifford Kipp Howard** [1408] was born on Sep 4, 1886 and died on Feb 19, 1949 in Racine, WI, USA aged 62.
- 3481 M ii. **Robert Lincoln Howard** [1409] was born on Mar 4, 1890 and died on Apr 11, 1890.
- 3482 M iii. **Frank Sherman Howard** [1410] was born on Apr 11, 1891 and died on Jul 30, 1892 aged 1.

2646. Rev Edward Tanjore DD Corwin [1420] (*Mary Ann Shuart*¹⁰, *Leah Kip*⁹, *Nicholas*⁸, *Cornelius*⁷, *Nicasius*⁶, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Jul 12, 1834 in New York, NY, USA.

General Notes: Edward was graduated from the College of the City of New York, in 1853. He then entered The Theological Seminary of the Reformed Dutch Church at New Brunswick, N.J. and was graduated in 1856. He was called to the Reformed Church of Paramus, N.J., and was insatllled as pastor there, in Sept. 22, 1857. In 1863 he accepted a call to become pastor of the Reformed Church of Millstone, N.J. In 1859 he published The Manual of the Church of Paramus, and then The Manual of the Reformed Protestant Dutch Church in North America; in 1866 he published The Millstone Centennial, and in 1869, a revised and enlarged edition of The Manual of the Reformed Dutch Church In America, with about one hundred sketches of deceased ministers; with an introductory chapter on the history of the denomination, and appendices containing history of Rutgers College, of the New Brunswick Theological Seminary and various benevolent boards of the Church. In 1872 he published an interesting genealogy of the Corwin family containing an appendix of the Kip Family. He used to write his sermons in shorthand and preached from these shorthand notes. He also edited The Amsterdam Correspondance for the Legislature of the State of New York. He was a man of unusual intellect and ability.

Sources:

Preakness and the Preakness Reformed Church, Passaic County, New Jersey. A History 1695-1902, with Genealogical Notes, the Records of the Church and Tombstone Inscriptions, by George Warne Labaw, New York, 1902.

Rev married **Mary Esther Kipp** [1416] [MRIN: 458] on Jul 25, 1861, daughter of **Nicholas N. Kipp** [1080] and **Mary Freshour** [1411]. Mary was born on Aug 21, 1840 in Geneva, NY, USA and died on Jul 10, 1905 in New Brunswick, NJ, USA aged 64.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 188.

Children from this marriage were:

- 3483 F i. **Euphemia Kipp Corwin** [1421] was born on Jun 26, 1863 in Paramus, NJ, USA.
- 3484 M ii. **Charles Edward Corwin** [1422] was born on Sep 7, 1868 in Millstone, NJ, USA.
- 3485 F iii. **Fannie H. Corwin** [1423] was born on Jan 19, 1879 in Millstone, NJ, USA and died on Jul 22, 1879.

2648. Catherine Elizabeth Kipp [1415] (*Nicholas N.*¹⁰, *Nicholas*⁹, *Nicholas*⁸, *Cornelius*⁷, *Nicasius*⁶,

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

*Hendrick Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Aug 15, 1836 in Geneva, NY, USA and died on Mar 15, 1918 aged 81.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 188.

Catherine married **Edward Huntington** [1417] [MRIN: 456] on Sep 7, 1864 in Geneva, NY, USA, son of **Chester Huntington** [1418] and **Unknown**. Edward was born in 1838.

The child from this marriage was:

3486 F i. **Minnie Huntington** [1419] was born on Aug 6, 1868.

2649. Mary Esther Kipp [1416] (*Nicholas N.*¹⁰, *Nicholas*⁹, *Nicholas*⁸, *Cornelius*⁷, *Nicasius*⁶, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Aug 21, 1840 in Geneva, NY, USA and died on Jul 10, 1905 in New Brunswick, NJ, USA aged 64.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 188.

Mary married **Rev Edward Tanjore DD Corwin** [1420] [MRIN: 458] on Jul 25, 1861, son of **Edward Callwell Corwin** [846] and **Mary Ann Shuart** [835]. Rev was born on Jul 12, 1834 in New York, NY, USA.

General Notes: Edward was graduated from the College of the City of New York, in 1853. He then entered The Theological Seminary of the Reformed Dutch Church at New Brunswick, N.J. and was graduated in 1856. He was called to the Reformed Church of Paramus, N.J., and was installed as pastor there, in Sept. 22, 1857. In 1863 he accepted a call to become pastor of the Reformed Church of Millstone, N.J. In 1859 he published The Manual of the Church of Paramus, and then The Manual of the Reformed Protestant Dutch Church in North America; in 1866 he published The Millstone Centennial, and in 1869, a revised and enlarged edition of The Manual of the Reformed Dutch Church In America, with about one hundred sketches of deceased ministers; with an introductory chapter on the history of the denomination, and appendices containing history of Rutgers College, of the New Brunswick Theological Seminary and various benevolent boards of the Church. In 1872 he published an interesting genealogy of the Corwin family containing an appendix of the Kip Family. He used to write his sermons in shorthand and preached from these shorthand notes. He also edited The Amsterdam Correspondence for the Legislature of the State of New York. He was a man of unusual intellect and ability.

Sources:

Preakness and the Preakness Reformed Church, Passaic County, New Jersey. A History 1695-1902, with Genealogical Notes, the Records of the Church and Tombstone Inscriptions, by George Warne Labaw, New York, 1902.

(Duplicate Line. See Person 2646 on Page 537)

2650. Aurelia Jones [1087] (*Mary Kipp*¹⁰, *Nicholas*⁹, *Nicholas*⁸, *Cornelius*⁷, *Nicasius*⁶, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Jan 29, 1827.

Aurelia married **William D. Allis** [1090] [MRIN: 342], son of _____ and _____.

Children from this marriage were:

3487 M i. **Chester Allis** [1092].

Chester married _____ **Chambers** [1095] [MRIN: 344] on Nov 13, 1878, daughter of _____ and _____.

3488 M ii. **James W. Allis** [1093].

James married _____ **Sloane** [1096] [MRIN: 345] in Oct 1879, daughter of _____ and _____.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

3489 F iii. **Lena Allis** [1094].

2651. Elizabeth J. Jones [1088] (*Mary Kipp*¹⁰, *Nicholas*⁹, *Nicholas*⁸, *Cornelius*⁷, *Nicasius*⁶, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Nov 15, 1829 and died on Jul 2, 1852 aged 22.

Elizabeth married _____ **Conklin** [1091] [MRIN: 343], son of _____ and _____.

The child from this marriage was:

3490 F i. **Elizabeth Conklin** [1097].

2653. Fayette M. Kipp [1425] (*John*¹⁰, *Nicholas*⁹, *Nicholas*⁸, *Cornelius*⁷, *Nicasius*⁶, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Feb 15, 1844 in Yates Co., NY, USA and died on Feb 28, 1914 in Yates Co., NY, USA aged 70.

General Notes: Farmer.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 105, p. 189, 201.

Fayette married **Henrietta Legg** [1586] [MRIN: 516] on Nov 15, 1865, daughter of **Caleb Legg** [1587] and **Unknown**.

Children from this marriage were:

3491 M i. **John Franklin Kipp** [1588] was born on Jan 31, 1868 in Pen Yan, Yates Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 148, p. 201, 245.

John married **Kate Holmes** [1873] [MRIN: 635], daughter of _____ and _____.

General Notes: From Penn Yan, N.Y.

3492 M ii. **William W. Kipp** [1591] was born on Jan 7, 1871 in Yates Co., NY, USA and died on Sep 2, 1873 aged 2.

3493 M iii. **Henry Herbert Kipp** [1589] was born on Dec 21, 1872 in Yates Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 149, p. 201, 245.

Henry married **Leora Davis** [1874] [MRIN: 636], daughter of **Thomas Davis** [1875] and **Unknown**.

+ 3494 M iv. **Ernest F. Kipp** [1590] was born on Dec 9, 1876 in Yates Co., NY, USA.

2655. Franklin F. Kipp [1427] (*John*¹⁰, *Nicholas*⁹, *Nicholas*⁸, *Cornelius*⁷, *Nicasius*⁶, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Jan 29, 1851 in Yates Co., NY, USA and died on Dec 5, 1916 in Yates Co., NY, USA aged 65.

General Notes: Farmer.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 106, p. 189, 201.

Franklin married **Ella Gristock** [1592] [MRIN: 518] on Nov 19, 1890, daughter of **Thomas Gristock** [1593]

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

and **Unknown**. Ella was born on May 18, 1856.

Children from this marriage were:

3495 F i. **Mary Esther Kipp** [1594] was born on Oct 31, 1891.

General Notes: K.F.A., p. 201.

3496 F ii. **Louise Kipp** [1595] was born on Feb 10, 1893.

General Notes: K.F.A., p. 201.

2656. Webster G. Kipp [1428] (*John¹⁰, Nicholas⁹, Nicholas⁸, Cornelius⁷, Nicasius⁶, Hendrick Hendricksen⁵, Hendrick Hendricksen⁴, Hendrick³, Ruloff², Ruloff¹*) was born on Nov 25, 1857.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 107, p. 189, 201.

Webster married **Katherine Rebecca Mead** [1596] [MRIN: 520] on Jan 11, 1893, daughter of **Joshua Mead** [1597] and **Unknown**. Katherine was born on Apr 4, 1863 in Yates Co., NY, USA.

The child from this marriage was:

3497 M i. **Charles Joshua Kipp** [1598] was born on Jul 6, 1897.

General Notes: K.F.A., No. 151, p. 201.

2657. Kittie Valleti Kipp [1429] (*John¹⁰, Nicholas⁹, Nicholas⁸, Cornelius⁷, Nicasius⁶, Hendrick Hendricksen⁵, Hendrick Hendricksen⁴, Hendrick³, Ruloff², Ruloff¹*) was born on Dec 18, 1860.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 189.

Kittie married **Albert Ellison** [1430] [MRIN: 460], son of _____ and _____.

The child from this marriage was:

3498 F i. **Laura Jane Ellison** [1431].

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

12th Generation (9th Great-Grandchildren)

2662. Isaac Williamson Akin [2036] (*Caroline Williamson*¹¹, *Hester Conklin*¹⁰, *Catalyntje Van Benschoten*⁹, *Anna Sleight*⁸, *Catholyntie Kip*⁷, *Hendrick*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Apr 24, 1833 and died on Feb 25, 1901 in Des Moines, IA, USA aged 67.

Isaac married **Julia Behm** [2040] [MRIN: 699], daughter of _____ and _____.

Children from this marriage were:

3499 M i. **Benjamin Akin** [2054].

Benjamin married **Mary Prouty** [2057] [MRIN: 706], daughter of _____ and _____.

3500 F ii. **Esther Akin** [2055].

Esther married **Rolland H. French** [2058] [MRIN: 707], son of _____ and _____.

3501 F iii. **Augusta Akin** [2056].

2663. Richard Williamson Akin [2037] (*Caroline Williamson*¹¹, *Hester Conklin*¹⁰, *Catalyntje Van Benschoten*⁹, *Anna Sleight*⁸, *Catholyntie Kip*⁷, *Hendrick*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Apr 27, 1835 and died on Nov 3, 1897 in Poughkeepsie, NY, USA aged 62.

Richard married **Caroline Thorn** [2041] [MRIN: 700] on Apr 21, 1858, daughter of _____ and _____.

The child from this marriage was:

3502 F i. **Catherine T. Akin** [2052].

Catherine married **Richard J. Maloney** [2053] [MRIN: 705], son of _____ and _____.

2664. Martha J. Akin [2038] (*Caroline Williamson*¹¹, *Hester Conklin*¹⁰, *Catalyntje Van Benschoten*⁹, *Anna Sleight*⁸, *Catholyntie Kip*⁷, *Hendrick*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Apr 24, 1837.

Martha married **Chauncey V. Crapo** [2042] [MRIN: 701], son of _____ and _____.

Children from this marriage were:

3503 M i. **Frank A. Crapo** [2048].

3504 F ii. **Caroline C. Crapo** [2049].

Caroline married **John J. Cisco** [2050] [MRIN: 704], son of _____ and _____.

2665. Catherine Maria Akin [2039] (*Caroline Williamson*¹¹, *Hester Conklin*¹⁰, *Catalyntje Van Benschoten*⁹, *Anna Sleight*⁸, *Catholyntie Kip*⁷, *Hendrick*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Sep 5, 1839 and died on Mar 12, 1890 aged 50.

Catherine married **Henry Quakenbush Hawley** [2043] [MRIN: 702] on Oct 11, 1871, son of **Gideon Hawley** [2044] and **Unknown**. Henry was born on Aug 16, 1815 in Albany, NY, USA and died on Mar 16, 1899 in New York, NY, USA aged 83.

Children from this marriage were:

3505 F i. **Margarita Lansing Hawley** [2045].

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

3506 M ii. **William Young Hawley** [2046] died on Jul 27, 1919.

3507 M iii. **Leighton Akin Hawley** [2047].

2666. Caroline Garrison [2021] (*Hester Williamson¹¹, Hester Conklin¹⁰, Catalyntje Van Benschoten⁹, Anna Sleight⁸, Catholyntie Kip⁷, Hendrick⁶, Isaac Hendricksen⁵, Hendrick Hendricksen⁴, Hendrick³, Ruloff², Ruloff¹*).

Caroline married **Thomas Young** [2025] [MRIN: 694], son of _____ and _____.

The child from this marriage was:

3508 M i. **Marsh Young** [2034].

2670. Annie E. R. De Freest [2026] (*Hester Williamson¹¹, Hester Conklin¹⁰, Catalyntje Van Benschoten⁹, Anna Sleight⁸, Catholyntie Kip⁷, Hendrick⁶, Isaac Hendricksen⁵, Hendrick Hendricksen⁴, Hendrick³, Ruloff², Ruloff¹*).

Annie married **William P. Glenney** [2027] [MRIN: 695] on Jun 1, 1870, son of _____ and _____.

Children from this marriage were:

3509 F i. **Edith A. Glenney** [2028].

Edith married **George F. Van Slyck** [2030] [MRIN: 696], son of _____ and _____.

Edith next married **James Lincoln Ashley** [2032] [MRIN: 698], son of _____ and _____.

3510 F ii. **Caroline Glenney** [2029].

Caroline married **Ralph C. McLain** [2031] [MRIN: 697], son of _____ and _____.

2671. Louise Ann Kip [7449] (*Francis¹¹, Petrus¹⁰, Petrus⁹, Matthew⁸, Jan⁷, Hendrick⁶, Isaac Hendricksen⁵, Hendrick Hendricksen⁴, Hendrick³, Ruloff², Ruloff¹*) was born in 1836.

General Notes: Sources:

Adriance Memorial Library, Poughkeepsie, NY, Local History Collection, Kip vertical file.

Louise married **Charles E. Schryver** [7450] [MRIN: 2558], son of **Henry B Schryver** [7472] and **Mary Anna Van Dyke** [7473]. Charles was born on Apr 24, 1834 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY.

General Notes: Sources:

World Connect wc.rootsweb.com

The child from this marriage was:

3511 M i. **George E Schryver** [7470].

2682. Rachel Grace Simmons [8247] (*Sarah Lynch¹¹, Rachel Kip¹⁰, Abraham⁹, Gerrit⁸, Abraham⁷, Isaac⁶, Isaac Hendricksen⁵, Hendrick Hendricksen⁴, Hendrick³, Ruloff², Ruloff¹*) was born on Jan 13, 1834 in New York, NY and died on Jun 2, 1914 aged 80.

Rachel married **William Abraham Hyde** [8248] [MRIN: 2854] on Apr 28, 1850, son of **Peter Boss Hyde** [8253] and **Vornelia Tiedeman** [8254].

The child from this marriage was:

3512 M i. **Frank Howard Hyde** [8249] was born on Jun 10, 1860 and died in 1937 aged 77.

Frank married **Lizzie Alice Gowell** [8250] [MRIN: 2855] on Jun 1, 1886 in Watertown,

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

NY, USA, daughter of _____ and _____.
Lizzie was born in 1867 and died in 1943 aged 76.

2684. Mary Frances Lynch [2605] (*James Lynch¹¹, Rachel Kip¹⁰, Abraham⁹, Gerrit⁸, Abraham⁷, Isaac⁶, Isaac Hendricksen⁵, Hendrick Hendricksen⁴, Hendrick³, Ruloff², Ruloff¹*) was born on Oct 24, 1839.

Mary married **William Henry Close** [2607] [MRIN: 859] on Jul 29, 1868, son of **Charles Hawley Close** [2600] and **Mary Van Antwerp Lynch** [2588]. William was born on Mar 29, 1844.

Children from this marriage were:

- 3513 M i. **Harry Albert Close** [5597] was born on Jul 12, 1869 in Staten Island, NY, USA and died on Aug 13, 1870 in Staten Island, NY, USA aged 1.
- 3514 M ii. **Louis Franklin Close** [5598] was born on Jun 8, 1871 in Staten Island, NY, USA.
- 3515 F iii. **Emma Olevia Close** [5599] was born on Aug 23, 1873 in Brooklyn, NY, USA.

2686. Emma Louisa Close [2608] (*Mary Van Antwerp Lynch¹¹, Rachel Kip¹⁰, Abraham⁹, Gerrit⁸, Abraham⁷, Isaac⁶, Isaac Hendricksen⁵, Hendrick Hendricksen⁴, Hendrick³, Ruloff², Ruloff¹*) was born on Aug 2, 1840.

Emma married **Charles Peter Schuyler** [2612] [MRIN: 860] on Jan 19, 1860, son of **Philip M. Schuyler** [5590] and **Unknown**. Charles died on Oct 10, 1874 in New York, NY, USA.

General Notes: Broker. Of New York.

The child from this marriage was:

- 3516 F i. **Mary V. Schuyler** [5591] was born on Dec 23, 1861 in Harlem, NY, USA.

2687. Arney Amelia Close [2609] (*Mary Van Antwerp Lynch¹¹, Rachel Kip¹⁰, Abraham⁹, Gerrit⁸, Abraham⁷, Isaac⁶, Isaac Hendricksen⁵, Hendrick Hendricksen⁴, Hendrick³, Ruloff², Ruloff¹*) was born on Jul 21, 1842.

Arney married **Louis Franklin Georger** [2613] [MRIN: 861] on May 13, 1863, son of **Louis F. Georger** [5592] and **Emily Gunther** [5593]. Louis was born on Apr 26, 1841 in New York, NY, USA.

General Notes: Furrier of New York.

Children from this marriage were:

- 3517 M i. **Francis Frederick Georger** [5594] was born on Apr 6, 1865 in New York, NY, USA.
- 3518 F ii. **Arney Amelia Georger** [5595] was born on May 17, 1870 in New York, NY, USA and died on Mar 14, 1871.
- 3519 F iii. **Julia Helene Georger** [5596] was born on Jul 27, 1872 in New York, NY, USA.

2688. William Henry Close [2607] (*Mary Van Antwerp Lynch¹¹, Rachel Kip¹⁰, Abraham⁹, Gerrit⁸, Abraham⁷, Isaac⁶, Isaac Hendricksen⁵, Hendrick Hendricksen⁴, Hendrick³, Ruloff², Ruloff¹*) was born on Mar 29, 1844.

William married **Mary Frances Lynch** [2605] [MRIN: 859] on Jul 29, 1868, daughter of **James Lynch** [2584] and **Olivia Ann Marsac** [2594]. Mary was born on Oct 24, 1839.

(Duplicate Line. See Person 2684 on Page 543)

2689. Charles Augustus Close [2610] (*Mary Van Antwerp Lynch¹¹, Rachel Kip¹⁰, Abraham⁹, Gerrit⁸, Abraham⁷, Isaac⁶, Isaac Hendricksen⁵, Hendrick Hendricksen⁴, Hendrick³, Ruloff², Ruloff¹*) was born on Feb 4, 1846.

Charles married **Lottie Marshall** [2614] [MRIN: 862] on Nov 15, 1874, daughter of _____
_____ and _____.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

The child from this marriage was:

3520 F i. **Edith Lottie Close** [5600] was born on Oct 2, 1876 in Staten Island, NY, USA.

2690. Mary Frances Close [2611] (*Mary Van Antwerp Lynch*¹¹, *Rachel Kip*¹⁰, *Abraham*⁹, *Gerrit*⁸, *Abraham*⁷, *Isaac*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Dec 26, 1847.

Mary married **Edwin Ruthven Purple** [2615] [MRIN: 863] on Feb 13, 1868, son of **Lyman Smith Purple** [2616] and **Minerva Sheffield** [2617]. Edwin was born on Jun 30, 1831 in Sherburne, Chenango Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Lawyer of California, Arizona, Utah, Montana, and New York.
Author of "Contributions to the History of the Kip Family of New York and New Jersey," pub. 1877. K.F.A., p. 353.

Children from this marriage were:

3521 F i. **Mary V. Purple** [5605] was born on Apr 9, 1869 in New York, NY, USA and died on Apr 11, 1869.

3522 F ii. **Mary Close Purple** [5606] was born on May 30, 1870 in New York, NY, USA.

3523 F iii. **Frances Minerva Purple** [5607] was born on Sep 29, 1872 in New York, NY, USA.

General Notes: Twin of Ameila.

3524 F iv. **Amelia Georger Purple** [5608] was born on Sep 29, 1872 in New York, NY, USA.

General Notes: Twin of Frances.

3525 F v. **Sarah Sheffield Purple** [5609] was born on May 30, 1875 in New York, NY, USA and died on Jul 5, 1876 aged 1.

2692. Walter McDougall Close [5602] (*Mary Van Antwerp Lynch*¹¹, *Rachel Kip*¹⁰, *Abraham*⁹, *Gerrit*⁸, *Abraham*⁷, *Isaac*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Jul 19, 1852.

Walter married **Matilda Marsac** [5603] [MRIN: 1960] on Mar 17, 1874, daughter of _____
_____ and _____.

The child from this marriage was:

3526 F i. **Mary V. Close** [5604] was born on Feb 10, 1875 in New York, NY, USA.

2694. Thomas H Kip [2858] (*Abraham*¹¹, *Thomas Henderson*¹⁰, *Abraham*⁹, *Gerrit*⁸, *Abraham*⁷, *Isaac*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Feb 29, 1848 in New York, NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:
History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 348, p. 368, 376.

Thomas married **Elizabeth Bonner** [2989] [MRIN: 1008] on Jun 19, 1869, daughter of **William Bonner** [2990] and **Unknown**. Elizabeth was born on Sep 28, 1847.

Children from this marriage were:

3527 M i. **William A. Kip** [2991] was born on Sep 21, 1870 in New York, NY, USA and died on May 26, 1915 in New York, NY, USA aged 44.

General Notes: Sources:
History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 373, p. 376.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

New York Times, May 28, 1915, p. 13.

- 3528 M ii. **George W. Kip** [2992] was born on May 6, 1872 and died on May 9, 1877 aged 5.
3529 F iii. **Ida Kip** [2993] was born on Dec 31, 1873 and died on May 9, 1877 aged 3.
3530 M iv. **Thomas H. Kip Jr.** [2994] was born on Jun 12, 1876 in New York, NY, USA and died on Jun 20, 1938 in New York, NY, USA aged 62.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 374, p. 376.

New York Times, June 20, 1938, p. 15.

Thomas married **Catherine** [Kip] [7172] [MRIN: 2424], daughter of _____ and _____. Catherine died on Jun 5, 1935 in New York, NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

New York Times, June 6, 1935, p. 21.

- 3531 F v. **Edith Kip** [2995] was born on Jan 22, 1878 and died on Feb 2, 1878.
3532 F vi. **Lovetta Kip** [2996] was born on May 14, 1879.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 376.

2707. Leanna Kip [2863] (*Thomas Henderson*¹¹, *Thomas Henderson*¹⁰, *Abraham*⁹, *Gerrit*⁸, *Abraham*⁷, *Isaac*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born in 1850.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 368.

Leanna married **Aaron Irving** [2872] [MRIN: 951], son of _____ and _____.

Children from this marriage were:

- 3533 M i. **George Irving** [2873].
3534 F ii. **Lida Irving** [2874].
3535 M iii. **William H. Irving** [2875].

2710. Thomas Henderson Kip [2866] (*Thomas Henderson*¹¹, *Thomas Henderson*¹⁰, *Abraham*⁹, *Gerrit*⁸, *Abraham*⁷, *Isaac*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹).

General Notes: sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 352, p. 368, 376.

Thomas married **Katherine McKeever** [2997] [MRIN: 1010], daughter of **Timothy McKeever** [2998] and **Unknown**.

The child from this marriage was:

- 3536 M i. **Frank Chanfrau Kip** [2999] was born on Oct 10, 1883 in Brooklyn, NY, USA.

General Notes: He was a manufacturer and lived at Chicago, Ill. In 1911 he moved to Oklahoma, and in 1912, Iowa. He served in the manufacturing area during W.W. I. After the War he moved to Chicago and opened up a National Merchandising Organization. K.F.A., No. 375, p. 376.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Frank married **Anais Marie Guertz** [3000] [MRIN: 1012] on Feb 20, 1905, daughter of **Octave E. Guertz** [3001] and **Unknown**. Anais was born on Nov 24, 1883.

General Notes: Divorced.

Frank next married **Charlotte Drucilla Lanceford** [3002] [MRIN: 1014] in Jul 1921, daughter of **Charles D. Lanceford** [3003] and **Unknown**. Charlotte was born on Jul 7, 1902.

2721. William V. B. Kip [2878] (*Isaac Lewis MD¹¹, Leonard William¹⁰, Isaac Lewis⁹, Leonard Lewis⁸, Isaac⁷, Jacob⁶, Isaac Hendricksen⁵, Hendrick Hendricksen⁴, Hendrick³, Ruloff², Ruloff¹*) was born on Jun 23, 1871 in New York, NY, USA and died on Jan 14, 1937 in New York, NY, USA aged 65.

General Notes: Married by Rev. William H. Vibbert DD. Member of the St. Nicolas Society of New York City.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 354, p. 369.

New York Times, January 17, 1901, p. 9.

New York Times, Jan. 15, 1937, p. 21.

U.S. Passport Applications, 1725-1925: Ancestry.com

William married **Elisa Strong** [2880] [MRIN: 954] on Jan 15, 1901 in New York, NY, USA, daughter of **Col. John M. Strong** [7237] and **Unknown**. Elisa died on Feb 11, 1957 in New York, NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

New York Times, February 12, 1957, p. 27.

The child from this marriage was:

3537 F i. **Cornelia Brady Kip** [2882].

General Notes: Married in the Church of St. Mary the Virgin, NY.

Sources:

New York Times, August 30, 1930, p. 13.

Cornelia married **John Walton Livermore** [7179] [MRIN: 2428] on Sep 16, 1930 in New York, NY, USA, son of **John R. Livermore** [7272] and **Unknown**.

2722. Adelaide Brady Kip [2879] (*Isaac Lewis MD¹¹, Leonard William¹⁰, Isaac Lewis⁹, Leonard Lewis⁸, Isaac⁷, Jacob⁶, Isaac Hendricksen⁵, Hendrick Hendricksen⁴, Hendrick³, Ruloff², Ruloff¹*) was born in New York, NY, USA and died on Sep 11, 1915 in New York, NY, USA.

General Notes: Married by Rev Samuel Cooke.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 369.

New York Evening Post, April 11, 1888.

New York Times, Sept. 16, 1915, p. 11.

Adelaide married **Major Philip Rhinelander** [2881] [MRIN: 955] on Apr 11, 1888 in New York, NY, USA, son of **William Rhinelander** [7253] and **Matilda C Oakley** [7686]. Philip was born on Oct 8, 1864 in Greenfield Hill, CT, died on Mar 18, 1940 in Long Beach, Long Island, USA aged 75, and was buried in New York, NY, USA.

General Notes: Grad. Columbia Grammer School, 1882. He belonged to: The Associates of the Engineer Corps and Company K, Seventh Regiment, NGNY; The Society of the Massing of the Colors Inc.;

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Military Society War 1812; St. Nicholas Society of the City of New York; The Society of American Wars; Huguenot Society of America, etc.

Sources:

New York Times, March 19, 1940, p. 32.

New York Times, March 20, 1940, p. 38.

Children from this marriage were:

- 3538 M i. **Isaac Leonard Kip Rhinelander** [7149] was born in 1894 and died on Feb 13, 1895 in New York, NY, USA aged 1.

General Notes: Sources:

New York Times, Feb. 14, 1895, p. 5.

- 3539 M ii. **Lieut. Philip Kip Rhinelander** [7205] was born in Feb 1895.

General Notes: Married at St. Thomas's Chapel, NY, by the Right Rev. Philip Rhinelander.

Sources:

New York Times, Feb. 14, 1895, p. 5.

New York Times, June 23, 1918, p. 21.

Philip married **Helen G. Alexander** [7209] [MRIN: 2449] on Jun 18, 1918 in New York, NY, USA, daughter of **Henry Martyn Alexander** [7230] and **Helen Manice** [Alexander] [7255].

General Notes: Niece of Countess Mercati.

- 3540 M iii. **T.J. Oakley Rhinelander** [7254] was born on Sep 20, 1898.

- 3541 M iv. **Leonard Kip Rhinelander** [7204] was born on May 9, 1903, died on Feb 20, 1936 in Long Beach, Long Island, USA aged 32, and was buried in New York, NY, USA.

General Notes: He lost a suit which he brought the following year in Westchester County for annulment of the marriage on the ground that his wife had concealed from him that she was a quadroon. In 1929 he obtained a divorce in Las Vegas, Nevada on the ground of cruelty consisting of humiliation. In 1930 attorneys for Mr. Rhinelander and his wife agreed to a modification of the divorce decree. He was an auditor of the Rhinelander Real Estate Company of New York.

Sources:

New York Times, February 21, 1936, p. 17.

Leonard married **Alice Jones** [7206] [MRIN: 2447] in 1924, daughter of _____ and _____.

General Notes: Of New Rochelle, NY.

- 3542 F v. **Adelaide Rhinelander** [7207].

Adelaide married **John Livingston Thomas** [7208] [MRIN: 2448], son of _____ and _____.

Adelaide next married **Julien Chaqueneau** [7200] [MRIN: 2444] in Nov 1922 in New York, NY, USA, son of **Julien Shackno** [7203] and **Unknown**. Julien was born in 1898 in Brooklyn, NY, USA and died in Jan 1958 in Acapulco, Mexico aged 60.

General Notes: Also Shackno. Julien St. Charles Chaqueneau, president of Chaqueneau Inc., a perfume concern. After he married Adelaide, they moved to Paris to live. They divorced in 1928. He is a grandson of Walter McQueen, a founder of the American Locomotive Works.

Sources:

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

New York Times, January 27, 1958, p. 27.

The child from this marriage was:

3543 F i. **Adelaide Rhinelander Chaqueneau** [7201].

2727. Wilson Kip Farrington [7164] (*Anna Wilson Kip*¹¹, *Leonard William*¹⁰, *Isaac Lewis*⁹, *Leonard Lewis*⁸, *Isaac*⁷, *Jacob*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹).

General Notes: Of Orange, NJ and New Rochelle, NY.

Wilson married _____

His children were:

3544 F i. **Barbara Farrington** [7184] was born in 1900 and died on Sep 26, 1941 in Englewood, NJ, USA aged 41.

General Notes: Real estate operator in Bergen County, NJ.

Sources:

New York Times, September 27, 1941, p. 17.

Barbara married **Charles T. Lansing** [7185] [MRIN: 2433], son of _____ and _____.

3545 F ii. **Blanche V. Farrington** [7250].

General Notes: Sources:

New York Times, July 1, 1915, p. 11.

New York Times, September 16, 1915, p. 11.

Blanche married **George W. Johnson** [7251] [MRIN: 2475] on Sep 15, 1915 in New Rochelle, NY, USA, son of **William M. Johnson** [7252] and **Unknown**.

General Notes: Og Hackensack, NJ. Graduate of Princeton University, class of 1898.

2731. Selwyn Kip Farrington [7167] (*Anna Wilson Kip*¹¹, *Leonard William*¹⁰, *Isaac Lewis*⁹, *Leonard Lewis*⁸, *Isaac*⁷, *Jacob*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born in 1880 and died on Feb 20, 1961 in New York, NY, USA aged 81.

General Notes: In 1897 he began his career with Kountze Brothers, bankers in New York. He was treasurer of the Norfolk and Southern Railroad in 1904. The next year he became a general partner in the banking and brokerage firm of Henry Sproul & Co. In 1906 he became a general partner in the New York Stock Exchange firm of Simmons & Slade. Later he was a member of the Stock Exchange firms of George & Farrington and Montgomery Scott & Co. For the last ten years he was a New York Stock Broker with Wood Walker & Co.

Sources:

New York Times, February 20, 1961, p. 27.

Selwyn married **Mrs.** _____ **Taylor** [7281] [MRIN: 2440] in New York, NY, USA, daughter of _____ and _____.

General Notes: Of Noroton, Conn.

The child from this marriage was:

3546 M i. **Selwyn Kip Farrington** [7280].

General Notes: Of East Hampton, Long Island. He was a partner in the New York Stock Exchange firm of George & Farrington.

Sources:

New York Times, July 19, 1934, p. 21.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Selwyn married **Sara Houstoun Chisholm** [7195] [MRIN: 2490], daughter of **Edward de Clifford Chisholm** [7196] and **Edith Seymour** [7197].

General Notes: She attended the Spence School, NY, and Miss Porter's School, Farmington, Conn.

Married at the home of the bride's parents by Rev. William Grainger of St. Luke's Church.

Sources:

New York Times, August 2, 1934, p. 21.

New York Times, August 7, 1934, p. 14.

Selwyn next married **Selma de Muth** [7214] [MRIN: 2452] on Jun 21, 1934 in New York, NY, USA, daughter of **John Frederick de Muth** [7279] and **Unknown**.

General Notes: Married in the chapel of St. Paul's Methodist Episcopal Church, NY, by the Rev. Dr. Raymond L. Forman.

Sources:

New York Times, June 22, 1934, p. 18.

2733. Sarah Edwards Miller [2639] (*Rev William Augustus Miller*¹¹, *Sarah Smith Kip*¹⁰, *Isaac Lewis*⁹, *Leonard Lewis*⁸, *Isaac*⁷, *Jacob*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Nov 19, 1847 in Glenham, USA.

Sarah married **Gilbert Milligan Tucker** [2641] [MRIN: 876] on Jun 7, 1877, son of **Luther Tucker** [2642] and **Unknown**. Gilbert was born on Aug 26, 1847.

Children from this marriage were:

3547 F i. **Margaret Cleveland Tucker** [2643] was born on May 8, 1878.

3548 M ii. **Gilbert Milligan Tucker** [2644] was born on Nov 3, 1880.

2743. Isaac Livingston Kip [2897] (*Francis Marschalk (Rev.)*¹¹, *Francis Marschalk D.D. (Rev.)*¹⁰, *Isaac Lewis*⁹, *Leonard Lewis*⁸, *Isaac*⁷, *Jacob*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Dec 10, 1873 in Fultonville, NY, USA.

General Notes: Lived at Neshanic Station, N.J. K.F.A., No. 357, p. 369, 377.

Isaac married **Annie Belle Eick** [3007] [MRIN: 1016] on Feb 22, 1900, daughter of **Charles B. Eick** [3008] and **Unknown**. Annie was born on Oct 18, 1881.

Children from this marriage were:

3549 F i. **Alida Wemple Kip** [3009] was born on May 22, 1901.

General Notes: K.F.A., p. 377.

3550 F ii. **Elizabeth Dalrymple Kip** [3010] was born on May 25, 1903.

General Notes: K.F.A., p. 377.

3551 M iii. **Isaac Leon Kip** [3011] was born on Jun 24, 1904.

General Notes: K.F.A., No. 376, p. 377.

3552 M iv. **William Kershaw Kip** [3012] was born on Aug 24, 1908.

General Notes: K.F.A., No. 377, p. 377.

2745. Edith Kip [2906] (*Lawrence (Col.)*¹¹, *William Ingraham (Right Rev.)*¹⁰, *Leonard*⁹, *Leonard Lewis*⁸, *Isaac*⁷, *Jacob*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born circa 1870 in New York, NY, USA.

General Notes: Divorced McCreery in 1905. Second married in St. James Church, Piccadilly.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 371.

New York Times, December 4, 1907, p. 9.

Edith married **Richard McCreery** [2908] [MRIN: 970] in 1894, son of **Anthony McCreery** [7241] and **Unknown**.

General Notes: Of San Francisco, CA.

Sources:

New York times, March 3, 1907, p. 7.

The child from this marriage was:

3553 M i. **Lawrence B. McCreery** [2909].

Edith next married **Hon. Henry Thomas Coventry** [7178] [MRIN: 2427] on Dec 3, 1907 in London, England, son of _____ and _____. Henry was born on May 3, 1868 and died on Aug 2, 1934 in London, England aged 66.

General Notes: He was the third son of the ninth Earl of Coventry.

He was senior partner of Kennedy & Robertson, stock brokers, London, England. He took part in the Jameson raid into the Transvaal; was a prominent cricketer, having played on the Eton eleven in 1886 and 1887, rode a good deal and played tennis. He had attended Eton and New College, Oxford.

Sources:

New York Times, August 3, 1934, p. 17.

2749. Elizabeth Clementine Kip [2921] (*William Ingraham*¹¹, *William Ingraham (Right Rev.)*¹⁰, *Leonard*⁹, *Leonard Lewis*⁸, *Isaac*⁷, *Jacob*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Jun 15, 1872 in Belvidere, NJ, USA and died on Oct 5, 1966 in San Francisco, CA, USA aged 94.

General Notes: Married in Grace Cathedral, San Francisco, with service being read by her brother, Rev. Canon William Ingraham Kipp.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 371.

Six Generations of the Kip Family in California, by Col. Carroll Peeke, 1969.

The Ingraham Lineage of the Kip Family, by Col. Carroll Peeke, 1968.

Elizabeth married **Guy Lewis Edie** [2923] [MRIN: 976] on Jan 19, 1899 in San Francisco, CA, USA, son of _____ and _____.

General Notes: In 1899 he was Major Guy Lewis Edie, M.D., Medical Corps, U.S. Army.

Member of a pioneer Virginia family, Dr. Edie was a graduate of Hampden-Sidney College and the University of Virginia Medical School in 1879. He joined the Army Medical Corps in 1883 and saw active service in the Indian Wars, the Spanish American War, the Philippine Campaign and W.W. I, when he was Chief Surgeon at Brest, France and was awarded the Distinguished Service Medal and the French Legion of Honor. Prior to W.W. I, Col. Edie commanded Letterman General Hospital at San Francisco (1914-18) and ended his military career of forty years as Surgeon General of the Ninth Corps Area at San Francisco.

Sources:

Six Generations of the Kip Family in California, by Col. Carroll Peeke, 1969.

Children from this marriage were:

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

- 3554 F i. **Elizabeth Clementine Edie** [4927] was born on Jan 11, 1901 in San Francisco, CA, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Six Generations of the Kip Family in California, by Col. Carroll Peeke, 1969.

Elizabeth married **Joseph Fiske Catherwood** [4929] [MRIN: 1678] in Nov 1923 in San Francisco, CA, USA, son of _____ and _____. Joseph died in 1949.

- 3555 F ii. **Mary Ingraham Edie** [4928] was born on Jun 4, 1903 in Columbus, Franklin Co., OH, USA.

General Notes: Born at Columbus Barracks, Ohio.

Sources:

Six Generations of the Kip Family in California, by Col. Carroll Peeke, 1969.

The Ingraham Lineage of the Kip Family, by Col. Carroll Peeke, 1968.

Mary married **Charles Ledlie Watson** [4930] [MRIN: 1679] on Dec 31, 1925 in San Francisco, CA, USA, son of _____ and _____. Charles was born on Apr 27, 1901 in San Francisco, CA, USA and died on Dec 21, 1959 in Salinas, CA, USA aged 58.

General Notes: Sources:

The Ingraham Lineage of the Kip Family, by Col. Carroll Peeke, 1968.

Mary next married **Carroll Earl Beauchamp Peeke Col.** [4931] [MRIN: 1680] on Apr 2, 1949 in Reno, Nevada, USA, son of _____ and _____. Carroll was born on Oct 30, 1898 in Seattle, WA, USA.

General Notes: No issue. Six Gen. Kip Cal. Ingraham Lin.

2750. Mary Burnet Kip [2922] (*William Ingraham*¹¹, *William Ingraham (Right Rev.)*¹⁰, *Leonard*⁹, *Leonard Lewis*⁸, *Isaac*⁷, *Jacob*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Nov 30, 1876 in Morristown, NJ, USA and died on Apr 16, 1923 in Kansas City, MO, USA aged 46.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 371.

The Ingraham Lineage of the Kip Family, by Col. Carroll Peeke, 1968.

Mary married **Ernest F. Robinson Dr.** [2924] [MRIN: 977] on Feb 6, 1904 in Omaha, NE, USA, son of _____ and _____.

General Notes: Of Kansas City, Mo.

Children from this marriage were:

- 3556 M i. **Ernest Kip Robinson Dr.** [4942].

- 3557 F ii. **Mary Clementine Robinson** [4943].

Mary married **Fred Chase Koch** [4945] [MRIN: 1683], son of _____ and _____.

- 3558 M iii. **William Ingraham Robinson** [4944].

2751. William J. Parnall [4719] (*Eliza Kip*¹¹, *Jacob A.*¹⁰, *Abraham*⁹, *Jacob R*⁸, *Roeloff*⁷, *Jacob*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Mar 20, 1830 and died in 1929 aged 99.

General Notes: Mrs. William Parnall.

William married **Jane Wilson** [4730] [MRIN: 1611] on Oct 5, 1833, daughter of _____

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

_____ and _____. Jane was born on Oct 26, 1825 and died on Sep 18, 1892 aged 66.

Children from this marriage were:

- 3559 M i. **Alexander Parnall** [4739].
- 3560 F ii. **Mary Parnall** [4740].
- 3561 F iii. **Huldah Parnall** [4741].
- 3562 F iv. **Hattie Parnall** [4742].
- 3563 M v. **Walter Parnall** [4743].

2753. Lewis Parnall [4721] (*Eliza Kip*¹¹, *Jacob A.*¹⁰, *Abraham*⁹, *Jacob R*⁸, *Roeloff*⁷, *Jacob*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Dec 28, 1832 and died on Jan 3, 1898 aged 65.

General Notes: Mrs. William Parnall.

Lewis married **Susan Read** [4731] [MRIN: 1612] on Jun 24, 1858, daughter of _____ and _____. Susan was born on Feb 21, 1830 and died on May 24, 1929 aged 99.

Children from this marriage were:

- 3564 M i. **Aaron Parnall** [4744].
- 3565 M ii. **Frederick R. Parnall** [4745].
- 3566 F iii. **Emma E. Parnall** [4746].

2754. Almeda Parnall [4722] (*Eliza Kip*¹¹, *Jacob A.*¹⁰, *Abraham*⁹, *Jacob R*⁸, *Roeloff*⁷, *Jacob*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Oct 18, 1834 and died on Dec 24, 1905 aged 71.

General Notes: Mrs. William Parnall.

Almeda married **James Wood** [4732] [MRIN: 1613] on Feb 7, 1856, son of _____ and _____. James was born on May 29, 1828 and died on Apr 13, 1906 aged 77.

Children from this marriage were:

- 3567 M i. **Lewis Wood** [4747].
- 3568 F ii. **Isabella Wood** [4748].
- 3569 F iii. **Mary Wood** [4749].
- 3570 M iv. **George Wood** [4750].
- 3571 M v. **Frederick Wood** [4751].
- 3572 F vi. **Anna Wood** [4752].
- 3573 M vii. **John Wood** [4753].
- 3574 F viii. **Elizabeth Wood** [4754].
- 3575 M ix. **James Wood** [4755].

2755. Nelson Parnall [4723] (*Eliza Kip*¹¹, *Jacob A.*¹⁰, *Abraham*⁹, *Jacob R*⁸, *Roeloff*⁷, *Jacob*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Sep 24, 1836.

General Notes: Moved to Denver, Colorado. Mrs. William Parnall.

Nelson married **Roseina McColin** [4733] [MRIN: 1614] on Feb 4, 1858, daughter of _____ and _____.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Children from this marriage were:

- 3576 M i. **Alfred A. Parnall** [4756].
- 3577 M ii. **George Parnall** [4757].
- 3578 F iii. **Annette Parnall** [4758].
- 3579 F iv. **Ermini Parnall** [4759].
- 3580 M v. **Archibald Parnall** [4760].
- 3581 F vi. **Essie Parnall** [4761].

2757. Seymour Parnall [4725] (*Eliza Kip*¹¹, *Jacob A.*¹⁰, *Abraham*⁹, *Jacob R*⁸, *Roeloff*⁷, *Jacob*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Jul 10, 1840 and died on Sep 1, 1903 aged 63.

General Notes: Mrs. William Parnall.

Seymour married **Susan Wilson** [4734] [MRIN: 1615] on Jun 1, 1865, daughter of _____ and _____. Susan was born in 1835 and died in 1929 aged 94.

Children from this marriage were:

- 3582 M i. **James E. Parnall** [4762].
- 3583 F ii. **Mary H. Parnall** [4763].
- 3584 F iii. **Effie A. Parnall** [4764].

2758. Sydney Parnall [4726] (*Eliza Kip*¹¹, *Jacob A.*¹⁰, *Abraham*⁹, *Jacob R*⁸, *Roeloff*⁷, *Jacob*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Mar 17, 1841 and died on Nov 26, 1927 aged 86.

General Notes: Mrs. William Parnall.

Sydney married **Margaret Cooke** [4735] [MRIN: 1616] on Oct 16, 1867, daughter of _____ and _____. Margaret was born on Oct 6, 1847 and died on Mar 16, 1877 aged 29.

Children from this marriage were:

- 3585 F i. **Margaret J. Parnall** [4765].
- 3586 M ii. **Sydney A. Parnall** [4766].
- 3587 F iii. **Emma A. Parnall** [4767].
- 3588 M iv. **George J. Parnall** [4768].
- 3589 F v. **Isabella Parnall** [4769].
- 3590 M vi. **Lewis A. Parnall** [4770].

Sydney next married **Margaret Craise** [4736] [MRIN: 1617], daughter of _____ and _____. Margaret was born in 1843 and died in 1929 aged 86.

2760. Miriam Parnall [4728] (*Eliza Kip*¹¹, *Jacob A.*¹⁰, *Abraham*⁹, *Jacob R*⁸, *Roeloff*⁷, *Jacob*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Mar 14, 1846 and died on Jun 19, 1877 aged 31.

General Notes: Mrs. William Parnall.

Miriam married **John Paxton** [4737] [MRIN: 1618] on Jan 5, 1870, son of _____ and _____. John was born on Mar 14, 1836 and died on Jan 26, 1912 aged 75.

Children from this marriage were:

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

- 3591 F i. **Jessie A. Paxton** [4771] was born in 1871.
General Notes: Mrs. William Parnall.
Jessie married **Alex Patton** [4775] [MRIN: 1620], son of _____ and _____.
- 3592 F ii. **Ellen Margaret Paxton** [4772] was born on May 28, 1874 and died on Dec 5, 1967 aged 93.
General Notes: Mrs. William Parnall.
Ellen married **George Bruce** [4776] [MRIN: 1621] on Oct 17, 1895, son of _____ and _____. George was born on Mar 24, 1863 and died on Apr 17, 1933 aged 70.
- 3593 F iii. **Miriam Paxton** [4773] was born on Jun 19, 1877 and died on Oct 5, 1955 aged 78.
General Notes: Mrs. William Parnall.
Miriam married **William J. Randall** [4777] [MRIN: 1622], son of _____ and _____. William was born on Sep 22, 1869 and died on Feb 3, 1928 aged 58.
- 3594 M iv. **George Edward Paxton** [4774].
General Notes: Mrs. William Paxton.
George married **Sarah Jane Brown** [4778] [MRIN: 1623], daughter of _____ and _____.

2761. Stephen Edward Parnall [4729] (*Eliza Kip*¹¹, *Jacob A.*¹⁰, *Abraham*⁹, *Jacob R*⁸, *Roeloff*⁷, *Jacob*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Nov 26, 1847 and died on Apr 23, 1919 aged 71.

General Notes: Mrs. William Parnall.

Stephen married **Eleanor Craise** [4738] [MRIN: 1619] on Apr 5, 1877, daughter of _____ and _____. Eleanor was born on Apr 3, 1849 and died on Mar 17, 1939 aged 89.

The child from this marriage was:

- 3595 F i. **Louise Maud Parnall** [4779] was born on Apr 2, 1879 and died on Feb 18, 1969 aged 89.
Louise married **Samuel Walter Bloxside** [4780] [MRIN: 1624] on Jan 1, 1907, son of _____ and _____. Samuel was born on Oct 26, 1872 and died on Nov 8, 1959 aged 87.

2769. Henry Spies Kip [2930] (*William Berg*¹¹, *Henry James*¹⁰, *Gerrit*⁹, *John Baptist*⁸, *Roeloff*⁷, *Jacob*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Jun 29, 1874 in Rhinebeck, NY, USA and died on Feb 19, 1920 in Palm Beach, FL, USA aged 45.

General Notes: He was graduated from Yale College, A.B., 1896, and New York law School LL.B., 1901. In the fall and winter of 1901/2 he and his brother made a trip around the world. He practised law until 1907 when he engaged in the brokerage business of Herrick, Hicks & Colby of New York. He was a member of New York Stock Exchange. He served in the Spanish American War, 1898 and 1905-8. Died of Bright's Disease.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 360, p. 372, 377.

The New York Times, July 29, 1902. What is Doing in Society.
New York Times, February 20, 1920, p. 15.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

U.S. Passport Applications, 1725-1925: (No. 12417, May 28, 1896) Ancestry.com.

Henry married **Frances Coster Jones** [3013] [MRIN: 1018] on Oct 25, 1902 in New York, NY, USA, daughter of **Lewis Quentin Jones** [7176] and **Unknown**.

General Notes: Henry and Frances spent their honeymoon at Ankony and lived in New York City.
Divorced Henry Spies Kip in 1910, Reno.
Divorced Juliam McCarthy Little in July 1914.
She was a singer of much ability.

Sources:

The New York Times, October 26, 1902. Society at Home and Abroad.
New York Times, January 29, 1915, p. 9.

The child from this marriage was:

3596 M i. **William Bergh Kip** [3014] was born on Feb 11, 1905.

General Notes: He attended St. Paul's School, Concord, NH. He attended Yale.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 378, p. 377.

New York Times, June 29, 1925, p. 13.

William married **Margaretta Stockton Delafield** [3015] [MRIN: 1019] on Jun 19, 1926 in Riverdale-on-Hudson, NY, USA, daughter of **Edward Coleman Delafield** [7258] and **Anna Margaretta Stockton Beasley** [7323].

General Notes: Rita. She attended the Foxcroft School.

Sources:

New York Times, June 12, 1926, p. 8.

2770. William Ruloff Kip [2931] (*William Berg*¹¹, *Henry James*¹⁰, *Gerrit*⁹, *John Baptist*⁸, *Roeloff*⁷, *Jacob*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Mar 18, 1876 in New York, NY, USA, died on Apr 6, 1935 in Greenport, Long Island, USA aged 59, and was buried in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Autographs from documents, ranging from 1721 to 1901. After the death of his father in 1888, William spent 1888-89 in England and Europe. In 1890-93 he attended St. John's Military Academy in Sing Sing (now Ossining). In the fall of 1893 he went to Westminster School - then situated in Dobbs Ferry, from which he was graduated in 1894. In 1894 he entered Yale Scientific School, but left at Christmas time to enter Art School. He studied there for three years and then went to Paris where he lived for three years and studied art under Lionel Waldon. He was fond of travelling having been around the world twice. He spent 10 winters on the Nile. His chief interests proved to be Egyptology, archaeology and genealogy.

Most of his summers were spent at Ankony Kip estate at Rhinebeck. He spent time going through many of the old Kip papers and became a student of Kip genealogy. In WW II he did not serve overseas but served as a Lieutenant in the American Protective League, and was a member of the United States Food Commission. He was a member of many organizations including the Dutchess County Society, Dutchess County Historical Society, New York Historical Society and the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society.

He died at his country home at Greenport, LI. Funeral services were held at the Church of the Heavenly Rest, New York City.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 361, p.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

372, 377. Photograph p. 379.

New York Times, December 23, 1913, p. 9.

The New York Times, April 7, 1935, p. 40.

U.S. Passport Applications, 1725-1925: (No. 12419, May 28, 1896) Ancestry.com.

Necrology of Members, 1935. William Ruloff Kip. In New York Genealogical and Biographical Record, Vol. 67, p. 171, April 1936.

William married **Mildred Frothingham Corwin** [3016] [MRIN: 1020] on Jan 21, 1914 in New York, NY, USA, daughter of **George Homan Corwin** [3017] and **Elizabeth Edson Smith** [3018]. Mildred was born on Jul 12, 1893.

General Notes: Married by the Rev. Frederick S. Wilson of the Dutch Reformed Church of Bayonne, NJ. She was descended from Matthias Corwin who settled in Southold, Long Island in 1639.

Second marriage done at her home by the Rev. Philip Jones of the Madison Avenue Presbyterian Church.

Sources:

New York Times, August 13, 1942, p. 16.

The child from this marriage was:

3597 F i. **Elizabeth C. Kip** [3019] was born on Dec 23, 1914 in New York, NY, USA.

General Notes: She attended the Ethel Walker School and graduated in 1931 from the Nightinggale-Bamford School.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 380.

New York Times, May 26, 1936, p. 20.

Elizabeth married **Hyatt Robert Dehn** [7287] [MRIN: 2495] on May 23, 1936 in Baltimore, MD, USA, son of **Martin Dehn** [7288] and **Unknown**.

General Notes: He attended Randolph-Macon School in Virginia and Lafayette Preparatory School, Buffalo.

Elizabeth next married **Gerald Maxwell Geddes** [7144] [MRIN: 2413], son of _____ and _____.

2771. Garrett Bergh Kip [2932] (*William Berg*¹¹, *Henry James*¹⁰, *Gerrit*⁹, *John Baptist*⁸, *Roeloff*⁷, *Jacob*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Dec 7, 1877 in New York, NY, USA, was christened on Aug 21, 1878 in Rhinebeck, NY, USA, and died on Feb 23, 1930 in New York, NY, USA aged 52.

General Notes: Baptised Rhinebeck Reformed Church, Rhinebeck, New York. He belonged to the Holland Lodge, No. 8, F. and A. M. Brethren.

Sources:

New York Births and Baptisms, Southeast Region, 1660-1916, Kelly, Arthur & Nancy

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 362, p. 372, 380.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

New York Times, April 26, 1903, p. 7.
New York Times, February 25, 1930, p. 27.

U.S. Passport Applications, 1725-1925: (No. 74389, June 17, 1903) Ancestry.com.

Garrett married **Carola de Peyster** [3020] [MRIN: 1022] on Apr 25, 1903 in Tivoli, NY, USA, daughter of **Col. Johnson Livingston de Peyster** [7153] and **Annie Toler** [7154]. Carola was born on Aug 14, 1882 in Tivoli, NY, USA and died on Jul 30, 1950 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, USA aged 67.

General Notes: Married by Rev. Lawrence B. Cole. Warden of St. Stephen's College, at Annandale. A member of the Colonial Dames. She was formerly assistant fashion director of the Standard Publishing Corporation and cosmetic editor of Harpper's Bazaar.

Sources:

New York Times, May 29, 1903, p. 9.
New York Times, July 31, 1950, p. 17.

U.S. Passport Applications, 1725-1925: (No. 74388, June 17, 1903) Ancestry.com.

The child from this marriage was:

3598 F i. **Carola de Peyster Kip** [3021] was born on Apr 26, 1904.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p.380.

New York Times, July 31, 1950, p. 17.

Carola married **Benjamin R. Kittredge Jr** [7189] [MRIN: 2435], son of _____ and _____.

2781. Benjamin Kipp [8020] (*Benjamin F¹¹, John¹⁰, Isaac I.⁹, Isaac Dumond⁸, Roeloff⁷, Jacob⁶, Isaac Hendricksen⁵, Hendrick Hendricksen⁴, Hendrick³, Ruloff², Ruloff¹*) was born on Mar 17, 1888 in Greentown, Pike Co., PA, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Ancestry.com: Family Trees - jbear1198

Benjamin married **Margaret** [Kipp] [8021] [MRIN: 2775] circa 1908, daughter of _____ and _____. Margaret was born in 1889 in PA, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

3599 F i. **Dorothy Kipp** [8022].

3600 M ii. **Franklin Kipp** [8023].

3601 M iii. **John Kipp** [8024].

3602 F iv. **Mary Kipp** [8025].

3603 F v. **Ruth Kipp** [8026].

2786. Leroy Emmett Kipp [8035] (*John A¹¹, John¹⁰, Isaac I.⁹, Isaac Dumond⁸, Roeloff⁷, Jacob⁶, Isaac Hendricksen⁵, Hendrick Hendricksen⁴, Hendrick³, Ruloff², Ruloff¹*) was born on Aug 23, 1875 in PA, USA and died on Jan 18, 1967 in Syracuse, Onondaga Co., NY, USA aged 91.

General Notes: Sources:

Ancestry.com: Family Trees - jbear1198

Leroy married **Regina** [Kipp] [8041] [MRIN: 2780] circa 1906, daughter of _____ and _____. Regina was born in 1878 in PA, USA and died circa 1967 aged 89.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

The child from this marriage was:

3604 M i. **John D Kipp** [8042].

2787. Horace O Kipp [8036] (*John A¹¹, John¹⁰, Isaac I.⁹, Isaac Dumond⁸, Roeloff⁷, Jacob⁶, Isaac Hendricksen⁵, Hendrick Hendricksen⁴, Hendrick³, Ruloff², Ruloff¹*) was born in Jan 1878 in PA, USA.

General Notes: Sources:
Ancestry.com: Family Trees - jbear1198

Horace married **Lillian R [Kipp]** [8043] [MRIN: 2781] circa 1905, daughter of _____ and _____. Lillian was born circa 1878 in PA, USA.

The child from this marriage was:

3605 F i. **Catherine A Kipp** [8044] was born on Jun 5, 1906 in New York and died in Aug 1977 in Utica, Oneida Co., NY, USA aged 71.

General Notes: Sources:
Ancestry.com: Family Trees - jbear1198

Catherine married _____ **Doescher** [8045] [MRIN: 2782], son of _____ and _____.

2813. Earl F Kipp [8072] (*Baxter B.¹¹, John¹⁰, Isaac I.⁹, Isaac Dumond⁸, Roeloff⁷, Jacob⁶, Isaac Hendricksen⁵, Hendrick Hendricksen⁴, Hendrick³, Ruloff², Ruloff¹*) was born on Oct 20, 1891 in Greentown, PA, USA.

General Notes: Sources:
Ancestry.com: Family Trees - jbear1198

Earl married **Bertha M Headley** [8076] [MRIN: 2788] circa 1913, daughter of _____ and _____. Bertha was born in Sep 1886 in PA, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 3606 M i. **Earl F Kipp** [8077].
- 3607 F ii. **Eleanor V Kipp** [8078].
- 3608 F iii. **Ethel Kipp** [8079].

2824. Edison Dewint Kipp [6118] (*Jeduthan De Wint Kipp¹¹, Isaac Leonard Wissinger¹⁰, John De Wint⁹, Isaac Dumond⁸, Roeloff⁷, Jacob⁶, Isaac Hendricksen⁵, Hendrick Hendricksen⁴, Hendrick³, Ruloff², Ruloff¹*) was born on Nov 8, 1894.

Edison married **Dorthea Davis** [6141] [MRIN: 2078], daughter of _____ and _____.

The child from this marriage was:

3609 F i. **Ardis Kipp** [6142].

Ardis married **Floyd Cohoon** [6143] [MRIN: 2079], son of _____ and _____.

2831. Ethel Camille Kipp [6132] (*Isaac Leonard¹¹, Isaac Leonard Wissinger¹⁰, John De Wint⁹, Isaac Dumond⁸, Roeloff⁷, Jacob⁶, Isaac Hendricksen⁵, Hendrick Hendricksen⁴, Hendrick³, Ruloff², Ruloff¹*) was born on Apr 13, 1887.

Ethel married **Howard Samuel Wooster** [6144] [MRIN: 2080], son of _____ and _____.

Children from this marriage were:

3610 M i. **Charles L. Wooster** [6145] was born on Aug 8, 1907.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

- 3611 M ii. **Eugene H. Wooster** [6146] was born on Jul 7, 1910.
3612 M iii. **James W. Wooster** [6147] was born on Jun 25, 1914.
3613 F iv. **Martha J. Wooster** [6148] was born on Feb 21, 1916.

2833. Nellie Marie Kipp [6134] (*Isaac Leonard¹¹, Isaac Leonard Wissinger¹⁰, John De Wint⁹, Isaac Dumond⁸, Roeloff⁷, Jacob⁶, Isaac Hendricksen⁵, Hendrick Hendricksen⁴, Hendrick³, Ruloff², Ruloff¹*) was born on Mar 30, 1892.

Nellie married **Herbert A. Patterson** [6149] [MRIN: 2081], son of _____ and _____.

Children from this marriage were:

- 3614 F i. **Hettie Jo Patterson** [6150] was born on Sep 11, 1920.
3615 M ii. **John Edward Patterson** [6151] was born on Oct 1, 1922.

2834. Ralph William Kipp [6135] (*Isaac Leonard¹¹, Isaac Leonard Wissinger¹⁰, John De Wint⁹, Isaac Dumond⁸, Roeloff⁷, Jacob⁶, Isaac Hendricksen⁵, Hendrick Hendricksen⁴, Hendrick³, Ruloff², Ruloff¹*) was born on Aug 30, 1894 in Columbus, Franklin Co., OH, USA and died on Feb 3, 1968 in Gainesville, GA, USA aged 73.

Ralph married **Grace Hults** [6152] [MRIN: 2082], daughter of _____ and _____.

The child from this marriage was:

- 3616 M i. **Robert Kipp** [6153] was born on Sep 6, 1919 in Columbus, Franklin Co., OH, USA.

Robert married **Viola Wheeland** [6154] [MRIN: 2083], daughter of _____ and _____.

Ralph next married **Mary Mae Carver** [6156] [MRIN: 2084] on Nov 15, 1937 in Columbus, Franklin Co., OH, USA, daughter of **Level Carver** [6157] and **Lourena Paulick** [6158].

The child from this marriage was:

- 3617 M i. **Eugene Ralph Kipp** [6159] was born on May 23, 1939 in Mount Vernon, OH, USA.

General Notes: Professional Sailor USN. Eugene retired from the United States Navy in September 1983 and for a short time pursued a career in the auto parts field. Later he went to work at a local (Manassas, VA) Dodge dealer's parts department where he changed over to the Service department and eventually became the Warranty Administrator.

Eugene married **Mary Lois Hatcher** [6168] [MRIN: 2089] on Nov 15, 1958 in Folkston, GA, USA, daughter of **Genius Hatcher** [6169] and **Evie Coker** [6170].

2836. Martha Mildred Kipp [6137] (*Isaac Leonard¹¹, Isaac Leonard Wissinger¹⁰, John De Wint⁹, Isaac Dumond⁸, Roeloff⁷, Jacob⁶, Isaac Hendricksen⁵, Hendrick Hendricksen⁴, Hendrick³, Ruloff², Ruloff¹*) was born on Oct 5, 1900 in Columbus, Franklin Co., OH, USA.

Martha married **Ralph Randall Murphey** [6160] [MRIN: 2086], son of _____ and _____.

Children from this marriage were:

- 3618 M i. **Ralph Randall (Tag) Murphey** [6161] was born on Nov 6, 1925.
3619 F ii. **Miriam Bell (Suzy) Murphey** [6162] was born on Jul 7, 1928.

2837. Lillian Cleo Kipp [6138] (*Isaac Leonard¹¹, Isaac Leonard Wissinger¹⁰, John De Wint⁹, Isaac Dumond⁸, Roeloff⁷, Jacob⁶, Isaac Hendricksen⁵, Hendrick Hendricksen⁴, Hendrick³, Ruloff², Ruloff¹*) was born on Dec 21, 1902 in Columbus, Franklin Co., OH, USA.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Lillian married **Arthur Saylor** [6163] [MRIN: 2087], son of _____ and _____.

The child from this marriage was:

3620 M i. **Ralph L. (Pete) Saylor** [6164] was born on Oct 3, 1922.

2838. William Edward Kipp [6139] (*Isaac Leonard¹¹, Isaac Leonard Wissinger¹⁰, John De Wint⁹, Isaac Dumond⁸, Roeloff⁷, Jacob⁶, Isaac Hendricksen⁵, Hendrick Hendricksen⁴, Hendrick³, Ruloff², Ruloff¹*) was born on Aug 15, 1904 in Columbus, Franklin Co., OH, USA and died on Jul 4, 1972 in Columbus, Franklin Co., OH, USA aged 67.

William married **Mary Gertrude Seitz** [6165] [MRIN: 2088], daughter of _____ and _____.

Children from this marriage were:

3621 M i. **Terry Lee Kipp** [6166] was born on May 15, 1942.

Terry married **Margaret Mary Dickson** [6177] [MRIN: 2093], daughter of _____ and _____.

3622 M ii. **Gary Lynn Kipp** [6167] was born on Dec 9, 1945.

Gary married **Sandra Jean Kientz** [6180] [MRIN: 2094], daughter of _____ and _____.

2860. Alexander Franklin Holmes [6023] (*Benjamin Franklin Holmes¹¹, Helen Martha Kipp¹⁰, Abraham A.⁹, Abraham R⁸, Roeloff⁷, Jacob⁶, Isaac Hendricksen⁵, Hendrick Hendricksen⁴, Hendrick³, Ruloff², Ruloff¹*) was born on Sep 29, 1859 in El Paso, Woodford, IL, USA and died on Jun 20, 1942 in Everett, Snohomish, WA, USA aged 82.

Alexander married **Ida Jane Kaufman** [6024] [MRIN: 2041] on Jan 20, 1885 in Cruger, Woodford, IL, USA, daughter of **John Kaufman** [6025] and **Susan Mary Kice** [6026]. Ida was born on Sep 29, 1863 in Washington, Tazewell, IL, USA and died on Jul 1, 1957 in WA, USA aged 93.

The child from this marriage was:

3623 M i. **Dean Franklin Holmes** [6027] was born on Jul 4, 1889 in Cruger, Woodford, IL, USA and died on May 5, 1950 in Perry, Dallas, IA, USA aged 60.

Dean in Jun 1910 in Hereford, Deaf Smith, TX, USA. _____

2861. Olive B. Kipp [2961] (*Isaac¹¹, John¹⁰, Jacob⁹, Abraham R⁸, Roeloff⁷, Jacob⁶, Isaac Hendricksen⁵, Hendrick Hendricksen⁴, Hendrick³, Ruloff², Ruloff¹*) was born on Feb 4, 1853 in Charlton, Saratoga Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 366, p. 374, 380.

Olive married **Harriet M. Jennings** [3022] [MRIN: 1023] on Aug 7, 1879, daughter of **Nathaniel Jennings** [3023] and **Unknown**. Harriet was born on Mar 29, 1852.

The child from this marriage was:

3624 M i. **Carl Ray Kip** [3024] was born on Jul 9, 1881.

General Notes: K.F.A., No. 379, p. 380.

2866. Libbie Kipp [2968] (*Edward¹¹, John¹⁰, Jacob⁹, Abraham R⁸, Roeloff⁷, Jacob⁶, Isaac Hendricksen⁵, Hendrick Hendricksen⁴, Hendrick³, Ruloff², Ruloff¹*) was born on Nov 16, 1858.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 374.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Libbie married **Watson Jump** [2973] [MRIN: 1000] on Aug 26, 1881, son of _____
and _____. Watson was born on Oct 12, 1858.

General Notes: Farmer of Gay Head.

Children from this marriage were:

3625 M i. **Burr Jump** [2974] was born on Aug 6, 1883.

3626 F ii. **Beulah Jump** [2975] was born on Jul 9, 1885.

2872. Charles Kerley [8261] (*Eliza Pitcher*¹¹, *Abraham Pitcher*¹⁰, *Catherine Kip*⁹, *Abraham R*⁸, *Roeloff*⁷, *Jacob*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born in 1864 and died in 1945 aged 81.

Charles married **Beth McClannin** [8262] [MRIN: 2861] in 1898, daughter of _____
and _____. Beth was born in 1871 and died in 1942 aged 71.

The child from this marriage was:

3627 F i. **Priscilla Kerley** [8263] was born in 1907 and died in 1976 aged 69.

Priscilla married **Charles Bonner** [8264] [MRIN: 2862] in 1927, son of _____
and _____.

2886. I. Olivet Kipp [2985] (*Augustus*¹¹, *Henry*¹⁰, *Martinus*⁹, *Abraham John*⁸, *Johannes*⁷, *Jacob*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Nov 15, 1873 in Yonkers, NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 372, p. 375, 380.

I. married **Sarah Hart** [3025] [MRIN: 1025] on Oct 30, 1900, daughter of **James A. Hart** [3026] and **Unknown**. Sarah was born on Jul 25, 1874.

The child from this marriage was:

3628 M i. **Coleridge Hart Kip** [3027] was born on Jul 16, 1903.

General Notes: Sources:

K.F.A., No. 380, p. 380.

2889. Clarence Edward Kipp [4621] (*David Adam*¹¹, *Johannes Adam*¹⁰, *Adam Johannes*⁹, *Johannes*⁸, *Johannes*⁷, *Jacob*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on May 27, 1849 in New York and died on Jan 4, 1924 in Hudson, NY, USA aged 74.

General Notes: Baptised Red Hook, N.Y.

Married St. Paul's Lutheran Church at Wurtemberg, Rhinebeck, N.Y.

Buried in St. Paul's Cemetery, Red Hook, N.Y. Mrs. Minisci.

Sources:

Rhinebeck New York Marriages, Three Lutheran Congregatioins, Rhinebeck, NY 1746-1899,
Transcribed and indexed by Arthur C.M. Kelly, Kinship, Rhinebeck, NY.

Clarence married **Almira Luella Stickle** [4622] [MRIN: 1584] on Nov 12, 1868 in Rhinebeck, NY, USA, daughter of **Hiram Stickle** [4623] and **Maria Hoffman** [4624]. Almira was born on Apr 23, 1851 in Red Hook, NY, USA and was christened on Apr 22, 1866 in Barrytown, NY, USA.

General Notes: Stickels. From Red Hook. Baptised at St. John's Episcopal Church, Barrytown, N.Y.

The child from this marriage was:

3629 M i. **Henry Edward Kipp** [4625] was born on Jul 9, 1871 in Red Hook, NY, USA and died on

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Feb 5, 1949 in Town of Milan, NY, USA aged 77.

General Notes: Married at St. Paul's Lutheran Church, Red Hook, N.Y.
Buried in St. Paul's Cemetery, Red Hook, N.Y.

Sources:
Mrs. Minisci.

Henry married **Lillian Eliza Hapeman** [4626] [MRIN: 1586] on Dec 25, 1892 in Red Hook, NY, USA, daughter of **John Nelson Hapeman** [4627] and **Catharine Hawver** [4628].
Lillian was born on Oct 31, 1871 in Red Hook, NY, USA, was christened on Aug 29, 1881 in Red Hook, NY, USA, and died on Dec 3, 1926 aged 55.

General Notes: Baptised at St. Paul's Lutheran Church, Red Hook, N.Y.
Married German Reformed Church of Lower Red Hook.

Sources:
Marriage Record of The Four Reformed Congregations of Old Rhinebeck, Dutchess County, New York, 1731-1899. (St. John's Low Dutch Reformed Church of Upper Red Hook; Red Church of Tivoli; German Reformed Zion's Church of Rhinebeck; Reformed Church, Rhinebeck). Kinship, Rhinebeck: NY, 1971. #1668.

2890. Martin J Kipp [8097] (*David Adam*¹¹, *Johannes Adam*¹⁰, *Adam Johannes*⁹, *Johannes*⁸, *Johannes*⁷, *Jacob*⁶, *Isaac Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Apr 21, 1851 in Red Hook, Dutchess Co., NY, USA and died on May 2, 1934 in Red Hook, Dutchess Co., NY, USA aged 83.

General Notes: Sources:
Ancestry.com: Family Trees - JANNINED

Martin married **Celinda Ham** [8098] [MRIN: 2798] on Nov 18, 1875 in New York, daughter of _____ and _____. Celinda was born on Feb 25, 1855 in Red Hook, Dutchess Co., NY, USA and died on Nov 6, 1930 in Red Hook, Dutchess Co., NY, USA aged 75.

Children from this marriage were:

3630 F i. **Ada I Kipp** [8099] was born on Nov 23, 1876 in Red Hook, Dutchess Co., NY, USA and died in Feb 1968 in Tawas City, Iosco, MI, USA aged 91.

General Notes: Sources:

Sources:
Ancestry.com: Family Trees - JANNINED

Ada married **James Bryne** [8105] [MRIN: 2799], son of _____ and _____. James was born in 1874 in New York.

3631 M ii. **Budd W Kipp** [8100] was born on Mar 6, 1879 in Red Hook, Dutchess Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Sources:
Ancestry.com: Family Trees - JANNINED

3632 F iii. **Norah H Kipp** [8101] was born on Aug 17, 1882 in Red Hook, Dutchess Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Ancestry.com: Family Trees - JANNINED

Norah married **Bertrand Griffing** [8106] [MRIN: 2800], son of _____ and _____. Bertrand was born in 1883.

3633 M iv. **Grover C Kipp** [8102] was born on Jul 18, 1885 in Red Hook, Dutchess Co., NY, USA and died on Jan 9, 1933 in Flint, Genesee, MI, USA aged 47.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

General Notes: Sources:
Ancestry.com: Family Trees - JANNINED

3634 M v. **Herbert Benjamin Kipp** [8103] was born on Mar 4, 1888 in Red Hook, Dutchess Co., NY, USA and died on Apr 15, 1961 in Flint, Genesee, MI, USA aged 73.

General Notes: Sources:
Ancestry.com: Family Trees - JANNINED

Herbert married **Mae O'Brien** [8107] [MRIN: 2801] circa 1915, daughter of _____ and _____. Mae was born on May 27, 1891 in Stottsville, NY, USA and died on Dec 27, 1946 in Flint, Genesee, MI, USA aged 55.

3635 M vi. **Clarence E Kipp** [8104] was born in 1892.

2899. Helen Margaretta Anderson [3651] (*Harriet Ann Schuyler*¹¹, *Eliza Kip*¹⁰, *James Henry*⁹, *Henry*⁸, *Jacob*⁷, *Johannes*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Oct 11, 1827.

Helen married **Charles Harriman** [3657] [MRIN: 1235] on May 22, 1850, son of _____ and _____. Charles died in Mar 1878.

Children from this marriage were:

3636 F i. **Catherine Schuyler Harriman** [3664] was born on May 23, 1851.

3637 M ii. **William Edward Harriman** [3665] was born on Jan 6, 1855.

3638 F iii. **Harriet Anderson Harriman** [3666] was born on Jul 22, 1857.

3639 M iv. **Smith Anderson Harriman** [3667] was born on Aug 27, 1859.

3640 M v. **Francis Gottenet Harriman** [3668] was born on Apr 2, 1862.

3641 F vi. **Helen Margaretta Harriman** [3669] was born on Jan 25, 1865.

2901. Hannah Matilda Anderson [3653] (*Harriet Ann Schuyler*¹¹, *Eliza Kip*¹⁰, *James Henry*⁹, *Henry*⁸, *Jacob*⁷, *Johannes*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Jan 15, 1832.

Hannah married **William Newton Clark** [3658] [MRIN: 1236], son of _____ and _____. William was born on Aug 14, 1832.

Children from this marriage were:

3642 M i. **Smith Anderson Clark** [3670] was born on Mar 3, 1859.

3643 F ii. **Mary Theresa Clark** [3671] was born on Nov 15, 1860 and died on Jan 1, 1861.

3644 M iii. **Henry Schieffelin Clark** [3672] was born on Feb 25, 1862.

3645 F iv. **Harriet Anderson Clark** [3673] was born on Dec 22, 1863.

3646 F v. **Matilda Schuyler Clark** [3674] was born on May 3, 1868.

3647 F vi. **Helen Margaretta Clark** [3675] was born on Mar 26, 1873 and died on Apr 14, 1873.

2903. Smith W. Anderson [3655] (*Harriet Ann Schuyler*¹¹, *Eliza Kip*¹⁰, *James Henry*⁹, *Henry*⁸, *Jacob*⁷, *Johannes*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on May 30, 1838.

Smith married **Kate Kneeland** [3660] [MRIN: 1238], daughter of _____ and _____.

The child from this marriage was:

3648 F i. **Harriet Schuyler Anderson** [3678].

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Harriet married **Richard H. Nelson Rev.** [3679] [MRIN: 1242], son of _____
_____ and _____.

Smith next married **Caroline Westfall** [3661] [MRIN: 1239], daughter of _____ and
_____.

The child from this marriage was:

3649 F i. **Caroline Westfall Anderson** [3680] was born in Mar 1875.

Smith next married **Kate B. Williamson** [3662] [MRIN: 1240], daughter of _____
and _____.

Children from this marriage were:

3650 F i. **Katherine Schuyler Anderson** [3681] was born on Nov 5, 1878.

3651 M ii. **Edward Shotwell Anderson** [3682] was born on Jun 30, 1882.

2904. Angelica Schuyler Anderson [3656] (*Harriet Ann Schuyler*¹¹, *Eliza Kip*¹⁰, *James Henry*⁹, *Henry*⁸, *Jacob*⁷, *Johannes*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on May 5, 1840.

Angelica married **Edgar Ketchum** [3663] [MRIN: 1241], son of _____ and
_____.

Children from this marriage were:

3652 F i. **Edith Schuyler Ketchum** [3676] was born on Oct 22, 1873.

3653 M ii. **Edgar Van Rensselaer Ketchum** [3677] was born on Apr 23, 1878.

2917. Silas Fuller [7894] (*Mary Ann Swarthout*¹¹, *Maragrietje Van Riper*¹⁰, *Leah Simmons*⁹, *Rachel Kip*⁸, *Johannes*⁷, *Johannes*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Jun 22, 1858 and died on Nov 14, 1913 aged 55.

Silas married **Dora Watson** [7895] [MRIN: 2734] on Jun 22, 1880, daughter of _____
and _____. Dora was born on Mar 8, 1863 and died on Dec 30, 1917 aged 54.

The child from this marriage was:

3654 F i. **Minnie Fuller** [7896] was born on Jun 4, 1888 and died on Aug 24, 1952 aged 64.

2919. Grace Louise Cadmus [3158] (*Stephen Van Cortland Cadmus*¹¹, *Thomas Cadmus*¹⁰, *John Cadmus*⁹, *Blandina Kip*⁸, *Johannes*⁷, *Johannes*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Jun 14, 1866 in Newark, NJ, USA.

Grace married **Henry C. Ward** [3159] [MRIN: 1062] on Jan 1, 1889, son of **Joseph G. Ward** [3160] and **Unknown**. Henry was born on Aug 27, 1866.

The child from this marriage was:

3655 F i. **Rayonette Emilie Ward** [3161] was born in 1890 and died in 1891 aged 1.

2930. Charles Augustus Kip [4511] (*George Goelet Kip*¹¹, *Elbert S. Kip*¹⁰, *Samuel Kip*⁹, *Samuel Kip*⁸, *Catharina Kip*⁷, *Johannes*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Aug 14, 1870, died on Apr 13, 1940 in Morristown, NJ, USA aged 69, and was buried in Morristown, NJ, USA.

General Notes: Married in Constable Chapel of the Church of the Incarnation, NY, by Rev. Howard Roddins.

Lived at Morristown, N.J. Graduated from Columbia in 1892. He belonged to the Holland Society and the St. Nicholas Society..

Sources:

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 581, p. 434.

New York Times, October 31, 1913, p. 11.

New York Times, April 14, 1940, p. 44.

Charles married **Marie B. Bryce** [4513] [MRIN: 1534] on Oct 30, 1913 in New York, NY, USA, daughter of **Mr. _____ Bryce** [7247] and **Mrs. _____ Fanshawe** [7246]. Marie died on Mar 8, 1940 in Daytona Beach, FL, USA and was buried in Morristown, NJ, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

New York Times, March 8, 1940, p. 26.

Children from this marriage were:

3656 F i. **Anna Margaret Kip** [4518].

General Notes: K.F.A., p. 434.

3657 F ii. **Marie Louise Kip** [4519].

General Notes: K.F.A., p. 434.

Marie married **Douglas McKenzie** [7181] [MRIN: 2430], son of _____
_____ and _____.

2931. Elbert S. Kip [4512] (*George Goelet Kip¹¹, Elbert S. Kip¹⁰, Samuel Kip⁹, Samuel Kip⁸, Catharina Kip⁷, Johannes⁶, Jacob Hendricksen⁵, Hendrick Hendricksen⁴, Hendrick³, Ruloff², Ruloff¹*) was born on Apr 10, 1874, died on Aug 27, 1950 in Morristown, NJ, USA aged 76, and was buried in Morristown, NJ, USA.

General Notes: Lived Morristown, N.J. Married in St. Peter's Church, Morristown, NJ, by Rev. Dr. Hughes.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 582, p. 434.

New York Times, June 29, 1899, p. 7.

New York Times, August 28, 1950, p. 17.

Elbert married **Alice Alden Bushnell** [4514] [MRIN: 1535] on Jun 28, 1899 in Morristown, NJ, USA, daughter of **Joseph Bushnell** [7158] and **Unknown**. Alice died on Jun 25, 1952 in Morristown, NJ, USA and was buried in Morristown, NJ, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

New York Times, June 26, 1952, p. 29.

Children from this marriage were:

3658 M i. **Elbert Bushnell Kip Jr.** [4515].

General Notes: Of Homestead, Florida.

Sources:

K.F.A., No. 606, p. 434.

New York Times, May 1, 1921, p. 22.

Elbert married **Doris Frederica Pantaenius** [7256] [MRIN: 2478] in Jun 1921 in Morristown, NJ, USA, daughter of **Frederick Pantaenius** [7257] and **Unknown**.

3659 F ii. **Josephine Alden Kip** [4516].

General Notes: Of Windsor, Vermont. She attended Miss Wright's School in Bryn Manor, PA.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Married at St. Peter's Church, Morristown, NJ, by The Rev. David K. Montgomery.

Sources:

K.F.A., p. 434.

New York Times, October 26, 1935. p. 10.

New York Times, April 5, 1936, p. N4.

Josephine married **Sherburn Edward Edgerly** [7194] [MRIN: 2439], son of **Dr. J. Winslow Edgerly** [7285] and **Unknown**.

General Notes: He graduated from Brown University in 1932.

3660 M iii. **Hendrick Kip** [4517].

General Notes: Of Cohasset, Mass.

Sources:

K.F.A., p. 434.

2948. Emilie Addoms Kip [4551] (*Henry Kip*¹¹, *Thomas Kip*¹⁰, *Henry Kip*⁹, *Samuel Kip*⁸, *Catharina Kip*⁷, *Johannes*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Jun 9, 1873 in Brooklyn, NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 436.

Emilie married **Franklin Thomas Baker** [4553] [MRIN: 1551] on Sep 15, 1896, son of **John Henry Baker** [7190] and **Julia McCoy** [7191]. Franklin was born on Sep 12, 1864 in Hagerstown, MD, USA and died on Feb 3, 1949 in Yonkers, NY, USA aged 84.

General Notes: He was born on a Cumberland Valley farm near Hagerstown. MD. He received his early education at a one-room school house. A graduate of Dickinson College, he received his Master's degree and an Litt.D. from his alma mater as well as a second Master's degree from Columbia University.

Before joining Columbia's Teacher's College as an instructor in English in 1892, he taught in high school and served as an instructor at Dickinson Preparatory School. He was named Professor of English at the college in 1893, serving until he became professor emeritus in 1933.

During his career, he had taught also at the Brooklyn Institute from 1899 to 1906 and served as a lecturer in the summers of 1907 and 1917 at the University of Illinois.

He was the editor of several books of poetry and a contributor to educational journals.

He was a trustee of Dickinson College.

He lived in Park Hills, Yonkers, NY.

Sources:

New York Times, February 4, 1949, p. 23.

Children from this marriage were:

3661 M i. **Richard Baker** [4554] was born on Mar 2, 1899 and died on Jun 9, 1899.

3662 M ii. **Lawrence Baker** [4555] was born on Mar 2, 1899 and died on Jun 9, 1899.

3663 M iii. **Lawrence Kip Baker** [4556] was born on Feb 16, 1900.

3664 F iv. **Dorothy Baker** [4557] was born on Nov 27, 1901.

Dorothy married **Joseph Holmes** [7192] [MRIN: 2437], son of _____
_____ and _____.

3665 F v. **Francis Baker** [4558] was born on Apr 16, 1906.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Francis married **Timothy Rundall** [7193] [MRIN: 2438], son of _____
_____ and _____.

2952. Caroline Euphema Blount [6763] (*Pamela Brower¹¹, Ruth Bull¹⁰, Elizabeth Powell⁹, Elizabeth Kip⁸, Benjamin⁷, Jesse⁶, Jacob Hendricksen⁵, Hendrick Hendricksen⁴, Hendrick³, Ruloff², Ruloff¹*) was born on Feb 21, 1850 in Picton, Canada West and died on Dec 25, 1925 in Omaha, Douglas Co., NE, USA aged 75.

Caroline married **Charles Allen Parker** [6815] [MRIN: 2289], son of _____ and _____.

The child from this marriage was:

3666 F i. **Jennie Eliza Parker** [6816] was born on Feb 2, 1882 in Moorhead, Monona Co., IA, USA and died on Jan 2, 1976 in Des Moines, Polk, IA, USA aged 93.

Jennie married **Joseph Malin Youngkin** [6863] [MRIN: 2304], son of _____
_____ and _____.

2954. Joseph Whitson Kipp [4290] (*Ira¹¹, Willet¹⁰, Gilbert⁹, Jesse⁸, Benjamin⁷, Jesse⁶, Jacob Hendricksen⁵, Hendrick Hendricksen⁴, Hendrick³, Ruloff², Ruloff¹*) was born on Dec 7, 1857 in Leland, IL, USA and died in 1931 in Horton, KS, USA aged 74.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 547, p. 426.

Ancestry.com: Family Trees - Faye512

Joseph married **Loretta Jane Hannah** [7967] [MRIN: 2757] on Sep 7, 1879 in Hiawatha, KS, USA, daughter of _____ and _____. Loretta was born on Jun 26, 1859 in Shawneetown, IL, USA and died on Mar 17, 1947 in Horton, KS, USA aged 87.

General Notes: Sources:

Ancestry.com: Family Trees - Faye512

1860 US Federal Census

1910 US Federal Census

Children from this marriage were:

3667 M i. **Ira Alexander Kipp** [7968] was born on Jan 31, 1881 in Kansas, USA and died on May 8, 1963 in Piedmont, MO, USA aged 82.

General Notes: Sources:

Ancestry.com: Family Trees - Faye512

1910 US Federal Census

1930 US Federal Census

Ira married **Barbara H Creutzmeyer** [7973] [MRIN: 2758] on Jun 4, 1907 in Horton, Atchison, KS, USA, daughter of **Charles Creutzmeyer** [7974] and **Alouisa Ivan** [7975]. Barbara was born on Sep 24, 1888 in Everest, Brown, KS, USA and died on Mar 6, 1967 in Piedmont, MO, USA aged 78.

General Notes: Sources:

Ancestry.com: Family Trees - Faye512

3668 M ii. **Lawrence Julian Kipp** [7969] was born on Jul 24, 1882 in Willis, Brown, KS, USA and died on Jan 19, 1959 in Kansas City, MO, USA aged 76.

General Notes: Sources:

Sources:

Ancestry.com: Family Trees - Faye512

1920 US Federal Census

1930 US Federal Census

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Lawrence married **Lena Pearl Goodwin** [7983] [MRIN: 2762] on Nov 10, 1901 in Hiawatha, Brown, KS, USA, daughter of _____ and _____. Lena was born on Jan 3, 1885 in Rural Kennekuk, KS, USA and died on Jul 30, 1934 in Topeka. KS, USA aged 49.

General Notes: Sources:

Sources:

Ancestry.com: Family Trees - Faye512

- 3669 M iii. **Joseph Wynne Kipp** [7970] was born on Feb 27, 1888 in West Plains, Howell, MO, USA and died on Nov 11, 1891 in Atchinson Co., KS, USA aged 3.

General Notes: Sources:

Ancestry.com: Family Trees - Faye512.

- 3670 M iv. **Homer Gilbert Kipp** [7971] was born 20 apr 18931893 in Muscotah, Atchison, KS, USA and died on Jan 12, 1982 in Dallas, Dallas, TX, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Ancestry.com: Family Trees - Faye512.

Homer married **Carrie Lovina Winterscheidt** [8084] [MRIN: 2793] on Jun 9, 1925 in St. Joseph, Buchanan, MO, USA, daughter of _____ and _____. Carrie was born on Nov 11, 1894 in Hiawatha, Brown, KS, USA and died on Jul 10, 1930 in Horton, Brown, KS, USA aged 35.

Homer next married **Inez Johnnie Clampitt** [8082] [MRIN: 2791] on Jun 10, 1945 in St. Petersburg, Hillsborough, FL, USA, daughter of _____ and _____. Inez was born on Aug 3, 1899 in Mangum, OK, USA and died on Aug 8, 1967 in Horton, Brown, KS, USA aged 68.

Homer next married **Maragret Louise MacDonald** [8083] [MRIN: 2792] on Jun 5, 1969 in Collin, TX, USA, daughter of _____ and _____. Maragret was born on Nov 9, 1902 and died on May 4, 1981 in Dallas, Dallas, TX, USA aged 78.

General Notes: Married to Stanford as first husband.

- 3671 F v. **Winifred Hannah Kipp** [7972] was born on Dec 9, 1898 in Horton, Brown, KS, USA and died in Dec 1984 in Horton, Brown, KS, USA aged 86.

General Notes: Sources:

Ancestry.com: Family Trees - Faye512.

Winifred married **Herbert S Campbell** [8085] [MRIN: 2794] on Mar 16, 1920 in Horton, Brown, KS, USA, son of _____ and _____. Herbert was born on Sep 17, 1894 in Whiting, KS, USA and died on Jul 11, 1988 in Horton, Brown, KS, USA aged 93.

2956. Jennie Witson Kipp [4288] (*Ira*¹¹, *Willet*¹⁰, *Gilbert*⁹, *Jesse*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Jun 14, 1864 in Leland, IL, USA and died on Aug 20, 1945 in Dawson, Lac Qui Parle, MN, USA aged 81.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 426.

Ancestry.com: Family Trees - Faye512

Jennie married **Joseph C Dale** [7992] [MRIN: 2768] on Oct 9, 1899, son of _____ and _____. Joseph was born on Mar 12, 1863 in Spring Brook Twp, Luzerne, PA, USA and died on Feb 3, 1918 in Dawson, Lac Qui Parle, MN, USA aged 54.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

The child from this marriage was:

3672 M i. **Sheldon K Dale** [7993] was born on Aug 19, 1891 in Dawson, MN, USA and died 20 feb 19001900 in Dawson, MN, USA.

General Notes: Sources:
Ancestry.com: Family Trees - Faye512

2976. Florence Kipp [4302] (*William Halstead*¹¹, *Quimby*¹⁰, *John*⁹, *Jesse*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Feb 19, 1866.

General Notes: Soures:
History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 427.

Florence married **Clarence A. Hope** [7313] [MRIN: 2516] on Apr 18, 1900, son of **Charles Edwin Hope** [7314] and **Unknown**. Clarence was born in 1870 in New York, NY, USA and died on May 9, 1929 aged 59.

Children from this marriage were:

3673 M i. **William Kipp Hope** [7315] was born on Mar 9, 1904.

General Notes: Married in the chapel of St. Bartholomew's Protestant Episcopal Church, NY, by the Rev. Irving S. Pollard. He is an alumnus of Princeton University. He is a real estate broker with the Associates of the Engineer Corps and Company K of the Seventh Regiment and of the Real Estate Board of New York.

Sources:
New York Times, October 1, 1949, p. 11.

William married **Florence Cowles Carroll** [7321] [MRIN: 2520] on Sep 30, 1949 in New York, NY, USA, daughter of **Amos Edgar Carroll** [7322] and **Unknown**.

General Notes: She attended Columbia University.

3674 F ii. **Eleanor Hope** [7316] was born on May 6, 1906.

Eleanor married **Martin K. Bevey** [7319] [MRIN: 2519] on Jun 23, 1925, son of _____ and _____.

2978. Burdett Kipp [4304] (*William Halstead*¹¹, *Quimby*¹⁰, *John*⁹, *Jesse*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Aug 4, 1874.

General Notes: Sources:
History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 550, p. 426.

Burdett married **Georgina Fox Sullivan** [7317] [MRIN: 2518] on Apr 20, 1910, daughter of _____ and _____.

The child from this marriage was:

3675 M i. **William Burdett Kipp** [7318] was born on Feb 7, 1914 and died on Jun 8, 1915 aged 1.

2979. Charles Goodhue Kipp [4306] (*Pearson H.*¹¹, *Quimby*¹⁰, *John*⁹, *Jesse*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Dec 18, 1869.

General Notes: Sources:
History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 551, p. 426.

Posting on Genealogy.com - Kipp Genealogy Forum, by Amy Fenwick June 22, 2006.

Charles married **Antoinette Marritt** [8227] [MRIN: 2848], daughter of _____ and _____

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

_____. Antoinette was born in 1882.

Children from this marriage were:

- 3676 M i. **Quimby Marritt Kipp** [8228] was born in 1906.
- 3677 M ii. **Pearson H Kipp** [8229] was born in 1909 and died in 1985 aged 76.

2985. Susan Wright Beardsley [5574] (*Fannie Esther Grifinnay Kipp*¹¹, *Solomon*¹⁰, *Caleb*⁹, *Jesse*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Mar 14, 1858 in New Fairfield, CT, USA and died in 1922 in Mount Vernon, NY, USA aged 64.

Susan married **William Morrison Ferns** [5575] [MRIN: 1950] in 1881 in New York, NY, USA, son of **James Ferns** [5585] and **Mary Morrison** [5586]. William was born on Jul 23, 1857 in Newport, RI, USA and died in 1916 in Mount Vernon, NY, USA aged 59.

The child from this marriage was:

- 3678 M i. **Chester Kipp Ferns** [5576] was born on Sep 22, 1890 in Mount Vernon, NY, USA and died on Jan 18, 1964 in Deland, FL, USA aged 73.

Chester married **Esther May Watson** [5577] [MRIN: 1951] on Feb 16, 1924 in New York, NY, USA, daughter of **George Watson** [5579] and **Anna Marion Steckel** [5580]. Esther was born in 1897 in Hughsville, Warren Co., NJ, USA and died on Oct 6, 1989 in Neptune, NJ, USA aged 92.

General Notes: Married first to Moore.

2990. Kate Kipp [4318] (*Eden*¹¹, *Ezra*¹⁰, *James*⁹, *Jesse*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Aug 12, 1876.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 428.

Kate married **Garfield Emmet Madden** [4323] [MRIN: 1464] on Sep 15, 1909, son of _____ and _____.

Children from this marriage were:

- 3679 M i. **Vincent Madden** [4327] was born on Oct 19, 1910.
- 3680 M ii. **Elbert Kipp Madden** [4328] was born on Jun 22, 1912.
- 3681 M iii. **Emmet Madden Madden** [4329] was born on Jun 29, 1913.

2994. Whitney Kipp [4322] (*Eden*¹¹, *Ezra*¹⁰, *James*⁹, *Jesse*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Mar 28, 1885 and died in Aug 1913 aged 28.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 555, p. 428, 436.

Whitney married **Annette D. Smith** [4326] [MRIN: 1467] on Nov 12, 1910, daughter of _____ and _____.

The child from this marriage was:

- 3682 F i. **Annette Kipp** [4565] was born on Nov 20, 1912.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 436.

2995. Charles Hegeman Banks [6765] (*Sarah S. Brown*¹¹, *Phoebe Kipp*¹⁰, *Jesse*⁹, *Jesse*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born in 1875 and

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

died in 1935 aged 60.

Charles married **Belle Leggo** [6817] [MRIN: 2290], daughter of _____ and _____ . Belle was born in 1877 and died in 1943 aged 66.

The child from this marriage was:

3683 M i. **Charles Green Banks** [6818] was born in 1912 and died in 1960 aged 48.

Charles married **Marie Henrietta von Pferstorff Siggelkow** [6866] [MRIN: 2306], daughter of _____ and _____. Marie was born in 1913 and died in 1998 aged 85.

3011. William E. Kipp [4348] (*Abram G.¹¹, Josiah¹⁰, Abraham⁹, Abraham⁸, Benjamin⁷, Jesse⁶, Jacob Hendricksen⁵, Hendrick Hendricksen⁴, Hendrick³, Ruloff², Ruloff¹*) was born on Aug 8, 1862.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 558, p. 429.

1910 US Census; Ward 32, Brooklyn, NY, #569, p. 9a

Kipp, William E	47	NY
Isabella	48	NY
Ethel M	22	NY
William E Jr	19	NY
Helen H	17	NY
Grace D	11	NY
Alam E	8	NY
Isabella M	77	Eng (Mother)

William married **Isabella** [Kipp] [8272] [MRIN: 2864] about 1887, daughter of _____ and _____. Isabella was born in 1862 in New York.

Children from this marriage were:

3684 F i. **Ethel M Kipp** [8273] was born in 1888 in New York.

3685 M ii. **Willaim E Kipp** [8274] was born in 1891 in New York.

General Notes: Sources:

1930 US Census; Columbia Co., NY, #271, p. 10B

Kipp, William E	39	NY
Nellie R	35	NY
Anna R	15	NY
Edgar W	14	NY
Alberta O	13	NY
Gilbert E	12	NY
William C	8	NY
Oscar K	6	NY

Willaim married **Nellie R** [Kipp] [8278] [MRIN: 2865] about 1914, daughter of _____ and _____.

3686 F iii. **Helen H Kipp** [8275] was born in 1893 in New York.

3687 F iv. **Grace D Kipp** [8276] was born in 1899 in New York.

3688 F v. **Alma E Kipp** [8277] was born in 1902 in New York.

3022. George N. Wallis [4086] (*Jerusha L. Kipp¹¹, Abraham Henry¹⁰, Abraham⁹, Abraham⁸, Benjamin⁷, Jesse⁶, Jacob Hendricksen⁵, Hendrick Hendricksen⁴, Hendrick³, Ruloff², Ruloff¹*) was born on Jun 12, 1857 and died on Mar 17, 1925 aged 67.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

George married **Lula Jackson** [4087] [MRIN: 1390] on Jul 6, 1892, daughter of _____
_____ and _____. Lula was born on Jul 10, 1861.

Children from this marriage were:

3689 F i. **Viola Wallis** [4088] was born on Jun 5, 1893.

3690 F ii. **Mildred Wallis** [4089] was born on Feb 5, 1895 and died on Jun 27, 1903 aged 8.

3691 M iii. **Arthur Wallis** [4090] was born on Oct 24, 1896.

Arthur married **Pearl Measels** [4092] [MRIN: 1391] on Oct 29, 1917, daughter of
_____ and _____. Pearl was born on Jan 26,
1897.

3692 F iv. **Olive Wallis** [4091] was born on May 8, 1900.

3023. John Henry Kipp [4359] (*John Henry*¹¹, *Abraham Henry*¹⁰, *Abraham*⁹, *Abraham*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷,
*Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Aug 8, 1870
in Galveston Co., TX, USA.

General Notes: Jeffrey Kipp.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 562, p.
429.

John married **Norah Alice Settle** [4367] [MRIN: 1481] on Sep 29, 1895, daughter of _____
_____ and _____. Norah was born on Apr 9, 1877.

Children from this marriage were:

3693 F i. **Mary Ella Kipp** [4379] was born on Sep 19, 1896.

General Notes: Divorced from Smith May 24, 1924. K.F.A., p. 430.

Mary married **James F. Smith** [4392] [MRIN: 1486] on Feb 9, 1915, son of _____
_____ and _____.

Mary next married **Claude Kenton Carson** [4393] [MRIN: 1487] on Sep 19, 1925, son of
_____ and _____.

3694 M ii. **Henry Willis Kipp** [4380] was born on Oct 28, 1897.

General Notes: K.F.A., No. 599, p. 430.

Henry married **Etta Gatton** [4394] [MRIN: 1488] on Aug 18, 1918, daughter of
_____ and _____. Etta was born on Oct 11,
1901.

3695 F iii. **Amanda Rosana Kipp** [4381] was born on Dec 23, 1898.

General Notes: K.F.A., p. 430.

Amanda married **James Ewert McSweeney** [4395] [MRIN: 1489] on Jun 25, 1922, son of
_____ and _____. James was born on Sep 2,
1898.

3696 M iv. **John Lee Kipp** [4382] was born on Feb 22, 1900.

General Notes: K.F.A., No. 600, p. 430.

John married **Lillie Gregg** [4396] [MRIN: 1490], daughter of _____
_____ and _____. Lillie was born on Nov 21, 1900.

3697 F v. **Nora Elva Kipp** [4383] was born on Jun 11, 1901.

General Notes: K.F.A., p. 430.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Nora married **Jesse Greene Sutton** [4397] [MRIN: 1491] on Feb 26, 1919, son of _____ and _____. Jesse was born on Oct 24, 1897.

- 3698 F vi. **Alice Leota Kipp** [4384] was born on Jan 3, 1903.
General Notes: K.F.A., p. 430.
- 3699 F vii. **Irene Florence Kipp** [4385] was born on Jun 20, 1906 and died on Oct 27, 1912 aged 6.
- 3700 M viii. **Oliver Eli Kipp** [4386] was born on Jul 5, 1908.
General Notes: K.F.A., No. 601, p. 430.
- 3701 M ix. **Olin Davis Kipp** [4387] was born on Jul 5, 1908 in Kemah, TX, USA.
General Notes: Jeffrey Kipp. K.F.A., No. 602, p. 430.
Olin married _____
- 3702 M x. **James Edward Kipp** [4388] was born on Mar 30, 1911.
General Notes: K.F.A., No. 603, p. 430.
- 3703 M xi. **Sterling Everette Kipp** [4390] was born on Jun 21, 1917.
General Notes: K.F.A., No. 604, p. 430.
- 3704 M xii. **George Reuben Kipp** [4391] was born on Feb 10, 1922.
General Notes: K.F.A., No. 605, p. 430.

3026. Emma Elizabeth Kipp [4362] (*John Henry¹¹, Abraham Henry¹⁰, Abraham⁹, Abraham⁸, Benjamin⁷, Jesse⁶, Jacob Hendricksen⁵, Hendrick Hendricksen⁴, Hendrick³, Ruloff², Ruloff¹*) was born on Nov 16, 1876.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 430.

Emma married **Robert Settle** [4369] [MRIN: 1483] on Feb 14, 1904, son of _____ and _____.

Children from this marriage were:

- 3705 M i. **Robert Lewis Settle** [4372] was born on Jul 29, 1905.
- 3706 M ii. **Olin Carter Settle** [4373] was born on Apr 14, 1908.
- 3707 M iii. **Seth Ward Settle** [4374] was born on Jun 27, 1914 and died on Mar 8, 1917 aged 2.

3028. Alice Florence Kipp [4364] (*John Henry¹¹, Abraham Henry¹⁰, Abraham⁹, Abraham⁸, Benjamin⁷, Jesse⁶, Jacob Hendricksen⁵, Hendrick Hendricksen⁴, Hendrick³, Ruloff², Ruloff¹*) was born on Mar 27, 1881.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 430.

Alice married **Nicholas Butchert** [4370] [MRIN: 1484] in Apr 1910, son of _____ and _____. Nicholas died on Aug 4, 1921.

Children from this marriage were:

- 3708 M i. **George Victor Butchert** [4375] was born on Feb 7, 1911.
- 3709 F ii. **Ida May Butchert** [4376] was born on Jul 11, 1913.
- 3710 M iii. **Henry Kinsman Butchert** [4377] was born on Nov 23, 1914.
- 3711 F iv. **Emma Willard Butchert** [4378] was born on Aug 3, 1919.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Alice next married **Edgar Buckley Colonel** [4371] [MRIN: 1485] on Nov 2, 1924, son of _____
_____ and _____.

3034. Samuel C. Kipp [4415] (*Samuel C.¹¹, Abraham¹⁰, Samuel⁹, Abraham⁸, Benjamin⁷, Jesse⁶, Jacob Hendricksen⁵, Hendrick Hendricksen⁴, Hendrick³, Ruloff², Ruloff¹*) was born on Feb 16, 1851.

General Notes: Lived at Ossining, N.Y. On Nov. 4, 1923 they celebrated their Golden Wedding.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 565, p. 431, 436.

Samuel married **Louisa Tripp** [4566] [MRIN: 1554] on Nov 4, 1873, daughter of **Samuel Tripp** [4567] and **Elizabeth Matthews** [4568].

The child from this marriage was:

3712 M i. **Samuel Arthur Kipp** [4570] was born on Oct 31, 1878.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 588, p. 436.

Samuel married **Jessie McCully** [4571] [MRIN: 1557] on Feb 19, 1902, daughter of _____ and _____.

3035. William Cornell Kipp [4416] (*Samuel C.¹¹, Abraham¹⁰, Samuel⁹, Abraham⁸, Benjamin⁷, Jesse⁶, Jacob Hendricksen⁵, Hendrick Hendricksen⁴, Hendrick³, Ruloff², Ruloff¹*) was born on Mar 2, 1855.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 566, p. 431, 436.

William married **Mary E. Tuttle** [4573] [MRIN: 1558], daughter of _____ and _____.

General Notes: Of N.J.

Children from this marriage were:

3713 F i. **Ethel Kipp** [4574] died in Jun 1923.

General Notes: They lived in Auburn, N.Y.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 436.

Ethel married **John Shetland** [4576] [MRIN: 1559], son of _____ and _____.

General Notes: Of Troy, N.Y.

3714 F ii. **Margery Louise Kipp** [4575].

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 436.

3040. Stanley Calam Kipp [4425] (*Leonard R.¹¹, Abraham¹⁰, Samuel⁹, Abraham⁸, Benjamin⁷, Jesse⁶, Jacob Hendricksen⁵, Hendrick Hendricksen⁴, Hendrick³, Ruloff², Ruloff¹*) was born on Apr 15, 1853 in Ossining, NY, USA.

General Notes: Calum. He was a banker and lived at Rutherford, N.J.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 567, p. 431, 437. Photograph p. 437, 438.

Stanley married **Sadie Brinckerhoff Adriance** [4578] [MRIN: 1560] on Oct 27, 1875, daughter of **Walter Adriance** [4579] and **Unknown**. Sadie was born on May 19, 1852.

Children from this marriage were:

3715 M i. **Walter Adriance Kipp** [4580] was born on Feb 25, 1877 in New York, NY, USA.

General Notes: When six years old he removed with his parents to Purdy Station, Westchester

Co., N.Y. His education was obtained in private and public schools. In 1885 his family moved to Rutherford, N.J. He entered the real estate and insurance office of A.L. Wilson. He decided to study law and in October 1894, he became a clerk in the office of Henry H. Copeland and Edward J. Luce. In 1899 he was admitted to practice law in the State of New Jersey and was taken into partnership, and the firm became Copeland, Luce & Kipp. He specialized in real estate. In 1921 he was appointed a member of the Board of Chosen Freeholders of Bergen County. During 1925 he was Director of the Board.

During the war he served as a voluntary assistant on the Draft Board and mademany speeches on behalf of the propaganda for the sale of Liberty Bonds.

He is a past president of the Rutherford Rotary Club; an honorary member of the Junior Order of United American Mechanics; a member of Boiling Spring Lodge, F. & A.M., Rutherford Lodge, B.P.O.E.; a member of the Bergen County Historical Society; a member and director of the Yountakah Country Club.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 589, p. 437. Photograph p. 437, 438.

Walter married **Janet Streat** [4583] [MRIN: 1562] on Oct 30, 1906, daughter of **George Streat** [4584] and **Unknown**. Janet was born on Oct 10, 1877.

3716 F ii. **Marion B. Brunner Kipp** [4581] was born on Jul 2, 1880.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 438.

3717 F iii. **Anna H. Kipp** [4582] was born on May 30, 1886.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 438.

3041. Leonard P. Kipp [4426] (*Leonard R.¹¹, Abraham¹⁰, Samuel⁹, Abraham⁸, Benjamin⁷, Jesse⁶, Jacob Hendricksen⁵, Hendrick Hendricksen⁴, Hendrick³, Ruloff², Ruloff¹*) was born on May 7, 1855 and died on Feb 20, 1915 aged 59.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 568, p. 431, 439.

Leonard married **Willeta Tuttle** [4588] [MRIN: 1564], daughter of _____ and _____.

General Notes: Of N.J.

The child from this marriage was:

3718 F i. **Vanetta Kipp** [4589].

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 439.

Vanetta married _____ **Worl** [4590] [MRIN: 1565], son of _____
and _____.

3042. Mary Anna Kipp [4427] (*Leonard R.¹¹, Abraham¹⁰, Samuel⁹, Abraham⁸, Benjamin⁷, Jesse⁶, Jacob Hendricksen⁵, Hendrick Hendricksen⁴, Hendrick³, Ruloff², Ruloff¹*) was born on May 9, 1857.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 431.

Mary married **Hezekiah Ronk** [4429] [MRIN: 1498], son of _____ and
_____.

The child from this marriage was:

3719 M i. **Leonard Kipp Ronk** [4432].

General Notes: No issue.

Leonard married **Laura Hegeman** [4433] [MRIN: 1500], daughter of _____
and _____.

General Notes: Of Passaic, N.Y.

3043. Fanny Kipp [4428] (*Leonard R.¹¹, Abraham¹⁰, Samuel⁹, Abraham⁸, Benjamin⁷, Jesse⁶, Jacob Hendricksen⁵, Hendrick Hendricksen⁴, Hendrick³, Ruloff², Ruloff¹*) was born on Jun 30, 1859 and died in 1919 aged 60.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 431.

Fanny married **Edward Augustus Lane** [4430] [MRIN: 1499], son of _____ and
_____.

General Notes: Of Sing Sing, N.Y.

The child from this marriage was:

3720 F i. **Anna May Lane** [4431].

General Notes: No issue.

Anna married **Arthur Titlar** [4434] [MRIN: 1501], son of _____
and _____.

3055. Ralph Kipp [4448] (*Abraham¹¹, Abraham¹⁰, Samuel⁹, Abraham⁸, Benjamin⁷, Jesse⁶, Jacob Hendricksen⁵, Hendrick Hendricksen⁴, Hendrick³, Ruloff², Ruloff¹*) was born in Jan 1877.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 571, p. 432, 439.

Ralph married **Bessie Storms** [4595] [MRIN: 1570], daughter of **Edgar Storms** [4596] and **Unknown**.

Children from this marriage were:

3721 M i. **Harold Kipp** [4597].

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 590, p. 439.

3722 M ii. **Palmer Kipp** [4598].

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 591, p. 439.

3056. Sara Kipp [4449] (*Abraham¹¹, Abraham¹⁰, Samuel⁹, Abraham⁸, Benjamin⁷, Jesse⁶, Jacob Hendricksen⁵, Hendrick Hendricksen⁴, Hendrick³, Ruloff², Ruloff¹*) was born in Jan 1882.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 432.

Sara married **Charles Ferguson** [4450] [MRIN: 1509] on Oct 1, 1907, son of _____ and _____.

The child from this marriage was:

3723 M i. **Donald Ferguson** [4451] was born in Jul 1908.

3057. Howard Hapgood Kipp [4454] (*George W.¹¹, Abraham¹⁰, Samuel⁹, Abraham⁸, Benjamin⁷, Jesse⁶, Jacob Hendricksen⁵, Hendrick Hendricksen⁴, Hendrick³, Ruloff², Ruloff¹*) was born on Feb 16, 1879 in Sing Sing, NY, USA.

General Notes: Lived California. He was appointed a Second Lieutenant in the U.S. Marine Corps in 1900; First Lieutenant, 1904; Captain, 1908; Major, 1916; and Lieutenant Colonel, 1918. He saw active service in Cuba, China, Nicaragua, Phillipines, and Panama, with the usual services in the United States and aboard the ships in the Navy.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 572, p. 432, 439.

Howard married **Katherine Spencer** [4599] [MRIN: 1572] on Nov 6, 1902, daughter of _____ and _____.

General Notes: Of San Diego, CA.

Children from this marriage were:

3724 M i. **Hapgood Kipp** [4600] was born on Mar 19, 1907.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 592, p. 439.

3725 F ii. **Eleanore Mayo Kipp** [4601] was born on Dec 6, 1909.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 439.

3058. Dorothy Grace Kipp [4455] (*George W.¹¹, Abraham¹⁰, Samuel⁹, Abraham⁸, Benjamin⁷, Jesse⁶, Jacob Hendricksen⁵, Hendrick Hendricksen⁴, Hendrick³, Ruloff², Ruloff¹*) was born in 1893.

Dorothy married **Miles Vernon** [4456] [MRIN: 1512] in Aug 1917-1918, son of _____ and _____.

The child from this marriage was:

3726 F i. **Alice Kipp Vernon** [4457].

3083. Sarah Requa [5922] (*John D. Requa¹¹, Daniel Requa¹⁰, Sarah Kipp⁹, William⁸, Benjamin⁷, Jesse⁶, Jacob Hendricksen⁵, Hendrick Hendricksen⁴, Hendrick³, Ruloff², Ruloff¹*).

Sarah married **Albert Hobinson** [5923] [MRIN: 2020], son of _____ and _____.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

The child from this marriage was:

3727 M i. **Edmond Hobinson** [5924].

3111. Samuel Kip Brown [4150] (*Eliza Jane Kipp*¹¹, *William*¹⁰, *Isaac*⁹, *William*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Mar 28, 1855 and died on Mar 13, 1940 in New Rochelle, NY, USA aged 84.

General Notes: New York and New Rochelle insurance and real estate broker. Member of the Masons.

Sources:

New York Times, March 14, 1940, p. 30.

Samuel married **Florence Massey** [7182] [MRIN: 2431], daughter of _____ and _____.

The child from this marriage was:

3728 M i. **Arthur M. Brown** [7183].

3118. Alice L. Ames [6036] (*Malinda Kipp*¹¹, *Henry*¹⁰, *Isaac*⁹, *William*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born in Jul 1854 in Marshall, Calhoun Co., MI, USA and died on Jan 22, 1887 in White Cloud, Newaygo, MI, USA aged 32.

General Notes: Pat Stansloski.

Alice married **Milo B. Romans** [6037] [MRIN: 2048] on Oct 6, 1872 in Battle Creek, Calhoun, MI, USA, son of **Peter Romans** [6054] and **Hemet Woodward** [6055].

General Notes: Romansin.

Pat Stansloski.

Children from this marriage were:

3729 M i. **Harry B. Romans** [6056] was born on Jun 21, 1873 in Bedford, Newaygo, MI, USA and died on Nov 8, 1921 in Newaygo, MI, USA aged 48.

General Notes: Pat Stansloski.

Harry married **Ida Ballantyne** [6059] [MRIN: 2055] on Mar 10, 1897, daughter of _____ and _____.

General Notes: Pat Stansloski.

3730 M ii. **Chester A. Romans** [6038] was born in Nov 1875 in White Cloud, Newaygo, MI, USA.

General Notes: Pat Stansloski.

Chester married **Margaret Allers** [6062] [MRIN: 2049] on Jul 22, 1902 in Newaygo, MI, USA, daughter of **William Allers** [6063] and **Katherine Feberg** [6064].

General Notes: Pat Stansloski.

3731 F iii. **Ruth May Romans** [6057] was born in 1879 in Kalamazoo, Kalamazoo, MI, USA.

General Notes: Pat Stansloski.

3732 F iv. **Alice Romans** [6058] died in Dec 1886 in MI, USA.

General Notes: Pat Stansloski.

3130. Antoinette Kipp [4474] (*John J.*¹¹, *Conklin*¹⁰, *Benjamin*⁹, *William*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on May 2, 1875.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 433.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Antoinette married **Frank Campbell** [4476] [MRIN: 1521], son of _____ and _____.

Children from this marriage were:

3733 M i. **Frank Campbell** [4477].

3734 M ii. **David Campbell** [4478].

3143. Benjamin Kipp [4489] (*Bailey¹¹, Conklin¹⁰, Benjamin⁹, William⁸, Benjamin⁷, Jesse⁶, Jacob Hendricksen⁵, Hendrick Hendricksen⁴, Hendrick³, Ruloff², Ruloff¹*).

General Notes: K.F.A., No. 577, p. 433, 439.

Benjamin married **Gertie Weed** [4604] [MRIN: 1575], daughter of _____ and _____.

The child from this marriage was:

3735 F i. **Lois Kipp** [4605].

General Notes: K.F.A., p. 440.

3144. William Kipp [4490] (*Bailey¹¹, Conklin¹⁰, Benjamin⁹, William⁸, Benjamin⁷, Jesse⁶, Jacob Hendricksen⁵, Hendrick Hendricksen⁴, Hendrick³, Ruloff², Ruloff¹*).

General Notes: K.F.A., No. 578, p. 433, 439.

William married **Catherine Gibson** [4606] [MRIN: 1576], daughter of _____ and _____.

The child from this marriage was:

3736 F i. **Christiana Kipp** [4607].

General Notes: K.F.A., p. 440.

3145. Alvah Kipp [4491] (*Bailey¹¹, Conklin¹⁰, Benjamin⁹, William⁸, Benjamin⁷, Jesse⁶, Jacob Hendricksen⁵, Hendrick Hendricksen⁴, Hendrick³, Ruloff², Ruloff¹*).

General Notes: K.F.A., No. 579, p. 433, 439.

Alvah married **Cornelia Gibson** [4608] [MRIN: 1577], daughter of _____ and _____.

The child from this marriage was:

3737 F i. **Grace Kipp** [4609].

General Notes: K.F.A., p. 44.

3148. Edna Kipp [4498] (*Charles C.¹¹, Conklin¹⁰, Benjamin⁹, William⁸, Benjamin⁷, Jesse⁶, Jacob Hendricksen⁵, Hendrick Hendricksen⁴, Hendrick³, Ruloff², Ruloff¹*).

General Notes: K.F.A., p. 434.

Edna married **Herbert Johnson** [4501] [MRIN: 1529], son of _____ and _____.

Children from this marriage were:

3738 M i. **Charles Herbert Johnson** [4502].

3739 F ii. **Muriel Johnson** [4503].

3151. Walter Searles [4192] (*Wilhelmina Kipp¹¹, Charles C.¹⁰, Benjamin⁹, William⁸, Benjamin⁷, Jesse⁶, Jacob Hendricksen⁵, Hendrick Hendricksen⁴, Hendrick³, Ruloff², Ruloff¹*).

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Walter married **Mary Francis Washburn** [4195] [MRIN: 1419], daughter of _____
and _____.

The child from this marriage was:

3740 F i. **Harriet Searles** [4198].

Harriet married **Joseph Burpo** [4199] [MRIN: 1422], son of _____
and _____.

3152. Purdy Searles [4193] (*Wilhelmina Kipp*¹¹, *Charles C.*¹⁰, *Benjamin*⁹, *William*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹).

Purdy married **Lillie Bailey** [4196] [MRIN: 1420], daughter of _____ and
_____.

Children from this marriage were:

3741 M i. **Herbert Searles** [4200].

3742 F ii. **Evelyn Searles** [4201].

3153. Edward Searles [4194] (*Wilhelmina Kipp*¹¹, *Charles C.*¹⁰, *Benjamin*⁹, *William*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹).

Edward married **Josephine Washburn** [4197] [MRIN: 1421], daughter of _____ and
_____.

The child from this marriage was:

3743 M i. **Edward Searles** [4202].

Edward married **Helen Chandler** [4203] [MRIN: 1423], daughter of _____
and _____.

3154. Charlotte Bailey [4205] (*Charlisetta Kipp*¹¹, *Charles C.*¹⁰, *Benjamin*⁹, *William*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹).

Charlotte married **Wesley Bingham** [4207] [MRIN: 1424], son of _____ and
_____.

Children from this marriage were:

3744 F i. **Madeline Bingham** [4211].

3745 M ii. **Devoe Bingham** [4212].

Devoe married **Anna Herman** [4214] [MRIN: 1426], daughter of _____
and _____.

3746 M iii. **Hamilton Bingham** [4213].

3155. Louis Bailey [4206] (*Charlisetta Kipp*¹¹, *Charles C.*¹⁰, *Benjamin*⁹, *William*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹).

Louis married **Jessie Deane** [4208] [MRIN: 1425], daughter of _____ and
_____.

Children from this marriage were:

3747 M i. **Deane Bailey** [4209].

3748 F ii. **Etta Bailey** [4210].

3180. John Henry Kipp [6775] (*Harrison*¹¹, *Hiram*¹⁰, *John*⁹, *James*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Jun 26, 1867 in Union,

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Yarmouth, Elgin Co., Canada West and died on Jul 31, 1914 in Elgin Co., ON, Can aged 47.

General Notes: John Harry. Lot 11 Concession 4 Yarmouth Township. Farmer. Methodist.

Sources:

Archives of Ontario. Registrations of Marriages, 1869-1922. RG 80-5, MS932. Elgin Co., 1890. Registration # 002853.

Archives of Ontario. Registrations of Deaths - 1869 to 1932. MS935. 1914, Elgin Co. Registration # 012031.

John married **Bertha L. Long** [6819] [MRIN: 2291] on Jul 16, 1890 in Yarmouth, Elgin Co., ON, Can, daughter of **Josiah Long** [7637] and **Fanny** [Long] [7638]. Bertha was born on Oct 3, 1863 in Yarmouth, Elgin Co., Canada West and died on Jan 20, 1891 aged 27.

General Notes: Methodist.

John next married **Zella Hannan** [6820] [MRIN: 2292], daughter of _____ and _____. Zella was born in Oct 1875 in ON, Can and died in 1953 aged 78.

General Notes: Hannon.

The child from this marriage was:

3749 M i. **Floyd Lockwood Kipp** [6821] was born on Mar 24, 1896 in Yarmouth, Elgin Co., ON, Can.

General Notes: Sources:

Archives of Ontario. Registrations of Births and Stillbirths - 1869 to 1907. MS929_131. 1896, Elgin Co. Registration # 007714.

Floyd married **Ada Pearl Boyd** [6868] [MRIN: 2307], daughter of **Friend S. Boyd** [7023] and **Clara Alberta Howell** [7024]. Ada was born on Mar 20, 1899 in Mount Salem, ON, Can and died on Dec 23, 1981 aged 82.

General Notes: Sources:

Archives of Ontario. Registrations of Births and Stillbirths - 1869 to 1907. MS929_145. 1899, Elgin Co. Registration # ??.

3182. Isabella Louisa Graham [6786] (*Anna Marie Kipp*¹¹, *Jesse*¹⁰, *John*⁹, *James*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Sep 19, 1853, died in 1917 aged 64, and was buried in Walker, MI, USA.

Isabella married **George P. Hogadone** [6822] [MRIN: 2293], son of _____ and _____. George was born in 1850, died in 1926 aged 76, and was buried in Walker, MI, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

3750 F i. **Bertha Hogadone** [6823].

Bertha married **Egbert Josiah Sliter** [6871] [MRIN: 2308], son of _____ and _____. Egbert was born in 1877 in Grand Rapids, MI, USA and died in 1927 in Fresno, CA, USA aged 50.

3751 F ii. **Anna Hogadone** [6824].

3752 F iii. **Margaret Hogadone** [6825].

3753 F iv. **Bessie Hogadone** [6826].

3754 M v. **Elwood Hogadone** [6827] was born in 1887 in MI, USA and died after 1930.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

3183. Robert D. Graham [6787] (*Anna Marie Kipp*¹¹, *Jesse*¹⁰, *John*⁹, *James*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Nov 11, 1855 in Canada.

Robert married **Anna Grose** [6828] [MRIN: 2294], daughter of _____ and _____.

The child from this marriage was:

3755 F i. **Josephine Graham** [6829] was born on Nov 7, 1885.

3184. Eliza Kipp Graham [6788] (*Anna Marie Kipp*¹¹, *Jesse*¹⁰, *John*⁹, *James*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Feb 10, 1858 in MN, USA.

Eliza married **Cleantshes Michaelides** [6830] [MRIN: 2295], son of _____ and _____.

Children from this marriage were:

3756 M i. **Constantine Michaelides** [6831].

3757 F ii. **Helen Michaelides** [6832].

3758 F iii. **Irene Michaelides** [6833].

3185. Thomas E. Graham [6789] (*Anna Marie Kipp*¹¹, *Jesse*¹⁰, *John*⁹, *James*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Feb 16, 1865 in MI, USA.

Thomas married **ALice Elmondorf** [6834] [MRIN: 2296], daughter of _____ and _____.

Children from this marriage were:

3759 F i. **Lszelle Graham** [6835] was born on Jun 5, 1889, died on Sep 24, 1923 aged 34, and was buried in Walker, MI, USA.

3760 M ii. **Robert Graham** [6836] was born on Sep 15, 1891.

3190. Frank D. Kipp [6795] (*Darwin E.*¹¹, *Jesse*¹⁰, *John*⁹, *James*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born in 1860 in Yarmouth, Elgin Co., Canada West and died in 1919 in Kent Co., MI, USA aged 59.

Frank married **Effie J. Freeman** [6837] [MRIN: 2297], daughter of _____ and _____. Effie was born in 1874 in MI, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

3761 F i. **Katherine L. Kipp** [6838] was born in 1902 in Kent Co., MI, USA and died on Jun 20, 1957 in Russia aged 55.

Katherine married **Harvey M. Beuker** [6876] [MRIN: 2309], son of _____ and _____. Harvey was born about 1901 in MI, USA.

3762 M ii. **Robert D. Kipp** [6839] was born in 1908 in Kent Co., MI, USA.

3763 F iii. **Evelyn L. Kipp** [6840] was born about 1915 in MI, USA.

3764 F iv. **Virglyn M. Kipp** [6841] was born about 1915 in MI, USA.

3192. Nora Kipp [6797] (*Darwin E.*¹¹, *Jesse*¹⁰, *John*⁹, *James*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born in 1864 in MI, USA.

Nora married **Henry Leland Blanchard** [6842] [MRIN: 2298], son of _____ and _____.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

_____. Henry died on Jun 4, 1915 in Kent Co., MI, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 3765 M i. **Douglas Blanchard** [6843] died in Kent Co., MI, USA and was buried in Walker, MI, USA.
- 3766 M ii. **Morgan Blanchard** [6844].
- 3767 M iii. **Philip Holt Blanchard** [6845] was born on Jan 28, 1898 in MI, USA and died on Oct 28, 1986 in San Bernardino, CA, USA aged 88.
Philip married **Marian Wilson** [6846] [MRIN: 2299], daughter of _____
and _____.

3193. Minnie Kipp [6671] (*Darwin E.*¹¹, *Jesse*¹⁰, *John*⁹, *James*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born in Jul 1866 in Imlay City, MI, USA, died on Feb 11, 1920 in Port Huron, St. Clair, MI, USA aged 53, and was buried in Port Huron, St. Clair, MI, USA.

Minnie married **Frederick J. Dunford** [6847] [MRIN: 2300] on Oct 22, 1885 in St. Clair, MI, USA, son of **Thomas J. Dunford** [6848] and **Sarah E. Pace** [6849]. Frederick was born on Jan 24, 1866 in Port Huron, St. Clair, MI, USA, died on Jan 20, 1924 in Port Huron, St. Clair, MI, USA aged 57, and was buried in Port Huron, St. Clair, MI, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 3768 M i. **Thomas Fred Dunford** [6850] was born on Jun 7, 1886 in Port Huron, St. Clair, MI, USA and died on Jan 2, 1961 in Pontiac, Oakland, MI, USA aged 74.
Thomas married **Irene** [Dunford] [6879] [MRIN: 2310], daughter of _____
and _____. Irene was born in 1885 in Canada.
- 3769 M ii. **Frank Kipp Dunford** [6851] was born on Aug 23, 1888 in Port Huron, St. Clair, MI, USA, died on Feb 20, 1947 in Port Huron, St. Clair, MI, USA aged 58, and was buried in Port Huron, St. Clair, MI, USA.
Frank married **Pearl Nina Schramlin** [6883] [MRIN: 2311] about 1915, daughter of _____
and _____. Pearl was born on Jan 29, 1893 in Imlay City, MI, USA, died on Aug 26, 1974 in Port Huron, St. Clair, MI, USA aged 81, and was buried in Port Huron, St. Clair, MI, USA.
- 3770 M iii. **Jay Lee Dunford** [6852] was born on Aug 22, 1889 in Port Huron, St. Clair, MI, USA, died on Dec 22, 1937 in Port Huron, St. Clair, MI, USA aged 48, and was buried in Port Huron, St. Clair, MI, USA.
Jay married **Effie Phaeson** [6886] [MRIN: 2312], daughter of _____
and _____.
- 3771 F iv. **Helen Dunford** [6853] was born on Jul 3, 1891 in Port Huron, St. Clair, MI, USA, died on Jun 26, 1924 in Port Huron, St. Clair, MI, USA aged 32, and was buried in Port Huron, St. Clair, MI, USA.
- 3772 F v. **Sarah Dunford** [6854] was born on Mar 27, 1897 in Port Huron, St. Clair, MI, USA, died on Mar 15, 1966 in Tucson, Pima, AZ, USA aged 68, and was buried in Crosswell, MI, USA.
Sarah married **Felix John Watts** [6887] [MRIN: 2313] on Oct 22, 1915 in Port Huron, St. Clair, MI, USA, son of **Samuel J. Watts** [7025] and **Elizabeth Mills** [7026]. Felix was born on Aug 4, 1892 in Windsor, Essex Co., ON, Can, died on Aug 17, 1966 in Yale, St. Clair, MI, USA aged 74, and was buried in Crosswell, MI, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Archives of Ontario. Registrations of Births and Stillbirths - 1869 to 1907. MS929_109.
1892, Essex Co. Registration # 007310.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

3773 F vi. **Kate Dunford** [6855] was born on Dec 30, 1899 in Port Huron, St. Clair, MI, USA and died in May 1965 aged 65.

Kate married **Robert E. Anderson** [6895] [MRIN: 2315] on Feb 2, 1924 in Port Huron, St. Clair, MI, USA, son of **Robert P. Anderson** [6896] and **Elizabeth Jackson** [6897]. Robert was born on Mar 9, 1898 in MI, USA.

3198. Ada Steele [6805] (*Granville Steele*¹¹, *Maria Kipp*¹⁰, *John*⁹, *James*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Mar 13, 1897 in Elgin Co., ON, Can.

General Notes: Sources:

Archives of Ontario. Registrations of Births and Stillbirths - 1869 to 1907. MS929_137.
1897, Elgin Co. Registration # ??.

Ada married **Richard Tyhurst** [6856] [MRIN: 2302], son of _____ and _____.

Children from this marriage were:

3774 F i. **Ellen Margaret Tyhurst** [6857] was born in 1922.

3775 M ii. **Edward Granville Tyhurst** [6858] was born in 1925.

3776 M iii. **Robert John Tyhurst** [6859] was born in 1926.

3202. Oliver G. Kipp [6808] (*Mebourne*¹¹, *Caleb Carpenter*¹⁰, *John*⁹, *James*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born in Aug 1866.

Oliver married **Annie Campbell** [6861] [MRIN: 2303], daughter of _____ and _____.

The child from this marriage was:

3777 M i. **Karl Oliver Kipp** [6862] was born on May 8, 1898 in IL, USA and died on Nov 20, 1986 in Los Angeles Co., CA, USA aged 88.

Karl married **Mabel Genevieve Reynolds** [6899] [MRIN: 2317], daughter of _____ and _____. Mabel was born on Feb 11, 1903 in South Dakota, USA and died on Jun 20, 1985 in Los Angeles Co., CA, USA aged 82.

3206. Warren G. Kipp [6647] (*Mebourne*¹¹, *Caleb Carpenter*¹⁰, *John*⁹, *James*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Aug 1, 1881 in IL, USA and died on Apr 29, 1960 in Los Angeles Co., CA, USA aged 78.

Warren married **Myrtle Cave** [6648] [MRIN: 2252], daughter of _____ and _____.

Children from this marriage were:

3778 F i. **Jeanette Vesta Kipp** [6649] was born in 1919 in Rockford, IL, USA.

Jeanette married **Edward A. Tenenbaum** [6650] [MRIN: 2253] in 1942, son of _____ and _____.

3779 M ii. **William Kipp** [6860] was born about 1915 in IN, USA.

3210. James Grinnell Kipp [6483] (*George Grinnell*¹¹, *Joseph*¹⁰, *James*⁹, *Samuel (Capt.)*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born about 1919.

General Notes: He was married but the name of his wife is unknown to us. He is professor as well as football trainer at the Haskell Institute, in Lawrence, Kansas, United States.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

James married _____

His children were:

- 3780 F i. **Karen Kay Kipp** [6543] was born about 1943.
- 3781 M ii. **James Kipp** [6544] was born about 1945.

3211. Mary Lorraine Kipp [6484] (*George Grinnell*¹¹, *Joseph*¹⁰, *James*⁹, *Samuel (Capt.)*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born about 1922.

Mary married **Dexter Galbraith** [6486] [MRIN: 2204], son of _____ and _____.

Children from this marriage were:

- 3782 M i. **Dexter Galbraith** [6545] was born about 1941.
- 3783 F ii. **Susan Francis Galbraith** [6546] was born about 1943.
- 3784 F iii. **Laxel Lorraine Galbraith** [6547] was born about 1944.
- 3785 F iv. **Miriam Kipp Galbraith** [6548] was born about 1946.

3220. William Peter George Kipp [7080] (*Joseph William*¹¹, *William*¹⁰, *Samuel*⁹, *Samuel (Capt.)*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Jan 3, 1908 in Eastview, ON, Can, was christened on Jan 5, 1908 in Eastview, ON, Can, and died on Jul 21, 1979 in Las Vegas, NV, USA aged 71.

General Notes: Married St. Margaret's Church, Ottawa, Ontario.

William married **Margaret-Muriel Theresa Daly** [7087] [MRIN: 2385] on Jul 4, 1932 in Ottawa, ON, Can, daughter of **Martin Alfred Daly** [7088] and **Theresa Shaw** [7089]. Margaret-Muriel was born on Mar 29, 1912 in Toronto, ON, Can and died on Jul 6, 1985 in Santa Clara, CA, USA aged 73.

The child from this marriage was:

- 3786 F i. **Maureen Theresa Kipp** [7100] was born on Feb 13, 1935 and died on Apr 1, 1999 in Riverside, CA, USA aged 64.

General Notes: Sources:

World Connect web site of Diane Samson samdi@email.com

Maureen married _____ **Scott** [7104] [MRIN: 2393], son of _____ and _____.

3221. Berchmans-Bert Joseph Kipp [7077] (*Joseph William*¹¹, *William*¹⁰, *Samuel*⁹, *Samuel (Capt.)*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Jan 29, 1910 in Vanier, ON, Can, died on Apr 10, 1964 in Ottawa, ON, Can aged 54, and was buried on Apr 13, 1964 in Notre Dame de Lourdes Cem, Vanier, ON, Can.

Berchmans-Bert married **Marie Jeanne Julien** [7082] [MRIN: 2380], daughter of _____ and _____. Marie was born on Jul 18, 1913 in Lac St. Jean, QC, Can and died on Apr 12, 1993 in Ottawa, ON, Can aged 79.

The child from this marriage was:

- 3787 M i. **Berchmans Joseph Marcel Kipp** [7098] was born on Aug 17, 1933 in Eastview, ON, Can and died in 1996 aged 63.

Berchmans married **Marcelle Goudrequ** [7099] [MRIN: 2390], daughter of _____ and _____.

3225. Raymond Joseph Kipp [7074] (*Joseph William*¹¹, *William*¹⁰, *Samuel*⁹, *Samuel (Capt.)*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Dec 17,

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

1919 in Eastview, Ottawa, ON, Can and died on Aug 26, 1976 in Vanier, ON, Can aged 56.

Raymond married **Gladys Mary Wyman** [7083] [MRIN: 2381] on Jan 12, 1945 in Eastview, ON, Can, daughter of **James Arthur Wyman** [8245] and **Florence Fitzsimmons** [8246]. Gladys was born on Dec 4, 1925 in Eastview, Ottawa, ON, Can and died on Feb 25, 1999 in Ottawa, ON, Can aged 73.

The child from this marriage was:

3788 F i. **Katherine Colleen Kipp** [7101].

Katherine married _____ **Eisenhauer** [7102] [MRIN: 2391], son of _____
_____ and _____.

Katherine next married **John Edward Porcina** [7103] [MRIN: 2392], son of _____
_____ and _____.

3226. Gertrude M. R. Kipp [7079] (*Joseph William*¹¹, *William*¹⁰, *Samuel*⁹, *Samuel (Capt.)*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Jan 15, 1925 in Eastview, Ottawa, ON, Can, died on Nov 2, 2007 in Ottawa, Carleton Co., ON, Can aged 82, and was buried in Ottawa, Carleton Co., ON, Can.

General Notes: Buried Notre Dame Cemetery, Ottawa, Ontario.

Sources:

The Ottawa Citizen, Sunday Nov. 4, 2007, p. C11.

Gertrude married **Kenneth O'Connor** [7086] [MRIN: 2384], son of _____ and
_____. Kenneth was born in Mattiwa, ON, Can.

The child from this marriage was:

3789 M i. **David O'Connor** [7874].

David married **Pauline** [O'Connor] [7875] [MRIN: 2724], daughter of _____
_____ and _____.

3244. Charles Georges Derome [6498] (*Louis Etienne Gustave Derome*¹¹, *Marie Elizabeth Rachel Bruguere*¹⁰, *Elizabeth Kipp*⁹, *Samuel (Capt.)*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Feb 4, 1877 in Salix, IA, USA, was christened in Salix, IA, USA, and died on Aug 7, 1940 in Montreal, QC, Can aged 63.

General Notes: He married the 3rd June 1907, in the church St. Jacques de Montreal, to Marie Aline Larocque.

Charles Georges Derome, son of Gustave Derome and Evéline Gadbois, was born in Salix, Iowa, United States, the 4th February 1877. After the death of his mother in 1892, he came to Canada, with the other members of the family of Gustave Derome, and lived in Joliette then later in Montreal.

He entered into a partnership with his cousin, Arthur Richard, and formed the Bookstore Ville Marie and much later entered into the service of his uncle Louis Joseph Amédée Derome.

He practiced afterwords as a public bookkeeper and for a number of years before his decease had charge of an important bookkeeping department of the city of Montreal.

The 3rd June 1907, in the church St. Jacques of Montreal, he married Marie Aline Larocque, daughter of Louis Hertel de Rouville Larocque and Lilia Yrumberry de Salaberry. By a strange coincidence, Aline Larocque was born the same day as her husband, the 4th February 1877. She was a descendant of the de Salaberry family who so often distinguished itself in the course of the history of Canada.

Charles married **Marie Aline Larocque** [6519] [MRIN: 2217] on Jun 3, 1907 in Montreal, QC, Can, daughter of **Louis Hertel de Rouville Larocque** [6549] and **Lilia Yrumberry de Salaberry** [6550]. Marie was born on Feb 4, 1877 and died in 1949 in Montreal, QC, Can aged 72.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

General Notes: The 3rd June 1907, in the church St. Jacques of Montreal, he married Marie Aline Larocque, daughter of Louis Hertel de Rouville Larocque and Lilia Yrumberry de Salaberry. By a strange coincidence, Aline Larocque was born the same day as her husband, the 4th February 1877. She was a descendant of the de Salaberry family who so often distinguished itself in the course of the history of Canada.

Children from this marriage were:

- 3790 M i. **Georges Maurice Derome** [6551] was born on Jun 8, 1911 in Montreal, QC, Can and was christened on Jun 8, 1911 in Montreal, QC, Can.

General Notes: Georges Maurice Derome, son of Charles Georges Derome and Aline Larocque, was born in Montreal, the 8th June 1911 and was baptized in the church of St. Jacques of Montreal the same day.

The 16th February 1935, in the chapel of the Institution des Sourdes et Muettes (Deaf and Dumb), parish St. Louis de France, in Montreal, he married Dorothy Bengle, born the 5th July 1913, in Pineconning, State of Michigan, United States, daughter of Ernest Bengle and Stella Deneau.

Maurice Derome studied cabinet-making in Montreal and after several years in the business in Montreal became attached to furniture factory in Montmagny, Que.

Member of the Maisonneuve Regiment and of the army reserve for several years, he enrolled with the rank of regimental adjutant, from the beginning of hostilities in September 1939. He was promoted to Lieutenant-Colonel and commanded Canadian Regiments in action in different phases of the second great war.

He had charge of diverse special missions of high importance and at the end of the war was decorated with the medal of the Order of the British Empire.

He was present at and took part in negotiations in Holland, which lead to the surrender of the German armies in Holland to the command of the Canadian armies in this country.

After the hostilities, he was named special military advisor to the government of the Low Countries, to assist in the reorganization of the armies of this country. In this capacity, he became attached to the regimental adjutant of Prince Bernhardt and was decorated with the Order of Orange and Nassau.

His wife and children went and joined him in Holland, in November 1945, and they lived about three years in Europe and had the honour of knowing the Royal family of Holland intimately.

In 1948, Colonel Derome was named superior officer of the administration of Military District No. 4, in Montreal.

Georges married **Dorothy Bengle** [6553] [MRIN: 2226] on Feb 16, 1935 in Montreal, QC, Can, daughter of **Ernest Bengle** [6594] and **Stella Deneau** [6595]. Dorothy was born on Jul 5, 1913 in Pineconning, MI, USA.

General Notes: The 16th February 1935, in the chapel of the Institution des Sourdes et Muettes (Deaf and Dumb), parish St. Louis de France, in Montreal, he married Dorothy Bengle, born the 5th July 1913, in Pineconning, State of Michigan, United States, daughter of Ernest Bengle and Stella Deneau.

- 3791 M ii. **Jean Derome** [6552] was born on Mar 15, 1918 and died on Mar 30, 1918.

3249. Rachel Derome [6503] (*Louis Etienne Gustave Derome*¹¹, *Marie Elizabeth Rachel Bruguere*¹⁰, *Elizabeth Kipp*⁹, *Samuel (Capt.)*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³,

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

*Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Jul 19, 1883 in Salix, IA, USA and was christened in Salix, IA, USA.

General Notes: Rachel Derome, daughter of Gustave Derome and Evéline Gadbois, was born in Salix, Iowa, United States, the 19th July 1883. She came to Canada with the rest of the family after the decease of Mrs. Gustave Derome.

The 2nd April 1907, at the church St. Jacques, in Montreal, she married Paul Bonard, grandson of an admiral of the marines of the French Republic and son of Léon Bonard and Laurence de Solerène, of Rochefort, France.

Paul Bonard was a French citizen and when the first great war of 1914-1918 broke out was called to the defense of France. He was gravely hurt in combat, in 1915 and died of his wounds two years later, at Bordeaux, the 20th December 1917. Mrs. Bonard, who had rejoined her husband, in France, lived there after his decease and went with her parent -in-laws to Rochefort, and also, after a time to Paris.

She returned to the country in 1925 and the 8th February 1927, in the church St. Nicholas d'Ahuntsic, in Montreal, she married Joseph Filiatrault, well know merchant, of Saint-Laurent Street, in Montreal. Son of Cyriac Filiatrault and Lucie Henry dit Langlois, Joseph Filiatrault was born the 20th April 1872 and was married in a first wedding to Marie Anne Turgeon who gave him eight children. He died at Montreal, the 14th September 1939, leaving Rachel Derome widow a second time.

Rachel Derome Bonard-Filiatrault lived in Montreal. Her strange life was the subject of biographical novel "Quelle Vie," done under the pen of Adrienne Maillet, published in 1942 in Montreal. 1st married the 2nd April 1907, in the church St. Jacques de Montreal, to Paul Bonard; 2nd married the 9th February 1927, in the church St. Nicolas de Ahuntsic, Montreal, to Joseph Filiatrault.

There were no children issued from the marriage of Joseph Filiatrault to Rachel Derome.

Rachel married **Paul Bonard** [6515] [MRIN: 2213] on Apr 2, 1907 in Montreal, QC, Can, son of **Leon Bonard** [6554] and **Laurence de Solerene** [6555]. Paul died on Dec 20, 1917 in Bordeaux, France.

General Notes: The 2nd April 1907, at the church St. Jacques, in Montreal, she married Paul Bonard, grandson of an admiral of the marines of the French Republic and son of Léon Bonard and Laurence de Solerène, of Rochefort, France.

Paul Bonard was in the employ of the house Révillon Frères Limited and was sent to Hudson Bay to take charge of a post of this French fur company in this country. His wife, Rachel Derome, was the first white woman to visit and live in the district where they were sent. Their stay at Hudson Bay lasted four or five years during which their first two children were born.

Paul Bonard was a French citizen and when the first great war of 1914-1918 broke out was called to the defense of France. He was gravely hurt in combat, in 1915 and died of his wounds two years later, at Bordeaux, the 20th December 1917.

Children from this marriage were:

- 3792 M i. **Jean Bonard** [6558] was born on Feb 1, 1908 in East Main River, Hudson Bay and was christened on Sep 24, 1911 in Montreal, QC, Can.

General Notes: Jean Bonard, son of Paul Bonard and Rachel Derome, was born the 1st February 1908, at the East Main River, at Hudson Bay, and was baptized the 24th September 1911, in the church St. Louis de France, in Montreal, after the parents returned from Hudson Bay.

After the death of Paul Bonard, his father, in France, he went to live in this country, where he received his education. Reaching the military age he did his compulsory service in the French military air-force and flying became his chosen career.

On returning to Canada about 1927 he was employed in commercial aviation. Experienced

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

pilot, he was engaged, during the second great war, by Quebec Airways Limited as instructor for teaching the art of aerial navigation to the cadets of the Royal Canadian Air-Force Corp, at the old Lorette airport, near Quebec. During the war, he continued to be involved in commercial aviation.

The 11th November 1939, in the Cathedral of Joliette, he married his cousin, Gabrielle Prévost (see No. 139), oldest daughter of Emile Prévost and Marie Anne Leprohon, of Joliette, and they had:

Jean married **Gabrielle Prevost** [6577] [MRIN: 2235] on Nov 11, 1939, daughter of **Emile Prevost** [6528] and **Marie Anne Caroline Therese Leprohon** [6525]. Gabrielle was born on Mar 26, 1904.

General Notes: The 11th November 1939, in the Cathedral of Joliette, he married his cousin, Gabrielle Prévost (see No. 139), oldest daughter of Emile Prévost and Marie Anne Leprohon, of Joliette, and they had:

- 3793 M ii. **Marcel Bonard** [6559] was born on Apr 29, 1910 in East Main River, Hudson Bay, was christened on Sep 24, 1911 in Montreal, QC, Can, died on Nov 19, 1915 in Montreal, QC, Can aged 5, and was buried on Nov 20, 1915 in Montreal, QC, Can.

General Notes: Baptized the 24th September 1911, in the church St. Louis de France, in Montreal.

- 3794 M iii. **Andre Bonard** [6560] was born in Jul 1913 and was christened on Jul 2, 1913 in Montreal, QC, Can.

General Notes: André Bonard, son of Paul Bonard and Rachel Derome, was baptized in Montreal, the 2nd July 1913, in the church St. Enfant Jésus du Mile End, in Montreal.

Like his brother Jean, he received his education at secondary school, in France, at Rochefort, and came to Canada in 1927.

He is an interior decoration contractor and lives in the town of Mont-Royal, near Montreal.

The 25th May 1940, in Chicoutimi, he married Rolande Giroux, daughter of William Giroux, well know merchant of Chicoutimi, and Blanche Boivin. They had:

Andre married **Rollande Giroux** [6562] [MRIN: 2230] on May 25, 1940 in Chicoutimi, QC, Can, daughter of **William Giroux** [6581] and **Blanche Boivin** [6599].

General Notes: The 25th May 1940, in Chicoutimi, he married Rolande Giroux, daughter of William Giroux, well know merchant of Chicoutimi, and Blanche Boivin. They had:

Rachel next married **Joseph Filiatrault** [6516] [MRIN: 2214] on Feb 9, 1927 in Montreal, QC, Can, son of _____ and _____.

3251. Eveline Derome [6505] (*Louis Etienne Gustave Derome*¹¹, *Marie Elizabeth Rachel Bruguiere*¹⁰, *Elizabeth Kipp*⁹, *Samuel (Capt.)*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Nov 24, 1885 in Salix, IA, USA and was christened in Salix, IA, USA.

General Notes: The 19th September 1911, in the church St. Louis de France, in Montreal, she married Joseph Henri Lambert.

Eveline married **Joseph Henri Lambert** [6514] [MRIN: 2212] on Sep 19, 1911 in Montreal, QC, Can, son of **Gilbert Lambert** [6556] and **Delphine Trudel** [6557]. Joseph died on Jan 1, 1934 in Brunswick, ME, USA.

General Notes: Joseph Henri Lambert, doctor, was a son of Gilbert Lambert and Delphine Trudel. Doctor Lambert practiced in Brunswick, State of Maine, United States, and died there the 1st January 1934.

Children from this marriage were:

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

- 3795 M i. **Jacques Lambert** [6563] was born in Aug 1913 in Brunswick, ME, USA and was christened on Aug 29, 1913 in Brunswick, ME, USA.

General Notes: Ordained priest the 21st March 1937, in Rome, Italy; of the community of the Pères Maristes, in Cherry Meadows, Framingham Centre, near Boston, Mass.

- 3796 F ii. **Clarice Lambert** [6564] was born in Dec 1918 in Brunswick, ME, USA and was christened on Dec 7, 1918 in Brunswick, ME, USA.

General Notes: Lived with her mother, in Boston, Mass., United States.

- 3797 M iii. **Pierre Lambert** [6565] was born in Dec 1921 in Brunswick, ME, USA and was christened on Dec 6, 1921 in Brunswick, ME, USA.

General Notes: He married to a Hungarian, in Boston, Mass.

3256. Marie Josephine Elisabeth Antoinette Leprohon [6520] (*Josephine Derome*¹¹, *Marie Elizabeth Rachel Bruguier*¹⁰, *Elizabeth Kipp*⁹, *Samuel (Capt.)*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Feb 24, 1866 in Joliette, QC, Can, was christened on Feb 24, 1866 in Joliette, QC, Can, and died on Dec 24, 1915 in Drummondville, QC, Can aged 49.

Marie married **Joseph Treffle Caya** [6527] [MRIN: 2218] on May 22, 1894 in Joliette, QC, Can, son of _____ and _____. Joseph was born in 1836 and died on Mar 19, 1917 in Drummondville, QC, Can aged 81.

Children from this marriage were:

- 3798 M i. **Marguerite Caya** [6567].

General Notes: They resided at Point Gatineau, near Hull, Que.

Marguerite married **Alexandre Nobert** [6574] [MRIN: 2232] on Apr 9, 1918 in Joliette, QC, Can, daughter of _____ and _____.

- 3799 M ii. **Charles Thomas Caya** [6568] was born about 1895 and died on Mar 26, 1914 in Drummondville, QC, Can aged about 19.

- 3800 F iii. **Jeannette Caya** [6569].

General Notes: They lived in Woonsocket, RI

Jeannette married **Clarence Beaulieu** [6575] [MRIN: 2233] on Feb 7, 1927 in Woonsocket, RI, USA, son of _____ and _____.

- 3801 M iv. **Paul Caya** [6570].

Paul married **Alice Doire** [6576] [MRIN: 2234] on Nov 30, 1931 in Woonsocket, RI, USA, daughter of _____ and _____.

- 3802 M v. **Louis Joseph Henri Alphonse Caya** [6571] died on Jul 8, 1899 in Drummondville, QC, Can.

- 3803 M vi. **Jean Lucien Caya** [6572].

- 3804 M vii. **Hector Caya** [6573].

3261. Marie Anne Caroline Therese Leprohon [6525] (*Josephine Derome*¹¹, *Marie Elizabeth Rachel Bruguier*¹⁰, *Elizabeth Kipp*⁹, *Samuel (Capt.)*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Apr 2, 1876 in Joliette, QC, Can and was christened on Apr 2, 1876 in Joliette, QC, Can.

General Notes: She was born in Joilette, the 2nd April 1876 and was baptized the same day, in the church St. Charles Borromée,

The 27th April 1903, in Joliette, she married Emile Prévost, born in Alfred, Ontario, the 8th July 1880, son of Wilfrid Prévost, doctor, and Eloise Desrochers.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Marie married **Emile Prevost** [6528] [MRIN: 2219] on Apr 27, 1903 in Joliette, QC, Can, son of **Wilfrid Prevost** [6602] and **Eloise Desrochers** [6603]. Emile was born on Jul 8, 1880 in Alfred, ON, Can.

General Notes: Emile Prévost was born in Alfred, Ontario, the 8th July 1880, son of Wilfrid Prévost, doctor, and Eloise Desrochers.

He is descended from Doctor Jacques Labrie, of St. Eustache, the distinguished Canadian patriot and historian, and his grandmother was the widow of the patriot Chénier killed at St. Eustache, in 1837.

The Prévost family played an important role in the development of the town of Terrebonne as well as that of St. Jérôme and it provided a large number of eminent men.

Emile Prévost was a certified optometrist and practiced his profession in Joliette. He is also the author of treatises on the care of the eyes.

Accomplished and talented musician, he directed the brass band and the symphony of Joliette during a great number of years.

His residence in Joliette, the former home of Louis Antoine Derome which he modernized and improved, is one of the finest in Joliette.

Children from this marriage were:

- 3805 F i. **Gabrielle Prevost** [6577] was born on Mar 26, 1904.

General Notes: The 11th November 1939, in the Cathedral of Joliette, he married his cousin, Gabrielle Prévost (see No. 139), oldest daughter of Emile Prévost and Marie Anne Leprohon, of Joliette, and they had:

Gabrielle married **Jean Bonard** [6558] [MRIN: 2235] on Nov 11, 1939, son of **Paul Bonard** [6515] and **Rachel Derome** [6503]. Jean was born on Feb 1, 1908 in East Main River, Hudson Bay and was christened on Sep 24, 1911 in Montreal, QC, Can.

General Notes: Jean Bonard, son of Paul Bonard and Rachel Derome, was born the 1st February 1908, at the East Main River, at Hudson Bay, and was baptized the 24th September 1911, in the church St. Louis de France, in Montreal, after the parents returned from Hudson Bay.

After the death of Paul Bonard, his father, in France, he went to live in this country, where he received his education. Reaching the military age he did his compulsory service in the French military air-force and flying became his chosen career.

On returning to Canada about 1927 he was employed in commercial aviation. Experienced pilot, he was engaged, during the second great war, by Quebec Airways Limited as instructor for teaching the art of aerial navigation to the cadets of the Royal Canadian Air-Force Corp, at the old Lorette airport, near Quebec. During the war, he continued to be involved in commercial aviation.

The 11th November 1939, in the Cathedral of Joliette, he married his cousin, Gabrielle Prévost (see No. 139), oldest daughter of Emile Prévost and Marie Anne Leprohon, of Joliette, and they had:

- 3806 F ii. **Anne Marie Prevost** [6578] was born on Mar 6, 1904.

General Notes: The 1 February 1927, in Joliette, she married Dan V. McCaughey, born the 3rd March 1903, in Hensall, Ontario, son of Francis McCaughey and Theresa Kelly.

Mr. and Mrs. McCaughey are well known in Quebec where they have collaborated in many social works.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Anne married **Dan V. McCaughey** [6582] [MRIN: 2236] on Feb 1, 1927 in Joliette, QC, Can, son of _____ and _____.

General Notes: The 1 February 1927, in Joliette, she married Dan V. McCaughey, born the 3rd March 1903, in Hensall, Ontario, son of Francis McCaughey and Theresa Kelly.

Entering into the employ of the F.W. Woolworth Company very young, he came to Joliette to manage the company store in this town and married Anne Marie Prévost.

They charged him, in 1927, to establish a new company store, on Park Avenue, in Montreal, and in 1937 confided in him the management of one of the biggest company stores, on St. Joseph Street, in Quebec, where he has been since then.

Mr. and Mrs. McCaughey are well known in Quebec where they have collaborated in many social works. Mr. McCaughey is a former president of the Rotary Club, in Quebec, and one of the most active members and a businessman well known in the old capital.

3807 F iii. **Alice Prevost** [6579] was born on Oct 19, 1908 in Joliette, QC, Can.

Alice married **Pierre Paul Beaudoin** [6583] [MRIN: 2237] on Oct 4, 1943 in Joliette, QC, Can, son of **Dr _____ Beaudoin** [6628] and **Unknown**.

3808 F iv. **Lucie Prevost** [6580] was born on Jul 24, 1914 in Joliette, QC, Can.

Lucie married **Jean Poitras** [6584] [MRIN: 2238] on Jun 11, 1945 in Joliette, QC, Can, son of _____ and _____.

3269. Louis Joseph Arthur Richard [6537] (*Marie Hermine Derome*¹¹, *Marie Elizabeth Rachel Bruguere*¹⁰, *Elizabeth Kipp*⁹, *Samuel (Capt.)*⁸, *Benjamin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Aug 14, 1875 in Joliette, QC, Can and was christened on Aug 15, 1875 in Joliette, QC, Can.

General Notes: Louis Joseph Arthur Richard, son of Jean Urgel Richard and Marie Hermine Derome, was born in Joliette, the 14th August 1875 and was baptized the next day in the church St. Charles Borromée, as attests the following record in the register of this parish:

"This 15 August one thousand eight hundred and seventy-five, by the priest undersigned was baptized Louis Joseph Arthur, born yesterday, legitimate son of Jean Urgel Richard, esquire, lawyer, of Drummondville, district of Arthabaska, and Lady Hermine Derome. Also present were the godfather and godmother Charles B. Leprohon, esquire, deputy sheriff of this place, and lady Joséphine Derome, his wife, who along with the father signed with us.

(Signed) Chs. B.H. Leprohon
(Signed) Joséphine D. Lerpohon
(Signed) J.U. Richard
(Signed) L.G.L.Langlois, priest."

He completed his studies at the college Ste. Marie, of the Jesuit Fathers, in Montreal, then at the faculty of law of the University of Laval in Montreal.

He started in business by founding the "Librarie de Ville Marie," in Montreal, with his cousin George Derome (q.v.), then later entered into the Canada Life Assurance Company of Canada where he was inspector of life-insurance during a number of years.

He was concerned later with buildings as well as finances and was a broker in municipal bonds and debentures.

The 19th February 1901, in the church St. Jacques de Montreal, he married Marie Sophie Eugénie Labelle, daughter of Jean Baptiste Hospice Labelle, inspector of grains, and Léocadie Masson.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Eugénie Labelle was born the 27th July 1874, in Montreal and baptized the next day, in the church Notre Dame, as the following extract attests:

"The twenty-eight July one thousand eight hundred and seventy-four, we, Vincent Sorin, priest of the Seminary of St. Suplice of this city, having baptized Marie Sophie Eugénie born last night, legitimate daughter of Mr. Jean Baptiste Hospice Labelle, merchant and Lady Léocadie Masson of this parish. Godfather Mr. Adolphe Masson, godmother Miss Sophis Jobin. All have signed.

(Signed) M/S/ Jobin
(Signed) Adolphe Masson
(Signed) J.B.H. Labelle
(Signed) V. Sorin, S.S."

The marriage of Arthur Richard and Eugénie Labelle was celebrated by the abbot Arthur Derome (q.v.), uncle of the husband, in the the presence of a large number of parents and friends, as the following record demonstrates:

"The nineteen February one thousand nine hundred and one, after the publication of the ban of marriage made at the praise of our pastoral mass, with the dispense of the two other bans, accorded by Mr. Canon Alfred Archambault, vice-director of our diocese, to Louis Joseph Arthur Richard, bookseller, living in this parish, oldest son of Jean Urgel Richard, lawyer, and Hermine Derome of the parish of Drummondville, of one part; and to Marie Sophie Eugénie Labelle, living in his parish, oldest daughter of Hospice Labelle, inspector of grains, and Léocadie Masson, of this parish, of the other part; not discovering any impediment, the undersigned priests, duly authorized, having received their mutual consent of marriage and having given them the nuptial benediction in the presence of Jean Urgel Richard, father of the groom and of Hospice Labelle, father of the bride who, along with the newlyweds have signed with us, and several parents and friends. Reading completed.

(Signed) Mrs. L.J. Arthur Richard
(Signed) L.J. Arthur Richard
(Signed) J.B.H. Labelle
(Signed) J.U. Richard
(Signed) Hermine D. Richard
(Signed) L.J.A. Derome
(Signed) A.E. Labelle
(Signed) L.G. Labelle
(Signed) J.H. Labelle
(Signed) Berthe Labelle
(Signed) Marie Louise S. Labelle
(Signed) Marie Labelle
(Signed) Henriette Labelle
(Signed) Rachel Leprohon
(Signed) Antoinette Derome
(Signed) J. Amédée Derome
(Signed) G. Derome
(Signed) J. Desjardins
(Signed) J.E. Savard
(Signed) Thomas Derome
(Signed) ? Derome
(Signed) A. Derome, priest."

Eugénie Labelle Richard died the 31st December 1946, in Montreal, and was buried in the cemetery of the Côte des Neiges the 3rd January 1947.

Arthur Richard then lived in Outremont, Quebec, with his daughter Lucille Richard.

Louis married **Marie Sophie Eugenie Labelle** [6538] [MRIN: 2221] on Feb 19, 1901 in Montreal, QC, Can, daughter of **Jean Baptiste Hospice Labelle** [6600] and **Leocadie Masson** [6601]. Marie was born on Jul 27,

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

1874 in Montreal, QC, Can, was christened on Jul 28, 1874 in Montreal, QC, Can, died on Dec 31, 1946 in Montreal, QC, Can aged 72, and was buried on Jan 3, 1947 in Montreal, QC, Can.

Children from this marriage were:

- 3809 M i. **Louis Richard** [6585] was born on Mar 16, 1902 in Montreal, QC, Can and was christened on Mar 17, 1902 in Montreal, QC, Can.

General Notes: Louis Richard, oldest son of Louis Joseph Arthur Richard and Eugénie Labelle, was born in Montreal, the 16th March 1902 and was baptized the next day, 17th March, in the church St. Louis de France in Montreal. His record of baptism in the register of this parish reads as follows:

"The seventeenth of March one thousand nine hundred and two, we, priests undersigned, have baptized Joseph Louis René, born the sixteenth of the current month, legitimate son of Louis Joseph Arthur Richard, bookseller, and Marie Sophie Eugénie Labelle, of this parish. The godfather was Hospice Labelle, inspector of grain, and the godmother Hermine Derome, grandmother of the child, who along with the father have signed with us. Reading completed.

(Signed) H. Labelle

(Signed) Hermine Derome

(Signed) L.J.A. Richard

(Signed) A. Derome, priest."

He made his studies at the Catholic High School, in Montreal, and at the University of McGill where he obtained the diploma of chartered accountant.

He was a longtime employee of the firm Gonthier and Midgley, chartered accountants of Montreal, then practiced for several years under the name and firm of Midgley, Richard and Co.

In 1935, he went into the Federal Government in the office of the Auditor General of Canada and during the second great war was, after some time, assistant to the deputy minister of National Defense, in Ottawa, then following, again for the office of the Auditor General, was in charge of the verification of the accounts of the Crown corporations, in Montreal and Quebec.

The 1st July 1946, His Majesty George VI awarded him the decoration of Member of the Order of the British Empire in appreciation of services rendered during the war.

The 1st February 1947, he was named treasurer of the War Assets Corporation, Crown Corporation, and was promoted to controller of the organization the 1st February 1948. In January 1950, he became director as well as vice president, the name of this organism having changed, in December 1949, to that of the Crown Assets Disposal Corporation - La Corporation de Disposition des Biens de la Couronne.

He was a member of the Montreal Board of Trade, of the Chamber of Commerce of the District of Montreal, of the Canadian Club of Ottawa and of the Institute of Chartered Accountants of the Province of Quebec. He is also a member of the Historical Society of Montreal (La Société Historique de Montréal) and of the French Canadian Genealogical Society (La Société Généalogique Canadienne-Française) and has published several historical and genealogical works.

Amateur of the game of chess, he has participated in several tournaments, winning the championship of the city of Montreal in 1932, that of the city of Quebec, in 1937 and obtained the second prize in the tournament for the championship of the city of Ottawa in 1950. He also won second prize in the championship for Canada in 1932.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

The 7th October 1935, in the church St. Jean Baptiste of Montreal, he married Berthe Castanier, widow of Léopold Blanchard and daughter of Dosithé Castanier, and Salomé Quenneville, formerly of St. Anicet, Que. The record of this marriage reads as follows:

"The seven October one thousand nine hundred and thirty-five, seeing the dispensation of the publication of the three bans of marriage granted by right to Louis Richard, accountant, of Quebec, oldest son of Arthur Richard, and Eugénie Labelle of Ahuntsic, of one part; and to Berthe Castanier, of this parish, widow of Léopold Blanchard, of the other part; not having discovered any impediment to this marriage, we, parish priest undersigned, have requested and received their mutual consent of marriage in the presence of Arthur Richard, father and witness of the groom, and of Avila Beauchesne, brother-in-law and witness of the bride, who along with the couple have signed with us. The parties have declared that they have signed a marriage contract before Master Rosaire Dupuis, notary public of Montreal. Reading made.

(Signed) Berthe Castanier
(Signed) Louis Richard
(Signed) Avila Beauchesne
(Signed) Arthur Richard
(Signed) Gérard Bergevin, priest."

At the time of his marriage, Louis Richard lived in Quebec, where he had charge of certain verifications of accounts, for the federal government in comparison with the Provincial authorities of Quebec. They lived again in Montreal afterwards and are residents of Ottawa since 1949.

Sources:

Samuel Kipp (1753-1803) et ses descendants, par Louis Richard, 1950 (private).

Louis married **Berthe Castanier** [6591] [MRIN: 2239] on Oct 7, 1935 in Montreal, QC, Can, daughter of **Dosithé Castanier** [6630] and **Salomee Quenneville** [6631].

General Notes: The 7th October 1935, in the church St. Jean Baptiste of Montreal, he married Berthe Castanier, widow of Léopold Blanchard and daughter of Dosithé Castanier, and Salomé Quenneville, formerly of St. Anicet, Que. The record of this marriage reads as follows:

"The seven October one thousand nine hundred and thirty-five, seeing the dispensation of the publication of the three bans of marriage granted by right to Louis Richard, accountant, of Quebec, oldest son of Arthur Richard, and Eugénie Labelle of Ahuntsic, of one part; and to Berthe Castanier, of this parish, widow of Léopold Blanchard, of the other part; not having discovered any impediment to this marriage, we, parish priest undersigned, have requested and received their mutual consent of marriage in the presence of Arthur Richard, father and witness of the groom, and of Avila Beauchesne, brother-in-law and witness of the bride, who along with the couple have signed with us. The parties have declared that they have signed a marriage contract before Master Rosaire Dupuis, notary public of Montreal. Reading made.

(Signed) Berthe Castanier
(Signed) Louis Richard
(Signed) Avila Beauchesne
(Signed) Arthur Richard
(Signed) Gérard Bergevin, priest."

From her marriage to Léopold Blanchard, Berthe Castanier had a son, Pierre Blanchard, born in Montreal, the 14th May 1931.

3810 M ii. **Jean Richard** [6586] was born on Jun 14, 1903 in Montreal, QC, Can, was christened on Jun

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

15, 1903 in Montreal, QC, Can, and died on Nov 6, 1903 in Montreal, QC, Can.

General Notes: Jean, born the 14th June 1903 and baptized the 15th in the church St. Louis de France of Montreal.

- 3811 F iii. **Lucille Richard** [6587] was born on Jul 22, 1904 in Montreal, QC, Can and was christened on Jul 22, 1904 in Montreal, QC, Can.

General Notes: Lucile Richard, only daughter of Arthur Richard and Eugénie Labelle, was born the 22nd July 1904, in Montreal, and was baptized the same day in the church St. Louis de France, in Montreal.

She studied with the Sisters of Saints Noms de Jésus et de Marie, in Montreal, and at Sir George William College where she obtained a diploma in foreign languages.

She taught privately Spanish and Portuguese as well as French and English and also knows Italian.

Having entered into the service of Radio-Canada several years ago, she is now secretary of the Spanish section of Radio-Canada International broadcasts directed towards South America.

- 3812 M iv. **Pierre Richard** [6588] was born on Jul 20, 1905 in Montreal, QC, Can and was christened on Jul 20, 1905 in Montreal, QC, Can.

General Notes: Pierre Richard, second son of Arthur Richard and Eugénie Labelle, was born in Montreal, the 20th July 1905 and was baptized the same day in the church St. Louis de France, in Montreal. He terminated his studies at the Catholic High School, in Montreal, and entered into business.

He was first in the employ of the firm J. Alex Gordon and Co., exclusive selling agents, in Montreal of the products of the St. Lawrence Sugar Refineries limited, Canadian Cannery limited and other manufacturers of commodity foods. After the closing of this firm he moved to the St. Lawrence Sugar Refineries Limited where he is since, having acquired an experience of more than 25 years in the sugar business in Montreal.

During the second great war, his services were required by the federal government and the controller of sugar for directing the rationing of this commodity to the manufacturers, industries and religious institutions and others in the Province of Quebec.

After the war, he resumed his functions at the St. Lawrence Sugar Refineries Limited, in Montreal, where he occupied an important post in the sales service of this company.

The 30th May 1936, in the chapel of the Institution des Sourdes Muettes (Deaf and Dumb) serving the parish church for the parish of St. Louise de France of Montreal since the burning of this church, in 1933, he married Louise Mathieu, daughter of Eugène Mathieu and Maud Jobin.

Pierre married **Louise Mathieu** [6592] [MRIN: 2240] on May 30, 1936 in Montreal, QC, Can, daughter of **Eugene Mathieu** [6634] and **Maud Jobin** [6635].

General Notes: The 30th May 1936, in the chapel of the Institution des Sourdes Muettes (Deaf and Dumb) serving the parish church for the parish of St. Louise de France of Montreal since the burning of this church, in 1933, he married Louise Mathieu, daughter of Eugène Mathieu and Maud Jobin.

- 3813 M v. **Maurice Richard** [6589] was born on Aug 7, 1906 in QC, Can and was christened on Aug 10, 1906 in QC, Can.

General Notes: Maurice Richard, third son of Arthur Richard and Eugénie Labelle, was born

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

in Quebec, the 7th August 1906 and was baptized the 10th of the same month in the church St. Jean Baptiste of Quebec.

He studied at the Ecole Supérieure St. Louis, in Montreal, then at the classical college des Clercs de St. Viateur in Rigaud, and finally at the University of McGill in Montreal, where he obtained the diploma of chartered accountant.

After a probationary period at the Canadian National Bank, he entered the firm of Midgley, Richard and Co., then after several years went into the employ of the important firm McDonald, Curie and Co., chartered accountants which he left, about 1945, to establish in his own reckoning, a partnership with his Hurtubise cousins, under the name of Hurlubise and Richard, well know firm of chartered accountants, in Montreal.

The 26th June 1937, in the church du Sault au Récollet, in Montreal, he married Cécile Doucet, daughter of Joseph Edouard Doucet and Edesse Lapierre.

Maurice married **Cecile Doucet** [6593] [MRIN: 2241] on Jun 26, 1937 in Montreal, QC, Can, daughter of **Joseph Edouard Doucet** [6642] and **Edesse Lapierre** [6643].

General Notes: The 26th June 1937, in the church du Sault au Récollet, in Montreal, he married Cécile Doucet, daughter of Joseph Edouard Doucet and Edesse Lapierre.

- 3814 F vi. **Marie Richard** [6590] was born on Oct 30, 1908 in Montreal, QC, Can, was christened on Nov 1, 1908 in Montreal, QC, Can, and died on Aug 13, 1909 in Montreal, QC, Can.

General Notes: Marie, born the 30th October 1908 and baptized the 1st November in the church St. Louis de France of Montreal.

3292. Lucy Anna Kipp [1609] (*Charles W. Kipp*¹¹, *Alonzo Kipp*¹⁰, *Peter Kip*⁹, *Cornelia Ryckman*⁸, *Tobias Ryckman*⁷, *Catharina Kip*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Oct 21, 1879.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 202.

Lucy married **S. T. Easton** [1612] [MRIN: 526] on Dec 26, 1900, son of _____ and _____ . S. died on May 7, 1909.

Children from this marriage were:

- 3815 F i. **Marjorie S. Easton** [1615] was born on Jul 26, 1902.

- 3816 F ii. **Charlotte Easton** [1616] was born on Nov 11, 1905.

3293. Marion Kipp [1610] (*Charles W. Kipp*¹¹, *Alonzo Kipp*¹⁰, *Peter Kip*⁹, *Cornelia Ryckman*⁸, *Tobias Ryckman*⁷, *Catharina Kip*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Jun 13, 1883.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 202.

Marion married **Sylvester Kennedy** [1613] [MRIN: 527] in 1902, son of _____ and _____ .

The child from this marriage was:

- 3817 F i. **Alva Kennedy** [1614] was born on Dec 1, 1902.

3302. Mary Ella Kipp [1635] (*James A. Kipp*¹¹, *William Kipp*¹⁰, *Peter Kip*⁹, *Cornelia Ryckman*⁸, *Tobias Ryckman*⁷, *Catharina Kip*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Jan 1, 1873 in Rock, Iowa, USA.

General Notes: They resided at Wessington Springs, Iowa and 1904 were living in

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Mt. Vernon, S.D.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 203.

Mary married **William H. Blackler** [1637] [MRIN: 537] in Jun 1899, son of _____
and _____. William was born on Jan 26, 1875.

Children from this marriage were:

3818 F i. **Alma Edna Blackler** [1638] was born on Nov 20, 1900.

3819 M ii. **Arthur Alwyn Blackler** [1639] was born on Jan 19, 1903.

3303. Orlando W. Kipp [1636] (*James A. Kipp*¹¹, *William Kipp*¹⁰, *Peter Kip*⁹, *Cornelia Ryckman*⁸, *Tobias Ryckman*⁷, *Catharina Kip*⁶, *Jacob Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on May 3, 1874 in Rock, Iowa, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 159, p. 203.

Orlando married **Ida May Muth** [1640] [MRIN: 538] in Jun 1898, daughter of _____
and _____. Ida was born on Sep 1, 1873.

The child from this marriage was:

3820 F i. **Dorothy Kipp** [1641].

General Notes: The Kip Family In America, p. 203.

3323. John H. Zabriske [1222] (*Hanna Kipp*¹¹, *Nicholas*¹⁰, *Isaac N.*⁹, *Nicasie*⁸, *Hendrick*⁷, *Nicasius*⁶, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Jan 26, 1849.

John married **Rachel Westervelt** [1224] [MRIN: 389], daughter of _____ and
_____.

Children from this marriage were:

3821 F i. **Mary Zabriske** [1225] was born on Oct 9, 1868.

3822 F ii. **Sarah Zabriske** [1226] was born on Mar 23, 1870.

3324. Margaret Voorhis [1211] (*Maria Kipp*¹¹, *Nicholas*¹⁰, *Isaac N.*⁹, *Nicasie*⁸, *Hendrick*⁷, *Nicasius*⁶, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Nov 4, 1828.

Margaret married **Henry Van Buskirk** [1213] [MRIN: 386] on Feb 17, 1853, son of _____
and _____.

Children from this marriage were:

3823 F i. **Anna Van Buskirk** [1214] was born on Jun 27, 1856.

3824 F ii. **Maria Van Buskirk** [1215] was born on Jul 17, 1861.

3325. Nicholas Voorhis [1212] (*Maria Kipp*¹¹, *Nicholas*¹⁰, *Isaac N.*⁹, *Nicasie*⁸, *Hendrick*⁷, *Nicasius*⁶, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Mar 17, 1833.

Nicholas married **Eliza Catherine Van Buskirk** [1216] [MRIN: 387] on Sep 6, 1856, daughter of
_____ and _____.

Children from this marriage were:

3825 M i. **John Voorhis** [1217] was born on May 17, 1861.

3826 F ii. **Annette Voorhis** [1218] was born on Feb 27, 1864.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

3827 F iii. **Maria Voorhis** [1219] was born on Nov 1, 1866.

3828 M iv. **Jacob Voorhis** [1220] was born on Jan 13, 1871.

3330. David W. Kipp [1489] (*William¹¹, David¹⁰, Isaac N.⁹, Nicasie⁸, Hendrick⁷, Nicasius⁶, Hendrick Hendricksen⁵, Hendrick Hendricksen⁴, Hendrick³, Ruloff², Ruloff¹*) was born on Sep 27, 1833 in Schraalenburgh, NJ, USA and died on Feb 18, 1901 aged 67.

General Notes: In 1857, he resided at Sparkill, N.J.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 126, p. 191, 205.

David married **Sophia Ferdon** [1671] [MRIN: 554] about 1860 in Rockland Co., NY, USA, daughter of **Jacob I. Ferdon** [4891] and **Effie Blauvelt** [4892]. Sophia was born on Jun 22, 1836 in Harrington Twp., Bergen Co., NJ, USA and died on Aug 11, 1882 in Sparkill, Rockland Co., NY, USA aged 46.

General Notes: David Conover.

Children from this marriage were:

3829 F i. **Elizabeth Kipp** [1672].

3830 F ii. **Louise Ferdon Kipp** [1673] was born on Apr 13, 1862 in Sparkill, Rockland Co., NY, USA and died on Mar 15, 1943 in Upper Montclair, NJ, USA aged 80.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 205.

Louise married **William C. Germond** [1674] [MRIN: 555] on Sep 20, 1882, son of **Charles W. Germond** [1675] and **Unknown**. William was born on Sep 20, 1856.

Louise next married **Harry Martin Conover** [1676] [MRIN: 557] in 1893, son of **William Stephen Conover** [4893] and **Nancy Philimin Martin** [4894]. Harry was born on Mar 18, 1867 in Manalapan, NJ, USA and died about 1913 aged about 46.

General Notes: David Kipp Conover.

3331. John B. Kipp [1490] (*William¹¹, David¹⁰, Isaac N.⁹, Nicasie⁸, Hendrick⁷, Nicasius⁶, Hendrick Hendricksen⁵, Hendrick Hendricksen⁴, Hendrick³, Ruloff², Ruloff¹*) was born on Mar 5, 1836 in Closter, Bergen Co., NJ, USA and died in 1891 aged 55.

General Notes: John was a Justice of the Peace, and lived at Harrington, N.J. His will dated May 11, 1888; and probated April 15, 1891.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 127, p. 192, 205.

The New Jersey Archives web site: www.njarchives.org

Index to Marriage Records, 1848-1867; Ref: Bk. B : Pg. 331e.

Registration Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ.

John married **Sarah Haring** [1682] [MRIN: 559] on Nov 26, 1863 in Tappan, NJ, USA, daughter of **Cornelius R. Haring** [1683] and **Unknown**. Sarah was born on Feb 14, 1844.

The child from this marriage was:

3831 M i. **Eugene Kipp** [1686] was born on Oct 19, 1865 and died on Feb 7, 1872 aged 6.

John next married **Catherine A. Demarest** [1684] [MRIN: 561] on May 9, 1882, daughter of **Gabriel Hill** [1685] and **Unknown**. Catherine was born on Oct 11, 1856.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

General Notes: A widow when she married John.

3332. Isaac Kipp [1491] (*William¹¹, David¹⁰, Isaac N.⁹, Nicasie⁸, Hendrick⁷, Nicasius⁶, Hendrick Hendricksen⁵, Hendrick Hendricksen⁴, Hendrick³, Ruloff², Ruloff¹*) was born on Mar 20, 1839.

General Notes: Resided at Schraalenburgh, N.J.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 128, p. 192, 206.

The New Jersey Archives web site: www.njarchives.org

Index to Marriage Records, 1848-1867; Ref: Bk. B : Pg. 330 & 331e.

Registration Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ.

Isaac married **Catherine A. Van Orden** [1687] [MRIN: 563] on Nov 18, 1863 in Schraalenburgh, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, daughter of **John D. Van Orden** [1688] and **Unknown**. Catherine was born on Jan 30, 1845.

Children from this marriage were:

3832 M i. **William De Graw Kipp** [1689] was born on Sep 14, 1865 in Schraalenburgh, NJ, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 163, p. 206, 246.

William married **Margaretta Demarest** [1880] [MRIN: 640], daughter of _____ and _____.

3833 M ii. **James Irving Kipp** [1690] was born on Jul 9, 1871 in Schraalenburgh, NJ, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 164, p. 206.

3333. Lavinia Kipp [1492] (*William¹¹, David¹⁰, Isaac N.⁹, Nicasie⁸, Hendrick⁷, Nicasius⁶, Hendrick Hendricksen⁵, Hendrick Hendricksen⁴, Hendrick³, Ruloff², Ruloff¹*) was born on Jul 13, 1842.

General Notes: Lived at Closter, N.J.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 192.

The New Jersey Archives web site: www.njarchives.org

Index to Marriage Records, 1848-1867; Ref: Bk. B : Pg. 279.

Registration Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ.

Lavinia married **Daniel W. Lozier** [1496] [MRIN: 483] on Dec 4, 1858 in Schraalenburgh, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, son of _____ and _____.

Children from this marriage were:

3834 F i. **Lavinia Lozier** [1497].

3835 F ii. **Lillie Lozier** [1498].

3836 F iii. **Mary Lozier** [1499].

3837 M iv. **Everett Lozier** [1500].

3334. James Kipp [1493] (*William¹¹, David¹⁰, Isaac N.⁹, Nicasie⁸, Hendrick⁷, Nicasius⁶, Hendrick*

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

*Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Oct 15, 1844 in Tappan, NJ, USA.

General Notes: He received his schooling in the public schools at Tappan, NJ. At the age of 15 he left home to become a clerk in the grocery store of his brother David, at Sparkill, NY. He was called home in the fall of 1862 to take the place of his brothers John B. and Isaac, who had joined the Union Army in Virginia. Upon their return he obtained a clerkship in the grocery house of Elbert Bailey, at 518 Sixth Avenue, New York. Four years later he entered the office of the Lorillard Insurance Company for only three months. He then moved on to The New York Rubber Company at 347 Broadway. In July 1867 this company combined with the Goodyear Rubber Company. He acquired an interest in the Company and became a manager. He was a member of the Dutch Reformed Church.

He resided at Closter, NJ not far from the old homestead which is on a large tract of land bought by his g.g.g.grandfather, Hendrick Kip, and willed to his son, Nicasie Kip, in 1777. James was a merchant in New York City.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 129, p. 192, 206.

Genealogical History of Hudson and Bergen Counties, New Jersey. Edited by Cornelius Burnham Harvey. The New Jersey Genealogical Publishing Co., NY. 1900

James married **Rachel Naugle** [1691] [MRIN: 565] on Feb 21, 1872, daughter of **John J. Naugle** [1692] and **Hannah M** [Naugle] [8163]. Rachel was born on Mar 25, 1850 in Closter, Bergen Co., NJ, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

3838 F i. **Ada Kipp** [1693] was born on Nov 30, 1872 in Closter, Bergen Co., NJ, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 206.

Ada married **Edward Livingston Gilbert** [1696] [MRIN: 567] in 1895, son of _____ and _____.

3839 F ii. **Eva Kipp** [1694] was born on Apr 15, 1876 in Closter, Bergen Co., NJ, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 206.

Eva married **James W. Proctor** [1697] [MRIN: 568] on Jan 1, 1918, son of _____ and _____.

General Notes: Physician and Surgeon.

3840 F iii. **Florence Kipp** [1695] was born on Oct 31, 1879.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 206.

3335. William De Graew Kipp [1494] (*William*¹¹, *David*¹⁰, *Isaac N.*⁹, *Nicasie*⁸, *Hendrick*⁷, *Nicasius*⁶, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Feb 25, 1848 in Tappan, NJ, USA.

General Notes: He left home in 1866 to take a position as clerk in the grocery store of Ward Carpenter No. 520 Sixth Avenue, New York. After a year he moved on to the E.C. Hazard & Co. as a salesman. After nine years there he started his own grocery business at Closter, NJ. He then became a salesman with Wright Gillies & Brother, New York. In 1880 he moved to the sales department of E.R. Durkee & Co.,

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

New York (spices).
Resided at Closter, N.J.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 130, p. 192, 206.

Genealogical History of Hudson and Bergen Counties, New Jersey. Edited by Cornelius Burnham Harvey. The New Jersey Genealogical Publishing Co., NY. 1900

William married **Sarah Elizabeth Naugle** [1700] [MRIN: 569] on Oct 13, 1874, daughter of **John J. Naugle** [1692] and **Hannah M** [Naugle] [8163]. Sarah was born on Mar 25, 1853 in Closter, Bergen Co., NJ, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

3841 F i. **Edna Kipp** [1701] was born on Oct 25, 1875.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 206.

Edna married **William C. Bouton** [1705] [MRIN: 570] in 1899, son of _____ and _____.

3842 F ii. **Lizzie Kipp** [1702] was born on May 24, 1878.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 206.

Lizzie married **Charles Demarest** [1706] [MRIN: 571], son of _____ and _____.

3843 F iii. **Ethel Kipp** [1703] was born on Oct 18, 1882.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 206.

Ethel married **Clarence Ambrose Clough** [1707] [MRIN: 572], son of _____ and _____.

3844 F iv. **Grace Kipp** [1704] was born in 1884.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928., p. 206.

3350. Catherine Hopper [443] (*Gertrude Berry*¹¹, *Samuel Berry*¹⁰, *Hendrick Berry*⁹, *Henderikzen Kip*⁸, *Hendrick*⁷, *Nicasius*⁶, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Nov 23, 1831 and died on Dec 16, 1856 aged 25.

Catherine married **John Henry Paulerson** [446] [MRIN: 146], son of _____ and _____.

Children from this marriage were:

3845 M i. **Christian Paulerson** [447] was born on Nov 15, 1853.

3846 F ii. **Gertrude Paulerson** [448] was born on Feb 25, 1856 and died on Sep 14, 1861 aged 5.

3352. Letitia Berry [454] (*Henry S. Berry*¹¹, *Samuel Berry*¹⁰, *Hendrick Berry*⁹, *Henderikzen Kip*⁸, *Hendrick*⁷, *Nicasius*⁶, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹).

Letitia married **Albert Ackerman** [455] [MRIN: 148] on Feb 21, 1866, son of _____

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

and _____.

The child from this marriage was:

3847 F i. **Jennie Ackerman** [456].

3386. Rachel Westervelt [705] (*Cornelia Brinkerhoff¹¹, Jacob J. Brinkerhoff¹⁰, Cornelia Kip⁹, Garret⁸, Hendrick⁷, Nicasius⁶, Hendrick Hendricksen⁵, Hendrick Hendricksen⁴, Hendrick³, Ruloff², Ruloff¹*) was born on Oct 13, 1824.

Rachel married **David Quackenboss** [707] [MRIN: 214] on Oct 11, 1845, son of _____ and _____.

Children from this marriage were:

3848 F i. **Cornelia Quackenboss** [708].

3849 M ii. **Eugene Quackenboss** [709].

3850 M iii. **Edger Quackenboss** [710].

3387. Jacob Westervelt [706] (*Cornelia Brinkerhoff¹¹, Jacob J. Brinkerhoff¹⁰, Cornelia Kip⁹, Garret⁸, Hendrick⁷, Nicasius⁶, Hendrick Hendricksen⁵, Hendrick Hendricksen⁴, Hendrick³, Ruloff², Ruloff¹*) was born on Jul 15, 1828.

Jacob married **Rachel A. Voorhis** [711] [MRIN: 215] on Apr 27, 1854, daughter of _____ and _____.

Children from this marriage were:

3851 F i. **Emma Westervelt** [712] was born on Aug 3, 1855.

3852 M ii. **John Westervelt** [713] was born on Jun 23, 1857.

3392. Sophia Kipp [1504] (*Henry¹¹, Jacob H.¹⁰, Hendrick⁹, Garret⁸, Hendrick⁷, Nicasius⁶, Hendrick Hendricksen⁵, Hendrick Hendricksen⁴, Hendrick³, Ruloff², Ruloff¹*) was born on Nov 1, 1859.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 192.

Sophia married **James A. Cadmus** [1507] [MRIN: 486] on Nov 18, 1885, son of _____ and _____.

Children from this marriage were:

3853 M i. **Raymond J. Cadmus** [1509] was born on Sep 10, 1887.

3854 M ii. **Warren K. Cadmus** [1510] was born on Sep 16, 1896.

3855 M iii. **J. Clinton Cadmus** [1511] was born on Aug 27, 1898.

3393. Helena Zabriskie Kipp [1505] (*Henry¹¹, Jacob H.¹⁰, Hendrick⁹, Garret⁸, Hendrick⁷, Nicasius⁶, Hendrick Hendricksen⁵, Hendrick Hendricksen⁴, Hendrick³, Ruloff², Ruloff¹*) was born on Apr 9, 1865.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 192.

Helena married **Henry B. Cadmus** [1508] [MRIN: 487] on Oct 19, 1887, son of _____ and _____.

Children from this marriage were:

3856 M i. **Harold Kipp Cadmus** [1512] was born on Dec 20, 1892.

Harold married **May Romaine** [1514] [MRIN: 488], daughter of _____ and _____.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

3857 M ii. **Everett Cadmus** [1513] was born on Aug 24, 1896.

Everett married **Adele Weeks** [1515] [MRIN: 489], daughter of _____
_____ and _____.

3397. Henry Peter Kip [1522] (*Pieter Hendrick*¹¹, *Hendrick Pieter*¹⁰, *Pieter H*⁹, *Hendrick*⁸, *Pieter*⁷, *Nicasius*⁶, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Apr 11, 1813 in Passaic, NJ, USA and died on Jun 14, 1881 in Rutherford, NJ, USA aged 68.

General Notes: The will of Henry P. Kip of Township of Union, Bergen Co., was dated May 18, 1878; and probated Aug. 22, 1881.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 133, p. 192, 207.

Bergen County, New Jersey Marriages, 1749-1850. FHL mf #1317500.

NYGBS Manuscript: File 1 (K6281); Ancestors of Petrus Kip, compiled by Thomas G. Thompson, 2001. Documents Relating to the Descendants of Hendrick Hendrickson Kip (1600-1680)

Henry married **Effie Brinkerhoff Van Wagenen** [1718] [MRIN: 575] on Nov 5, 1835 in Bergen Co., NJ, daughter of **Hartman Van Wagenen** [1719] and **Unknown**. Effie was born on Apr 19, 1813 in Bergen, NJ, USA and died on Aug 31, 1885 in Rutherford, NJ, USA aged 72.

General Notes: Will probated Nov. 12, 1885.

Children from this marriage were:

3858 F i. **Catherine Kip** [1720] was born on Nov 28, 1836 in Acquackanonk, Passaic, NJ, USA, was christened in Acquackanonk, Passaic, NJ, USA, and died on Jun 20, 1914 in Dundee Lake, Bergen Co., NJ, USA aged 77.

General Notes: Dundee Lake is now East Paterson, NJ

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 207.

The New Jersey Archives web site: www.njarchives.org
Index to Marriage Records, 1848-1867; Ref: Bk. B : Pg. 273.
Registration Union, Bergen Co., NJ.

NYGBS Manuscript: File 1 (K6281); Ancestors of Petrus Kip, compiled by Thomas G. Thompson, 2001. Documents Relating to the Descendants of Hendrick Hendrickson Kip (1600-1680)

The Genealogical Magazine of New Jersey, Vol.47, No. 3, Sep. 1972. P. 141. Bergen Reformed Church Records, 1789-1877. See Vol. 50.

Catherine married **George Vreeland Van Riper** [1727] [MRIN: 577] on Oct 19, 1856 in Acquackanonk, Passaic, NJ, USA, son of **George Van Riper** [1728] and **Unknown**. George was born on Oct 5, 1829 in Saddle River, NJ, USA and died on Oct 16, 1910 in Dundee Lake, Bergen Co., NJ, USA aged 81.

3859 F ii. **Clarissa Jane Kip** [1721] was born on Feb 16, 1838 in Acquackanonk, Passaic, NJ, USA, was christened in Acquackanonk, Passaic, NJ, USA, and died on Apr 2, 1878 aged 40.

General Notes: Sources:

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 207.

The New Jersey Archives web site: www.njarchives.org
Index to Marriage Records, 1848-1867; Ref: Bk. AC : Pg. 191; Ref: Bk. B : Pg. 318.
Registration Acquackanonk & New Barbados, Bergen Co., NJ.

Clarissa married **Garret Henry Van Dien** [1729] [MRIN: 579] on Dec 3, 1862 in Boiling Springs, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, son of **John Van Dien** [1730] and **Unknown**.

3860 M iii. **Hartman Kip** [1722] was born on Jul 31, 1840 in Acquackanonk, Passaic, NJ, USA, was christened in Acquackanonk, Passaic, NJ, USA, and died on Dec 5, 1840.

3861 M iv. **Peter H Kip** [1723] was born on Jan 2, 1842 in Acquackanonk, Passaic, NJ, USA, was christened in Acquackanonk, Passaic, NJ, USA, and died on Jun 2, 1920 aged 78.

General Notes: Unmarried.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 207.

Pre-Revolutionary Dutch Houses and Families, in Northern New Jersey and Southern New York. By Rosalie Fellows Bailey. TheHolland Society of New York. William Morrow & Co., New York, 1936.

3862 M v. **Hartman Van Wagenen Kip** [1724] was born on Aug 22, 1844 in Acquackanonk, Passaic, NJ, USA, was christened in Acquackanonk, Passaic, NJ, USA, and died on May 27, 1872 aged 27.

General Notes: Unmarried

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 207.

3863 F vi. **Arianna Kip** [1725] was born on Feb 22, 1847 in Acquackanonk, Passaic, NJ, USA and was christened in Acquackanonk, Passaic, NJ, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 207.

First Reformed Church "The Church Tablet", Passaic, NJ, record of baptism 1910.

NYGBS Manuscript: File 1 (K6281); Ancestors of Petrus Kip, compiled by Thomas G. Thompson, 2001. Documents Relating to the Descendants of Hendrick Hendrickson Kip (1600-1680)

Arianna married **George Warren Newkirk** [1731] [MRIN: 581] on May 3, 1871 in Rutherford, NJ, USA, son of _____ and _____. George was born on Apr 29, 1847 in Jersey City, NJ, USA and died on Sep 18, 1898 in Jersey City, NJ, USA aged 51.

3864 F vii. **Euphemia Kip** [1726] was born on Sep 4, 1851 in Acquackanonk, Passaic, NJ, USA, was christened in Acquackanonk, Passaic, NJ, USA, and died on Apr 15, 1887 aged 35.

General Notes: No issue.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 207.

Euphemia married **John Terhune** [1732] [MRIN: 582] on Oct 1, 1873, son of **John Terhune** [1733] and **Unknown**.

3398. Edo Kip [1523] (*Pieter Hendrick*¹¹, *Hendrick Pieter*¹⁰, *Pieter H*⁹, *Hendrick*⁸, *Pieter*⁷, *Nicasius*⁶, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Jul 30, 1815 and died in 1899 aged 84.

General Notes: In 1869 Edo bought land in Passaic which later became valuable and made him wealthy. He was for years Director of the Passaic Gas Light Company, and was President of the Passaic National Bank from its organization. His will was dated March 30, 1893, and probated March 1, 1899.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America. Frederic Ellsworth Kip, assisted by Margarita Lansing Hawley. Montclair, New Jersey, 1928. No. 134, p. 192, 208.

Edo married **Maria Merselis** [1747] [MRIN: 587] on Dec 29, 1836, daughter of **John P. Merselis** [1748] and **Unknown**. Maria was born on Feb 18, 1819 and died on Jul 4, 1841 aged 22.

Children from this marriage were:

- 3865 F i. **Jane Elizabeth Kip** [1752] was born on Feb 10, 1838 and died on Feb 11, 1839 aged 1.
- 3866 M ii. **John Edo Kipp** [1753] was born on Dec 26, 1839 in Paterson, NJ, USA and died on Aug 2, 1917 aged 77.

General Notes: He bought a farm at Fair Lawn, Bergen Co., N.J. where he resided.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America. Frederic Ellsworth Kip, assisted by Margarita Lansing Hawley. Montclair, New Jersey, 1928. No. 165, p. 208, 246.

John married **Mary J. Berdan** [1881] [MRIN: 641] on Apr 6, 1864, daughter of **Lambert V. H. Berdan** [1882] and **Ellen Sip** [1883]. Mary was born on May 23, 1843 and died on May 31, 1914 aged 71.

Edo next married **Ann Sipp** [1749] [MRIN: 589] on Nov 3, 1842, daughter of **John I. Sipp** [1750] and **Adrianna Sipp** [1751]. Ann was born on Feb 21, 1819 and died on Feb 17, 1890 aged 70.

Children from this marriage were:

- 3867 F i. **Arrianna Kip** [1754] was born on Mar 21, 1844.

General Notes: No issue.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 208.

Arrianna married **A. Zabriske Van Houten** [1758] [MRIN: 591] on Oct 3, 1866, son of _____ and _____.

General Notes: Paying Teller in the Commercial Bank of Brooklyn and served in the Consistory of the North Reformed Church of Passaic, as Deacon in the Tompkins Avenue Congregational Church of Brooklyn, and was actively engaged in Christian work. No issue.

- 3868 M ii. **Rev Peter E. Kip** [1755] was born on Mar 28, 1847 in Paterson, NJ, USA.

General Notes: Rev. Peter Kip was graduated from the New York University in 1867, and from the Theological Seminary at New Brunswick, N.J. in 1870. He was ordained and

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

installed pastor of the Reformed Church of Fishkill, N.Y. in 1870. His following charges were: Bedford Reformed Church of Brooklyn, N.Y., 1877; Second Reformed Church of Schenectady, N.Y., 1881; Case Avenue Presbyterian Church of Cleveland, Ohio, 1887.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 166, p. 208, 246.

Peter married **Josephine Sutphen** [1889] [MRIN: 644] on Oct 8, 1870, daughter of **Ten Eyck Sutphen** [1890] and **Unknown**.

3869 F iii. **Clara Jane Kip** [1756] was born on Jul 13, 1850 and died on Aug 13, 1857 aged 7.

3870 F iv. **Ellen Kip** [1757] was born on Sep 8, 1854 in Passaic, NJ, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 208.

Ellen married **Thomas Alexander Richardson Goodlatte** [1759] [MRIN: 592] on May 17, 1878, son of _____ and _____.

General Notes: From Moy, Ireland. Secretary and General Manager of the Goodlatte Oil Cloth Co. of New York. He was active in Sabbath School and all Christian work.

3399. John P. Kip [1524] (*Pieter Hendrick*¹¹, *Hendrick Pieter*¹⁰, *Pieter H*⁹, *Hendrick*⁸, *Pieter*⁷, *Nicasius*⁶, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Jan 2, 1818 and died on Feb 17, 1866 aged 48.

General Notes: Lived in Clifton, N.J.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 135, p. 192, 209.

John married **Jane Paulison** [1771] [MRIN: 594] on Dec 20, 1838, daughter of **Richard Paulison** [1772] and **Jane Paulison** [1773].

Children from this marriage were:

3871 M i. **Peter J. Kipp** [1774] was born on Mar 19, 1840.

General Notes: Lived at Clifton, N.J.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 167, p. 209, 246.

The New Jersey Archives web site: www.njarchives.org
Index to Marriage Records, 1848-1867; Ref: Bk. B : Pg. 306.
Registration Saddle River, Bergen Co., NJ.

Peter married **Elizabeth Van Bussum** [1893] [MRIN: 646] on Oct 10, 1861 in Dundee, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, daughter of **Philip P. Van Bussum** [1894] and **Elizabeth Van Bussum** [1895].

3872 M ii. **Richard P. Kipp** [1775] was born on Oct 7, 1846 and died on Jan 27, 1916 aged 69.

General Notes: Lived in Clifton, N.J.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

No. 168, p. 209, 247.

Richard married **Margaret Brinkerhoff** [1906] [MRIN: 651], daughter of _____ and _____.

Richard next married **Kittie Van Winkle** [1903] [MRIN: 649] on May 15, 1872, daughter of **Cornelius Van Winkle** [1904] and **Martha Van Winkle** [1905].

3873 F iii. **Clara Kip** [1776] was born on Feb 22, 1848 and died in 1848.

3874 F iv. **Jane Amelia Kip** [1777] was born on Jan 15, 1851.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 209.

Jane married **Nicolas Terhune** [1778] [MRIN: 596] on Oct 15, 1872, son of **John Terhune** [1779] and **Sophia Merselis** [1780].

3400. Peter P. Kip [1525] (*Pieter Hendrick*¹¹, *Hendrick Pieter*¹⁰, *Pieter H*⁹, *Hendrick*⁸, *Pieter*⁷, *Nicasius*⁶, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Oct 20, 1822 and died on Feb 21, 1873 in Passaic, NJ, USA aged 50.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 136, p. 192, 209..

Peter married **Catherine Maria Ackerman** [1783] [MRIN: 598] on Dec 5, 1844, daughter of **John Ackerman** [1784] and **Unknown**. Catherine was born on Apr 7, 1825.

Children from this marriage were:

3875 F i. **Euphemia Kip** [1785] was born on Dec 2, 1845 and died on Jan 23, 1907 aged 61.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 209.

3876 F ii. **Clara Jane Kip** [1786] was born on Oct 27, 1847 and died on Feb 13, 1874 aged 26.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 209.

3877 F iii. **Anna Kip** [1787] was born on Nov 11, 1850.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 209.

Anna married **John E. Merselis** [1791] [MRIN: 600] on Oct 30, 1878, son of **Peter E. Merselis** [1792] and **Unknown**.

3878 M iv. **Henry Kip** [1788] was born on Dec 17, 1852 and died on Dec 23, 1918 aged 66.

General Notes: He was a practicing physician in Paterson, N.J.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 169, p. 209, 247.

Henry married **Hattie Edwards** [1914] [MRIN: 654], daughter of _____ and _____.

General Notes: From Ridgewood, N.J.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

3879 F v. **Gertrude C Kip** [1789] was born on Apr 18, 1856.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 209.

Gertrude married **Benedict Stewart Winslow** [1793] [MRIN: 602] on Jun 28, 1882, son of _____ and _____.

3880 M vi. **John Kip** [1790] was born on Feb 24, 1863 and died on Mar 26, 1924 aged 61.

General Notes: No issue. K.F.A., No. 170, p. 209, 247.

John married **Emma Barraclough** [1919] [MRIN: 657] on Apr 30, 1918 in Paterson, NJ, USA, daughter of **Charles Barraclough** [1920] and **Anna D. McDaniels** [1921]. Emma was born in 1876.

3401. Catherine Kip [1526] (*Pieter Hendrick¹¹, Hendrick Pieter¹⁰, Pieter H⁹, Hendrick⁸, Pieter⁷, Nicasius⁶, Hendrick Hendricksen⁵, Hendrick Hendricksen⁴, Hendrick³, Ruloff², Ruloff¹*) was born on Aug 31, 1830 and died in Apr 1864 aged 33.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 193.

Catherine married **Cornelius Marselis** [1527] [MRIN: 494], son of _____ and _____.

Children from this marriage were:

3881 M i. **Iddo Marselis** [1529] was born on May 25, 1849 and was christened on Sep 2, 1849.

3882 F ii. **Clara Marselis** [1530] was born on Mar 8, 1853.

3883 M iii. **John Marselis** [1531] was born on Mar 11, 1855.

3406. Richard Outwater [980] (*John Outwater¹¹, Catharina Kip¹⁰, Pieter H⁹, Hendrick⁸, Pieter⁷, Nicasius⁶, Hendrick Hendricksen⁵, Hendrick Hendricksen⁴, Hendrick³, Ruloff², Ruloff¹*) was born on May 15, 1840.

Richard married **Christiana Zabriske** [983] [MRIN: 306] in 1872, daughter of **David A. Zabriske** [984] and **Jane Anderson** [985].

Children from this marriage were:

3884 M i. **Anderson Outwater** [986].

3885 M ii. **Richard Irving Outwater** [987].

3423. Helena Williams [1290] (*Hester Ann Kipp¹¹, Abraham¹⁰, Peter A.⁹, Abraham⁸, Pieter⁷, Nicasius⁶, Hendrick Hendricksen⁵, Hendrick Hendricksen⁴, Hendrick³, Ruloff², Ruloff¹*) was born on Jun 5, 1869.

Helena married **Henry Howard Schoonmaker** [1333] [MRIN: 428] on Feb 6, 1889, son of **Abraham Linford Schoonmaker** [1317] and **Imogene Kipp** [1311]. Henry was born on Oct 12, 1864.

Children from this marriage were:

3886 M i. **Elmore Lindford Schoonmaker** [1342] was born on Nov 28, 1889.

Elmore married **Christina S. Breen** [1346] [MRIN: 429] on Nov 27, 1919, daughter of _____ and _____.

3887 F ii. **Imogene Howard Schoonmaker** [1343] was born on Dec 15, 1891.

3888 M iii. **Raymond Wilford Schoonmaker** [1344] was born on Jul 31, 1894.

3889 M iv. **Harry Howard Schoonmaker** [1345] was born on Jan 11, 1902.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

3426. Henry Howard Schoonmaker [1333] (*Imogene Kipp*¹¹, *Henry*¹⁰, *Peter A.*⁹, *Abraham*⁸, *Pieter*⁷, *Nicasius*⁶, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Oct 12, 1864.

Henry married **Helena Williams** [1290] [MRIN: 428] on Feb 6, 1889, daughter of **Robert J. Williams** [1283] and **Hester Ann Kipp** [1281]. Helena was born on Jun 5, 1869.

(Duplicate Line. See Person 3423 on Page 609)

3430. Amanda Schoonmaker [1337] (*Imogene Kipp*¹¹, *Henry*¹⁰, *Peter A.*⁹, *Abraham*⁸, *Pieter*⁷, *Nicasius*⁶, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Aug 8, 1875.

Amanda married **James C. Demarest McKinney** [1340] [MRIN: 427] on Dec 15, 1897, son of _____ and _____.

The child from this marriage was:

3890 M i. **Linford Schoonmaker McKinney** [1341] was born on Oct 1, 1898 and died on Nov 26, 1916 aged 18.

3439. Annie Sneden [1326] (*Mary Frances Kipp*¹¹, *Henry*¹⁰, *Peter A.*⁹, *Abraham*⁸, *Pieter*⁷, *Nicasius*⁶, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Jan 4, 1878.

Annie married **Garret Holden** [1328] [MRIN: 425], son of _____ and _____.

Children from this marriage were:

3891 M i. **Garret Holden** [1329].

3892 M ii. **Everdel Holden** [1330].

3893 F iii. **Mary Holden** [1331].

3894 M iv. **Abraham Holden** [1332].

3441. Grace Kip [1537] (*Henry S.*¹¹, *Henry*¹⁰, *Peter A.*⁹, *Abraham*⁸, *Pieter*⁷, *Nicasius*⁶, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Jul 25, 1876.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 193.

Grace married **John F. Becker** [1540] [MRIN: 501], son of _____ and _____.

General Notes: From Rochelle Park, N.J.

Children from this marriage were:

3895 M i. **John G. Becker** [1541].

3896 M ii. **Howard Becker** [1542].

3897 M iii. **Stewart Becker** [1543].

3442. Henry Kip [1538] (*Henry S.*¹¹, *Henry*¹⁰, *Peter A.*⁹, *Abraham*⁸, *Pieter*⁷, *Nicasius*⁶, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Jan 26, 1880.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 138, p. 193, 209.

Henry married **Alice Boyd** [1539] [MRIN: 500], daughter of _____ and _____.

General Notes: From Austin, Texas.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Children from this marriage were:

3898 M i. **Henry Kipp** [1806].

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 171, p. 209.

3899 M ii. **Frank Kipp** [1807].

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 172, p. 209.

3900 F iii. **Ruth A. Kipp** [1808].

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 209.

3451. Joseph Jacobus [7770] (*Nicolas I Jacobus*¹¹, *James N Jacobus*¹⁰, *Nicholas I Jacobus*⁹, *Maritje Kip*⁸, *Cornelius*⁷, *Nicasius*⁶, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Apr 4, 1875 in Lincoln Park, NJ, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

NYGBS Manuscript: File 1 (K6281); Ancestors of Petrus Kip, compiled by Thomas G. Thompson, 2001. Documents Relating to the Descendants of Hendrick Hendrickson Kip (1600-1680)

Joseph married **Lennie Gallagher** [7771] [MRIN: 2681] on Nov 27, 1901 in Bloomfield, NJ, USA, daughter of _____ and _____. Lennie was born on Sep 8, 1872 in Linden, NJ, USA and died on Mar 8, 1932 in Linden, NJ, USA aged 59.

The child from this marriage was:

3901 M i. **Edward Thomas Jacobus** [7772] was born on Nov 14, 1911 in Elizabeth, NJ, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

NYGBS Manuscript: File 1 (K6281); Ancestors of Petrus Kip, compiled by Thomas G. Thompson, 2001. Documents Relating to the Descendants of Hendrick Hendrickson Kip (1600-1680)

Edward married **Madeline Annette Nissley** [7773] [MRIN: 2682] on Nov 5, 1935 in Elizabeth, NJ, USA, daughter of _____ and _____. Madeline was born on Feb 4, 1912 in Lititz, PA, USA.

3453. Cornelius Van Riper [1364] (*Clarissa Kip*¹¹, *John*¹⁰, *Cornelius*⁹, *Nicholas*⁸, *Cornelius*⁷, *Nicasius*⁶, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Sep 6, 1840 and died on Aug 19, 1918 aged 77.

General Notes: He became an M.D.

Cornelius married **Adrianna Terhune** [1366] [MRIN: 436] on Sep 19, 1866, daughter of **John Terhune** [1367] and **Sophie Merselis** [1368]. Adrianna was born on Jun 30, 1843 and died on Dec 9, 1893 aged 50.

Children from this marriage were:

3902 M i. **Arthur Ward Van Riper** [1383] was born on Aug 19, 1870.

General Notes: Dr. Van Riper was graduated from New York University, 1892 with the degree of A.B.; and from College of Physicians and Surgeons, in 1895, with the degree of M.D., and in the same year was licensed to practise medicine in the State of N.J.. He served two terms as City

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Physician of Passaic, and also as a member and President of the Board of Health of Passaic. He was a member of the Zeta Psi Fraternity, B.P.O.E. No. 37 of Passaic; American Medical Society, N.J. State Medical Society, N.J. Pediatric Society, Passaic Practitioners Club; and was a Pediatricist of Passaic General Hospital. He was a member of the first Reformed Church of Passaic.

Arthur married **Eva Popple** [1386] [MRIN: 444] on Apr 8, 1897 in Passaic, NJ, USA, daughter of **Benjamin F. Popple** [1387] and **Emily Popple** [1388]. Eva died on Mar 30, 1899.

Arthur next married **Daisy Dwight** [1389] [MRIN: 446] on Feb 15, 1913, daughter of _____ and _____.

- 3903 M ii. **John Terhune Van Riper** [1384] was born on Apr 20, 1872 in Passaic, NJ, USA.

General Notes: John T. entered Yale University in 1890, but had to return home due to sickness. In October of 1890 he entered New York University from which he graduated with the degree of A.B. in 1894. He received his LL.B. degree in June 1895 from the New York University Law School. In June 1897 he was admitted as a practising Attorney of the State of N.J., and in 1900 as a Counselor at Law. From 1897 to 1917 he practised in Passaic, but from 1917 on he practised in the City of Newark, N.J. He was a member of the Zeta Psi Fraternity, the lawyers Club of Essex County, and served as a member of the Board of Education of the City of Passaic, and as Deacon of the North reformed Church of Passaic, and as Elder of the "Old First" Reformed Church of Passaic.

John married **Edith H. Hart** [1390] [MRIN: 447] on Jun 6, 1899, daughter of **Benjamin F. Hart** [1391] and **Emeline A. Hart** [1392].

- 3904 F iii. **Cornelia Zabriske Van Riper** [1385] was born on Oct 12, 1882 in Passaic, NJ, USA.

General Notes: She prepared for College at Passaic Collegiate School, and was graduated from this school in 1900. She entered Vassar College that year, and was graduated from Vassar in 1904, with the degree of A.B. She married and then moved to Boston where she served on many public committees.

Cornelia married **George W. Hart** [1395] [MRIN: 449] on Oct 19, 1909 in Boston, MA, USA, son of _____ and _____.

General Notes: He was an Assistant Manager of Niagara Fire Insurance Company in 1909. They lived first at Boston and then the suburb of West Roxbury, Mass.

3454. Abram Harvey Van Riper [1365] (*Clarissa Kip*¹¹, *John*¹⁰, *Cornelius*⁹, *Nicholas*⁸, *Cornelius*⁷, *Nicasius*⁶, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Dec 17, 1854 in North Belleville, NJ, USA.

General Notes: He was educated at Hasbrouk Institute, New York University, and was graduated from College of Physicians and Surgeons of Columbia University, March 1878. He was Postmaster, 1889-1893; Chief of Fire Department, which he organized, for nine years; and was Collector of Taxes from 1890-1912. He practised medicine all his life at Nutley and took great interest in public affairs North Belleville became Nutley.

Abram married **Clarissa Van Schaach McMechan** [1369] [MRIN: 438] on Oct 9, 1878, daughter of _____ and _____.

General Notes: From Baldwinsville, N.Y.

Children from this marriage were:

- 3905 F i. **Clara Van Riper** [1373].

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

General Notes: Died in infancy.

- 3906 F ii. **Lilian Van Riper** [1370] was born on Oct 15, 1879.
Lilian married **Harry Longstaff** [1377] [MRIN: 439], son of _____
and _____.
- 3907 F iii. **Adrianna Van Riper** [1371] was born on Feb 15, 1881.
- 3908 F iv. **Lynette Van Riper** [1372] was born on Jul 2, 1884 and died on Jun 7, 1926 aged 41.
Lynette married **Alfred James Duggan** [1378] [MRIN: 440], son of _____
_____ and _____. Alfred died in 1913.
Lynette next married **Earl M. Le Fevre** [1382] [MRIN: 443], son of _____
_____ and _____.
- 3909 F v. **Mildred Erminie Van Riper** [1374] was born on Sep 19, 1889.
Mildred married **Chester H. Ryan** [1379] [MRIN: 441], son of _____
_____ and _____.
- 3910 M vi. **Abram Harvey Van Riper** [1375] was born on Dec 2, 1894.
- 3911 M vii. **Cornelius Henry Van Riper** [1376] was born on Jan 4, 1896.
Cornelius married **Gussie La Forge** [1380] [MRIN: 442], daughter of _____
_____ and _____.

3455. John Walling Kip [1549] (*Walling*¹¹, *John*¹⁰, *Cornelius*⁹, *Nicholas*⁸, *Cornelius*⁷, *Nicasius*⁶, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Feb 13, 1843 in Passaic, NJ, USA.

General Notes: Photograph p. 210. 50th wedding anniversary Nov. 2, 1921 at Passaic, N.Y.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 139, p. 193, 210.

John married **Mary W. Winans** [1809] [MRIN: 607] on Nov 2, 1871, daughter of **Seymour Winans** [1810] and **Unknown**. Mary was born on Mar 14, 1845.

General Notes: From Catskill, N.Y.

Children from this marriage were:

- 3912 F i. **Mabel Winans Kip** [1811] was born on Feb 1, 1873 in Passaic, NJ, USA.
General Notes: Sources:
History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928.
p. 210.
Mabel married **Andrew Foulds** [1814] [MRIN: 609] on Apr 22, 1897, son of _____
_____ and _____.
- 3913 F ii. **Anna Van Blarcom Kip** [1812] was born on Oct 31, 1876.
General Notes: Sources:
History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928.
p. 210.
Anna married **Louis A. Phillips** [1815] [MRIN: 610] on Jun 19, 1901, son of **Edward Phillips** [7187] and **Agnes Phillips** [7188]. Louis was born in 1880 in Albany, Albany Co., NY, USA and died on Jan 11, 1945 in Dobbs Ferry, NY, USA aged 65.
General Notes: He was a graduate of the Stevens Institute of Technology. He was a member of the American Society of Mechanical Engineers. Organizer and president of the Phillips

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Cooling Power Company of New York City.

Sources:

New York Times, January 13, 1945, p. 11.

3914 F iii. **Sarah Edna Kip** [1813] was born on May 9, 1882.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 210.

Sarah married **Jacob Grant Rapp** [1816] [MRIN: 611] on Oct 30, 1902, son of _____ and _____. Jacob died on Apr 12, 1926.

3456. Esther J. Kip [1550] (*Walling¹¹, John¹⁰, Cornelius⁹, Nicholas⁸, Cornelius⁷, Nicasius⁶, Hendrick Hendricksen⁵, Hendrick Hendricksen⁴, Hendrick³, Ruloff², Ruloff¹*) was born on Aug 13, 1845 in Passaic, NJ, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 193.

Esther married **William Greig** [1557] [MRIN: 506] on Oct 27, 1864, son of _____ and _____.

General Notes: From Lodi, N.J.

Children from this marriage were:

3915 M i. **William Greig** [1561] was born on Jul 28, 1865.

3916 F ii. **Anna V. B. Greig** [1562] was born on Jul 14, 1868.

3917 M iii. **Walter R. Greig** [1563] was born on Jun 15, 1873.

3918 M iv. **D. Louis** [1564] was born on May 4, 1879.

3458. Nicholas Walling Kip [1552] (*Walling¹¹, John¹⁰, Cornelius⁹, Nicholas⁸, Cornelius⁷, Nicasius⁶, Hendrick Hendricksen⁵, Hendrick Hendricksen⁴, Hendrick³, Ruloff², Ruloff¹*) was born on Nov 23, 1850 in East Rutherford, NJ, USA and died on Mar 12, 1908 in East Rutherford, NJ, USA aged 57.

General Notes: A farmer, he lived at East Rutherford, N.J.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 141, p. 194, 211.

Nicholas married **Julia H. Perry** [1827] [MRIN: 616] on Apr 12, 1877, daughter of **Oliver Hazard Perry** [1828] and **Unknown**. Julia was born on Feb 14, 1850.

Children from this marriage were:

3919 M i. **Percy Nicholas Kip** [1829] was born on Aug 13, 1879 in East Rutherford, NJ, USA and died on Jun 10, 1940 in Yonkers, NY, USA aged 60.

General Notes: For years he was a secretary with the production department of Otis Elevator Company in Yonkers. No issue.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 173, p. 211.

New York Times, June 11, 1940, p. 25.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Percy married **Gertrude Landcaster** [1831] [MRIN: 618], daughter of _____
_____ and _____.

3920 F ii. **Julia Helen Kip** [1830] was born on Aug 8, 1882.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928.
p. 211.

Julia married **Charles Westling** [1832] [MRIN: 619] on Jun 24, 1909, son of _____
_____ and _____. Charles was born on Nov 3, 1883.

3459. Walter Kip [1553] (*Walling¹¹, John¹⁰, Cornelius⁹, Nicholas⁸, Cornelius⁷, Nicasius⁶, Hendrick Hendricksen⁵, Hendrick Hendricksen⁴, Hendrick³, Ruloff², Ruloff¹*) was born on Mar 23, 1853 in East Rutherford, NJ, USA.

General Notes: Walter was educated in district school and Howe Academy, Passaic, Mount Washington Collegiate School, New York and attended the Preparatory School for Rutgers College for one year. He then entered Rutgers College and was graduated from there in June 1875. He began the study of Law and in June 1878 was admitted to practise law. He practised in Jersey City and Passaic. He was City attorney for Passaic from 1894 to 1998. Resided at Passaic.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 142, p. 194, 211.

Walter married **Lilla Augusta Spaulding** [1837] [MRIN: 620] on Mar 11, 1880, daughter of **Isaac D. Spaulding** [1838] and **Unknown**. Lilla was born on Oct 25, 1854.

Children from this marriage were:

3921 F i. **Elizabeth Kip** [1839] was born on Dec 29, 1880.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928.
p. 211.

Elizabeth married **Clarence E. Terhune** [1843] [MRIN: 622] on Jan 11, 1913, son of _____
_____ and _____.

3922 M ii. **Clarence Walter Kip** [1840] was born on Oct 10, 1882.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928.
No. 174, p. 211, 247.

Clarence married **Florence Lucina Ambuhl** [1922] [MRIN: 659] on Feb 16, 1907, daughter of _____
_____ and _____. Florence was born in 1884.

3923 F iii. **Nana Hobart Kip** [1841] was born on May 30, 1892 and died on Jun 15, 1892.

3924 M iv. **Willard Hobart Kip** [1842] was born on Oct 24, 1898 and died on Feb 2, 1922 aged 23.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928.
No. 175, p. 211.

3460. Christina Kip [1554] (*Walling¹¹, John¹⁰, Cornelius⁹, Nicholas⁸, Cornelius⁷, Nicasius⁶, Hendrick Hendricksen⁵, Hendrick Hendricksen⁴, Hendrick³, Ruloff², Ruloff¹*) was born on Apr 17, 1857.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 194.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Christina married **Thomas H. Butler** [1558] [MRIN: 507] on Dec 10, 1879, son of _____
_____ and _____.

General Notes: From New York City.

The child from this marriage was:

3925 F i. **Florence Kip Butler** [1565] was born on Sep 18, 1880.

3461. Anna Kip [1555] (*Walling¹¹, John¹⁰, Cornelius⁹, Nicholas⁸, Cornelius⁷, Nicasius⁶, Hendrick Hendricksen⁵, Hendrick Hendricksen⁴, Hendrick³, Ruloff², Ruloff¹*) was born on Feb 27, 1859.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 194.

Anna married **William C. Post** [1559] [MRIN: 508] on Jan 9, 1878, son of **Richard Post** [1560] and **Unknown**.

Children from this marriage were:

3926 M i. **Irving Butler Post** [1566] was born on Jul 24, 1878.

3927 M ii. **William C. Post** [1567] was born on Jan 26, 1882.

3463. Ira Andrus Kip [1571] (*Nicholas J.¹¹, John¹⁰, Cornelius⁹, Nicholas⁸, Cornelius⁷, Nicasius⁶, Hendrick Hendricksen⁵, Hendrick Hendricksen⁴, Hendrick³, Ruloff², Ruloff¹*) was born on Jul 16, 1845 in Passaic, NJ, USA and died on Apr 11, 1922 in New York, NY, USA aged 76.

General Notes: In 1862, Ira entered the employ of Henry H. Crocker & Co., East India Brokers of New York City, and 1866, he became a partner in the firm. In 1895, he left the firm and formed a brokerage partnership with his son Ira. They lived in Passaic up to 1874, then moved to New York City. Married by Rev. J. Pascal Strong of Passaic.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 143, p. 199, 211. Photographs p. 211, 212.

New York Evening Post, June 15, 1866.

New York Times, April 13, 1922, p. 16.

Ira married **Mary Roe** [1846] [MRIN: 623] on Jun 13, 1866 in Patterson, NJ, USA, daughter of **David Roe** [1847] and **Emma Eliza Roe** [1848]. Mary was born on Oct 11, 1846 and died on Mar 23, 1929 in New York, NY, USA aged 82.

General Notes: Matie.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. Photograph p. 212.

New York Times, March 25, 1929, p. 24.

Children from this marriage were:

3928 F i. **Bertha Kip** [1849] was born on Jan 18, 1868 and died on May 8, 1868 in Passaic, NJ, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

New York Evening Post, May 9, 1868.

3929 M ii. **Ira Andrus Kip** [1850] was born on Apr 22, 1870 in Passaic, NJ, USA.

General Notes: He went to private schools and was graduated in 1887. He was with Henry H. Crocker & Co., East India Merchants from 1888 to 1898. He then formed the firm of Ira A. Kip & Co. in partnership with his father in the same line of business.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

In 1900 Ira purchased a seat on the New York Stock Exchange, remaining there until 1914. In 1914 he sold his seat and became Vice-president of the Salt's Textile Manufacturing Co. After three years he became president of the Duratex Co. of Newark, N.J. In 1922 he returned to the investment security business as a partner of Shonnard & Co. In 1925 he became a partner of Pope & Co. He lived in South Orange, N.J. He was active in the Republican party.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 176, p. 212, 247. Photograph p. 248.

U.S. Passport Applications, 1725-1925: (No. 178280, March 8, 1920) Ancestry.com.

Ira married **Josephine Farrington** [1928] [MRIN: 662], daughter of _____ and _____. Josephine was born in 1884 in Jersey City, Hudson Co., NJ, USA.

General Notes: Josephine Taylor. They lived in New York City. No issue.

Ira next married **Catherine Flower** [1925] [MRIN: 660] on Feb 14, 1893 in New York, NY, USA, daughter of **John Dension Flower** [1926] and **Abigail Catherine Bullard** [1927]. Catherine was born on Nov 16, 1870 in Utica, NY, USA and died on Aug 17, 1951 in Gananoque, ON, Can aged 80.

General Notes: Katherine. She was a niece to Governor Flower of New York. Married first to Ira at St. James Church, NY by Rev. Cornelius B. Smith. Divorced Ira in May 1918. Her home was at Llewellyn Park, West Orange, NJ. She died at her summer home in Gananoque, Ontario. She founded the Golden Apple Tea Room.

Marriage certificate says she was born at Pheresia, NY.

Sources:

New York Times, February 15, 1893, p. 5.
New York Times, September 13, 1918, p. 11.
New York Times, August 18, 1951, p. 11.

Ontario, Canada Marriages, 1857-1922, Frontenac Co., 1918, Reg. # 009351.

- 3930 F iii. **Marion Kip** [1851] was born on Feb 26, 1872 and died on Apr 2, 1882 in New York, NY, USA aged 10.

General Notes: Died of scarlet fever.

Sources:

New York Times, April 4, 1882, p. 5.

- 3931 M iv. **Merton Kip** [1852] was born on Nov 23, 1873 and died on Jan 31, 1874 in Passaic, NJ, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

New York Evening Post, Jan. 31, 1874.

3465. Walter Nicholas Kip [1573] (*Nicholas J.*¹¹, *John*¹⁰, *Cornelius*⁹, *Nicholas*⁸, *Cornelius*⁷, *Nicasius*⁶, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Jun 16, 1850 in Passaic, NJ, USA and died on Apr 21, 1927 in Passaic, NJ, USA aged 76.

General Notes: Photograph p. 213, 215. His education was acquired in the public schools of Passaic, N.J. and Mount Washington College, New York City. His business career in hardware, house furnishing goods, furniture etc. in Passaic, extended over thirty years. The last 15 or 20 years of his life he was actively engaged in real estate in connection with banking and a commission brokerage business. In 1880

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

he was elected a member of the Board of Education and served in that capacity for sometime. He was a member of the Congregational Church of Passaic.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 144, p. 199.

Walter married **Mariella Lee Underwood** [1853] [MRIN: 625] on Jan 11, 1877, daughter of **Timothy Underwood** [1854] and **Ann Joralmon** [1855]. Mariella was born on May 29, 1852 in Belleville, NJ, USA and died on Mar 7, 1918 in Passaic, NJ, USA aged 65.

General Notes: Photograph p. 213, 215.

Children from this marriage were:

- 3932 F i. **Anna May Kip** [1856] was born on Nov 13, 1877 in Belleville, NJ, USA and died on Aug 20, 1879 in Belleville, NJ, USA aged 1.

General Notes: Sources:

New York Times, Aug. 22, 1879, p. 5.

- 3933 F ii. **Elsie Kip** [1857] was born on Dec 18, 1879.

- 3934 F iii. **Cordelia Kip** [1858] was born on Nov 12, 1881 in Passaic, NJ, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 214.

Cordelia married **Samuel Ira Cooper** [1859] [MRIN: 627] on Jun 25, 1907, son of _____ and _____.

General Notes: Photograph p. 214. After starting work as a teacher and stenographer, he worked his way up in the working world to manager of the operating department of the Southern Pacific Steamship Lines on 1925.

Along the way he studied law in the night classes of the New York Law Schools. In 1907 he was admitted to the bar of N.J..

3469. Frederic Ellsworth Kip [1577] (*Nicholas J.*¹¹, *John*¹⁰, *Cornelius*⁹, *Nicholas*⁸, *Cornelius*⁷, *Nicasius*⁶, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Jan 1, 1862 in Passaic, NJ, USA and died on Jan 22, 1938 in Montclair, NJ, USA aged 76.

General Notes: The author of The Kip Family In America, (K.F.A.). Photographs p. 216, 218.

Frederic was educated in the public schools of Passaic. In 1878, at the age of 16, he started working as an office boy. Over the years he worked in sales for various firms. In 1895 Frederic in conjunction with several others purchased the American Pile Fabric Plant of Sir Titus Salt's Co., at Bridgport, CT. The Salt's Textile Mfg. Co. of Conn. was incorporated with Mr. Kip as President. He remained President of this and other companies until 1925. In 1928 he organized the Kip Oil Company with his son Ruloff.

He was a member of the New York Yacht Club, the Union League Club of New York, the Holland Society of New York, and the Sons of the American Revolution. He invented, and has taken out some 100 U.S. patents mainly for improvements in looms. He is the author of books on tariff, industry, agriculture, and social conditions.

Their early married life was spent in New York City, and in their home at Essex, N.J. In 1897 they moved to Upper Montclair, N.J. In 1902 they started building the Estate "Kypsburg" at Montclair, N.J. In 1905 the house was completed. He sold it in 1926. It is now referred to as Kip's Castle. Photographs of Kypsburg p. 232-243.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

The newspaper articles indicate that he was found dead in his garage from auto fumes. Officials at the time pronounced the case a suicide.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928.No. 146, p. 199, 216, 295.

Who's Who In America, Vol. 12, 1922-23, p. 1796.

Who Was Who In America, IV, 1961-68, p. 531.

U.S. Passport Applications, 1725-1925: (No. 423530, May 22, 1924) Ancestry.com.

The New York Times, Jan. 23, 1938, p. 3.

The New York Times, Jan. 24, 1938, p. 23.

Montclair Times, Jan. 25, 1938 [Front page?]

Frederic married **Charlotte Bishop Williams** [1866] [MRIN: 631] on Oct 15, 1884 in New York, NY, USA, daughter of **Rev. William White Williams** [1867] and **Charlotte Louisa Ford** [1868]. Charlotte was born on Nov 15, 1864 in Philadelphia, PA, USA, died on Feb 10, 1926 in Kypsburg, Montclair, NJ, USA aged 61, and was buried in Patterson, NJ, USA.

General Notes: Married in the Little Church Around the Corner (29th Street between Madison and Fifth Avenues). She was educated at the celebrated 12th St. Public School in New York City, and graduated from the Normal College, New York City. She spent her girlhood at the Ford family home at Monroe, Morristown, N.J. and in New York City. Early in her teens she developed marvelous beauty which she retained all her life. She was instrumental in the design and building of Kypsburg.

Her genealogy is one of the finest in America. She was descended from Governor Bradford and other Pilgrim Fathers and is also descended from several English & Scottish Kings. Her genealogy runs back to 530 A.D. as compiled by the College of Arms in London, England, from their records. See pages 226-231 of K.F.A. Photographs p. 219, 223, 224, 225, 286, 296.

Sources:

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 290, 295.

New York Times, February 12, 1926, p. 19.

The child from this marriage was:

- 3935 M i. **Ruloff Frederic Kip** [1869] was born on Sep 17, 1887 in Belleville, NJ, USA and died on Apr 7, 1953 in Montclair, NJ, USA aged 65.

General Notes: He lived at Nutley, N.J., New York City, and then Upper Montclair, N.J. His education was obtained in the Public Schools of Montclair, N.J., Montclair Military Academy, Stevens Institute, Hoboken. He was graduated from Cascadilla School of Ithica, N.Y. in 1908. He attended Amherst College, Amherst, Mass. Member of Chi Psi Fraternity. Member of the Union League Club of New York City.

He commenced his business career at Bank of Montclair, leaving there to obtain practical education in the spinning, weaving, dyeing and finishing mills of the Salt's Textile Manufacturing Co. After several years of mill experience he became salesman in the New York sales office and later Vice-President of the Salt's Textile Co. In 1925 he left the Salt's Co. to become Vice-President and Treasurer of the Beaver Oil Co. of N.J. He enlisted in the Navy for W.W. II. He is a Mason and member of other Montclair societies. Married Ottawa, Canada by Rev. W.F. Herridge DD.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 177, p. 225, 254, 296. Photographs p. 254, 255, 256. Residence photograph p. 258.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

New York Times, January 20, 1912, p. 13.

New York Times, April 9, 1953, p. 29.

U.S. Passport Applications, 1725-1925: (No. 67283, Feb. 27, 1912) Ancestry.com.

Ontario, Canada Marriages, 1857-1922, Carleton Co., 1912, Reg. # 005894.

Ruloff married **Alison Ayres Cruikshank** [1952] [MRIN: 669] on Jan 18, 1912 in Ottawa, ON, Can, daughter of **Dwight Phelps Cruikshank** [1953] and **Ella Cruikshank** [1954]. Alison was born on Dec 1, 1894 in Montclair, NJ, USA.

General Notes: She is a member of the Society of Mayflower Descendants; also of the Daughters of The American Revolution.

Sources:

K.F.A. Photograph p. 257. Details p. 257, 258, 296.

Frederic next married **Louise Taylor** [7126] [MRIN: 2399] in 1931, daughter of _____ and _____. Louise was born in Clark Co., KY, died on Apr 24, 1931 in New York, NY, USA, and was buried in Patterson, NJ, USA.

General Notes: Appendicitis cause of death.

Sources:

New York Times, April 26, 1931, P. N7.

New York Times, April 26, 1931, p. 29.

3471. Abraham Lincoln Kip [1579] (*Nicholas J.¹¹, John¹⁰, Cornelius⁹, Nicholas⁸, Cornelius⁷, Nicasius⁶, Hendrick Hendricksen⁵, Hendrick Hendricksen⁴, Hendrick³, Ruloff², Ruloff¹*) was born on Jan 25, 1865 in Passaic, NJ, USA.

General Notes: Photograph p. 244. He was educated in the Passaic Public School. In 1878, when thirteen, he entered a business office in New York City and continued in business pursuits until 1883. In the fall of 1883 he entered the New Church Theological School in Boston, Mass. He graduated in 1886 as a minister of the Swedenborgian Church. On account of ill health he left the Ministry the next year and returned to mercantile life where he remained until 1924. He is the author of several books.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 147, p. 200, 244.

Who Was Who In America, IV, 1961-68, p. 531.

Abraham married **Anne Elizabeth Douglas** [1870] [MRIN: 633] on Apr 2, 1901, daughter of **William Wilberforce Douglas** [1871] and **Unknown**. Anne was born on Aug 31, 1873 in Lincoln, NE, USA and died on Sep 26, 1928 aged 55.

General Notes: Photograph p. 245. She was a descendant of the Douglas family of Scotland. Her childhood home was in Providence, R.I. From age 13 to about 1892 she lived in Indianapolis, Indiana. Her she graduated from High School. In 1986 she graduated from Vassar College. She then taught English and Latin in Highland Park, Illinois for four years until she married.

The child from this marriage was:

3936 F i. **Margaret Kip** [1872] was born on Jan 17, 1903.

General Notes: K.F.A., p. 245.

3480. Clifford Kipp Howard [1408] (*Christina Kipp¹¹, Nicholas¹⁰, Cornelius⁹, Nicholas⁸, Cornelius⁷, Nicasius⁶, Hendrick Hendricksen⁵, Hendrick Hendricksen⁴, Hendrick³, Ruloff², Ruloff¹*) was born on Sep

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

4, 1886 and died on Feb 19, 1949 in Racine, WI, USA aged 62.

General Notes: May have died either in Racine or Kenosha, Wisconsin.

Clifford married **Helen Goodman** [6214] [MRIN: 2105] on Jun 10, 1910 in River Forest, IL, USA, daughter of _____ and _____. Helen was born on Oct 7, 1885 in Chicago, IL, USA, died on Mar 26, 1914 in Oak Park, IL, USA aged 28, and was buried in Rosehill Cemetery, Chicago, IL, USA.

The child from this marriage was:

3937 M i. **Clifford Kip Howard Jr.** [6215] was born on Mar 31, 1913 in River Forest, IL, USA, died on Sep 8, 1998 in Stevens Point, WI, USA aged 85, and was buried in Veteran's Cem., King, WI, USA.

Clifford married **Eloise Cooper** [6216] [MRIN: 2106] on Jun 6, 1936 in Glen Ellyn, IL., USA, daughter of _____ and _____. Eloise was born on May 14, 1915 in Omaha, NE, USA and was christened in 1915 in Omaha, NE, USA.

Marriage Notes: St. Mark's Episcopal Church.

General Notes: Christened in First Methodist Church, Omaha, Nebraska.

3494. Ernest F. Kipp [1590] (*Fayette M.*¹¹, *John*¹⁰, *Nicholas*⁹, *Nicholas*⁸, *Cornelius*⁷, *Nicasius*⁶, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁵, *Hendrick Hendricksen*⁴, *Hendrick*³, *Ruloff*², *Ruloff*¹) was born on Dec 9, 1876 in Yates Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 150, p. 201.

Ernest married **Alice Goldsmith** [1876] [MRIN: 638], daughter of **Brewster Goldsmith** [1877] and **Unknown**.

Children from this marriage were:

3938 M i. **Harry Kipp** [1878].

General Notes: K.F.A., No. 178, p. 245.

3939 M ii. **Francis Kipp** [1879].

General Notes: K.F.A., No. 179, p. 245.

Descendants of Ruloff De Kype

Source Citations

Name Index

(No surname)

See Yee Och See [7106], 281

[ALEXANDER]

Helen Manice [7255], 547

[ANDREWS]

Mary [7581], 486

[BROWER]

Elizabeth [7540], 236

[CARPENTER]

Elizabeth [6329], 89

[CULVER]

Adderitta [7754], 315, 316

[DAVENPORT]

Mary [6224], 89

[DUNFORD]

Irene [6879], 583

[GOWDEY]

Hannah [8232], 370

[HALSTEAD]

Jane [8225], 363

[HATFIELD]

Mary [6241], 174

[HAYWARD]

Jane [7012], 499

[HEWLETT]

Elizabeth [6751], 397

Mary K. [6756], 397

[HOLLIDAY]

Elizabeth [7636], 500

[KANE]

Fanny R. [7155], 326

[KIP]

[1645], 413

Agnes [8127], 457

Ann [7575], 180

Catherine [7172], 545

Elizabeth [2718], 234

Elizabeth [3871], 243

Jean [6096], 221

Maria [7711], 108

Martha [8122], 457

Mary A. [7161], 354

Sarah [7795], 138

[KIPP]

[7067], 339

Adelia [8034], 451

Anna I [8080], 454

Catherine [1488], 522

[KIPP]

Catherine [8015], 450

Elva G [8016], 450

Isabella [8272], 571

Lillian R [8043], 558

Louisa [8009], 449

Louisa [8017], 450

Margaret [8021], 557

Maria [6769], 499

Nellie R [8278], 571

Regina [8041], 557

Solly [8233], 333

Susannah [8027], 450

[KIRKLAND]

[3854], 466

[3857], 467

[LONG]

Fanny [7638], 581

[MILLER]

Polly [7688], 296

[NAUGLE]

Hannah M [8163], 601, 602

[O'CONNOR]

Pauline [7875], 586

[OSTROM]

Elizabeth [2890], 443

[PALMER]

Ann [7014], 500

[PAULISON]

Nelly [949], 301

[PHILLIPS]

Agnes [7188], 613

[QUACKENBUSH]

Sophia A. [1059], 430

[REMSSEN]

Catharina [7524], 129

[RICHARD]

Marie Anne [6535], 512

[SHURTE]

Catrina [834], 312

[STORRS]

Esther [8230], 325

[STRINGHAM]

Mary [851], 371

[TOTTEN]

Freelove [6226], 173

[VAN WAGENEN]

Rebecka [5997], 146

Name Index

[VANGORDER]

Elvira J [8050], 452

[WEEKS]

Mary [5768], 261

[WOOD]

Elizabeth [6679], 502

[YOUNG]

Sara P [8267], 388

ABBOTT

Carrie Bell [1659], 520

William [1660], 520

ABOTT

[4260], 244

ABRAHAMSE

Abraham [78], 27

Andreas [80], 27

Andries [74], 27

Franceyntje [75], 27

Isaac [79], 27

Johanna [77], 27

Sara [81], 27

Sarah [76], 27

ACHENBACH

George [1061], 430

ACKER

Anna [4591], 486

Griffany [3734], 255

Jacob W. [3735], 255

Randolph [4592], 486

ACKERMAN

[2987], 463

Abigail [408], 103, 186

Abraham [637], 420

Abraham [738], 304, 426

Abraham Kip [743], 426, 532

Abraham L. [736], 304

Agness [639], 420

Albert [455], 602

Albert [481], 193

Ann [640], 420

Antje [632], 300, 420

Antjen [897], 299

Catherine [642], 420

Catherine Maria [1783], 608

Catryntie [313], 105

Caty [415], 300

Cobus [2002], 201

Cornelia [630], 300

ACKERMAN

Eliza [636], 420

Elizabeth [655], 300

Garret [631], 300, 420

George [645], 420

Gitty [634], 420

Gitty [644], 420

Helena [745], 532

Hetty Emeline [740], 304, 427

Jacob [654], 300

Jan [628], 300

Jane [635], 420

Jane [747], 427, 532

Jannetje [311], 104

Jennie [456], 603

John [1784], 608

John [638], 420

John [643], 420

Lawrence [739], 304, 427

Maria [965], 529

Peter [629], 300, 420

Rachel [653], 300

Sophia [737], 304

Walter S. [1243], 523

ACKERT

Maria [8200], 331

Solomon [8201], 331

Tobias [7060], 339

ADAMS

Ida [7444], 202

ADDOMS

Emilie Hustace [4546], 471

William [4547], 471

ADRIANCE

Sadie Brinckerhoff [4578], 575

Walter [4579], 575

ADRIANSE

Geertruy [202], 38

AKERLEY

Lemuel [4052], 480

Lemuel R. [4054], 480

Phebe [4053], 480

William A. [4051], 480

AKIN

Aaron Burr [2015], 435

Augusta [2056], 541

Benjamin [2016], 435

Benjamin [2054], 541

Name Index

AKIN

Catherine Maria [2039], 435, 541
Catherine T. [2052], 541
Esther [2055], 541
Isaac Williamson [2036], 435, 541
Martha J. [2038], 435, 541
Richard Williamson [2037], 435, 541
William Garrison [2035], 435

ALBERTS

Tryntie [46], 18, 46

ALBERTSON

Joseph B. [4040], 370

ALBY

Jane Ann [3506], 271

ALDIDAE

Maria [5694], 376

ALDRICH

Almira [7469], 436
Emily [680], 526

ALDRIDGE

Betsy [4121], 382, 493
Emily [677], 526
Frank [678], 526
Richard [676], 526
Winfield [679], 526

ALEXANDER

Helen G. [7209], 547
Henry Martyn [7230], 547

ALLEN

Addilade [661], 525
Emma Jane [660], 525
George Washington [662], 525
Henry Beekman [659], 525
Ida May [1664], 415
Jane Ann [1153], 410, 516
Mary Louisa [658], 525
Polly [1179], 295
Richard [1665], 415
Robert [656], 525
Stephen De Cato [657], 525
William [1120], 410

ALLERS

Margaret [6062], 578
William [6063], 578

ALLIS

Chester [1092], 538
James W. [1093], 538
Lena [1094], 539

ALLIS

William D. [1090], 538

AMBUHL

Florence Lucina [1922], 615

AMES

Alice L. [6036], 494, 578
Charles C. [6035], 493
Flora [6051], 494
Joseph [6043], 493
Selah N. [6052], 494
Sylvia [6044], 493

ANDERSON

[4299], 476
Abel A. [3644], 347
Angelica Schuyler [3656], 465, 564
Caroline Westfall [3680], 564
Catherine [4496], 497
Edward Shotwell [3682], 564
Eliza Matilda [3690], 347, 465
Ellen [3696], 465
Hannah Matilda [3653], 465, 563
Harriet Schuyler [3652], 465
Harriet Schuyler [3678], 563
Helen Margaretta [3651], 465, 563
James [3650], 464
James Kip [3691], 347, 465
Jane [985], 609
John Dall [3695], 465
John Schuyler [3649], 464
Kate Van Alen [3694], 465
Katherine Schuyler [3654], 465
Katherine Schuyler [3681], 564
Robert E. [6895], 584
Robert P. [6896], 584
Smith W. [3648], 464
Smith W. [3655], 465, 563

ANDREWS

Rachel P [4436], 486
Thomas [7580], 486

ANDRUSS

Cordelia [1568], 535
Ira [1569], 535

ANTHONY

Jacob [8119], 184
Jacob [862], 179

ARCHER

Jane Adelia [5974], 491
Oliver H. Perry [5930], 494

Name Index

ARCHER

Sally [3756], 257

ARENTS

Hendriectje [268], 44

Marritie [179], 35

ARNOLD

[3514], 273

Albert [3524], 273

Arba [3521], 272

Gilbert [3520], 272

Lydia [3519], 272

Milton [3517], 272

Otis [3518], 272

Rhoda [3522], 272

Rosena [1181], 295

Silas [3513], 272

Sirus [3526], 273

Susan [3525], 273

Thomas [3516], 272

Welland [3523], 273

ASHLEY

James Lincoln [2032], 542

AUCHER

Harriet [3333], 387

Jonathan [3332], 386

Oliver H. Perry [3334], 387, 494

AUKE

Helena [2373], 117

Isaac [2375], 117

AUSTIN

John Phelps [1027], 428

Maria Louisa [1030], 429

Stephen Fuller [1028], 429

Webster K. [3425], 489

AVERY

Alfred [3298], 477

Edwin [3300], 477

Henry [3299], 477

Phoebe Jane [3301], 477

AYERS

Angelina [5919], 488

Elmira [5920], 488

Philip [3386], 488

Thomas [5921], 488

AYRES

Dorcas [3373], 263

BACKENSTOSE

Dwight B. [1100], 434

BACKENSTOSE

Frederic [1086], 434

Oliver L. [1099], 434

Schuyler Kip [1098], 434

BADEAU

Dyer A. [1150], 410

Elias B. [1152], 410

Emma O. [1151], 410

Thomas W. [1119], 410

BAILEY

Ann Kip [3711], 348, 465

Charlotte [4205], 497, 580

Cornelius Kip [3713], 348

Deane [4209], 580

Devoe [4166], 388

Emma L. [3715], 348

Etta [4210], 580

Henry [3707], 348

Henry C. [3709], 348

Jacob [4190], 497

James Kip [3714], 348

John H. [3706], 348

John H. [3710], 348

Lillie [4196], 580

Louis [4206], 497, 580

Phebe [4165], 388

William H. [3712], 348

BAKER

Adelia [5934], 387

Alonzo [5931], 387

Dorothy [4557], 566

Edwin [6743], 396

Eliza [3328], 264, 387

Eliza [5928], 387

Francis [4558], 566

Franklin Thomas [4553], 566

Gilbert [3322], 264

Hannah [3329], 264, 386

Hewlett [6741], 396

Isaac [6742], 396

James [5926], 264

James B. [5927], 387

Jane Adelia [5929], 387

John Henry [7190], 566

Jonathan [3500], 396

Jonathan [5935], 387

Josephine [5932], 387

Lawrence [4555], 566

Name Index

BAKER

Lawrence [8137], 112
Lawrence Kip [4556], 566
Leonard [3327], 264, 387
Mary [5925], 264
Mary Jane [5936], 387
Richard [4554], 566
Theresa [5933], 387

BALDWIN

Benjamin [755], 427

BALL

Harriet [1479], 414
William [1480], 414

BALLANTYNE

Ida [6059], 578

BANKS

Charles Green [6818], 571
Charles Hegeman [6765], 479, 570
Florence [8063], 453
George H [8062], 453
Horace Kipp [8067], 453
Mabel M [8065], 453
Myrtle G [8066], 453
Samuel L [8064], 453
William Lane [6764], 479

BANNIGAN

Jane [1401], 432

BANTA

Agnitie [337], 106
Cornelia [620], 189
David [896], 299
Elizabeth [1486], 522
Henry [1248], 417
Jacob [348], 106
Jacob [621], 189, 190
Jannetje [719], 190, 306
John I. [1487], 522
Magdalena [347], 106
Margaret [922], 523
Mariah [895], 299

BARBER

Philena [1481], 414

BARD

James [4422], 485
Sarah E. [4421], 485

BARKELOO

Anne [234], 93

BARKER

Harriet [3297], 365

BARNES

John [3864], 467
John [3866], 467

BARNETTE

Alice [4239], 468
William H. [4238], 467

BARNUM

Thomas G. [7156], 366

BARRACLOUGH

Charles [1920], 609
Emma [1919], 609

BARSTOW

Capt. [3552], 408
Horatio [3562], 408
Stephen [3563], 408
William [3564], 408

BARTOL

Samuel F. [4353], 482
Sarah R. [4352], 482

BASSETT

Leah [7888], 164
Mary Emily [1599], 515

BAYARD

James A. [2759], 323
Mary Rodgers [2758], 323

BAYEAUX

Thomas [2287], 137

BAYLIS

Grace [4602], 495
William [2490], 329

BEAM

Clarissa Ann [7059], 339
Margaret [1352], 428

BEAN

Eliza Mary [3805], 385

BEARDSLEY

Gideon [5573], 477
Susan Wright [5574], 477, 570

BEASLEY

Anna Margareta Stockton [7323], 555

BEAUDOIN

(Dr) [6628], 592
Pierre Paul [6583], 592

BEAULIEU

Clarence [6575], 590

Name Index

BECKER

Howard [1542], 610
John F. [1540], 610
John G. [1541], 610
Stewart [1543], 610

BEHM

Julia [2040], 541

BELAND

[6469], 406

BELLEDEAUX

[6479], 504
Merlin Joseph [6481], 504

BENDER

Mary L [2856], 438

BENEDICT

Lyman E. [3389], 379

BENGLE

Dorothy [6553], 587
Ernest [6594], 587

BENJAMIN

Mary [5699], 376

BENLEY

Amos [2977], 461
Anna J. [2976], 461

BENSEL

Abraham [2804], 335
Eliza C. [2803], 335

BERDAN

David [3120], 241
Eva [484], 102
Helena [503], 45
Ida Maria [3125], 466
Jan [460], 45, 102
John [3121], 241, 348
Lambert V. H. [1882], 606
Mary J. [1881], 606
Peter Frederick [3123], 348, 466
Willemintie [384], 102, 199

BERG

Sarah Ann [2781], 328

BERGH

Jehoiakim Capt. [2782], 328

BERRINGER

Heinrich [2663], 212
Lena [2662], 212
Sally [2842], 231

BERRY

Abraham [418], 300

BERRY

Abraham A. [434], 419
Abraham J. [436], 419
Adrian [435], 419
Agness [441], 419
Alfred [425], 420
Ann [416], 300
Anne E. [431], 419, 524
Augustus [424], 420
Catherine [432], 419
Christina [426], 420
Christina Anna [1068], 431
Christinia Margret [1074], 536
Cornelius [1070], 431
Cornelius [1076], 536
Gertrude [429], 419, 524
Hendrick [414], 188, 300
Henry K [1067], 431, 536
Henry S. [430], 419, 524
James [453], 524
Jane [439], 419
Jane [451], 524
Jannetje [1009], 305
John [419], 300, 419
John [458], 525
John Henry [1075], 536
John Henry [423], 420
Jured [422], 420
Letitia [450], 524
Letitia [454], 524, 602
Maria [437], 419
Martin [1073], 536
Martin H. [1066], 431
Rachel [1072], 536
Samuel [413], 188
Samuel [417], 300, 419
Samuel [452], 524
Samuel [459], 525
Samuel S. [440], 419
Selina [427], 420
Sophia [1400], 431
Stephen [457], 525
Thomas [421], 420
Walling [438], 419
Wilhelmus [433], 419
William [1010], 305

BERTE

Louis A. [7135], 457

Name Index

BERTE

Maria Therese Antoinette [2948], 457

BES

Mary [2951], 458

BESSETTE

Lily [6421], 400

BEST

Elizabeth [2664], 212

BEUKER

Harvey M. [6876], 582

BEVEY

Martin K. [7319], 569

BINGHAM

Devoe [4212], 580

Hamilton [4213], 580

Madeline [4211], 580

Wesley [4207], 580

BIRAMSEY

James [3335], 387

BISHOP

John [2603], 318

BISSONNETTE

Adrienne [6517], 509

BLACKLER

Alma Edna [1638], 598

Arthur Alwyn [1639], 598

William H. [1637], 598

BLANCHARD

Douglas [6843], 583

Henry Leland [6842], 582

Morgan [6844], 583

Philip Holt [6845], 583

BLANK

Rachel [2554], 207

BLAUVELT

Cornelius L. [1233], 523

Effie [4892], 599

Elizabeth [1238], 523

Ellen K. [1239], 523

Henry [1256], 524

James [1257], 524

Johannes [8189], 193

Maria M. [1240], 523

Rachel [315], 105

BLISS

William Lord [4552], 471

BLOM

Jacob [191], 37, 61

BLOM

Jenneke (Jane) [190], 37

Margrietje [2220], 61

BLOOM

[524], 308

Cornelius [528], 308

BLOUNT

Caroline Euphema [6763], 473, 567

Stephen [6762], 472

BLOXSIDGE

Samuel Walter [4780], 554

BODINE

John [3423], 489

BODMAN

Edward Cushman [3126], 466

BOGAERT

Elizabeth [7778], 75

BOGARD

Cornelis [353], 99

Daniel [357], 99

Maria [356], 99

BOGARDUS

Blandina [2007], 201

BOGART

Anna [3870], 243

Elizabeth [3571], 166

Maria [3887], 245

Mary [1534], 532

Willem [354], 99

BOGERT

Albert J [1021], 427

Catherine [1237], 522

Eliza [1235], 522

Matthew S [1232], 522

Sally [1236], 522

Samuel A [8193], 428

Seba M. [1234], 522

BOICE

[798], 308

BOIVIN

Blanche [6599], 589

BONARD

Andre [6560], 589

Jean [6558], 588, 591

Leon [6554], 588

Marcel [6559], 589

Paul [6515], 588, 591

Name Index

BONNER

Charles [8264], 561
Elizabeth [2989], 544
William [2990], 544

BOSCH

Mayke Janse [192], 37, 61

BOUKER

Prudence Aldrich [1158], 294

BOULET

Marie Josephe [6384], 280

BOUND

Maria [124], 49

BOUTON

William C. [1705], 602

BOWMAN

Abraham [4652], 327
Adam [8243], 327
Henry P [542], 316

BOYD

Ada Pearl [6868], 581
Alice [1539], 610
Friend S. [7023], 581

BOYLE

Margarita [6391], 399

BOYS

Catharina [2551], 153

BRADFORD

Aileen Elizabeth [4100], 484
James Henry [4099], 484

BRADT

Eva [2123], 25
Isaac [7885], 162
Margarita [7884], 162

BRADY

[5895], 273, 397
Cornelia [2876], 441
Enatina C. [5898], 273
Gilbert A. [5897], 273
Gregory [5885], 251
Harriet [5901], 273, 398
Howard [5900], 273
Jesse [5887], 251
Jesse [5896], 273
John B. [3515], 273
John T. [5886], 251
John T. [5899], 273
Julia [5910], 397
Louisa [7220], 442

BRADY

Mary Ann [5947], 381
Susannah [5911], 398
William V. [2877], 441

BRATT

Benjamin [2365], 113
Nelletie [2364], 113

BREEN

Christina S. [1346], 609
Marie Anne [6413], 506

BREESTEDE

Anna [125], 49

BREWER

Mary E. [4311], 478

BREYANDT

Pieter Cornelisse [267], 44

BREYANT

Antie [266], 44

BRIGGS

Charlotte [6739], 396
Hiram [6735], 396
Martha [6738], 396
Mary [6736], 396
Sarah [6740], 396
Stephen [3505], 396
Wilhelm [6737], 396

BRINCKERHOFF

Cornelius [559], 45
Geesje [558], 45
Jacob J. [304], 104
Jacobus [312], 104

BRINKERHOFF

Alexander [717], 526
Amanda [1321], 531
Ann [697], 421
Antje [341], 106
Charles H. [716], 526
Cornelia [694], 421, 526
Derrick [2010], 201
Garret [703], 421
Hattie [1324], 531
Hendrick [335], 106
Hendrick [342], 106
Henry [1259], 421
Jacob [690], 301
Jacob I. [1318], 531
Jacob J. [692], 301, 421
Jacobus [336], 106

Name Index

BRINKERHOFF

Jacobus [338], 106
Jacobus J. [689], 301
James S. [695], 421, 526
Jane A. V. [696], 421
John J. [715], 526
Joris [340], 106
Lavenia [702], 421
Lavenia [930], 523
Lavinia [1320], 531
Margaret [1906], 608
Margaret [701], 421
Maria [1322], 531
Martha [699], 421
Nicholas [700], 421
Nickasi [339], 106
Rachel [698], 421
Ransford [718], 526
Sophia [1258], 421
Walter [1325], 531
Willie [1323], 531

BRINKERS

Gertrude [951], 193

BROAS

Rebecca [8096], 342

BROUWER

Elizabeth [567], 96
Johannes [2384], 120
Nelletje [2383], 120
Pieter [352], 42

BROWER

Henry [6694], 360
Jannettie [3589], 236
Jeremiah [3590], 236
Pamelia [6695], 360, 472

BROWN

Alexander [7027], 392
Ann [3600], 245, 345
Arthur M. [7183], 578
Asenath [1435], 410
Elizabeth [3760], 369
Elizabeth [5711], 377
Emily [3761], 369
Emma C. [4149], 492
Emma Celia [3251], 236, 342
Frances [1309], 426
George Fox [6699], 392
George P. [4139], 492

BROWN

George Paulding [3250], 236
Granville [6701], 393
Henry [3763], 369
James [6696], 392
James Alexander [6767], 499
James Hiram [6698], 392
John [2400], 208
John K. [6697], 392
Lousia [3551], 407
Mary [3759], 369
Percy Trew [6768], 499
Samuel Kip [4150], 492, 578
Sarah E. [3438], 490
Sarah Jane [4778], 554
Sarah S. [3762], 369, 479
William Penn [6700], 393, 498
Wilson [3758], 369

BROWNE

Flora [1174], 412
Frank [1172], 412
Fred [1173], 412
William L. [1171], 412

BRUCE

George [4776], 554

BRUGUIERE

Andre [6428], 401
Charles [6432], 402
Eugene [6433], 402
Jacques [6374], 285
Jean Baptiste [6368], 284
Jean Baptiste [6427], 401
Jean Baptiste Medard [6236], 284
John [6442], 402
Joseph [6441], 402
Julia [6439], 402
Marie [6430], 401
Marie Elizabeth Rachel [6372], 284, 402
Marie Esther [6375], 285
Rose [6429], 401
Rose-Anne [6373], 284, 405
Samuel [6444], 402
Selena [6431], 401
Theophile [6371], 284, 401
Urgel [6370], 284
Victoria [6440], 402
William [6443], 402

Name Index

BRYAN

Mary [7419], 220

BRYCE

(Mr.) [7247], 565

Marie B. [4513], 565

BRYNE

James [8105], 562

BUCKLEY

Edgar Colonel [4371], 574

BUDEL

David [3751], 256

BUGGINS

Pricilla Kitchell [7769], 533

BULKLEY

Charlotte [1865], 535

BULL

Daniel [5811], 249

Freelove [5809], 248

George [3216], 248

Isaac [5815], 249

Jacob [5812], 249

John [5814], 249

Josiah [5810], 248

Ruth [5808], 248, 360

Sarah [5813], 249

BULLARD

Abigail Catherine [1927], 617

BURDETT

Eliza Ann [7311], 476

BURDICK

Augustus [4027], 368

BURGE

Jennie [3444], 490

BURGER

Phebe Ann [3504], 396

BURGESS

George (Right Rev.), DD [2654], 325

Mary Georgiana [2660], 326

BURHANS

Samuel [2532], 147

BURLINGHAM

E. L. [4368], 483

BURPO

Joseph [4199], 580

BURR

Eunice [126], 48

BURT

Jane [1424], 433

BUSH

Amelia [2965], 460

David [2966], 460

Jonas MD [7139], 175

BUSHNELL

Alice Alden [4514], 565

Joseph [7158], 565

BUTCHERT

Emma Willard [4378], 573

George Victor [4375], 573

Henry Kinsman [4377], 573

Ida May [4376], 573

Nicholas [4370], 573

BUTLER

Florence Kip [1565], 616

Thomas H. [1558], 616

BUYS

Abraham [7722], 109

Cornelius [7721], 109

Samuel [7701], 108

BYVANK

Johannes [2191], 56

Maria [2186], 56

CABANA

Alexis Hilaire Alexandre [6468], 514

Joseph [6539], 514

CADMUS

Abraham [3127], 164

Abraham [3129], 164

Abraham [3142], 241

Annie Belle [3155], 349

Blandina [3141], 241

Charles Crosby [3148], 349

Elias Crane [3140], 241

Elisabeth [3133], 165

Elizabeth [3139], 241

Everett [1513], 604

Geertje [3132], 165

Gertrude [3143], 241

Grace Louise [3158], 466, 564

Harold Kipp [1512], 603

Henry B. [1508], 603

Henry Smith [3153], 349

J. Clinton [1511], 603

James A. [1507], 603

John [3128], 164, 241

John Kip [3144], 241

Margarita Clarissa [3154], 349

Name Index

CADMUS

Mary Eliza [3147], 349
Peter [3115], 164
Peter [3131], 164
Peter [3138], 241
Phebe Ann [3149], 349
Raymond J. [1509], 603
Sara Elizabeth [3150], 349
Sarah [3130], 164
Stephen Van Cortland [3152], 349, 466
Thomas [3134], 165
Thomas [3145], 241, 349
Thomas Jefferson [3151], 349
Warren K. [1510], 603

CAISSE

Angelique [6542], 514

CALAM

Anna P. [4419], 485
Henry Dr. [4420], 485

CAMPBELL

Annie [6861], 584
David [4478], 579
Frank [4476], 579
Frank [4477], 579
George W. [3689], 347
Herbert S [8085], 568
John [4543], 471
Maria [4542], 471

CARISSE

Ernie [7085], 507

CARMAN

Samuel [2699], 226

CARNAGAN

Catherine Jane [943], 422
Charles Edwin [942], 422
Hansen [941], 422
Henry Kipp [945], 422
Martha L. [944], 422

CARPENTER

Adaline [5756], 379
Amey [3472], 269
Annie [3746], 256
Aron [5722], 377
Bailey [7395], 437
Benjamin [3230], 261
Benjamin [5754], 379
Benjamin C. [3232], 262
Caleb [3466], 269

CARPENTER

Catharine Mahlna [5646], 375
Cornelia [4024], 368
David [5906], 398
Edith [4076], 482
Eliza [5778], 261
Ellen B. [4469], 494
Emma Jane [5649], 375
Esther [5740], 260
Esther [5750], 262, 379
George [3971], 474
George [5723], 377
Gertrude [4075], 482
Hannah [5907], 398
Henry [5718], 377
Henry [5773], 261
Isaac [5644], 375
James [5725], 377
James [5777], 261
Jane [5724], 377
Jesse [5642], 375
Jesse [5779], 261
Jessie Louisa [3975], 474
John [3464], 172
John [3966], 474
John [5643], 375
John [5717], 377
John [5751], 378
Joseph [5776], 261
Laura Elizabeth [5726], 377
Lawzen [5757], 379
Levi [4025], 368
Lydia [5727], 377
Maple H. [5648], 375
Mary [3168], 89
Mary [3952], 361
Mary [5721], 377
Mary [5775], 261
Mary K. [3972], 474
Peter [5647], 375
Phebe [5645], 375
Phebe [5781], 261, 378
Phebe Jane [5753], 379
Robert [3953], 361
Robert [5720], 377
Robert [5780], 261
Ruth [3471], 269
Sarah [3973], 474

Name Index

CARPENTER

Sarah [5749], 262, 378
Sarah [5774], 261
Sarah Ann [5719], 377
Sarah Ann [5755], 379
Sarah Frances [5650], 375
Thomas [3967], 474
Thomas [4071], 482
Thomas [5641], 375
Thomas Ellwood [3974], 474
William [4070], 482
William [5752], 379
William [6327], 89
Winifred H [7394], 437
Wright [5716], 377
Zipporah [3463], 172

CARR

Catherine M. [5903], 273

CARROLL

Amos Edgar [7322], 569
Florence Cowles [7321], 569

CARSON

Claude Kenton [4393], 572

CARTER

Olive Irene [6109], 331

CARVER

Level [6157], 559
Mary Mae [6156], 559

CARYL

Alexander Hamilton [3951], 247

CASSELMAN

Annabel [1661], 520

CASSIDY

Asa [3913], 355

CASTANIER

Berthe [6591], 595
Dosithe [6630], 595

CASWELL

John [602], 185

CATHERWOOD

Joseph Fiske [4929], 551

CATLIN

Lynde [3588], 343
Mary Watson [7923], 343

CAVE

Myrtle [6648], 584

CAYA

Charles Thomas [6568], 590

CAYA

Hector [6573], 590
Jean Lucien [6572], 590
Jeannette [6569], 590
Joseph Treffle [6527], 590
Louis Joseph Henri Alphonse [6571], 590
Marguerite [6567], 590
Paul [6570], 590

CEESSETMAN

Ann [4458], 493

CESELMAN

Ann [3806], 386

CHAMBERLAIN

Holman Theodore [4534], 470
Jennie Bernice [4533], 470

CHAMBERS

[1095], 538

CHAMPITT

Jennie Collier [4317], 478

CHANDLER

Helen [4203], 580

CHAPMAN

Frances Anne [4561], 472

CHAQUENEAU

Adelaide Rhineland [7201], 548
Julien [7200], 547

CHARETTE

Emile [7096], 506

CHARTIER

Marie Louise [6470], 406

CHATFIELD

Lovina A. [1651], 414

CHENIER

Martin (Mac) [7097], 506

CHESTER

Aurelian R. [1339], 531

CHIEF OF THE MANDANS

Four Bears [7105], 281

CHILSON

Hester A. [1127], 515

CHISHOLM

Clara [4463], 386, 494
Edward de Clifford [7196], 549
Sara Houstoun [7195], 549
Thomas [4464], 386, 494

CHRISTIE

Bertha [1307], 529
John D. [1300], 529

Name Index

CHRISTOFFELS

Catharina [200], 90

CHURCH

Charles F. [3392], 379

CHURCHILL

John [262], 177

CIPPER

Jacob [3790], 259

CISCO

John J. [2050], 541

CLAMPITT

Inez Johnnie [8082], 568

CLAPP

Charles A. [4343], 480

CLARK

[2986], 463

Emma Augusta [1825], 534

Harriet Anderson [3673], 563

Helen Margaretta [3675], 563

Henry Schieffelin [3672], 563

Mary Theresa [3671], 563

Matilda Schuyler [3674], 563

Robert [832], 312

Smith Anderson [3670], 563

William [1826], 534

William Newton [3658], 563

CLARKE

Grosvenor [3950], 246

CLEARWATER

Hester M. [3413], 489

CLEMENT

Jemima C. [5118], 535

CLICE

Catherine [1413], 432

CLOCK

Abraham [45], 18, 46

Abraham [82], 46

Abraham [83], 46

Albartus [88], 46

Albert [47], 46

Femmetje [90], 46

Johannes [86], 46

Marten [85], 46

Piaternella [89], 46

Sara [87], 46

Tryntie [84], 46

CLOSE

Arney Amelia [2609], 438, 543

CLOSE

Charles Augustus [2610], 438, 543

Charles Hawley [2600], 438, 543

Edith Lottie [5600], 544

Emma Louisa [2608], 438, 543

Emma Olevia [5599], 543

Harry Albert [5597], 543

Henry [2601], 438

James Wood [5601], 438

Louis Franklin [5598], 543

Mary Frances [2611], 438, 544

Mary V. [5604], 544

Walter McDougall [5602], 438, 544

William Henry [2607], 438, 543

CLOUGH

Clarence Ambrose [1707], 602

CLYDESDELL

Jennie [1617], 411

COCK

Deborah [8271], 362

Zoah [3176], 168

COE

Clara L. [7244], 360

COHOON

Floyd [6143], 558

COKER

Evie [6170], 559

COLE

Aaron [8135], 112

David [2844], 340

Eleline [2959], 460

Henrietta [3771], 369

Ishmael Broadalbin [2960], 460

James P. [3775], 370

Jesse [3769], 369

John [3773], 369

Mary [2843], 340

Stephen [3772], 369

William S. [3774], 369

COLES

Albert [3173], 168

Benjamin [3175], 168

COLLINS

Lizzie A. [3416], 489

COLWELL

Abraham [3191], 248

Amy [3192], 248

Ann [3190], 248

Name Index

COLWELL

Harriet [3193], 248
Isaac [3182], 248
Martha [3194], 248

COMER

Emily A. [3415], 489

CONCKLIN

Ann [1047], 311
John [1989], 201

CONGER

Cassius [6446], 402

CONKLIN

[1091], 539
Amy [3807], 265
Caroline [1999], 201
Catherine [1997], 201
Elizabeth [1097], 539
Elizabeth [1993], 201
Hannah [1991], 201
Harriet [1157], 293
Helen [2000], 201
Henry [5833], 250
Hester [1996], 201, 314
Isaac [1988], 201
Isaac [1995], 201
Isaac [3808], 265, 266
James [5832], 250
Lemuel [7735], 203
Maria [1994], 201
Maria [5835], 250
Mary [7732], 203
Mathew [5834], 250
Phebe [3809], 266
Sarah [1992], 201
Tunis [1998], 201

CONNOLLY

[6480], 504
Mary Jane [4541], 357

CONOVER

Harry Martin [1676], 599
William Stephen [4893], 599

CONRAY

Esther [4013], 366

COOK

[2491], 329
James H. [2815], 335

COOKE

Margaret [4735], 553

COOLEY

Oliver [1201], 297

COOPER

Eloise [6216], 621
Mary [1079], 313
Samuel Ira [1859], 618

COREY

Sally [7426], 220

CORRELL

Hannah J [7134], 329

CORWIN

Charles Edward [1422], 537
Edward Callwell [846], 432, 538
Euphemia Kipp [1421], 537
Fannie H. [1423], 537
George Brainard [850], 432
George Homan [3017], 556
James Horton [847], 432
Leah Margaret [848], 432
Mildred Frothingham [3016], 556
Rev Edward Tanjore DD [1420], 432, 537, 538

COUTYNE

Moses [2329], 142

COVELL

Frances E. [6717], 394

COVENTRY

Henry Thomas (Hon.) [7178], 550

COWING

Amy [1155], 516
Jennie [1156], 516
Owen [1154], 516

COX

Emily E. [3910], 355

CRABLE

Estella J. [6766], 499
John [3218], 269

CRAFT

Fanny [3189], 247
Hester J. [4344], 371
Philip [4345], 371
Wilmot [3188], 247

CRAISE

Eleanor [4738], 554
Margaret [4736], 553

CRANE

Elias [3136], 241
Eliza [4526], 469
Joseph [587], 183

Name Index

CRANE

Joseph S [8115], 183
Marietta H. [3934], 356
Phebe [3135], 241

CRAPO

Caroline C. [2049], 541
Chauncey V. [2042], 541
Frank A. [2048], 541

CRAWFORD

Sarah [3954], 361

CREGIERS

Tryntie [158], 37

CREUTZMEYER

Barbara H [7973], 567
Charles [7974], 567

CRISWELL

John Fremont [1478], 414

CROCKER

Abraham [3180], 168
Benjamin [3179], 168, 248
Elisa [3197], 248
Henry [3199], 248
Isaac [3187], 247
Jarvis [3177], 168, 247
Lavinia [3198], 248
Mary [3178], 168, 248
Simeon [3174], 168
Simeon [3185], 247
Townsend [3186], 247

CROESVELT

Annetje [2190], 58

CRONKE

Mary L. [3824], 497

CROOKE

Charles [6000], 67

CROSS

James [7421], 220

CRUIKSHANK

Alison Ayres [1952], 620
Dwight Phelps [1953], 620
Ella [1954], 620

CUER

Annette E. [1618], 517
James [1619], 517

CULBERTSON

Helen A. [2883], 440
M. S. (Rev.) [2884], 440

CULVER

[7744], 316
Alonzo [7745], 316
Catherine [7755], 315
James [7750], 316
James [7753], 315, 316
John [7749], 316
Mary [7752], 316
Peter [7751], 316

CYPHER

Elizabeth [3789], 259

DAKIN

Christina [3940], 246
Eliza [3836], 242
Marial [8216], 332
Thomas [3837], 242
Thomas [3941], 246

DALE

Joseph C [7992], 568
Sheldon K [7993], 569

DALL

Harriet Buchanan [3693], 465

DALY

Margaret-Muriel Theresa [7087], 585
Martin Alfred [7088], 585

DAMEN

Celetje [7716], 109

DARLING

Egber [2709], 231

DARLINGTON

Katherine [3586], 236

DAVENPORT

Dorothy [3202], 89
Maria [2597], 318
William [2526], 89

DAVIDSON

Elizabeth [2941], 456

DAVIS

Dorthea [6141], 558
Leora [1874], 539
Thomas [1875], 539

DAY

Benjamin L. [3643], 347
Eliza [3685], 347
Harriet Ann [3687], 347
Helen Kip [3686], 347
I. Ludlow [3684], 347
Margaretta [3683], 347

Name Index

DE FOREEST

Abraham [138], 21
Catrina [135], 20
David [137], 20
Isaac [128], 20
Isaac [133], 20
Jesse [134], 20
Johannes [136], 20
Metje [132], 20
Philip [127], 20
Sarah [130], 20
Susanna [131], 20

DE FOREST

Rachel [141], 12

DE FREEST

Annie E. R. [2026], 435, 542
David [2020], 435

DE GRAAF

Hester [7693], 111, 112

DE GRAEF

Abraham [2183], 112
Abraham [7822], 111
Anna [7812], 112
Barent [2182], 112
Dicantha [7810], 112
Elizabeth [7807], 111
Hester [7809], 112
Jan [7806], 111
Jannetje [7859], 111
John (Jan) [7814], 111
Maria [7811], 112
Michael [2179], 111
Moses [2178], 111
Moses [2181], 111
Sarah [7813], 112
Simeon [7808], 112

DE GRAEW

Cornelia [622], 189, 190
Elizabeth [1227], 416
William [1228], 416

DE GRAFF

Eli [4055], 480
Ephraim [4049], 479
Ida [4057], 480
John E. [4050], 479
Mary [4058], 480
Phebe Jane [4056], 480

DE HART

Cathalina [3086], 80
Jacobus [3087], 80

DE HOOGES

Eva [2335], 73

DE KYPE

Henri [6], 1
Jean Baptiste [7], 1
Ruloff [5], 1
Ruloff [8], 1, 2

DE LA MONTAGNE

Johannes MD [140], 12
Maria [139], 12

DE LANOY

Abraham [3061], 14
Catalina [3060], 14, 34, 82

DE LORIMIER

Francois Thomas [6383], 280
Jules [6510], 510
Louis Gustave [6306], 280

DE MARNEIL

Margaret [4], 3

DE MILL

Anna [100], 47
Anthony [2103], 23
Anthony [49], 46
Anthony [91], 47
Anthony [95], 47
Anthony [97], 47
Catharina [93], 47
Catharina [94], 47
Elizabeth [92], 47
Johannes [98], 47
Maria [99], 47
Petrus [48], 46
Petrus [96], 47
Sarah [2102], 23, 53

DE MUTH

John Frederick [7279], 549
Selma [7214], 549

DE NYS

Pieter [71], 26
Susanne [65], 26

DE PEYSTER

Carola [3020], 557
Johnson Livingston (Col.) [7153], 557

DE SILLE

Anna [220], 16

Name Index

DE SILLE

Nicasius [227], 16

DE SOLERENE

Laurence [6555], 588

DE WINT

Antje [6006], 135

Johannis [6007], 135

DEAN

Jerome [1202], 297

DEANE

Jessie [4208], 580

Mary [3336], 494

DEHN

Hyatt Robert [7287], 556

Martin [7288], 556

DELAFIELD

Edward Coleman [7258], 555

Margaretta Stockton [3015], 555

DELAMATER

Hendrick [8147], 75

Isaac [2351], 150

Isaac (Capt) [8144], 74, 75, 150

Johannes [7803], 74

Rebecca [8145], 74, 75, 150

DELAMETER

Jehiel [3999], 363

Margaretha [2353], 150

William G. [3427], 489

DELLI

Cornelia [210], 91, 182

DELOY

Sadie [6053], 494

DEMAREST

Catherine A. [1684], 599

Charles [1706], 602

Christina [1044], 310

David [306], 104

David P. [777], 192

Jane Ann [1501], 527

Joast [776], 192

Johannis [1045], 310

John [778], 191

Leah [1055], 430

Margaretta [1880], 600

Maria [328], 200

Nicholas S. [1502], 527

Peter [8187], 192

DEMEREST

Ann [1101], 434

Maria [1205], 416

DEMOTT

John [7132], 434

DENEAU

Stella [6595], 587

DENMAN

Polly [3899], 356

DENNING

Emily [1600], 516

DEPYSTER

Elizabeth [420], 420

DEROILLHET

Susanna [2385], 120

DEROME

Alcide [6451], 405

Alcide [6497], 509

Amedee [6500], 509

Anna [6507], 510

Antoinette [6499], 509

Arthur [6504], 509

Charles Georges [6498], 509, 586

Emile [6496], 509

Eveline [6505], 509, 589

Fancois Xavier [6447], 403

Francois Xavier Arthur [6454], 405

Georges Maurice [6551], 587

Gustave [6508], 510

Hector [6509], 510

Hectorine [6455], 405

Jean [6552], 587

Josephine [6452], 405, 510

Josephine [6501], 509

Louis Antoine [6376], 403

Louis Etienne Gustave [6449], 404, 508

Louis Joseph Amedee [6450], 404

Marie Hermine [6453], 405, 511

Rachel [6503], 509, 587, 591

Theophile [6502], 509

Thomas [6506], 509

Urgel [6456], 405

DESAULNIERS-LESIEUR

Almidas [6465], 406

Georges [6466], 406

Laurent [6377], 405

Laurent [6460], 405

Marie Angelina [6464], 406, 514

Name Index

DESAULNIERS-LESIEUR

Marie Louise [6463], 406
Tancrede [6462], 406
Victor [6467], 406

DESAUTELS

Charlotte Rachel [6378], 286, 406
Elizabeth [6379], 286
Joseph [6237], 286
Joseph [6380], 286, 407
Lucille [6478], 407

DESROCHERS

Delima [7076], 505
Eloise [6603], 591

DEUR

Anna [3616], 464
John [3617], 464

DEVOE

[7710], 109
Henricus [7714], 202
John [7713], 202

DEXTER

Andrew [3851], 349

DICK

Willa [7235], 447

DICKENS

Eliza [3330], 387

DICKSON

Margaret Mary [6177], 560

DIDERICKS

Aaltjen [343], 106

DIXON

H. L. [4069], 372

DOAN

Benjamin C. [7015], 501
Helen Louise [6774], 501

DODD

Jasper [822], 312

DODGE

Charles H. [3823], 390, 497
Elizabeth Clementina [2912], 446
Henry [3822], 390
Henry [3825], 497
James [3827], 498
Rebecca C. [3826], 498

DOESCHER

[8045], 558

DOIRE

Alice [6576], 590

DOREMUS

Catrina [1032], 309
Getty [7767], 429
Hendrick [1033], 309
Sarah [1043], 309

DOUCET

Cecile [6593], 597
Joseph Edousrd [6642], 597

DOUGLAS

Anne Elizabeth [1870], 620
William Wilberforce [1871], 620

DRAKE

Charles [3360], 268

DU BOIS

Hasbrouck [3659], 465

DU MOND

Elsjen [2674], 223

DU TREUX

Sarah [129], 20

DUBOIS

Victor [6435], 401

DUGGAN

Alfred James [1378], 613

DUKE

Clarence T. [4532], 470

DUMOND

John Baptist [2260], 69
Sarah [2259], 69, 125, 140

DUNFORD

Frank Kipp [6851], 583
Frederick J. [6847], 583
Helen [6853], 583
Jay Lee [6852], 583
Kate [6855], 584
Sarah [6854], 583
Thomas Fred [6850], 583
Thomas J. [6848], 583

DUNN

Margaret [3372], 380
Nancy [3412], 489

DURELL

Edmond L. [3540], 287
Eliza Jane [3538], 287
Emma [3539], 287
Frank [3544], 287
Henry [3535], 287
Maria Louisa [3541], 287
Mary Ann [3542], 287

Name Index

DURELL

Sarah [3543], 287
Thomas K. [3537], 287
William Henry [3536], 287

DURYEA

Ann [3704], 240
Richard [527], 196

DUTLICE

James W. [1535], 532

DUYCINCK

Belitje Evertse [2192], 56

DWIGHT

Daisy [1389], 612

EASTON

Charlotte [1616], 597
Marjorie S. [1615], 597
S. T. [1612], 597

EBBETS

Daniel [584], 182
Daniel [585], 182

EDGERLY

J. Winslow (Dr.) [7285], 566
Sherburn Edward [7194], 566

EDIE

Elizabeth Clementine [4927], 551
Guy Lewis [2923], 550
Mary Ingraham [4928], 551

EDSELL

Gertrude [932], 524

EDWARDS

Hattie [1914], 608

EICK

Annie Belle [3007], 549
Charles B. [3008], 549

EISENHAUER

[7102], 586

ELLIS

Elias [563], 95
Maria [562], 95

ELLISON

Albert [1430], 540
Laura Jane [1431], 540

ELMENDORF

Engeltje [2787], 332
Jane [2505], 227

ELMONDORF

ALice [6834], 582

ELSEFFER

Elizabeth [6204], 326

ENNIS

Lottie O. [1607], 516

ERRICSON-BERICHOH-HARVIC

Louis [6401], 400

EVENS

Frances M. [1545], 426

EVRETT

Catherine [6674], 502

EYETT

John [3387], 488

FANSHAWE

(Mrs.) [7246], 565

FARN

Josiah [3331], 387
Samuel [5937], 387

FARRINGTON

Agnes (Sister) [7168], 443
Barbara [7184], 548
Bertha [7582], 443
Blanche V. [7250], 548
Charles Kingsley [7165], 443
Florence [7991], 473
Irving Kip [7166], 443
John G. [7219], 442
Josephine [1928], 617
Leonard W [7579], 442
Selwyn Kip [7167], 443, 548
Selwyn Kip [7280], 548
William G. (Rev. Dr.), D.D. [2757], 442
Wilson Kip [7164], 443, 548

FEBERG

Katherine [6064], 578

FELL

Thomas [3424], 489

FELT

Willard L. [1031], 429

FELTER

Lucretia Ann (Mrs.) [4236], 351

FERDON

Jacob I. [4891], 599
Sophia [1671], 599

FERGUSON

Charles [4450], 577
Donald [4451], 577

FERNS

Chester Kipp [5576], 570

Name Index

FERNS

James [5585], 570
William Morrison [5575], 570

FICHTER

Emilie [3156], 466
John [3157], 466

FIELD

William H. [3688], 347

FIELDING

Abraham [1242], 523

FILIATRAULT

Joseph [6516], 589

FILLEY

Charlotte [4559], 472
Edward [4560], 472

FISH

Nathan [3075], 32
Nathan [3165], 87
Sarah [3164], 87
Thomas [3074], 32

FISHER

Maude [6124], 454

FITZSIMMONS

Florence [8246], 586

FLEMING

Isabella [4544], 471

FLETCHER

Laura [1186], 413
Maria [1187], 413
Stoughton [1185], 413

FLOWER

Catherine [1925], 617
John Dension [1926], 617

FOERSTER

[6437], 401

FOOTE

Lillie [1102], 434

FORD

Annie T. [3457], 491
Charlotte Louisa [1868], 619

FORTON

Robert [3200], 248

FOUGERON

George [3863], 350

FOULDS

Andrew [1814], 613

FOWLER

A. [5878], 251

FOWLER

Abraham [5884], 251
Anna [5880], 251
Anne [5902], 273
Betsy Maria [4022], 368
David [3357], 268
Dorinda [5879], 251
Freelove [5674], 375
Freelove [5882], 251, 360
Gilbert [5874], 251
Gilbert [5883], 251
James [5876], 251
Mary [5881], 251
Phebe [3226], 259
Rebecca [3303], 169, 170
Susannah [5877], 251
Susannah [5908], 397
Weeden [5875], 251

FRANCISCO

Victoria [842], 312

FRANKLIN

Regina [2710], 232

FREEMAN

Effie J. [6837], 582

FREER

Abraham [2402], 122
Elizabeth [2401], 122
Hannah [7446], 314
Thomas [7759], 314

FREESE

Pamela [3122], 348

FRENCH

Jane [3269], 161
Rolland H. [2058], 541

FRESHOUR

Henry [1412], 432
Mary [1411], 432, 537

FRINK

Isaac [2808], 335
Louisa [2807], 335

FROST

Almer [5742], 260
Ann Maria [5747], 261
James [5741], 260
Jesse [5743], 261
Mary [5744], 261
Mordecai [3229], 260

Name Index

FRYHOFFER

Hester [8087], 235

FULKERSON

David [2561], 209

FULLER

Minnie [7896], 564
Silas [7894], 466, 564
Simon [7893], 466

GADBOIS

Marie Evelina [6457], 509

GALBRAITH

Dexter [6486], 585
Dexter [6545], 585
Laxel Lorraine [6547], 585
Miriam Kipp [6548], 585
Susan Francis [6546], 585

GALLAER

William [2399], 208

GALLAGHER

Lennie [7771], 611

GALLAHER

Abraham [2569], 319
Alexander [2571], 319
Almira [2580], 320
Eliza [2576], 319
George [2570], 319
Jane [2578], 319
John [2567], 319
John [2575], 319
Margaret [2568], 319
Peter [2579], 320
Rachel [2573], 319
Ruth [2577], 319
Sarah [2574], 319
William W. [2572], 319

GARDINER

Frederick Major [4325], 479

GARDNER

Mary Amy [1105], 292

GAREAU

[6381], 407

GARRABRANT

Abraham [753], 427
Emma [754], 427
Peter [750], 427
Sarah [752], 427
Sophia [751], 427, 533

GARRILSON

William [5715], 260

GARRISON

Caroline [2021], 435, 542
Catherine [1273], 423
Elizabeth [3146], 349
Ella [2022], 435
Estelle [2023], 435
Virginia [2024], 435
William [2019], 435

GATTON

Etta [4394], 572

GAUDRY

Louis-Amable [6656], 282
Marie Anne [6239], 282

GAYNOR

Charles [5620], 367
Conrad [3742], 367
Hiram [5619], 367
Rabina [5621], 367

GEATTON

Charles Edward [4146], 492
Elizabeth [4145], 492
James Buchanan [4147], 492
John [4138], 492
John William [4142], 492
Josephine [4148], 492
Mary Ann [4144], 492
Thomas Henry [4143], 492

GEDDES

Gerald Maxwell [7144], 556

GEISSENHAINER

A.T. (Rev.) [7234], 468
Anna Margaret [4510], 468

GENUNG

Ira [4475], 495

GEORGE

James [2726], 234

GEORGER

Arney Amelia [5595], 543
Francis Frederick [5594], 543
Julia Helene [5596], 543
Louis F. [5592], 543
Louis Franklin [2613], 543

GERMOND

Charles W. [1675], 599
William C. [1674], 599

Name Index

GERRITSE

Clarissa [955], 424

GIBSON

Catherine [4606], 579

Cornelia [4608], 579

GILBERT

Edward Livingston [1696], 601

GILLESPIE

Minnie [4182], 496

GILPIN

Frank M [8055], 452

Grant Howard [8053], 452

Hannah A [8057], 452

John R [8052], 452

Mary E [8054], 452

Susannah [8056], 452

Thomas Harrison [8051], 452

Thomas Harrison [8058], 452

GIROUX

Rollande [6562], 589

William [6581], 589

GLENNEY

Caroline [2029], 542

Edith A. [2028], 542

William P. [2027], 542

GLOVER

M.D.E. [7140], 235

GOELET

Elizabeth [4250], 352

Robert R [7574], 352

GOETCHES

Hester [733], 191

GOETHES

Catherine [449], 524

GOETSCHIUS

Johannes Hendricus [615], 300

Johannes Mauritius [613], 300

Lea [614], 300

Maria [616], 300

Nicasie [617], 300

Rachel [619], 300

Sellome [618], 300

GOLD

Sarah S. [3849], 349

Theodore S. [3846], 349

Theodore S. [3850], 349

GOLDSMITH

Alice [1876], 621

GOLDSMITH

Brewster [1877], 621

GOODENOUGH

Albert [4653], 327

GOODHUE

Emma [4305], 476

GOODLATTE

Thomas Alexander Richardson [1759], 607

GOODMAN

Helen [6214], 621

GOODWIN

Lena Pearl [7983], 568

GORDON

Matilda [2793], 334

GORING

Elizabeth [4656], 447, 448

GOUDREQU

Marcelle [7099], 585

GOULD

Jay [3718], 466

GOWDY

Adelaide [4037], 370

GOWELL

Lizzie Alice [8250], 542

GRAFF

John [4500], 497

GRAHAM

Eliza Kipp [6788], 501, 582

Elvia Kipp [6790], 501

Elwood [6785], 501

Elwood [6791], 501

Isabella Louisa [6786], 501, 581

Josephine [6829], 582

Lszelle [6835], 582

Robert [6836], 582

Robert D. [6787], 501, 582

Thomas [6798], 501

Thomas E. [6789], 501, 582

GRANGER

John A. [3623], 346

Julia [3622], 346

GRAVES

Irving R. [3939], 356

GRAY

John [6213], 327

GREEN

Amelia [3489], 271

Edwin [1203], 297

Name Index

GREEN

Elizabeth [7448], 435
Freelove B. [4435], 486
Isaiah [3486], 271
James [7464], 435
Samuel [3487], 271
Samuel [5894], 271
William [3485], 271
William M. [3488], 271

GREENLEAF

Susannah [4946], 211

GREGG

Lillie [4396], 572

GREIG

Anna V. B. [1562], 614
Walter R. [1563], 614
William [1557], 614
William [1561], 614
William [7133], 294

GRIFFIN

Emma [4603], 495
Rachel J. [4059], 372
William [4060], 372

GRIFFING

Bertrand [8106], 562

GRIFFITH

Charles [3819], 267

GRINNELL

Mary J. [1447], 412

GRISTOCK

Ella [1592], 539
Thomas [1593], 539

GRISWOLD

[8231], 384
Catherine A. [2900], 445

GROAT

Mary [3456], 491

GROSE

Anna [6828], 582

GROSHONG

William [7898], 165

GROSVENOR

Jasper [7577], 307

GUERTZ

Anais Marie [3000], 546
Octave E. [3001], 546

GUMBLE

Frederick L. [8008], 450

GUNTHER

Emily [5593], 543

HACK

Ellen Elizabeth [6020], 460
Jeremiah Warren [6021], 460

HADDEN

Jacob B. [1148], 409

HAIGHT

Abigail [594], 185
Abigail Jane [867], 297
Abraham [4412], 484
Amanda [6726], 395
Ann [3271], 169
Ann Matilda [866], 297
Benjamin [590], 184
Benjamin [592], 185
Charlotte [600], 185
David Henry [865], 297
David L. [7266], 415
David Lane [863], 297
Eliza [599], 185
George [593], 185
Halstead E. [603], 185
Harriet [601], 185
Hasley [7268], 415
Jane [595], 185
John [591], 184
John E. [604], 184, 297
Lavinia [597], 185
Lydia [7264], 415
Martha [4411], 484
Mary [1805], 532
Mary [596], 185
Matilda Piffard [7263], 415
Nina [7267], 415
Phebe [3302], 170
Richard [7265], 415
Richard Kip [864], 297, 415
Samuel [3272], 169, 170
Sarah E. [598], 185

HAINER

Fannie M. [4459], 493
James M. [4460], 493

HAINS

Susannah [7736], 203

HALL

Everett A. [6730], 395
Samuel P. [1200], 296

Name Index

HALLOCK

Abraham [5710], 260
Amelia A. [4346], 481
Barnibus [4347], 481
Edmund [5705], 260
Edward [5728], 377
Elbert [5731], 377
Esther [5730], 377
Halstead [5714], 377
Hannah [5706], 260, 377
Harea [5733], 378
Henry [5729], 377
James [5703], 260, 377
Jesse [5702], 260
John [5707], 260, 377
Josephine [5713], 377
Mary [5704], 260
Mary H. [5712], 377
Robert [3228], 260
Robert K. [5708], 260, 377
Sarah [5709], 260, 378
William S. [5732], 378

HALS

Anna [2064], 21

HALSTEAD

Cornelia Ann [3988], 363
Letitia [3503], 397
Moses [3786], 258
Pearson [3989], 363
William H. [3733], 254

HAM

Celinda [8098], 562

HANFORD

Charles [4115], 374

HANMORE

Carrie [3432], 490
Kate [3430], 490
Thomas [3417], 490
Wilfred [3431], 490

HANNAH

Loretta Jane [7967], 567

HANNAN

Zella [6820], 581

HANNSE

Engeltje [2219], 115

HANSEN

Hans [2218], 115

HANS

Anthony [5748], 261

HANSAN

Mary Jane [5938], 387

HAPEMAN

John Nelson [4627], 562
Lillian Eliza [4626], 562

HAPGOOD

Alice [4452], 487
Thomas E. [4453], 487

HARBICK DIT BERICHON

Victoria [6367], 400

HARDENBURG

Elizabeth [2250], 66, 72

HARDENBURGH

Margaret G. [714], 526

HARDY

[6438], 401

HARING

Annatjie [7018], 75
Cornelius R. [1683], 599
Elbert [7777], 75
Sarah [1682], 599

HARPERTS

Marritje [63], 26

HARRIMAN

Catherine Schuyler [3664], 563
Charles [3657], 563
Francis Gottenet [3668], 563
Harriet Anderson [3666], 563
Helen Margaretta [3669], 563
Smith Anderson [3667], 563
William Edward [3665], 563

HARRIS

John R. [2886], 441
Katherine E. [2885], 441
Melissa [3390], 488
Phebe Elizabeth [3362], 268

HARRISON

George [7231], 353

HARSEN

Bernardus [2246], 119
Gerret [2244], 119
Maria [2245], 119
Sara [2247], 119

HART

[2988], 463
Allene [4437], 486

Name Index

HART

Benjamin F. [1391], 612
Edith H. [1390], 612
Emeline A. [1392], 612
George W. [1395], 612
James A. [3026], 561
Luke C. [3455], 381
Sarah [3025], 561
Stephen Allen M.D. [4438], 486

HARTWELL

Theolin [4011], 365

HARVEY

Sarah [6704], 393

HASKINS

Johanna [1190], 295

HATCHER

Genius [6169], 559
Mary Lois [6168], 559

HATFIELD

Abigail [3527], 174
Elizabeth [6229], 173
Isaac [6240], 174

HATHAWAY

Charlotte [6800], 502

HAULENBECK

Ann [814], 311
Catherine [817], 311
Edward [813], 311
Elizabeth [819], 311
Garret [809], 311
Garret MD [806], 311
Isaac [807], 311
Isaac [810], 311
John [808], 311
Maria [815], 311
Nicholas [811], 311
Sharlotta [816], 311
Sophronia [818], 311
Tunis [812], 311

HAVENS FOWLER

Nancy [4252], 353

HAYER

Annatje [4612], 235

HAVILAND

Abigail [605], 184, 297
Samuel [840], 312

HAWLEY

Gideon [2044], 541

HAWLEY

Henry Quakenbush [2043], 541
Leighton Akin [2047], 542
Margarita Lansing [2045], 541
William Young [2046], 542

HAWVER

Catharine [4628], 562

HAYDEN

Miriam [4281], 359

HAYWARD

Cyrus [7011], 499
Miranda [6780], 499

HEADLEY

Bertha M [8076], 558

HEALY

Charles P. [1804], 532
Marion Parcels [1803], 532

HEAVY RUNNER

(Chief) [6682], 398
Martha [6388], 398

HEDENBERG

John [7897], 164

HEERMANCE

Andries [2302], 145
Andries [2316], 145
Andries [2427], 133
Catherine [2426], 133, 226, 227, 228
Evert [2321], 145
Hendricus [2508], 145
Jacob [2318], 145
Klaartje [2317], 145
Klaartje [2507], 145, 216, 217
Neeltje [2319], 145
Nicholas [2301], 145
Sara [2320], 145

HEGEMAN

Laura [4433], 576

HEIMBROOK

Hannah [3388], 488

HELLYER

Lydia Anne [6102], 331

HENNION

David [804], 197
Tunis [805], 197

HENRY

Alexander Capt. [4081], 373
Barvette [2946], 335
Peter [2947], 335

Name Index

HENWOOD

Charles [3979], 475
Emma [3977], 475
Harriet [3982], 475
Ira [3981], 475
John [3968], 474
Martha [3980], 475
Minnie [3978], 475
Willet [3976], 474

HERMAN

Anna [4214], 580

HERMANCE

Andrew G. [2786], 332
Annatje [2785], 332
Catherine [2669], 213
Hendrick [849], 213

HEROUX

Louise [6461], 405

HERRICK

Edmund L. [2638], 443
Sarah Woodbridge [2637], 443

HERRING

Anna [3569], 166
Elbert [3570], 166
Maria [3868], 243
Nicholas [3869], 243

HEWLETT

Caleb Carpenter [3498], 271, 397
Daniel [6690], 272
Elizabeth [3491], 271, 396
Frederika E. [6759], 397
Hannah [3492], 271, 396
Harriet L. [6758], 397
Hiram [3497], 271
Isaac S. [3494], 271, 397
James Kipp [3495], 271, 396
John Kipp [3499], 271, 397
Marian W. [6760], 397
Marshall [6813], 504
Mary [6745], 396
Minnie B. [6757], 397
Phoebe [3496], 271, 396
Raynaldo [6761], 397
Rosannah [6691], 272
Samuel [3490], 271
Samuel D. [6754], 397, 503
Stephen B. [6752], 397
Theodore [6744], 396

HEWLETT

W. Irwin [6753], 397
William [6692], 271
Zipporah C. [3493], 271

HEYER

Cornelius [3597], 343
Edward Peter [6670], 344
Jane Eliza [6669], 344
William Henry [3609], 343

HILER

Amy [1131], 514
Daniel [1135], 514
Edna [1133], 514
Frank [1136], 514
Ida [1132], 514
Josiah [1126], 515
Lela [1139], 514
Lillie [1140], 514
Oscar [1130], 515
Ray [1138], 514
Roscoe [1134], 514
Roy [1137], 514
William [1125], 514

HILL

Gabriel [1685], 599

HILLETJE

[59], 48

HISER

John [2698], 226

HOAG

Lydia [5683], 376
Mary [5673], 375

HOBINSON

Albert [5923], 577
Edmond [5924], 578

HOFF

Agnes [760], 533
Charles [756], 533
Elizabeth [759], 533
Jennie [758], 533
Perruet [757], 533
William [761], 533

HOFFMAN

Maria [4624], 561

HOGADONE

Anna [6824], 581
Bertha [6823], 581
Bessie [6826], 581

Name Index

HOGADONE

Elwood [6827], 581
George P. [6822], 581
Margaret [6825], 581

HOGEBOOM

Hellitje [2300], 141

HOLDEN

Abraham [1332], 610
Everdel [1330], 610
Garret [1328], 610
Garret [1329], 610
Mary [1331], 610

HOLIDAY

Andrew [3922], 355

HOLLAND

Margaret [3935], 356

HOLLIDAY

Charles [7635], 500
Joseph William [7634], 500

HOLLIS

Imogene [4484], 389

HOLLOWELL

Jane [663], 525

HOLMES

Alexander Franklin [6023], 460, 560
Benjamin Franklin [6019], 336, 460
Charloette [6750], 397
Dean Franklin [6027], 560
Ezra [6747], 397
George [3501], 396
Jemima [6746], 396
Joseph [7192], 566
Kate [1873], 539
Palmer [6017], 336
Palmer Jr. [2690], 336
Phebe [6749], 397
Sara A. [6748], 397

HOLST

[244], 93

HOMMEL

Elias [2935], 455
Nellie [2934], 455

HOOGLANT

Catharina [159], 37
Christoffel [157], 37
Dirck [156], 37
Maria [160], 37
Maria [161], 37

HOPE

Charles Edwin [7314], 569
Clarence A. [7313], 569
Eleanor [7316], 569
William Kipp [7315], 569

HOPPE

Andries H [407], 103, 186

HOPPER

Andries [410], 187
Annaetjen [412], 187
Catherine [443], 524, 602
Enoch [442], 524
Garret J. [1062], 430
Geertje [409], 187
Henry [1249], 417
Henry [444], 524
John [1063], 431
John A [406], 186
Marytje [411], 187
Willem A [8195], 103

HOR

Israel [1189], 295
Lovina [1188], 295

HORAN

John [7064], 462
Leslie Orlando [7063], 462
Mellville [7062], 462
Timothy [7061], 461

HORNBLOWER

Josiah [3630], 238
Margaretta [3629], 238

HORTON

Elsie B. [1147], 409
Phebe Jane [3834], 273

HOUE-DIT-JOLICOEUR

Marie-Anne [6657], 282

HOUSTEN

Minnie A. [3429], 489

HOWARD

Clifford Kip Jr. [6215], 621
Clifford Kipp [1408], 537, 620
Frank Lincoln (Dr.) [1407], 537
Frank Sherman [1410], 537
Robert Lincoln [1409], 537
Susan A. [1308], 425

HOWE

Dolly [4494], 497
Elijah [4495], 497

Name Index

HOWELL

Clara Alberta [7024], 581
Eliza [3878], 243

HOWLAND

Samuel [3908], 355

HUFF

Marie L. [4315], 478

HULL

Edward [4114], 485
Elizabeth [4119], 486
Frederick [4116], 485
Harry [4120], 486
Randolph Foster [4118], 485
William Byron [4117], 485

HULST

Barbara [246], 177
Peter [249], 177

HULTS

Grace [6152], 559

HUMBERT

Arthur C. [2933], 449

HUMPHREYS

Martha [6128], 455

HUNT

Benjamin [5672], 487
Benjamin W. [5662], 375, 487
Charles L. [5670], 487
Debarah [5671], 487
Edward [5664], 375
Elizabeth [5665], 375
Hannah [5663], 375
James [5667], 375
Lewis [5661], 375
Phebe [5668], 375
Sarah [3754], 257
Sarah [5666], 375
Stephen Capt. [3755], 257

HUNTER

Albert [4175], 495
Albert C. [4176], 496
Charles E. [4177], 496
Frederic C. [4179], 496
George H. [4180], 496
Phebe K. [4178], 496

HUNTINGTON

Chester [1418], 538
Edward [1417], 538
Minnie [1419], 538

HURD

E. F. Dr. [3433], 490

HUYCK

John V. H. [2330], 142

HYATT

Emilie Augusta [4300], 476
James Stout [4301], 476

HYDE

Frank Howard [8249], 542
Peter Boss [8253], 542
William Abraham [8248], 542

HYSLOP

Thomas [2708], 231

IDENS

Giesje [72], 26

INDIAN WIFE

Blazing Cold [6425], 401
Dawn [6426], 402
Earth Woman [6305], 281

INGRAHAM

Duncan (Capt) [2646], 211
Maria Elizabeth [2645], 211

IRELAND

William H [7377], 206

IRVING

Aaron [2872], 545
Alexander [3626], 464
Anna [3628], 464
Duer [3627], 464
Ebenezer [3605], 345
Edgar [3611], 346, 464
George [2873], 545
Leslie [3625], 464
Lida [2874], 545
Pierre Paris [3610], 346, 464
Sanders [3613], 346
Theodore [3612], 346
Washington [3615], 346
Washington [3624], 464
William [3606], 345
William [3614], 346
William H. [2875], 545

ISRAEL

Sarah F. [4479], 495

IVAN

Alouisa [7975], 567

JACKSON

Elizabeth [6897], 584

Name Index

JACKSON

Lula [4087], 572

JACOBUS

[795], 308
Abraham [495], 195
Abraham [507], 195
Abraham [520], 196
Ann [505], 195
Ann [518], 196, 308
Brand [496], 195
Brand [500], 195
Cornelius [501], 195
Cornelius [519], 196
David [517], 196
Edward Thomas [7772], 611
Elizabeth [504], 195
Elizabeth [514], 195
Elizabeth [521], 196
Eve [522], 196
Eve [797], 308
Jacobus [506], 195
Jacobus James [498], 195
James [508], 195
James [516], 196
James N [7766], 308, 429
Jan [502], 195
Jenny [510], 195
Joseph [7770], 533, 611
Lea [796], 308
Lena Mandeville [511], 195
Mary [523], 196
Nicholas [509], 195
Nicholas I [515], 196, 307
Nicolas I [7768], 429, 533

JAMIESON

[894], 295

JAN

Rachel [1007], 305

JANS

Elizabeth [497], 195

JANSEN

Rachel [1977], 50
Tryntje [2168], 51

JANZEN

Jan [8186], 103

JENNINGS

Harriet M. [3022], 560
Nathaniel [3023], 560

JENNINGS

Rachael [2596], 437

JOBIN

Alfred Hilarion [6475], 406
Joseph [6471], 406
Joseph Damase [6476], 407
Joseph Hilarion [6382], 406
Julie Hermine [6474], 406
Maud [6635], 596
Rachelle Mathilde [6473], 406

JOHANNES

Jannetie [380], 101

JOHNSON

Charles [4227], 391
Charles Herbert [4502], 579
George G [8033], 451
George W. [7251], 548
Herbert [4501], 579
Hester [1077], 313
John [1078], 313
Maria A. [1452], 413
Mary G. [3598], 344
Muriel [4503], 579
Nathaniel [1453], 413
William M. [7252], 548

JONES

Alice [7206], 547
Aurelia [1087], 433, 538
Cyrus [7065], 462
Edward [800], 310
Elizabeth [802], 310
Elizabeth J. [1088], 433, 539
Frances Coster [3013], 555
Frank [3914], 469
James [1085], 433
John K. [3911], 469
Lewis Quentin [7176], 555
Nicholas [801], 310
Olive [1089], 433
Susan [7016], 501
William J. [7066], 462

JORALMON

Ann [1855], 618
Margaret [8181], 305

JULIEN

Marie Jeanne [7082], 585

JUMP

Beulah [2975], 561

Name Index

JUMP

Burr [2974], 561
Watson [2973], 561

JUSTICE

Mary E. [4357], 483
Stephen J. [4358], 483

KANE

John Innes [2655], 326
John Innes [2661], 326
Oliver [2656], 326

KAUFMAN

Ida Jane [6024], 560
John [6025], 560

KEESE

John [7136], 237
John D. [3604], 237

KELLEY

Helena [6366], 399
John [6390], 399

KELLY

Cecilia [1029], 429

KENNEDY

Alva [1614], 597
Sylvester [1613], 597

KENNON

[5909], 397

KERFOOT

Able Anderson [3697], 465
Christiana [3698], 465
Helen Kip [3703], 465
James Kip [3701], 465
John B. [3700], 465
John B. Right Rev. [3692], 465
Kate Van Alen [3702], 465
William M. [3699], 465

KERLEY

Charles [8261], 461, 561
James R [8260], 461
Priscilla [8263], 561

KERMER

Antje [6008], 135

KETCHUM

Edgar [3663], 564
Edgar Van Rensselaer [3677], 564
Edith Schuyler [3676], 564

KICE

Susan Mary [6026], 560

KIENTZ

Sandra Jean [6180], 560

KIERSTED

Benjamin [173], 36
Catherine [162], 28, 91
Hans [166], 34
Hans MD [154], 28, 34
Jacobus [169], 35
Jesse [170], 35
Lucas [153], 34, 39
Lucas [172], 36, 39
Maria [167], 35
Rachel [171], 36
Sara [168], 35

KIMBER

Marie [2376], 117

KINGSBURY

Alice [8133], 325
John (Hon) [8134], 325

KINGSLAND

Ann Jane [3545], 287, 407
Cornelia [3547], 287, 408
Elizabeth [3631], 238
Emmagene [3548], 287, 408
Jamison [3558], 408
Louisa [3560], 408
Mary C. [3647], 346
Sarah W. [744], 532
Stephen [3534], 287
Stephen William [3549], 287
Theodore [3561], 408
Thomas [3546], 287, 407
Thomas [3557], 408
William K. [3559], 408

KINNEY

Elizabeth Clementina [2910], 446
William Burnett (Hon.) [2911], 446

KINTOR

Mary [1717], 527

KIP

Aarent [2530], 147, 230
Abraham [144], 13
Abraham [19], 8, 21, 56
Abraham [2086], 54
Abraham [2113], 24, 62
Abraham [2133], 26, 78
Abraham [2226], 61
Abraham [2242], 65

Name Index

KIP

Abraham [2257], 68, 128
Abraham [2305], 131, 212
Abraham [2386], 120, 206
Abraham [2404], 122
Abraham [2421], 129
Abraham [2541], 149
Abraham [2680], 223, 332
Abraham [2728], 319, 438
Abraham [288], 43
Abraham [3067], 32, 87
Abraham [3207], 90, 170
Abraham [382], 101, 190
Abraham [583], 97
Abraham [7108], 67
Abraham [7411], 153
Abraham [7431], 224
Abraham [855], 178
Abraham [9], 5
Abraham A. [2471], 140, 224
Abraham I [8091], 342
Abraham John [2341], 74, 151
Abraham Lewis [7350], 215
Abraham Lincoln [1579], 536, 620
Abraham R [2271], 70, 139, 219
Achie [1039], 309
Acki [7963], 310
Adam Johannes [4611], 153, 235
Adelaide Brady [2879], 441, 546
Adeline N. [1198], 297
Adrian Van Tuyl [3894], 245
Agnes [735], 191, 304
Agnes Eliza [2720], 234
Agnietje [723], 190, 303
Albert [1014], 305
Albert [3078], 40
Albert [3081], 40
Albert Frederick [1484], 415
Albert Ryckman [880], 177, 295
Alida Wemple [3009], 549
Amanda [2823], 337
Amanda M. [1111], 293
Amelia [2360], 79
Amelia Margaret [7437], 224
Amos [8235], 333
Andrew [2516], 217
Andrew [2792], 333
Andrew C. [2867], 440

KIP

Andrew Van Tuyl [4265], 357, 469
Andries (Major) [2432], 133, 215, 227
Angeline [2835], 338
Ann [2622], 210, 321
Ann [7372], 206
Ann [7374], 206
Ann [7384], 317
Ann [857], 179, 297
Ann [901], 299, 417
Ann Eliza [2687], 225, 336
Ann Louisa [3841], 242, 349
Anna [1555], 534, 616
Anna [1787], 608
Anna [2066], 22
Anna [2067], 22, 53
Anna [2194], 58
Anna [2344], 74
Anna [2374], 116
Anna [2527], 147
Anna [284], 43, 97
Anna [3877], 243
Anna [790], 197
Anna Abbott [1663], 521
Anna Elizabeth [7159], 469
Anna M. [4237], 351, 467
Anna Margaret [4518], 565
Anna Maria [4642], 326, 448
Anna Maria [6011], 136
Anna May [1856], 618
Anna Van Blarcom [1812], 613
Anna Wilson [2756], 321, 442
Annaeete [7124], 427
Annatie [275], 45, 103, 194
Annatje [2461], 139
Annatje [7347], 214
Annatje [7709], 109
Annatjen [2531], 147, 231
Anneke [2414], 124
Annetje [2306], 132
Annetje [372], 100, 185
Annetje [494], 103, 199
Annetje (Anna) [2175], 52, 111
Anthony [2074], 23, 53, 55
Anthony [2367], 113
Anthony Parker [4241], 351
Antie [486], 103
Antje [2422], 130

Name Index

KIP

Antje [6009], 135
Archibald [7375], 206
Arianna [1725], 605
Ariantje [2705], 230
Arrianna [1754], 606
Arthur Ralph [1477], 414, 520
Augustus William [2809], 335, 458
Balthazar [3101], 82, 160
Balthazar [3270], 161
Balthazar [6665], 161
Baltus [2170], 51
Baltus [2171], 51
Baltus [2176], 52, 111, 112
Barent [2174], 52, 110, 112
Barent [7930], 205
Barent Lewis [7351], 215
Baxter B. [7069], 330, 453
Beertjen [11], 5, 8
Belitje [2187], 56
Benjamin [1316], 426
Benjamin [151], 15
Benjamin [2340], 74, 150
Benjamin [2368], 113
Benjamin [2540], 149
Benjamin [2828], 337
Benjamin [3072], 33, 89
Benjamin [3102], 82
Benjamin [3530], 175
Benjamin [3840], 242
Benjamin [7033], 154
Benjamin [7413], 153
Benjamin Haight [881], 177, 296
Benjamin Miller [1485], 415, 521
Benoni [7727], 110, 203
Bertha [1849], 616
Bertie Romola [4528], 470
Betje [1017], 306, 428
Betje [2216], 60
Betsy Ann [2836], 338
Blandina [3036], 29
Blandina [3038], 29
Blandina [3043], 30
Blandina [3113], 85, 164
Brockholst Livingston [2620], 210
Carl Ray [3024], 560
Carola de Peyster [3021], 557
Caroline [3637], 239

KIP

Caroline [4647], 327
Carrie [1556], 534
Carry [2870], 440
Catalina [2105], 23
Catalina [2106], 23, 56
Catalina [2197], 59, 114
Catalina [3097], 81, 156
Catalynte [2130], 26, 75
Catarina [276], 45, 105
Catelintie [2068], 22, 53, 56
Catharina [149], 15, 36, 38
Catharina [2072], 22
Catharina [223], 16
Catharina [2476], 140
Catharina [2550], 153
Catharina [2665], 212
Catharina [287], 43, 99
Catharina [3039], 30
Catharina [3040], 30, 85, 91
Catharina [476], 302, 423
Catharine [8184], 163
Catharine Eliza [7956], 345
Catharine Olivia [4264], 357
Catherine [1526], 528, 609
Catherine [1720], 604
Catherine [2478], 140, 226
Catherine [2515], 217
Catherine [2519], 218
Catherine [2624], 210, 322
Catherine [2751], 320
Catherine [3109], 85, 163
Catherine [3233], 86, 165
Catherine [3265], 160, 240
Catherine [3577], 167
Catherine [3594], 237
Catherine [3944], 247
Catherine [4646], 327
Catherine [7385], 317
Catherine [7386], 317
Catherine [791], 197
Catherine [940], 301, 422
Catherine (Tiney) [904], 299
Catholyntie [1965], 19, 50
Cathrine [7928], 205
Catriena [2346], 75
Catrina [492], 103, 198
Celetje [7718], 109

Name Index

KIP

Celia Miller [2801], 334
Celtje [7456], 202
Charles [1310], 426
Charles [3246], 156
Charles [3247], 156
Charles [7468], 436
Charles Augustus [4511], 468, 564
Charles Hayden [4285], 360
Charles James [3639], 239
Charles S. [3890], 245
Charles W. [2805], 335
Charlotte E. [1112], 293, 409
Charlotte Miriam [4564], 472
Chatfield H. [4522], 469
Christenew [1041], 309
Christenu [1040], 309
Christina [1554], 534, 615
Christina [3943], 246
Christina [7436], 224
Christina Ann [1361], 430
Claartje [2308], 132
Clara [1776], 608
Clara Jane [1756], 607
Clara Jane [1786], 608
Clarence Bertrand [7398], 437
Clarence Van Steenburgh [2814], 336, 458
Clarence Walter [1840], 615
Clarina Harriet [7957], 345, 464
Clarissa [1358], 430, 533
Clarissa [2436], 134
Clarissa [2512], 216
Clarissa [2521], 218
Clarissa Jane [1721], 604
Coleridge Hart [3027], 561
Cora Irene [1603], 516
Cordelia [1858], 618
Cornelia [1163], 294, 412
Cornelia [1191], 296
Cornelia [2070], 22, 54
Cornelia [209], 91
Cornelia [222], 16, 41
Cornelia [2313], 128
Cornelia [2405], 122, 209
Cornelia [2453], 138
Cornelia [3100], 81
Cornelia [5999], 67
Cornelia [625], 189, 300

KIP

Cornelia [7032], 130
Cornelia [7043], 289
Cornelia [720], 190, 302
Cornelia [874], 176
Cornelia [938], 301
Cornelia Ann [1192], 296
Cornelia Brady [2882], 546
Cornelia N. [2892], 443
Cornelius [1357], 430
Cornelius [273], 45, 102
Cornelius [2829], 337
Cornelius [3578], 167, 244
Cornelius [3893], 245, 357
Cornelius [4263], 357
Cornelius [4537], 470
Cornelius [6003], 126
Cornelius [788], 197, 310
Cornelius H. [3266], 160, 240
Daniel [3073], 33
Daniel Burr [2964], 460
David [2548], 152
David G. [2827], 337
David Livingston [1473], 414
Delia [4648], 327
Diadama [8240], 333
Dina [7458], 203
Dirk Richard [281], 42, 94, 175
Dorothea Ann [3532], 175
Dyer E. [1434], 409, 515
Dyer Lathrop [1109], 292, 408
Earle James [1656], 520
Edith [2906], 446, 549
Edith [2995], 545
Edo [1523], 528, 606
Edward Dakin [4283], 359
Edward Pitcher [2794], 334
Edwin [2825], 337
Egge [1037], 309
Elbert [3574], 167, 242
Elbert [3874], 243
Elbert [4246], 352
Elbert Bushnell Jr. [4515], 565
Elbert S. [3881], 244, 352
Elbert S. [4512], 468, 565
Eleanor [2391], 121
Eleanor L. [2812], 335
Electa Maria [4247], 352

Name Index

KIP

Elias [572], 95, 178
Eliesebet [2347], 75, 154
Elisabet [1008], 305
Elizabeth [6004], 126
Elizabeth [6005], 126
Eliza [3633], 238, 346
Eliza [4641], 326, 447
Eliza Ann [3705], 240, 347
Eliza Jane [3249], 157, 236
Eliza M. [7142], 307
Elizabeth [1839], 615
Elizabeth [2110], 24
Elizabeth [2112], 24
Elizabeth [212], 176, 287
Elizabeth [2241], 64
Elizabeth [2251], 66
Elizabeth [2255], 67, 125, 134
Elizabeth [2315], 128
Elizabeth [2409], 122
Elizabeth [2648], 211, 324
Elizabeth [2668], 213
Elizabeth [2694], 226
Elizabeth [2721], 234
Elizabeth [277], 45, 106
Elizabeth [2869], 440
Elizabeth [3065], 32
Elizabeth [3205], 90, 168
Elizabeth [3572], 166
Elizabeth [3595], 237, 345
Elizabeth [374], 100, 186
Elizabeth [3844], 242, 350
Elizabeth [3875], 243
Elizabeth [3892], 245, 356
Elizabeth [3946], 247
Elizabeth [490], 103, 197
Elizabeth [579], 96, 182
Elizabeth [7389], 436
Elizabeth [7451], 108
Elizabeth [7455], 202
Elizabeth [7719], 109
Elizabeth [7739], 204, 315
Elizabeth [789], 197, 310
Elizabeth [7961], 309
Elizabeth [8223], 318
Elizabeth A [2848], 340
Elizabeth C. [3019], 556
Elizabeth Clementine [2921], 447, 550

KIP

Elizabeth Dalrymple [3010], 549
Elizabeth Druljet [2387], 120, 207
Elizabeth G. [4254], 353
Elizabeth Van Benschoten [2790], 333
Ellen [1757], 607
Ellenor [2558], 208
Elsie [1857], 618
Elsjin [721], 190
Emilie Addoms [4551], 472, 566
Ephraim [8088], 236, 342
Esther J. [1550], 534, 614
Ethel Esther [1657], 520
Eugene [4527], 470
Euphemia [1726], 605
Euphemia [1785], 608
Euretta [2953], 458
Eva [2131], 26, 76
Eva [2339], 73, 150
Eva [386], 102, 193, 302
Eva [786], 197, 308
Eva Maria [2905], 446
Evaatje [487], 103, 194
Eveline Augusta [4643], 326
Evert [2217], 60, 115
Evert [2297], 71
Evert [2425], 131
F. Lionel [2962], 460
Fanny J. [2871], 440
Femmetje [15], 5
Fibi Ann Susanne [2701], 230
Florence Adele [2929], 449
Florence Estelle [4529], 470
Frances [1197], 297
Frances Annie [4563], 472
Francis [7447], 315, 435
Francis Everington [1194], 296
Francis Marschalk [2896], 445
Francis Marschalk (Rev.) [2767], 323, 444
Francis Marschalk (Rev.), D.D. [2625], 210, 322
Frank Chanfrau [2999], 545
Frank Worcester [1581], 536
Franklin [2716], 233
Franklin [2802], 334
Frans [7720], 109
Frederic Ellsworth [1577], 536, 618
Frederic Harvey [1575], 535
Fytje [1350], 427

Name Index

KIP

Gardiner Jones [3876], 243, 351
Garret [377], 100, 188
Garrett Bergh [2932], 449, 556
Gearty [624], 189, 300
Geertruy [2071], 22, 55
George [8092], 342
George A [7466], 436
George Goelet [4251], 353, 468
George Howard [2799], 334
George W. [2992], 545
George Washington [3884], 244
Gerrit [2243], 65, 120
Gerrit [2388], 120, 208
Gerrit [2435], 134, 217, 228
Gertrude [2811], 335
Gertrude C [1789], 609
Gidney Underhill [4267], 357
Gladys [1544], 532
Gladys [7148], 442
Grace [1537], 532, 610
Grace Lawrence [4550], 471
Grietje [1016], 306
Grietjen [2262], 69, 130
Hannah [7044], 289
Hannah [7050], 230
Hannah S [8236], 333
Hans [3032], 28
Hans [3035], 29
Harmanus [2473], 140
Harriet [1168], 294, 412
Harriet Bayard [2763], 323
Harriet Bayard [2764], 323
Harriet Jones [3635], 238, 346
Harriet L. [1110], 293, 409
Harriet May [1482], 415
Hartman [1722], 605
Hartman Van Wagenen [1724], 605
Helen Margaretta [3641], 239, 347
Helena [2198], 59, 115
Helena [2479], 219, 328
Helena [3116], 85
Helena [3593], 237, 345
Helena [7433], 224
Helena Margaret [3587], 236, 343
Henderic [1042], 309
Henderikus [280], 42, 94
Henderikzen [376], 100, 188

KIP

Hendrick [148], 14
Hendrick [17], 8, 19
Hendrick [1966], 19, 52
Hendrick [224], 17
Hendrick [270], 44, 99
Hendrick [3110], 85
Hendrick [381], 101, 189, 306
Hendrick [4517], 566
Hendrick [607], 187
Hendrick [611], 187
Hendrick [626], 189, 301
Hendrick Hendricksen [1], 3, 4
Hendrick Hendricksen [13], 5, 15
Hendrick Pieter [475], 302, 422
Henricus [2169], 51, 107
Henricus [3041], 30
Henricus [3245], 156
Henricus [581], 96
Henry [1538], 532, 610
Henry [1788], 608
Henry [2671], 214
Henry [2830], 337
Henry [3099], 81, 157
Henry [3260], 160
Henry [3580], 167, 245
Henry [3632], 238
Henry [3883], 244
Henry [3947], 247, 359
Henry [4276], 358, 471
Henry [7432], 224
Henry [7729], 111, 204
Henry [7737], 204, 315
Henry [7757], 315
Henry [787], 197, 308
Henry [7965], 310
Henry [8234], 333
Henry [873], 176, 289
Henry C. [2868], 440
Henry De Valcourt [1193], 296, 414
Henry Edward [4562], 472
Henry H [3261], 160
Henry James [2520], 218, 327
Henry James [3636], 238
Henry P [3592], 237, 344
Henry Peter [1522], 528, 604
Henry Seaman [4271], 357
Henry Spies [2930], 449, 554

Name Index

KIP

Henry Wells [4282], 359, 472
Hester [1162], 293
Hilletje [1275], 423, 528
Hilletje [7705], 108, 202
Hubert [2236], 64
Hubert [2390], 120
Ida [2993], 545
Ignas [2307], 132, 213
Ignas [2441], 134
Ignatus [2270], 70, 137
Ignus [7346], 214
Ira Andrus [1571], 535, 616
Ira Andrus [1850], 616
Isaac [1005], 304
Isaac [1020], 306
Isaac [1351], 427
Isaac [20], 8, 22, 53
Isaac [2065], 21
Isaac [2107], 23, 57
Isaac [2125], 25, 65, 134, 144
Isaac [2193], 58, 113
Isaac [2214], 60
Isaac [2224], 61, 117
Isaac [2234], 63
Isaac [2235], 63
Isaac [2237], 64
Isaac [2240], 64
Isaac [2312], 132
Isaac [2378], 117
Isaac [2403], 122
Isaac [2413], 124
Isaac [2419], 129
Isaac [272], 45, 101, 199
Isaac [3529], 175
Isaac [6001], 126
Isaac [7370], 114, 205
Isaac [7373], 206, 316
Isaac [7387], 318, 436
Isaac [7899], 162
Isaac [905], 299
Isaac Anthony [2087], 54, 112
Isaac Dumond [2265], 69, 125, 134
Isaac Hendricksen [10], 5, 7
Isaac I. [6015], 136, 219
Isaac Johannis [2343], 74, 153
Isaac Leon [3011], 549
Isaac Lewis [2415], 124, 209

KIP

Isaac Lewis MD [2753], 321, 441
Isaac Livingston [2897], 445, 549
Isaac Livingston (Rev.) [2765], 323, 443
Isaac MD [2256], 67, 127, 144
Isaac N. [609], 187, 298
Isaack [307], 194
Jacob [2069], 22
Jacob [21], 8
Jacob [2108], 24, 59
Jacob [2177], 52
Jacob [22], 8, 24
Jacob [2225], 61
Jacob [2285], 137
Jacob [2336], 73, 147
Jacob [2361], 79
Jacob [2362], 79
Jacob [2372], 116
Jacob [2407], 122
Jacob [2408], 122
Jacob [2424], 131
Jacob [2433], 133
Jacob [2460], 138
Jacob [2475], 140, 225
Jacob [2670], 213
Jacob [274], 45
Jacob [3031], 28, 80
Jacob [623], 189
Jacob [7031], 154
Jacob [724], 190
Jacob [7348], 214
Jacob [7412], 153
Jacob [7756], 315
Jacob A. [2667], 213, 326
Jacob A. [2704], 230, 339
Jacob Hendricksen [12], 5, 11
Jacob R [2263], 69, 131, 140, 229
Jacob V [7743], 204
Jacobus [143], 12
Jacobus [2127], 26, 70, 127, 131
Jacobus [2221], 88
Jacobus [2252], 67, 121
Jacobus [2296], 71, 145, 216, 217
Jacobus [2529], 147, 229
Jacobus [286], 43
Jacobus [3045], 40, 86, 91
Jacobus [3066], 32
Jacobus [3095], 81

Name Index

KIP

Jacobus [3096], 81, 155
Jacobus [3111], 85
Jacobus [3208], 90
Jacobus [3257], 159
Jacobus [7704], 108
Jacobus James [578], 96, 175, 181
Jacobus S. (James) [3573], 167, 241
Jakob [2380], 118
Jakobus [6666], 160
James [2565], 207
James [3845], 242
James [876], 176, 292
James (Major) [4278], 358
James Augustus [6668], 239
James H. [2514], 217
James H. [2845], 340
James H. [3880], 244
James Henry [3264], 160, 237
James Miller [1184], 295, 413
James Van Blarcome [1551], 534
Jan [1004], 304
Jan [1964], 19, 50
Jan [387], 102, 193, 199
Jan [7694], 111, 112
Jan T [1006], 305
Jane [1164], 294
Jane [1353], 428
Jane [2518], 217
Jane [2556], 208
Jane [2729], 319, 439
Jane [3533], 175, 287
Jane [3591], 236, 343
Jane [871], 181
Jane [875], 176, 290
Jane Amelia [1777], 608
Jane Ann [1114], 293, 410
Jane Eliza [7463], 315
Jane Elizabeth [1199], 297
Jane Elizabeth [1752], 606
Jane Maria [7382], 317
Jane Mary [7955], 345
Janetje [2151], 72
Jannetie [1012], 305, 427
Jannetie [2196], 59, 114
Jannetje [2184], 53
Jannetje [383], 101
Jannetje [478], 302, 424

KIP

Jannetje [722], 190
Jannetje [7453], 108, 201
Jenneke [2295], 71, 144
Jennet [858], 179
Jennie [1572], 535
Jeremiah [2725], 235
Jeremias [2546], 151, 233
Jeronimus Underhill [4266], 357, 469
Jessamine Rogers [4531], 470
Jesse [145], 14, 31
Jesse [3069], 32
Jesse [3166], 87
Johanna [2406], 122
Johannes [142], 12, 27, 91
Johannes [2109], 24
Johannes [2129], 26, 72
Johannes [23], 8
Johannes [2309], 132, 214, 229
Johannes [2342], 74, 152
Johannes [2359], 79
Johannes [2537], 148
Johannes [2543], 151
Johannes [285], 43
Johannes [3037], 29, 84
Johannes [3070], 33
Johannes [3082], 40
Johannes [3108], 85, 162
Johannes [3235], 86
Johannes [3243], 155
Johannes [477], 302
Johannes [575], 96
Johannes [6012], 136
Johannes [7409], 152
Johannes [7452], 108
Johannes [7703], 108
Johannes [7708], 109
Johannes [7717], 109
Johannes [7919], 162
Johannes Adam [4613], 235, 341
Johannes Smith [7922], 162
Johannis [3094], 80
Johannis [6014], 136
Johannis [7030], 154
John [1018], 306, 428
John [1048], 310, 429
John [1790], 609
John [2389], 120

Name Index

KIP

John [2557], 208
John [2695], 226, 336
John [3576], 167
John [3949], 247
John [7434], 224
John [7726], 110
John [7742], 204
John [8238], 333
John A. [2513], 217
John Andrew [3888], 245
John Baptist [2264], 69, 132, 226, 227, 228
John Baptist [2437], 134, 219, 226
John Baptist [2480], 219
John Caswell [4258], 354
John De Wint [6016], 137, 221
John George [2685], 225, 334
John George [2806], 335, 457
John George Abraham [2470], 140, 223
John George Jr. [2950], 458
John H [3262], 160, 236
John Livingston [1476], 414, 520
John Livingston [879], 177, 295
John P. [1524], 528, 607
John Remsen [2420], 129
John Walling [1549], 534, 613
John William [1574], 535
Joseph F [8224], 318
Joseph Swiler [7392], 436
Josephine Alden [4516], 565
Josiah Hornblower [3634], 238
Judson [2798], 334
Julia Helen [1830], 615
Julia Inez [1601], 515
Karl Parker [1604], 516
Klaartje [2314], 128
Klaartje [2511], 146, 217, 228
Lawrence [2920], 447
Lawrence (Col.) [2777], 324, 445
Leah [1049], 310, 430
Leah [7049], 230
Leah [793], 197, 311
Leah [7960], 309
Leah [902], 299, 418
Leanna [2863], 439, 545
Ledyard W. [4269], 357
Lena [2472], 140
Lena [493], 103, 199

KIP

Leonard [2416], 124
Leonard [2417], 125, 210
Leonard [2651], 212
Leonard [7462], 315
Leonard Lewis [2253], 67, 123
Leonard W. [7152], 440
Leonard W. (Rev.) [2754], 320, 440
Leonard William [2621], 210, 320
Leonard William [2887], 442
Lester Baldwin [4539], 470
Levi [2833], 337
Leya [1035], 309
Lillie Mary [1475], 414
Lily Chappelle [1578], 536
Lorillard [2907], 446
Louisa Serena [1026], 307, 428
Louise Ann [7449], 436, 542
Lovetta [2996], 545
Lucas [780], 194, 307
Lucille Annabel [1662], 520
Lucinda Whitney [2723], 234
Lucy Allen [1658], 520
Lucy I. [2963], 460
Lucy L. [1113], 293, 410
Lydia [4256], 354
Lydia L. [1159], 293
Mabel Winans [1811], 613
Magdalena [7918], 162
Magdalena [7926], 205
Mairetye [1036], 309
Margaret [1050], 310, 430
Margaret [1872], 620
Margaret [2539], 149
Margaret [7440], 224
Margaret [7728], 110
Margaret [7876], 340
Margaret [7927], 205
Margaret Christina [4644], 327
Margaret Goelet [7689], 353
Margaret I. [4545], 471
Margarette [2724], 235
Margarette [3889], 245, 354
Margarita [2455], 138
Margette [2837], 338
Margreitie [3236], 86
Margriete [2528], 147
Margrietje [2213], 60, 115

Name Index

KIP

Margrita [2377], 117
Margritie [3238], 87
Maria [2132], 26, 76
Maria [2223], 61
Maria [2227], 62
Maria [2381], 118
Maria [2538], 148
Maria [2707], 231
Maria [2717], 233
Maria [3033], 28, 82
Maria [3064], 31
Maria [3079], 40
Maria [3167], 88
Maria [3237], 87
Maria [3891], 245, 355
Maria [582], 97, 184
Maria [7435], 224
Maria [7730], 111, 112
Maria [7731], 110
Maria [7741], 204, 316
Maria [7873], 299
Maria [792], 197, 311
Maria [878], 176, 294
Maria A. [1183], 295
Maria Caroline [7576], 307
Maria Elizabeth [4242], 351, 468
Maria M. [1169], 294, 412
Marie Louise [2810], 335, 458
Marie Louise [4519], 565
Marijaa [7368], 73
Marion [1851], 617
Marion D. [1606], 516
Maritje [489], 103, 195
Marregrie [6013], 136
Martha Helen [2795], 334
Martha Lousia [2949], 458
Martin [2713], 232
Martinus [2545], 151, 232
Mary [2650], 212, 326
Mary [2731], 319
Mary [2859], 438
Mary [3203], 89
Mary [3214], 90
Mary [3528], 175, 286
Mary [3579], 167, 245
Mary [3945], 247
Mary [7376], 206

KIP

Mary [7467], 436
Mary [7758], 315
Mary [7931], 205
Mary [8185], 163
Mary A. [4255], 353
Mary Ann [2559], 208
Mary Ann [3879], 244
Mary B. [2893], 443
Mary Burnet [2922], 447, 551
Mary Edwin [4275], 358
Mary Eliza [4233], 350, 467
Mary Eliza [4538], 470
Mary Jane [4523], 469
Mary Jane [7393], 436
Mary Rodgers [2766], 323, 443
Mary Walker [3842], 242, 349
Maryken Maria [147], 14, 37
Marytje [2239], 64
Marytje [2291], 71, 131, 140, 229
Marytjen [7692], 52
Matilda [2714], 233
Matthew [2172], 51, 109
Matthew [7454], 203
Matthew [7460], 315
Merton [1852], 617
Minnie Pirrson [1580], 536
Miranda P. [1196], 296
Nana Hobart [1841], 615
Nancy Maria [1182], 295, 413
Nathaniel [2696], 226, 337
Neeltje [2430], 133, 215
Neeltje [2457], 138
Neeltjen [2267], 69
Neeltjen [2268], 69
Nelletie [3080], 40, 92
Nicase [1003], 304
Nicase [1013], 305
Nicase [309], 194
Nicasie [375], 100, 187
Nicasius [225], 17, 44
Nicholas [1038], 309
Nicholas [1052], 311, 431
Nicholas [488], 103, 196
Nicholas [7962], 309
Nicholas J. [1360], 430, 534
Nicholas Walling [1552], 534, 614
Nicolaas [289], 43

Name Index

KIP

Orin Lansing Garfield [1605], 516
Osseltie [308], 194
Otis Allen [1474], 414
Percy Nicholas [1829], 614
Peter [2826], 337
Peter [3258], 159
Peter [3263], 160, 236
Peter [3596], 237
Peter [7707], 108
Peter [7761], 314
Peter [860], 180
Peter [877], 176, 293
Peter A [8094], 342
Peter E. (Rev) [1755], 606
Peter H [1723], 605
Peter H. [2862], 439
Peter P. [1525], 528, 608
Petrus [150], 15
Petrus [2111], 24, 60
Petrus [226], 17, 41
Petrus [2337], 73, 148
Petrus [2379], 117
Petrus [2553], 154, 235
Petrus [283], 42
Petrus [571], 95
Petrus [574], 95
Petrus [577], 96, 180
Petrus [612], 188
Petrus [7410], 152
Petrus [7443], 109, 202
Petrus [7445], 202, 314
Phebe [2722], 234
Philip Benjamin [7439], 224, 333
Philip Henry [2796], 334, 456
Phillipus [2706], 231
Pieter [271], 44, 100
Pieter H [474], 190, 302, 306
Pieter Hendrick [1274], 423, 528
Polly [903], 299, 418
Rachel [1051], 310, 431
Rachel [146], 14, 34, 39
Rachel [2128], 26, 71
Rachel [2254], 67
Rachel [2258], 68
Rachel [2266], 69
Rachel [2292], 71
Rachel [2294], 71, 127, 143

KIP

Rachel [2311], 132
Rachel [2338], 73, 149
Rachel [2459], 138
Rachel [2552], 154
Rachel [2562], 207, 318
Rachel [2693], 225
Rachel [3084], 41
Rachel [3112], 85, 163
Rachel [3259], 159
Rachel [7045], 290
Rachel [7640], 149
Ray Bassett (Rev) [1602], 515
Rebecca V [8093], 342
Reginald [7147], 442
Renselaer [8237], 333
Reynier [1002], 304, 427
Richard [573], 95
Richard [859], 180
Richard A. [1433], 409
Richard Parcel [872], 176
Richard Parsel [576], 96, 179
Richard W. [2864], 439
Robbert Mathus [561], 94
Robert White [4268], 357, 470
Roeloff [2126], 25, 68, 125, 140
Roeloff [2304], 131
Roeloff [2429], 133
Roeloff [2458], 138
Roeloff [2469], 140, 223
Roeloff W. [2684], 225, 333
Rulif [2431], 133
Ruloff Frederic [1869], 619
Sally Maria [1108], 292, 408
Samuel [152], 15, 39, 86
Samuel [2345], 74
Samuel [3083], 41
Samuel [3234], 86, 166
Samuel [3575], 167, 243
Samuel [3882], 244, 353
Samuel [3948], 247
Samuel [4253], 353
Samuel [7438], 224
Samuel E. [3873], 243, 351
Samuel Kirkpatrick [3843], 242, 350
Samuel Martin [7381], 317, 436
Samuel Martin [7390], 436
Sara [1019], 306

Name Index

KIP

Sara [2085], 54
Sara [2088], 54
Sara [2195], 59
Sara [2215], 60
Sara [2222], 88
Sara [2228], 62
Sara [2238], 64, 119
Sara [2269], 70, 137
Sara [2310], 132
Sara [2434], 134
Sara [2454], 138
Sara [6002], 126
Sara [882], 177
Sara Ann [2523], 218
Sara Elizabeth [6010], 135
Sarah [2293], 71, 141
Sarah [2382], 118
Sarah [2474], 140
Sarah [2477], 140, 219, 226
Sarah [2481], 219, 329
Sarah [2510], 146, 216, 227
Sarah [2517], 217
Sarah [2564], 207, 319
Sarah [2666], 213
Sarah [2679], 223
Sarah [2732], 319, 440
Sarah [282], 42
Sarah [3034], 29
Sarah [3209], 90, 170
Sarah [580], 96, 182
Sarah [7349], 214
Sarah [7459], 314
Sarah [7740], 204, 316
Sarah [7929], 205
Sarah Catherine [2834], 338
Sarah Edna [1813], 614
Sarah F [7800], 241
Sarah Jane [2791], 333
Sarah Maria [7352], 215
Sarah Miller [2768], 323
Sarah Smith [2623], 210, 321
Seltje [7461], 315
Serena M. [2847], 340, 462
Silus [8241], 333
Sophia [2649], 212, 325
Sophie [7457], 203
Stanley Livingston [4530], 470

KIP

Susan Helen [4645], 327
Susanna [2715], 233
Susannah [2692], 225
Susannah [7738], 204
Susannah [861], 180
Susie Vantuyt [4540], 471
Tammy [8242], 333
Theodore [8239], 333
Thomas [3213], 90, 174
Thomas [3942], 246, 358
Thomas [4277], 358
Thomas [7764], 315
Thomas C. [4257], 354
Thomas French [7494], 161, 240
Thomas H [2858], 438, 544
Thomas H. Jr. [2994], 545
Thomas Henderson [2563], 207, 319
Thomas Henderson [2730], 319, 439
Thomas Henderson [2866], 440, 545
Tina [7964], 310
Trintie [608], 187
Trintie [610], 187, 300
Tryntie [18], 8, 19
Tryntje [2173], 51
Tryntjen [7706], 108
Tryntjen Hendricks [14], 5, 17
Virginia Hobart [2813], 336
Vrouwtie [373], 100, 186
Walling [1359], 430, 534
Walter [1553], 534, 615
Walter Nicholas [1573], 535, 617
Welthia Beatrice [1670], 521
Willard Hobart [1842], 615
Willem [1015], 306
Willem [7702], 108
Willemyntie [491], 103
William [2547], 151
William [2686], 225, 335
William [3071], 33
William [3098], 81, 157
William [3204], 90
William [3244], 155
William [3531], 175
William [4248], 352
William [7383], 317
William A [2857], 438
William A. [2991], 544

Name Index

KIP

William Addoms [4549], 471
William B H [8090], 342
William Berg [2784], 328, 448
William Bergh [3014], 555
William Clement [1576], 535
William Edgar [2846], 340
William Edgar [4270], 357, 471
William Fargo [4284], 359
William Francis [1483], 415
William Garrit [2522], 218
William H. [2865], 439
William Henry [7391], 436
William Ingraham [2778], 324, 446
William Ingraham (Right Rev.) [2647], 211, 323
William Ingraham Rev. Canon [2919], 446
William Kershaw [3012], 549
William L. [2752], 320
William Ledyard [3872], 243, 350
William Linn [3638], 239
William Linn [3640], 239
William Ruloff [2931], 449, 555
William V. B. [2878], 441, 546
William Vandervoort [2958], 459
William Wilson [2755], 321, 441
Winifred Florence Louise [7397], 437
Zachariah [176], 230

KIPP

A. [6047], 385
Aaron B. [3828], 267, 390
Abigail [3314], 171, 265
Abigail [4312], 478
Abraham [3304], 170, 257
Abraham [3791], 259, 373
Abraham [4048], 371
Abraham [4106], 374
Abraham [4110], 374, 487
Abraham [7791], 223
Abraham [8203], 331
Abraham [990], 303, 424
Abraham Henry [3783], 258, 372
Abram G. [4063], 372, 481
Ada [1693], 601
Ada I [8099], 562
Adele [4444], 486
Adolphe Wilfrid [6405], 400
Agnes [2981], 462
Agnes Jean [6101], 221

KIPP

Agnes Maude Mathilde [6399], 399
Albert [2938], 456
Albert [8129], 457
Alice [6684], 506
Alice Florence [4364], 484, 573
Alice Francis [4097], 373
Alice K. [4296], 475
Alice Leota [4384], 573
Alida [4339], 481
Alida [8206], 332
Allen H. [4441], 486
Alma E [8277], 571
Alma Lucille [6119], 454
Alonzo [1160], 293, 410
Alonzo Ward [1446], 411, 518
Alvah [4491], 496, 579
Alvin [6781], 499
Amable Samuel [6358], 282
Amanda [4016], 366
Amanda Rosana [4381], 572
Amelia Ann [3993], 363
Amy C. [3814], 266
Amy Jane [4064], 372
Andre [6492], 508
Andre [7073], 507
Anette [7091], 507
Anita [6488], 507
Ann [1261], 421
Ann [3316], 171, 267
Ann Maria [3984], 362
Anna [4472], 495
Anna C. [4333], 479
Anna H. [4044], 371, 479
Anna H. [4582], 575
Anna M [8070], 453
Anna Marie [6714], 394, 501
Anne [2983], 463
Anne [3170], 89, 167
Annette [4565], 570
Annette H. [4068], 372, 482
Annie [2940], 456
Annie A [8038], 451
Annie H. [3779], 258
Antoinette [4474], 495, 578
Antya [775], 191
Anuganeter [6710], 393
Anzonette [7633], 500

Name Index

KIPP

Ardis [6142], 558
Arthur [1643], 519
Arthur [7021], 500
Arthur G. [4351], 481
Augustin Wulfhild [6362], 282, 399
Augustus [2849], 341, 462
Augustus [2854], 341
Bailey [4171], 389, 496
Baxter W [8071], 453
Beatrice [8032], 451
Benjamin [3042], 30
Benjamin [3172], 89
Benjamin [3274], 169
Benjamin [3315], 171, 266
Benjamin [3780], 258
Benjamin [3831], 272
Benjamin [4123], 382
Benjamin [4133], 383
Benjamin [4169], 389
Benjamin [4292], 475
Benjamin [4489], 496, 579
Benjamin [5615], 475
Benjamin [8020], 450, 557
Benjamin F [7996], 330, 450
Benjamin Franklin [4109], 374, 486
Benjamin K. [3766], 257
Berchmans Joseph Marcel [7098], 585
Berchmans-Bert Joseph [7077], 506, 585
Bernetta [1624], 517
Bertha Jane [4355], 482
Betsy Maria [4023], 368
Btron Orville [6114], 454
Budd W [8100], 562
Burdett [4304], 476, 569
Caleb [3278], 169, 255
Caleb [5622], 367
Caleb Carpenter [3478], 269, 395
Camilla [6809], 503
Caroline [1253], 419
Caroline [1295], 424, 529
Caroline [7792], 223
Catharine [8029], 451
Catherine [1264], 422
Catherine [3732], 254
Catherine [3959], 361, 474
Catherine A [8044], 558
Catherine Elizabeth [1296], 424, 529

KIPP

Catherine Elizabeth [1415], 433, 537
Catherine Elizer [7053], 339
Catherine Jane [1268], 422, 527
Catherine Louisa [4219], 391
Catherine P [4045], 371, 480
Celia [4018], 366
Celia [8130], 457
Charles [1414], 432
Charles [4010], 364
Charles [7020], 500
Charles [8212], 332
Charles A [8012], 449
Charles A. [4439], 486
Charles Alonzo [1631], 518
Charles Benjamin [1449], 412, 518
Charles C. [3811], 266, 389
Charles C. [4172], 389, 496
Charles E [7939], 462
Charles E. [6716], 394
Charles Edward [4220], 391
Charles Fremont [4161], 386, 494
Charles Goodhue [4306], 477, 569
Charles Joshua [1598], 540
Charles Raymond [6131], 455
Charles Steward Parnell [6116], 454
Charles T. [3738], 255, 367
Charles W. [1438], 410, 516
Charlie [8269], 367
Charlisetta [4186], 390, 497
Charlotte [3470], 172, 271
Charlotte [6233], 174, 285
Charlotte Jane [3816], 266
Charlotte Jane [4222], 391
Charlsetta [4020], 367
Christiana [4607], 579
Christina [1406], 432, 536
Clara [7679], 500
Clarence [4507], 498
Clarence E [8104], 563
Clarence Edward [4621], 464, 561
Conklin [3810], 266, 388
Conklin [4225], 391
Conklin [4483], 495
Cora Belle [6115], 454
Cordelia E [7937], 462
Cordely Francessers [7056], 339
Cornelia [3997], 363

Name Index

KIPP

Cornelia [4316], 478
Cornelia Ann [1263], 422
Cornelia E. [1439], 410
Cornelia H. [4297], 476
Cornelius [1084], 313
Cornelius [1404], 432, 536
Daniel [3468], 172, 270
Darwin E. [6212], 394, 502
David [3782], 258
David [5979], 265
David [899], 299, 416
David Adam [4617], 342, 463
David E [8207], 332
David E. [4470], 495
David W. [1489], 522, 599
David W. [2851], 462
Deborah [4173], 389
Deborah [4499], 497
Dorothy [1641], 598
Dorothy [3311], 171, 264
Dorothy [8022], 557
Dorothy Correll [7071], 454
Dorothy Grace [4455], 487, 577
Duson [6734], 396
Earl C. [4467], 494
Earl F [8072], 453, 558
Earl F [8077], 558
Eddie [2971], 461
Eden [3748], 256, 368
Eden [4035], 369, 478
Edison Dewint [6118], 454, 558
Edith M [8006], 450
Edith May [6129], 455
Edmond [7094], 507
Edna [1701], 602
Edna [4443], 486
Edna [4466], 494
Edna [4498], 497, 579
Edward [2824], 337, 460
Edward [4418], 484
Edward [6777], 501
Edward A. [4442], 486
Edward Louis [1648], 519
Edward Thomas [4160], 386
Edwin P. [1444], 411, 517
Elbert [4032], 368, 478
Elbert [4319], 478

KIPP

Eleanor V [8078], 558
Eleanore Mayo [4601], 577
Eli Jackson [4366], 484
Elia [5978], 265
Elias L. [3740], 255, 367
Elisabeth [8204], 332
Eliza [4130], 383
Eliza Jane [3991], 363
Eliza Jane [4131], 383, 492
Eliza R. [4170], 389, 495
Eliza R. [4471], 495
Elizabeth [1495], 522
Elizabeth [1672], 599
Elizabeth [3469], 172, 270
Elizabeth [3739], 255
Elizabeth [3764], 257, 369
Elizabeth [4034], 369
Elizabeth [6232], 174, 282
Elizabeth [6395], 399
Elizabeth [6715], 394
Elizabeth [7415], 384
Elizabeth [7422], 220
Elizabeth [8003], 330, 453
Elizabeth Ann [4107], 374, 485
Ella [4487], 496
Ella E [8037], 451
Ella L [8013], 449
Ellen [1246], 417
Ellen [1280], 425
Ellen B. [4473], 495
Ellen Jane [4363], 483
Ellen Theresa [6400], 399
Elizabeth Ann [7055], 339, 461
Elma [6728], 395
Elmira Ann [4105], 374
Elsworth [4505], 498
Elze [3482], 270
Emery [6770], 499
Emily [2984], 463
Emma [1608], 516
Emma [8125], 457
Emma A [8007], 450
Emma Elizabeth [4362], 483, 573
Emrow [2967], 460
Ernest [8040], 452
Ernest F. [1590], 539, 621
Estella [4440], 486

Name Index

KIPP

Estella [6782], 499
Estettar [4012], 365
Ethel [1703], 602
Ethel [4574], 574
Ethel [6120], 454
Ethel [7092], 507
Ethel [8079], 558
Ethel Camille [6132], 455, 558
Ethel M [8273], 571
Eugene [1686], 599
Eugene George [6485], 504
Eugene Ralph [6159], 559
Eva [1694], 601
Eva [6778], 501
Evelyn L. [6840], 582
Ezra [3750], 256, 368
Ezra [6048], 385
Fancy [7417], 385
Fannie Esther Grifinnay [4014], 366, 477
Fanny [1231], 416, 522
Fanny [4428], 485, 576
Fanny [8128], 457
Fayette M. [1425], 433, 539
Fletcher A. [1441], 411, 517
Flora [4482], 495
Florence [1695], 601
Florence [4302], 476, 569
Florence Sapphire [4098], 373
Floyd Lockwood [6821], 581
Foster Frederic [4310], 477
Francis [1879], 621
Francis [5917], 492
Frank [1536], 532
Frank [1807], 611
Frank D. [6795], 502, 582
Frank William [6105], 331, 454
Frankie E [8018], 450
Franklin [8023], 557
Franklin F. [1427], 433, 539
Fred [4350], 481
Frederic [4007], 364, 477
Frederic H. [4481], 495
Frederic J. [4480], 495
Frederick [2853], 341
Freelove [3508], 173, 272
Fremont [6106], 331
Garret N. [950], 301, 422

KIPP

Gary Lynn [6167], 560
George [5977], 265, 387
George [6706], 393, 500
George F. L. [2944], 456
George Grinnell [6387], 398, 504
George O. [4065], 372, 482
George Reuben [4391], 573
George W [8075], 454
George W. [4111], 374, 487
George Washington [7997], 330, 451
Georgiana [1457], 413, 519
Gertrude M. R. [7079], 507, 586
Gertrude Maria [7052], 339
Gilbert [3275], 169, 252
Gilbert [3961], 361, 475
Gilbert Cox [4046], 371, 480
Gladys Bella Jacqueline Marie [7090], 506
Gordon S. [1633], 518
Grace [1704], 602
Grace [4609], 579
Grace Asenah [1622], 517
Grace D [8276], 571
Grace E. [4486], 496
Grace H. [4342], 481
Granville H. [6733], 396
Grover C [8102], 562
Hallock [4349], 481
Hanna [1207], 416, 521
Hannah C [8019], 450
Hannah Searles [3958], 361, 473
Hapgood [4600], 577
Harold [4597], 576
Harold Eugene [1649], 519
Harriet [3960], 361, 474
Harriet [4006], 364
Harriet [6732], 396
Harriet G. [1312], 425, 531
Harriet Lacy [4157], 385
Harrison [6705], 393, 501
Harry [1878], 621
Harry Demarest [1506], 527
Harvey [3479], 269, 393
Hattie [2970], 461
Hattie J. [4340], 481
Hattie May [4465], 494
Hazel [4492], 496
Helen [8004], 330

Name Index

KIPP

Helen E [8073], 453
Helen H [8275], 571
Helen Martha [2688], 225, 336
Helena Zabriske [1505], 527, 603
Helene [6396], 399
Heneryetta Ofelea [7057], 339
Henrietta [4137], 383, 493
Henrietta [4461], 493
Henrietta [5918], 492
Henry [1260], 421, 527
Henry [1806], 611
Henry [2711], 232, 340
Henry [3797], 264, 383
Henry [4413], 484
Henry [7416], 384
Henry [992], 303, 425
Henry Edward [4625], 561
Henry Herbert [1589], 539
Henry M. [4424], 485
Henry MD [900], 299, 416
Henry S. [1314], 425, 532
Henry Willis [4380], 572
Herbert Benjamin [8103], 563
Herbert Merritt [7019], 500
Hester Ann [1281], 425, 530, 610
Hiram [3474], 269, 393
Hiram [3736], 255, 365
Hiram [6712], 393, 499
Homer Gilbert [7971], 568
Homer Lee [8014], 449
Horace E [7995], 330, 450
Horace O [8036], 451, 558
Howard Hapgood [4454], 487, 577
I. Olivet [2985], 463, 561
Ida [6783], 499
Ida Elizabeth [1456], 413, 519
Ida Irene [4162], 386
Ida Irene [4361], 483
Ignas [2463], 222
Imogene [1311], 425, 531, 609
Imogene [3992], 363
Imogene [3994], 363
Incille [6491], 508
Ira [3957], 361, 473
Ira Alexander [7968], 567
Ira Clyde [8039], 451
Irene [7081], 507

KIPP

Irene Florence [4385], 573
Isaac [1208], 416
Isaac [1251], 419
Isaac [1254], 419
Isaac [1491], 522, 600
Isaac [2822], 337, 460
Isaac [3310], 171, 263
Isaac [7428], 221
Isaac [770], 191, 304
Isaac [8205], 332
Isaac [853], 223, 331
Isaac C. [4168], 389, 495
Isaac Leonard [6107], 331, 455
Isaac Leonard Wissinger [6100], 221, 331
Isaac M [7994], 330, 449
Isaac N. [4132], 383, 491, 492
Isabelle Aline [4303], 476
Jacob H. [939], 301, 421
Jacob J. [7051], 230, 338
Jacob Yates [2465], 222
Jacques [6361], 282
James [1262], 421
James [1493], 522, 600
James [3211], 90, 171
James [3280], 170, 255
James [3484], 270
James [4033], 369
James [6230], 174, 274
James [6386], 398, 504
James [6544], 585
James [6707], 393
James [906], 299, 418
James A. [1448], 412, 518
James Alonzo [1620], 517
James Brown [2789], 332, 456
James Edward [4388], 573
James Grinnell [6483], 504, 584
James Henry [1170], 294, 412
James Irving [1690], 600
James Searles [3722], 253, 361
Jan [772], 192, 305
Jane [3728], 254
Jane [3784], 258
Jane Ann [5914], 385
Jane Elizabeth [4096], 373, 484
Jeanette Vesta [6649], 584
Jeduthan De Wint [6104], 331, 454

Name Index

KIPP

Jennie [2937], 455
Jennie [2978], 461
Jennie [8132], 457
Jennie V [8010], 449
Jennie Witson [4288], 473, 568
Jerusha L. [4084], 373, 483
Jesse [3206], 90, 169
Jesse [3281], 170, 256
Jesse [3477], 269, 393
Jesse [3726], 253
Jesse [4039], 370
Jessie [4289], 473
John [1082], 313, 433
John [2464], 222
John [3276], 169, 253
John [3467], 172, 268
John [4226], 391
John [6773], 499
John [7068], 220, 329
John [8024], 557
John [993], 304, 426
John A [7998], 330, 451
John B. [1490], 522, 599
John D [8042], 558
John Dennis [1443], 411
John Edo [1753], 606
John Franklin [1588], 539
John Frederic [2855], 341
John Henry [4095], 373, 483
John Henry [4359], 483, 572
John Henry [6775], 501, 580
John J [8209], 332
John J. [4167], 388, 494
John Jesse [4005], 364
John Lee [4382], 572
John Leonard [3990], 363, 475
John M. [4336], 480
John R [7938], 462
John T. [3985], 362, 475
Joseph [3480], 270
Joseph [3795], 263, 382, 493
Joseph [4124], 382
Joseph [6308], 281, 398
Joseph Aubut [6482], 504
Joseph M [7425], 220
Joseph Oscar Arthur [6408], 401, 508
Joseph Whitson [4290], 473, 567

KIPP

Joseph William [6404], 400, 505
Joseph Wynne [7970], 568
Joshua [4313], 478
Josiah [3781], 258, 372
Julia [6389], 399
Julia Ann [4061], 372
Julia Emma [4067], 372, 482
Julina Lorraine [1625], 517
Karen Kay [6543], 585
Karl Oliver [6862], 584
Kate [4318], 478, 570
Kate [6796], 502
Katherine Colleen [7101], 586
Katherine L. [6838], 582
Kenneth Kermit [6140], 455
Kettie [7683], 506
Kittie [4497], 497
Kittie Romer [4309], 477
Kittie Valletti [1429], 433, 540
Laura J [7935], 462
Lavinia [1492], 522, 600
Lawrence [7684], 507
Lawrence Julian [7969], 567
Lawrence Wilfred [6687], 504
Leah [1083], 313, 433
Leah Ann [1255], 419
Leonard [2838], 338, 461
Leonard [3800], 264
Leonard [6703], 393, 499
Leonard B. [3729], 254
Leonard P. [4426], 485, 575
Leonard R. [4104], 374, 485
Leonard Walter [4356], 482
Leonore [2972], 461
Lepha [8074], 454
Leroy Emmett [8035], 451, 557
Lewis [2839], 338
Lewis D. [4468], 494
Lewis Fremont [6112], 454
Libbie [2968], 461, 560
Lidia [1297], 424
Lillian [7078], 506
Lillian Cleo [6138], 455, 559
Lina [7028], 505
Lizzie [1702], 602
Lois [4605], 579
Lorimer [4008], 364

Name Index

KIPP

Louis Arthur Henry [7799], 508
Louis Arthur Sylva [6406], 400, 507
Louisa [6676], 394, 501
Louise [1595], 540
Louise Charlotte [6304], 280
Louise Ferdon [1673], 599
Lucetta [8208], 332
Lucille [7072], 507
Lucy Anna [1609], 517, 597
Lydia [3511], 173, 273
Lydia [3833], 272
Lydia [6779], 501
Lydia [7794], 223
Lydia Carpenter [3473], 269, 391
Lydia Jane [6133], 455
Mabel [4320], 478
Mabel Louisa [7022], 500
Madeline B. [4354], 482
Maggie E. [1584], 536
Maggy [1315], 425
Malcolm Barry [6121], 454
Malinda [6034], 384, 493
Margaret [4314], 478
Margaret [7427], 220
Margaret [8031], 451
Margaret A [8001], 330, 452
Margaret Ann [3767], 257, 370
Margaret Matilda [6392], 399
Margery Louise [4575], 574
Marguerite Rose [6363], 282
Margurite Mary [6688], 505
Maria [1206], 416, 521
Maria [1252], 419, 524
Maria [3476], 269, 394
Maria [7429], 221
Marianna (Mary Baily) [3956], 361
Marie Anna Eva [6403], 400
Marie Anne [6359], 282
Marie Celia Beatrice [6409], 401
Marie Elisa Georgiana [6397], 399
Marie Helene [6393], 399
Marie Lenora Delina Eva [6683], 505
Marie Rose Linda Laurentine [6407], 400
Marion [1610], 517, 597
Marion [4038], 370
Marion B. Brunner [4581], 575
Marion Geneveve [1650], 519

KIPP

Maritje [771], 192
Maritje [773], 192
Martha [3312], 171, 264
Martha [4009], 364
Martha Mildred [6137], 455, 559
Martin [1403], 432
Martin [1405], 432
Martin J [8097], 464, 562
Mary [1081], 313, 433
Mary [1279], 425, 530
Mary [3171], 89, 168
Mary [3785], 258
Mary [3802], 264
Mary [6046], 384
Mary [6385], 398, 504
Mary [7999], 330, 452
Mary [8025], 557
Mary [8123], 457
Mary [994], 304, 426
Mary (Rob) [6097], 221
Mary A. [1644], 519
Mary Ann [1294], 424, 529
Mary Ann [3483], 270
Mary Ann [3731], 254
Mary Ann [3812], 266
Mary Ann [4128], 383, 492
Mary Ann [4174], 389
Mary Ann [4218], 391
Mary Ann [6303], 279
Mary Ann [6394], 399
Mary Ann [7420], 220
Mary Ann [7934], 462
Mary Anna [4427], 485, 576
Mary C [8226], 464
Mary Clementin [6689], 505
Mary E. [1442], 411
Mary Ella [1635], 518, 597
Mary Ella [4379], 572
Mary Ellen [1621], 517
Mary Emma [4113], 374
Mary Emma [4224], 391
Mary Esther [1416], 433, 537, 538
Mary Esther [1594], 540
Mary Etta [2939], 456
Mary Frances [1313], 425, 531
Mary Ida [8011], 449
Mary Jane (Mae) [6103], 331

Name Index

KIPP

Mary Lorraine [6484], 504, 585
Mary Lydia [6117], 454
Mary Ophelia [4360], 483
Mary S. [4338], 480
Mathilda [8124], 457
Maureen Theresa [7100], 585
May [2969], 461
May [6487], 507
Mebourne [6645], 395, 503
Merritt [3798], 264, 385
Merritt [4158], 386
Minnie [6671], 502, 583
Minnie M. [4332], 479
Miriam [3279], 170
Miriam [3749], 256
Miriam [4321], 479
Moses [3730], 254, 364
Myron [6122], 455
Nancy [4125], 382, 491, 493
Nancy De Wint [6098], 221, 330
Nellie [6810], 503
Nellie Marie [6134], 455, 559
Nettie E. V. [2943], 456
Nettie H [8068], 453
Nicholas [794], 197, 313
Nicholas [898], 299, 415
Nicholas G. [1269], 422, 527
Nicholas G. [1519], 527
Nicholas G. [627], 189, 301
Nicholas N. [1080], 313, 432, 537
Nickasie [385], 102, 191
Niletta [4026], 368
Nina Huldah [1458], 413
Noah [6731], 396
Nora [6797], 502, 582
Nora Elva [4383], 572
Norah H [8101], 562
Olin Davis [4387], 573
Olive [4506], 498
Olive B. [2961], 460, 560
Oliver [6711], 393
Oliver Eli [4386], 573
Oliver G. [6808], 503, 584
Orlando W. [1636], 518, 598
Oscar [4015], 366
Oscar [6495], 508
Oscar Henry [8069], 453

KIPP

Palmer [4598], 576
Pearson H [8229], 570
Pearson H. [3996], 363, 476
Perry Archer [4221], 391, 498
Peter A. [734], 191, 303
Peter J. [1774], 607
Peter S. [991], 303, 424
Phebe [3277], 169, 254
Phebe [3778], 258
Phebe [4417], 484
Phebe [4488], 496
Phebe [7414], 384
Phebe Ann [4337], 480
Phebe Conklin [4223], 391
Phoebe [3757], 257, 369
Polly [1229], 416, 521
Polly [4122], 382
Prudence [3309], 171, 263
Quimby [3727], 254, 362
Quimby Marritt [8228], 570
Rachael [2349], 232
Rachel [6049], 386
Ralph [4448], 487, 576
Ralph [8126], 457
Ralph James [1460], 413, 519
Ralph William [6135], 455, 559
Rathbun [4298], 476
Raymond Joseph [7074], 506, 585
Rebecca Ann [3741], 255, 367
Rebecca S. [3813], 266, 390
Reuben [3747], 256, 368
Reuben [3777], 258, 371
Reuben [4341], 481
Reuben [6050], 386
Reuben T. [4135], 383, 493
Reubin [3801], 264, 386
Richard P. [1775], 607
Robert [6153], 559
Robert D. [6839], 582
Roeliff [852], 223
Roger Cuer [1623], 517
Roy H. [1459], 413
Rueben [5915], 492
Ruth [8026], 557
Ruth A. [1808], 611
Ruth Ellen [6113], 454
Sally Ann [3768], 257

Name Index

KIPP

Sally Ann [7793], 223
Samuel [3305], 170, 259
Samuel [3509], 173, 272
Samuel [6231], 174, 281
Samuel [6309], 281, 398
Samuel [6360], 282
Samuel [7685], 507
Samuel (Capt.) [3212], 90, 172
Samuel Arthur [4570], 574
Samuel C. [4103], 373, 484
Samuel C. [4415], 484, 574
Sara [4112], 374
Sara [4449], 487, 577
Sarah [3308], 171, 262
Sarah [3510], 173, 272
Sarah [3832], 272
Sarah [4136], 383
Sarah [5916], 492
Sarah [6045], 384
Sarah Ann [3955], 361
Sarah Ann [4066], 372
Sarah B. [4423], 485
Sarah Jane [6709], 393
Sarah Olive [8211], 332
Sarah P. [3815], 266, 390
Sarah P. [4108], 374
Seth W. [4031], 368, 477
Solomon [3737], 255, 365
Solomon [8213], 332
Sophia [1504], 527, 603
Sophia [3725], 253
Stanley Calam [4425], 485, 574
Stella M. [4462], 493
Stephen [3512], 173, 273
Stephen [3830], 272
Sterling Everette [4390], 573
Susan [6772], 499
Susannah A [8000], 330, 452
Tamer [3317], 171, 267
Terry Lee [6166], 560
Teunis [2456], 138, 221
Theresa Emmagene [4159], 386
Thomas [3313], 171, 265
Thomas [3799], 264, 385
Thomas [5980], 387
Thomas [7423], 220
Thomas [8028], 451

KIPP

Thomas (Capt.) [3068], 32, 88
Thomas J [8002], 330
Thomas Jefferson [4129], 383
Thomas Solon [4047], 371
Thomas Wissinger [6136], 455
Tunis [8198], 223
Tunis [8199], 223
Tunis [8210], 332
Vanetta [4589], 575
Versalia [6811], 503
Viola [1426], 433
Virglyn M. [6841], 582
Walter [3792], 259
Walter [4414], 484
Walter Adriance [4580], 575
Warren [4017], 366
Warren [6727], 395
Warren [6771], 499
Warren A. [2982], 463
Warren G. [6647], 503, 584
Webster G. [1428], 433, 540
Whitney [4322], 479, 570
Wilbur C [7933], 372
Wilbur F. [1440], 411
Wilfrid John [6398], 399, 504
Wilhelmina [4185], 390, 497
Willaim E [8274], 571
Willemtyntje [774], 192
Willet [3721], 252, 360
Willett [4291], 473
William [1161], 293, 411
William [1230], 416, 522
William [3210], 90, 171
William [3481], 270
William [3796], 263, 382, 491
William [4134], 383
William [4490], 496, 579
William [6364], 282, 399
William [6713], 393, 499
William [6860], 584
William Alford [7054], 339
William Archer [3765], 257, 370
William Augustus [2800], 334, 457
William Burdett [7318], 569
William C [7936], 462
William Cornell [4416], 484, 574
William De Graew [1494], 522, 601

Name Index

KIPP

William De Graw [1689], 600
William E. [4348], 481, 571
William Edgar [4062], 372
William Edward [2712], 232, 341
William Edward [6139], 455, 560
William Elton [2788], 332, 455
William F. [4043], 371, 479
William George [4365], 484
William H. [3835], 273
William Halstead [3995], 363, 476
William Joseph Charles [6685], 506
William Peter George [7080], 506, 585
William W. [1591], 539
Williamkee [278], 17
Willie [7093], 507
Willson [6708], 393
Wilson Drury [2797], 334, 457
Winifred Hannah [7972], 568
Zipporah [3475], 269

KIRKLAND

Charles P. [3847], 350
Charles P. [3853], 350, 466
Charles P. [3856], 466
Edward [3852], 350, 466
Edward [3858], 467
Eugene [3855], 466

KITTREDGE

Benjamin R. Jr [7189], 557

KIZER

Martha Adalaide [8030], 451

KLOCK

Marten Abrahamszen [44], 18

KNAPP

Mary [6227], 173
Moses (Capt.) [6228], 173

KNEELAND

Kate [3660], 563

KNICKERBACKER

Cornelia [2452], 138
Edwin [2503], 338

KNICKERBOCKER

Henry [1167], 412

KNIFFER

Betsey [4156], 385

KNUTSON

Anna Bell [6729], 395

KOCH

Fred Chase [4945], 551

KOOL

Maria [2700], 230
Simon [7804], 230

KOUEHNOVE

Hester [1001], 304

KRIEGER

Elizabeth Anna [7070], 453

KUHN

Elizabeth [2683], 225

KUYPER

Pieter [8192], 186

KUYPERS

Hendrick [310], 104

KYPE

Hendrick [3], 2, 3

LA COMBA

Magdalena [402], 186

LA FORGE

Gussie [1380], 613
Martha [685], 526

LABELLE

Jean Baptiste Hospice [6600], 593
Marie Sophie Eugenie [6538], 593
Yvonne [6416], 507

LACY

Elizabeth [4021], 367

LAMBERT

Clarice [6564], 590
Gilbert [6556], 589
Jacques [6563], 590
Joseph Henri [6514], 589
Pierre [6565], 590

LAMOUREUX

Odilon [6434], 401

LANCEFORD

Charles D. [3003], 546
Charlotte Drucilla [3002], 546

LANDCASTER

Gertrude [1831], 615

LANDON

Catherine [3862], 350, 467
Elizabeth [3861], 350, 467
Jeremiah Munson [3848], 350
Mary [3860], 350
Susan [3859], 350

Name Index

LANE

Anna May [4431], 576
Edward Augustus [4430], 576

LANGDON

John J [7734], 110

LANSING

Charles T. [7185], 548
Maria [2231], 63

LAPIERRE

Edesse [6643], 597

LAROCQUE

Louis Hertel de Rouville [6549], 586
Marie Aline [6519], 586

LAROE

Weybrigh [305], 104

LATHROP

Amy [1103], 292
Jedidiah [1104], 292

LAUGHLIN

Franklin [2599], 318

LAVERDURE

Marcel [6490], 507

LAWRENCE

Harriet [4330], 479
Isaac [2776], 324
Joel [4331], 479
Margaretta [4548], 471
Maria Elizabeth [2775], 324

LE FEVRE

Earl M. [1382], 613

LEECH

Ann [2555], 208
John F. [3445], 490

LEGG

Caleb [1587], 539
Henrietta [1586], 539

LEGGO

Belle [6817], 571

LEHMANOWSKI

Mary Jane [7131], 383

LEISLER

Francina [186], 36

LEONARD

Dilly B. [6022], 460

LEOPOLD

Dorothea F. [6111], 454

LEPROHON

Bernard Hector Viateur Raymond [6529], 511

LEPROHON

Charle Josphe Antoine Lanaudiere [6521], 510
Charles Bernard Henri [6458], 510
Charles Joseph Gustave Amedee [6533], 511
Marie Anne Caroline Therese [6525], 511, 589,
590
Marie Bernadette Graziella Evangeline [6531],
511
Marie Caroline Suzanne Vercheres [6523], 511
Marie Catherine Noeie Evelina [6530], 511
Marie Charlotte Leonide Amanda [6526], 511
Marie Desanges Luicille Melanie [6532], 511
Marie Hermine Rachel [6524], 511
Marie Hortense Hectorine [6522], 511
Marie Josephine Elisabeth Antoinette [6520],
510, 590

LEROY

Frans (Capt) [7715], 109
Sophie [7441], 109

LESTER

Charlotte Worth [1652], 414
Thomas [2286], 137

LEURSEN

Abraham [102], 47
Carsten [101], 47
Carsten [51], 47
Carsten [52], 47
Geertje [103], 47
Tryntje [104], 47

LEVESQUE

Anna [6411], 506
Joseph Arthur [6412], 506

LEWIS

Abraham [2147], 72, 146, 214
Abraham [7338], 146
Angenietje [7345], 147
Annatje [7336], 146, 214, 229
Barent [7339], 146
Catherine [2275], 67, 137
Catherine [7342], 146
Charles C. [4324], 479
Cornelia [2248], 66, 134, 144
Elizabeth [2148], 72
Gerardus [2134], 72
Gerardus [2144], 72
Gerardus [7697], 201
Henricus [7700], 202
Henry [4594], 486

Name Index

LEWIS

Isaac [7343], 147
Jacob [2145], 72
Jacob [7337], 146
Jacobus [7699], 202
Jakoba [184], 36
Jan [7340], 146
Jerusha [4077], 373
Johannes [2146], 72
Leah [7335], 146
Leonard [2249], 66, 72
Leonard [7344], 147
Nellie [4593], 486
Rachel [2143], 72
Rachel [7334], 146
Rebecca [7333], 146
Rebecca [7341], 146
Ruth [6110], 454
Thomas [185], 36
Thomas [2149], 72
William [7698], 201

LINDSAY

Elizabeth [854], 178

LINN

Henry James [3268], 240
William (Revd Doctor) [3267], 240

LITTLE

Thomas [2489], 329

LIVERMORE

John R. [7272], 546
John Walton [7179], 546

LONG

Bertha L. [6819], 581
Josiah [7637], 581

LONGCOY

C. W. [3398], 488

LONGSTAFF

Harry [1377], 613

LOOSE

Margaretta [3708], 348

LORANGER

Corinne [6513], 510

LORILLARD

Eva [2898], 445
Peter [2899], 445

LOTT

Henry [885], 294
Henry [893], 294

LOTT

John [892], 294

LOUIS

D. [1564], 614

LOUNSBURY

Eliza [1122], 408, 514
Frances A. [1123], 408
James Kip [1124], 408, 515
John L. [1115], 408
Maude Irene [1128], 515
Ophelia Maria [1121], 408, 514

LOVELESS

Crandall [1627], 411
Ella [1626], 411
Ella [1653], 414
Mary [1628], 411

LOW

Helena [3254], 158
Petrus [3255], 158

LOZIER

Daniel W. [1496], 600
Everett [1500], 600
Harriet [953], 423
Lavinia [1497], 600
Lillie [1498], 600
Mary [1499], 600

LUBBERTS

Marritie [5587], 14
Tryntie [2], 5

LUDLUM

John [845], 312

LUYSTER

Ann [239], 93
Ann [247], 177
Ann [258], 177
Catherine [260], 178
Cornelia [235], 93
Cornelius [241], 93
Eve [261], 178
Jacobus [256], 177
John [238], 93, 177
John [248], 177
John [259], 178
Margaret [236], 93
Maria [242], 93
Matthias [237], 93, 177
Matthias Pieterse [230], 41
Peter [240], 93

Name Index

LUYSTER

Peter [254], 94
Peter Cornelius [255], 177
Peter Tys [231], 41, 93
Pieter Cornelise [232], 41
Willemetje [243], 94

LYNCH

[4508], 498
Ann Eliza [2586], 318
Elias [2590], 318
Eliza Cornelia [2606], 438
Elizabeth [2589], 318
Ellen [2581], 318
James [2566], 318
James [2584], 318, 437, 543
Margaret [2591], 319
Mary Frances [2605], 438, 543
Mary Van Antwerp [2588], 318, 438, 543
Matilda [2587], 318
Rachel [2582], 318
Sarah [2583], 318, 437
Sarah Olevia [2604], 438
Washington [2585], 318

LYNSEN

Anneke [2412], 124

LYON

Ann [856], 179
Benjamin [3965], 474
Harriet [3969], 474
Henry [3964], 474
Miriam [3970], 474

LYONS

Henry [3817], 266

MABIE

Eleanor Selina Mrs. [2952], 458

MACDONALD

Maragret Louise [8083], 568

MACKLEM

Susan [6702], 393

MADDEN

Elbert Kipp [4328], 570
Emmet Madden [4329], 570
Garfield Emmet [4323], 570
Vincent [4327], 570

MAIREGRETJE

[548], 313

MALLETTE

J. [869], 297

MALONEY

Richard J. [2053], 541

MANCHESTER

Mary [7355], 209

MANDEVILLE

Hendrick [782], 196
Jn. [526], 196
Leah [781], 196
William [525], 196

MANLEY

John [7138], 128

MARCELL

Susie A. [3925], 356

MARCELLISSE

Edo P. [1276], 528
Peter [1277], 528

MARLOR

Adelaide [2737], 440
Albert [2738], 440
Carry [2736], 440
Joseph [2734], 440
Joseph [2735], 440

MARNY

Abraham [368], 98
Anna Magdalena [364], 98
Anna Magdalena [365], 98
Francis [358], 97
James [359], 97
Jeremia [367], 98
Jeremias Manny [362], 97
Margarita [366], 98
Petrus [363], 98

MARRETJE

[56], 47

MARRITT

Antoinette [8227], 569

MARSAC

Matilda [5603], 544
Michael [2595], 437
Olivia Ann [2594], 437, 543

MARSCHALK

Andries [2115], 57
Andries [2117], 57
Elizabeth [2120], 57
Elizabeth [2410], 124
Francois [2411], 124
Isaac [2118], 57
Petrus [2114], 57

Name Index

MARSCHALK

Sara [2119], 57

MARSELIS

Clara [1530], 609
Clarisse [1520], 528
Cornelius [1527], 609
Iddo [1529], 609
John [1521], 528
John [1531], 609

MARSELUS

Eliza [762], 421

MARSH

Alfred [3923], 355

MARSHALL

Abigail [3343], 265
Angelina [6755], 397
Augusta [6812], 504
Frederic [3341], 265
Henry [3344], 265
John [3339], 265
Judith [3340], 265
Lottie [2614], 543
Moses [3323], 265
Prudence [3342], 265
Thomas [3338], 265
William [3337], 265

MARTEL

Jean [7075], 505
Marie Louise [6410], 505

MARTIN

Catherine [7378], 317
Nancy Philimin [4894], 599
Samuel [7379], 317

MARTLING

Mary [3320], 262

MASKER

Harry [831], 312

MASSEY

Florence [7182], 578

MASSON

Leocadie [6601], 593

MASSUE

Marie Madeleine [6369], 284

MATHEWS

Ann [5688], 376
Derinda [5948], 381

MATHIEU

Eugene [6634], 596

MATHIEU

Louise [6592], 596

MATHUS

Maria [560], 94

MATTHEWS

Elizabeth [4568], 574
Freelove [6042], 263

MAXFIELD

Elias [1116], 409
James Delavan [1143], 409
Mary A. [1142], 409
Oscar A. [1141], 409

MAY

Hannah [8244], 327
Valeda [6415], 507

MCCAUGHEY

Dan V. [6582], 592

MCCLANNIN

Beth [8262], 561

MCCLELLAN

Julia [4509], 351

MCCOLIN

Roseina [4733], 552

MCCOY

Cora Belle [6126], 455
Julia [7191], 566
William [6127], 455

MCCREERY

Anthony [7241], 550
Lawrence B. [2909], 550
Richard [2908], 550

MCCULLY

Jessie [4571], 574

MCDANIELS

Anna D. [1921], 609

MCFADDEN

Catherine E. [1629], 518
Thomas [1630], 518

MCKEEVER

Katherine [2997], 545
Timothy [2998], 545

MCKELLER

Jane [7371], 205

MCKENZIE

Douglas [7181], 565

MCKINNEY

James C. Demarest [1340], 610
Linford Schoonmaker [1341], 610

Name Index

MCLAIN

Ralph C. [2031], 542

MCMASTER

Gilbert Totten M.D. [4235], 467

James (Capt.), MD [4234], 467

MCMECHAN

Clarissa Van Schaach [1369], 612

MCMICHAEL

Jean [6099], 221

MCSWEENEY

James Ewert [4395], 572

MEAD

Joshua [1597], 540

Katherine Rebecca [1596], 540

MEASELS

Pearl [4092], 572

MELLENS

Elizabeth [3242], 155

MENDELL

William [2635], 322

MERRILL

Angeline [5853], 250

Betsey [5851], 250

Daniel [5852], 250

James [5849], 250

James [5854], 250

Sarah [5855], 250

William [5850], 250

MERRITT

Betsey [5746], 260

Clarine [3371], 380

Mary [3306], 171

Thomas [3307], 171

MERSELIS

John E. [1791], 608

John P. [1748], 606

Maria [1747], 606

Peter E. [1792], 608

Sophia [1780], 608

Sophie [1368], 611

MERSHON

William [3936], 356

MERWIN

Abigail [3839], 242

MEULMANS

Cornelia [228], 16

MEYER

Hendrick Jilliszen [61], 48

MEYER

Jan Dirckszen [7047], 11

Maria [60], 48

MICHAELIDES

Cleanthses [6830], 582

Constantine [6831], 582

Helen [6832], 582

Irene [6833], 582

MIDDAGH

Charity [3374], 380

MIDDLETON

Elizabeth [3838], 242

MIHILL

Frances [6776], 500

MILES

Stephen [1060], 430

MILLEN

Mary E. M. [1642], 518

MILLER

Betsey [5864], 252

Caroline Dwight [2640], 443

Christian [2627], 321

Daniel [5872], 252

Daniel S. [7157], 466

Daniel Stratton [3716], 465

Dorinda [5868], 252

Edward [5867], 252

Ernest John [2634], 322

Esther [1195], 296

Freelove [5873], 252

Griffin [5870], 252

Helen Day [3717], 465

Isaac Leonard Kip [2631], 321

J Ernest [7583], 321

James [5770], 378

James [5772], 378

John [4654], 327

John [5863], 252

John E. Rev. [2626], 321

Joseph [7687], 296

Joseph A. [1178], 295

Lanara [5782], 261

Maria [5865], 252

Mark [5871], 252

Mary (Polly) [1177], 295

Mary Christian [2636], 322

Nancy [5866], 252

Nathan [5862], 252

Name Index

MILLER

Robert [5771], 378
Robert [6493], 508
Sarah [2633], 322
Sarah Edwards [2639], 443, 549
Thomas [5869], 252
William Augustus (Rev) [2632], 322, 443
William Christian [2628], 321

MILLS

Elizabeth [7026], 583
Emily T. [1436], 411
Phoebe [6644], 395

MIVILLE

Marie Louise [7797], 279

MONCRIEF

Robert [3183], 248

MOORE

Benjamin Dr. [3104], 82
Hannah [7380], 317
Melville M. [4244], 468
Michael M. M. Rev. [4243], 468

MORGAN

D. S. [3454], 380
Elizabeth [6675], 394

MORRELL

Daniel S. [2816], 458
Florence [2818], 458
Lillian [2819], 458
Samuel [2817], 458

MORRIS

Maggie [4249], 352

MORRISON

Mary [5586], 570
Sarah Ann [2927], 448

MOTT

Florence Emily [4074], 483
Lillian Virginia [4073], 483
Richard [4072], 482

MOWER

Catherine Ann [3585], 245
Henry [3603], 345
James Brown [3582], 245, 345
John H. [3601], 345
Maria [2936], 455
Mary Elizabeth [3584], 245
Mary Elizabeth Kip [3583], 245
Peter [3602], 345
Thomas [3599], 245, 345

MOYLE

Mary Elizabeth [6686], 504

MURPHEY

Miriam Bell (Suzy) [6162], 559
Ralph Randall [6160], 559
Ralph Randall (Tag) [6161], 559

MURRAY

Anna [8136], 111
Anna Maria [7430], 223

MUTH

Ida May [1640], 598

MYERS

Emma [4181], 496
John [1247], 417

NAGEL

Elizabeth [314], 105

NASH

Dorcas [5949], 382

NAUGLE

John J. [1692], 601, 602
Rachel [1691], 601
Sarah Elizabeth [1700], 602

NELSON

Henry [5963], 491
Richard H. Rev. [3679], 564
William H. [5964], 491

NERBERY

Johannes [182], 35
Sara [181], 35

NEVIUS

John [252], 93

NEWKERK

Jacomyntie [2180], 53

NEWKIRK

George Warren [1731], 605

NEWMAN

Abbie P. [4485], 496

NICHOLAS

Van Wagenen [5996], 50

NISSLEY

Madeline Annette [7773], 611

NOBERT

Alexandre [6574], 590

NOGGLE

Sarah [7424], 220

NORBERRY

Martha [5816], 249

Name Index

NORMANDIN

A.A. [6512], 510
Annette [6511], 510

NORTHROP

George [6445], 402

OAKLEY

Matilda C [7686], 546

O'BRIEN

Mae [8107], 563

O'CONNOR

David [7874], 586
Kenneth [7086], 586

OLIVE

Hattie [6123], 454

OLIVER

Caroline [3915], 355
Charles Russell [3918], 355
Clarence A. [3921], 356
Jacob [3896], 355
James Smith [3919], 356
Lydia Ross [3917], 355
Margaret [3916], 355
Samuel M. [3920], 356

OLIVET

Emily C. [2979], 462
Isaac A. [2980], 462

OLIVIER

Albert [6541], 514
Marie Laurette [6540], 514

OLMSTEAD

A. Paul [7160], 469

OOSTRUM

Margaret [7725], 110

OSTRANDER

Cornelius [253], 93

OSTROM

Alfred [2889], 443
Cornelia N. [2888], 443
Mary B. [2891], 443
William H [7763], 315

OUTWATER

Anderson [986], 609
Harriet [969], 423
Harriet Eliza [972], 424
Henry [974], 423
Jamima [973], 423
Jane Maria [982], 528
John [952], 423

OUTWATER

John [970], 423, 528
John H. [981], 528
Peter [971], 424
Peter [979], 528
Richard [479], 423
Richard [980], 528, 609
Richard Irving [987], 609
Willemynjtje [968], 423

PACE

David [6673], 502
Hannah H. [6672], 502
Sarah E. [6849], 583

PAINTER

William [6130], 455

PALMATIER

Johannes [7712], 108
Peter J [7746], 204

PALMER

Anna [6784], 500
Jennie [4446], 487
John [2593], 437
Martha [2017], 435
Morritt [7013], 500
Stephen [4447], 487

PALMETEER

[2004], 201

PANTAENIUS

Doris Frederica [7256], 565
Frederick [7257], 565

PANTON

Vesta Jane [6646], 503

PAQUETTE

Albert [6417], 401
Jean [6418], 401

PARDY

Sarah [3803], 384

PARELESSE

John [334], 106

PARKER

Charles Allen [6815], 567
Jane Coraline [1432], 409
Jennie Eliza [6816], 567
Susan [7682], 500

PARMALEE

M. [1129], 515

PARNALL

Aaron [4744], 552

Name Index

PARNALL

Alexander [4739], 552
Alfred A. [4756], 553
Almeda [4722], 448, 552
Annette [4758], 553
Archibald [4760], 553
Catherine [4661], 448
Effie A. [4764], 553
Emma [4727], 448
Emma A. [4767], 553
Emma E. [4746], 552
Ermini [4759], 553
Essie [4761], 553
Frederick R. [4745], 552
George [4720], 447
George [4757], 553
George Hamilton [4650], 448
George J. [4768], 553
George L. [4668], 448
Georgina E. [4667], 448
Hattie [4742], 552
Huldah [4741], 552
Isabella [4769], 553
James E. [4762], 553
Lewis [4721], 448, 552
Lewis A. [4770], 553
Louise Maud [4779], 554
Lucinda [4665], 448
Margaret J. [4765], 553
Mary [4740], 552
Mary H. [4763], 553
Melissa [4724], 448
Miriam [4728], 448, 553
Nelson [4723], 448, 552
Seymour [4725], 448, 553
Stephen [4649], 447
Stephen E. [4669], 448
Stephen Edward [4729], 448, 554
Sydney [4726], 448, 553
Sydney A. [4766], 553
Walter [4743], 552
William [4655], 447, 448
William J. [4719], 447, 551
William O. [4666], 448

PARTENAY

Angelique [6448], 403

PATCH

Joseph T. [4536], 470

PATCH

Mary E. [4535], 470

PATTERSON

Herbert A. [6149], 559
Hettie Jo [6150], 559
John Edward [6151], 559

PATTON

Agnes [4019], 367
Alex [4775], 554

PAULERSON

Christian [447], 602
Gertrude [448], 602
John Henry [446], 602

PAULICK

Lourena [6158], 559

PAULISON

Catherine [1503], 527
Jane [1771], 607
Jane [1773], 607
Jane [946], 301
Peter [978], 528
Powlas [948], 301
Richard [1772], 607
Sophia [977], 528

PAXTON

Annaatje [557], 199
Anthony [553], 199
Daniel [554], 199
Ellen Margaret [4772], 554
George Edward [4774], 554
Isaac [555], 199
Jane [7130], 457
Jessie A. [4771], 554
John [4737], 553
Miriam [4773], 554
Richard [556], 199

PEABODY

David [2945], 456

PEACOCK

Marijtje (Maria) [7815], 111

PEASE

Edwin R [7365], 320

PECKHAM

David [1471], 414
Lucy [1470], 414

PECTLE

Abigail [6814], 504

Name Index

PEEK

Margaretha [7332], 146

PEEKE

Carroll Earl Beauchamp Col. [4931], 551

PEERS

Sarah [564], 95

PELLS

Abraham [2504], 338

PELS

Engeltje [2210], 60

Evert [2211], 60

PERCEL

John [566], 96

PERKINS

Welthia [1669], 521

PERRY

Julia H. [1827], 614

Oliver Hazard [1828], 614

PERSELLS

Jannetje [565], 96, 175

PETERS

Cornelia [3088], 80

Matilda [1546], 426

PHAESON

Effie [6886], 583

PHILLIPS

Edward [7187], 613

Louis A. [1815], 613

PICHETTE

Lionel [6489], 507

PIER

Catharina [2549], 152

PIERCE

Isaac [3963], 361

Joseph [3962], 361

Mary [3231], 261

PIFFORD

David [868], 297

PINE

Hannah [3439], 490

PIPPER

Simeon [8081], 330

PITCHER

Abraham [2496], 227, 338

Abraham [2498], 227

Andrew N. Kittle [2500], 227

Eliza [8259], 338, 461

John Henry [2497], 227

PITCHER

John W. [2492], 227

Lena [2495], 227, 338

William [2493], 227

William [2499], 227

POE

A. Charles [4259], 354

POITRAS

Jean [6584], 592

POPPLE

Benjamin F. [1387], 612

Emily [1388], 612

Eva [1386], 612

PORCINA

John Edward [7103], 586

POST

Irving Butler [1566], 616

Richard [1560], 616

Sarah [967], 529

Sophia Ann [1517], 527

William C. [1559], 616

William C. [1567], 616

POTTER

Polly [1472], 414

POWELL

Abigail [5807], 169, 251

Animon [5821], 249

Anna [5804], 168, 250

Anna [5823], 249

Anna [5845], 250

Anna [7584], 253, 257

Anna Frances [1862], 535

Benjamin [5805], 168, 251

Daniel [5800], 168, 249

Daniel [5828], 249

David [5829], 249

E. [5844], 250

Elizabeth [5798], 168, 248

Elizabeth [5825], 249

Elizabeth [5842], 250

Freelove [5801], 168, 249

Henry [5820], 249

Hiram [5857], 251

India [5827], 249

Jacob [5799], 168, 249

James [5817], 249

John [3215], 168

John [5803], 168

Name Index

POWELL

John [5826], 249
John [5837], 250
John [5859], 251
Jonathan [5831], 249
Jonathen [5843], 250
Juliann [5838], 250
Luke [5860], 251
Lydia [5745], 260
Lydia [5840], 250
Maria [5861], 251
Martha [5830], 249
Mary [5839], 250
Nathan W. [5858], 251
Nathanial [5802], 168, 250
Rueben [5841], 250
Ruth [5819], 249
Sarah [5806], 169, 251
Sarah [5818], 249
Sarah [5848], 250
Spencer [5846], 250
Zilpha [5824], 249

POWERS

George M. [1285], 530
Helena M. [1284], 530
John [1282], 530
Mary Hester [1286], 530

PREVOST

Alice [6579], 592
Anne Marie [6578], 591
Emile [6528], 589, 591
Gabrielle [6577], 589, 591
Lucie [6580], 592
Wilfrid [6602], 591

PRICE

John [1437], 411

PRIEST

Edward C. [7143], 307

PROCTOR

James W. [1697], 601

PROULX

Anna [6402], 400

PROUTY

Mary [2057], 541

PROVOOST

Aginetje [183], 35

PRUYN

Elsie [2356], 79

PRUYN

Johannes [2357], 79

PUGSLEY

James [8140], 259
Maria [5625], 259

PULTZ

Christina [2840], 339
Michael Jr. [2841], 339

PURDY

Pamelia [3287], 364

PURPLE

Amelia Georger [5608], 544
Edwin Ruthven [2615], 544
Frances Minerva [5607], 544
Lyman Smith [2616], 544
Mary Close [5606], 544
Mary V. [5605], 544
Sarah Sheffield [5609], 544

QUACKENBOS

Neeltie [165], 38, 40

QUACKENBOSS

Cornelia [708], 603
David [707], 603
Edger [710], 603
Eugene [709], 603

QUACKENBUSH

Christina [1057], 430
David MD [1053], 430
Elizabeth [8202], 331
James [1054], 430
James [1056], 430
Leah [1245], 417
Leah Margaret [1058], 430

QUENNEVILLE

Salomee [6631], 595

QUICK

Geertie Theunis [53], 47

QUIMBY

Ann [3723], 253
Katherine [3776], 257
Mary [5669], 487
Samuel [3724], 253, 257

RADCLIFF

Evert [2328], 143
Helletje [2322], 141
Jacob [2323], 142
John [2326], 142
Klartjen [2324], 142

Name Index

RADCLIFF

Leah [2783], 328
Petrus [2327], 143
William [2298], 141
William [2325], 142

RADCLIFFE

Amanda [4274], 358
Delia Margaret [4272], 358
Jeremiah [4273], 358

RADCLIFT

Joachim [2299], 141

RANDALL

William J. [4777], 554

RANDOLPH

Burdett E. P. [2598], 318

RAPP

Jacob Grant [1816], 614

RATHBUN

Emily [4293], 475
Hannah [4295], 475
Solomon [4294], 475

READ

Susan [4731], 552

REED

Evelina E. [4240], 351

REISDORF

Elizabeth [2534], 231
Maria [2535], 231
Petrus [2533], 231

REMSEN

Dorothea [2418], 129
Jacob [7523], 129

RENNISON

Charles E. [1461], 519
Clare [1469], 519

REQUA

Abraham [3404], 488
Agnes [3422], 489
Agnes [3452], 381
Alfred [3381], 379, 488
Alfred [3401], 488
Allie [3403], 488
Almira [3379], 379
Almira [3399], 488
Alva [3442], 490
Amelia [3380], 379
Angelina [3382], 379
Ann [3411], 380, 490

REQUA

Anna [3397], 488
Anna M. [3420], 489
Belle Evelyn [3443], 490
Charlotte Ann [3450], 381
Clarine H. [3419], 489
Daniel [3319], 262
Daniel [3365], 262, 380
Edmund [3402], 488
Edmund D. [3410], 380, 489
Edmund J. [3437], 380
Edna [3405], 488
Ellen C. [3426], 489
Emma Jane [3418], 489
Florence [3462], 491
Frank Leslie [3428], 489
Gilbert K. [3364], 262, 379
James J. [3368], 263, 380
John [3318], 262
John [3383], 380
John [3435], 380, 490
John D. [3408], 380, 489
John H. [3395], 488
Joseph [3434], 380, 490
Josephus [3451], 381, 491
Kate [3446], 490
Leroy [3460], 491
Lucinda [3384], 380
Lucinda [3394], 488
Mary [3369], 263
Mary [3375], 379, 487
Mary E. [3453], 381
Moses W. [3376], 379
Nathaniel [3407], 380, 489
Nathaniel [3421], 489
Nelson [3400], 488
Sarah [5922], 489, 577
Sarah Ann [3377], 379, 488
Sarah Catharine [3436], 380, 490
Sarah M. [3409], 380
Sarah Maria [3449], 380
Thomas [3367], 262
Thomas [3378], 379, 488
Thomas P. [3396], 488
Valentine [3406], 488
William [3366], 262, 380

REYNOLDS

Abigail [3744], 256

Name Index

REYNOLDS

Arney [2602], 438
Mabel Genevieve [6899], 584
Sutton [3745], 256

RHINELANDER

Adelaide [7207], 547
Isaac Leonard Kip [7149], 547
Leonard Kip [7204], 547
Philip (Major) [2881], 546
Philip Kip (Lieut.) [7205], 547
T.J. Oakley [7254], 547
William [7253], 546

RICE

Mary [4230], 350

RICHARD

Anna Rachel [6536], 514
Jean [6534], 512
Jean [6586], 595
Jean Urgel [6459], 512
Louis [6585], 594
Louis Joseph Arthur [6537], 514, 592
Lucille [6587], 596
Marie [6590], 597
Maurice [6589], 596
Pierre [6588], 596

RICHARDSON

Caroline Holmes [3905], 355
Cornelius [3901], 355
Franklin [3907], 355
Margaret Anna [3903], 355, 469
Mary E. [3900], 354
Samuel K. [3906], 355
Susan [3904], 355
William [3895], 354
William Y. [3902], 355

RICHTER

Anna Maria [2494], 227
Eva [4614], 341
John [4615], 341

RING

[3195], 248

ROBERSON

Elbert [3414], 380

ROBERTS

Lulu [3461], 491

ROBINSON

Ernest F. Dr. [2924], 551
Ernest Kip Dr. [4942], 551

ROBINSON

Mary Clementine [4943], 551
Robert [1117], 293
William Ingraham [4944], 551

ROBIOS

C. Edwards [675], 525
George Thomas [673], 525
John Henry [672], 525
Mary Elizabeth [671], 525
Samuel [670], 525
William Stephens [674], 525

ROCHELEAU

Elizabeth [6238], 279
Francois Xavier [7796], 279

ROCHON

Arthur [7678], 399

RODGERS

[2761], 323

ROE

David [1847], 616
Emma Eliza [1848], 616
Mary [1846], 616

ROELOFFS

Sarah [155], 28, 34

ROFF

Charles [1149], 409

ROGERS

James Van S. [4525], 469
Jane Crane [4524], 469
Sarah [7262], 415

ROMAINE

Helmas [966], 529
May [1514], 603

ROMANS

Alice [6058], 578
Chester A. [6038], 578
Harry B. [6056], 578
Milo B. [6037], 578
Peter [6054], 578
Ruth May [6057], 578

ROMER

Amelia [4307], 477
Henry [4308], 477

ROMEYN

[538], 198
Antie [540], 198
Antie [544], 198
Cornelis [535], 198

Name Index

ROMEYN

Daniel [530], 198
Daniel [532], 198
Daniel Claesen [764], 191
Daniel Jan [547], 199, 313
Elizabeth [1011], 305
Elizabeth [390], 185
Eva [534], 198
Jackemyntie [541], 198
Jacob [533], 198
Jan [536], 198
Jan [543], 198
Jan [546], 198
Jan [549], 313
Lena [539], 198
Margrietje [763], 191
Marytie [537], 198
Nicase [545], 198
Nicholas Klaas [529], 198

ROMME

Cornelus [177], 35
Jan Jansen [178], 35

RONK

Hezekiah [4429], 576
Leonard Kipp [4432], 576

ROOSA

Rebecca Janse [7400], 147, 149

ROOSEVELT

Nicolaes [58], 48
Rachel [3256], 158

ROSE

Mary [1293], 424

ROSENVELT

Elsje Claes [62], 48
Jannetje [57], 48

ROSET

Abraham [8156], 163
David [8159], 163
Jacobus [8157], 163

ROSS

Ann [2727], 319

ROSTER

Margaret [5769], 261

ROULEAU

Hubert [6365], 282

ROWLINGS

Thomas Capt. [3196], 248

ROY

Phileas Etienne [6477], 406

ROYCE

Oliver H. [1445], 411

RUN

Mary [5856], 251

RUNDALL

Timothy [7193], 567

RUNNELS

Robert [5610], 89

RUNYON

Huldah [1450], 413
Lewis [1451], 413

RUSSELL

Benjamin [5623], 370
Chloe [6018], 336
Cornelia [3556], 407
Jesse [5624], 370
Joseph G. [3550], 407
Mary Jane [3555], 407
Stephen K. [3554], 407
Thomas [3770], 370

RYAN

Chester H. [1379], 613

RYCKMAN

Albert [193], 38, 90
Albert [6664], 90
Albert Janse [164], 38, 40
Catharina [201], 90
Cornelia [211], 91, 175, 182
Jacobus [194], 38
Johannes [163], 36, 38
Johannis [196], 39
Magdalena [2366], 113
Margrietje [203], 40, 86
Maria [187], 36, 39
Nelletje [195], 38
Rebecca [7570], 90
Tobias [198], 39
Tobias [199], 39, 90, 182

RYPENBERGER

Catharine [4616], 341

SABOURIN

Alexandre Joseph Romeo [7095], 506
Scholastique [6424], 508

SADLIER

Cornelia [888], 290
Francis [7035], 290

Name Index

SADLIER

Harriet Philpot [886], 292
James Clement [7034], 291
Jane Anthony [887], 292
John C. [884], 290
Marion [890], 291
Rebecca Carleton [889], 291
Richard Washington [891], 291

SALSBURY

Cornelius [2821], 337
Maragette [2820], 337

SANDERS

Emilia [2358], 79
Sarah [3607], 345

SANDERSON

Eliza [2506], 227
Eliza [8258], 338

SARLES

Adelia [5952], 382
Albert [5951], 382
Aron [5950], 381
Benjamin [5945], 263, 382
Brady [5961], 381
Edward [5975], 491
Elias [5944], 263, 381
Emma [5976], 491
Emma Jane [5972], 381
Gilbert [5970], 381
Hannah [5943], 263
Hannah Ann [5956], 382
Isaac [5942], 263
Isaac [5958], 382
James N. [5957], 382
John [5953], 382
John [5962], 381, 491
Kipp [5969], 381
Nathaniel [5940], 263, 381
Oliver [5954], 382
Prudence [5960], 381, 491
Purdy [5971], 381
Samuel [5973], 381
Sanford [5959], 382
Susan [5955], 382
Trudlow [5968], 381
Ward [5939], 387
Ward [5967], 381, 491
William [5941], 263, 381
William H. [5966], 491

SAYLOR

Arthur [6163], 560
Ralph L. (Pete) [6164], 560

SCHEERBURCH

Geertje [215], 7

SCHENCK

John [7789], 217

SCHEPMOES

Leah [2140], 76
Urseltie Jans [351], 42

SCHOONMAKER

Abraham Linford [1317], 531, 609
Amanda [1337], 531, 610
Elmore Lindford [1342], 609
Harry Howard [1345], 609
Henry Howard [1333], 531, 609, 610
Imogene [1338], 531
Imogene Howard [1343], 609
Linford [1334], 531
Maggie K. [1335], 531
Maria [1336], 531
Raymond Wilford [1344], 609
Salmoe Marie [482], 193

SCHOUTEN

Stockholm [3355], 267

SCHRAMLIN

Pearl Nina [6883], 583

SCHRYVER

Anguet [2544], 151
Charles E. [7450], 542
George E [7470], 542
Henry B [7472], 542
John T. [2009], 201
Margaret [2449], 215

SCHUYLER

Arent [3645], 346
Arent J. [7137], 346
Charles Peter [2612], 543
Harriet Ann [3646], 346, 464
John [883], 176
John Arent [3642], 346
Mary V. [5591], 543
Philip M. [5590], 543

SCOBY

[4083], 373
Elizabeth S. [4082], 373, 483

SCOTT

[7104], 585

Name Index

SCOTT

Alice [1166], 412
John [1165], 412

SCUDDER

Sara Ogden [589], 184
William [588], 183
William Kip [8120], 184

SEABURY

Eliza [7360], 209, 320
John [7354], 209
Tilman [7353], 209

SEARLES

Charles [4191], 497
Edward [4194], 497, 580
Edward [4202], 580
Evelyn [4201], 580
Hannah [3719], 252
Harriet [4198], 580
Herbert [4200], 580
John [3321], 263
John [3720], 252
John [4445], 487
Nathaniel [4188], 497
Purdy [4193], 497, 580
Samuel [4187], 497
Walter [4192], 497, 579

SEITZ

Mary Gertrude [6165], 560

SEONOR

Townsend [5783], 378

SERRAZIN

Marguerite [6419], 401

SERVOSS

Annie Louise [2954], 459
Elias Boudinot [2955], 459

SETTLE

Norah Alice [4367], 572
Olin Carter [4373], 573
Robert [4369], 573
Robert Lewis [4372], 573
Seth Ward [4374], 573

SEYMOUR

Edith [7197], 549

SHACKNO

Julien [7203], 547

SHAFER

Catharine [4620], 463

SHARP

Abraham [2482], 328, 338
Catherine Eveline [2501], 338
Helen C. [2502], 338
Jacob [2488], 329
Mary L. [2486], 328
Sarah C. [2487], 329

SHAW

Theresa [7089], 585

SHEFFIELD

Minerva [2617], 544
Sarah L. [1065], 431

SHEPARD

Maria [641], 420

SHETLAND

John [4576], 574

SHORTLEFF

Leanna [2860], 439
William [2861], 439

SHUART

Christian [821], 312
Elizabeth Jones [837], 312
Leah [839], 312
Margaret [836], 312
Mary Ann [835], 312, 432, 538
William [838], 312

SHURTE

William [833], 312

SIKERMERHOON

[513], 195

SILKWORTH

Daniel [3447], 490

SIMMONS

Catherine [7042], 289
Cynthia [4618], 463
John [4619], 463
Leah [3117], 164, 241
Peter [7887], 164
Peter Capt. [3114], 164
Rachel [3119], 164
Rachel Grace [8247], 437, 542
Susanna [3118], 164, 241
William [2592], 437

SIMONS

Clara [8060], 453
Horatio [8059], 452
John [2850], 341
Lizzie [8061], 453

Name Index

SIMONS

Mary M [8005], 450

SIP

Ellen [1883], 606

SIPP

Adrianna [1751], 606

Ann [1749], 606

John I. [1750], 606

SIPPERLY

Francis (Fanny) [2852], 341

SLAUGHTER

Rebecca [8131], 457

SLEGHT

Charles [3787], 258

SLEIGHT

Anna [1969], 50, 107

Cornelis [1975], 50

Hendricus [1970], 50

Hendricus [1972], 50

Johannes [1974], 50

Maria [1971], 50

Maria [1973], 50

Matthys [1967], 50

Matthys [1968], 50

Tryntje [1976], 50

SLINGERLAND

Abraham [2090], 55

Albert [2091], 55

Anna [2095], 55

Arent [2076], 54

Engeltie [2094], 55

Geertruy [2096], 55

Geesie [2093], 55

Hester [2089], 55

Isaac [2092], 55

Teunis Arentse [2075], 54

SLITER

Egbert Josiah [6871], 581

SLOANE

[1096], 538

SMEDES

Levi [3361], 268

SMITH

Abel [3753], 256

Amelia [5612], 365

Ann Maria [5618], 365

Annette D. [4326], 570

Benjamin [3820], 390

SMITH

Caleb [4102], 373

Daniel [5613], 365

Elizabeth [3752], 256

Elizabeth [8268], 388

Elizabeth Edson [3018], 556

Frederick Bliss [8214], 332

George [3821], 390

Hannah [7883], 85

James F. [4392], 572

James H. [1241], 523

Jane [4080], 373

Jeremiah [2619], 210

John [3818], 390

Juliana [7941], 142

Lansing [8215], 332

Magdalena [7886], 162

Mary Ann [5617], 365

Phebe [5614], 365

Samuel J. [4000], 363

Sara [2618], 210

Sarah [4101], 373

Sarah [5611], 365

William [3288], 365

William [5616], 365

SNEDEN

Annie [1326], 532, 610

Hazel [1327], 532

Robert [1319], 532

SNEDIKER

Heyltie [251], 177

SNIDER

George [4140], 383

SNIFFEN

Francis [3743], 367

SNYDER

Hendrick Janszen [214], 7

SNYERS

Catalyntje Hendrick [16], 7

SOENOR

Martha [5784], 378

SOPER

Benjamin [995], 426

John [998], 426

Mary [997], 426

Olive [996], 426

SOPP

Catherine [8116], 183

Name Index

SPAULDING

Isaac D. [1838], 615
Lilla Augusta [1837], 615

SPENCER

Elizabeth [5822], 249
Katherine [4599], 577
Lydia [5836], 250
Stephen A. [3998], 363

SPIER

Geertruy Jansen [8172], 115
Hendrick [3106], 84
Sarah [3105], 84

SPIES

Adam W. [2926], 448
Sarah Ann [2925], 448

SPITZENBARGER

Elizabeth [8121], 184

SQUIER

Harriet R. [1632], 518

ST. AMOUR

Delia [6414], 400
Francois [6420], 400

STAATS

[7565], 55

STAGG

Maria [1071], 536

STANBURY

Ann [586], 182

STANTON

Cornelia [7362], 320
Morris [7361], 320

STECKEL

Anna Marion [5580], 570

STEELE

[7017], 503
Ada [6805], 503, 584
Anne [6720], 394
Clarence [6803], 503
Emaline [6724], 395
Emery [6723], 395
Ernest [6801], 502
George [6722], 395
Gertrude [6807], 503
Grace [6802], 502
Granville [6719], 394, 502
Granville [6806], 503
Jonathan [6718], 394
Medora [6804], 503

STEELE

Ralph [6725], 395
William [6721], 395

STEPHENSON

Emma [5792], 379

STEVENS

Maria [3062], 31

STEVENSON

Mary Eleanor [1025], 307

STEVER

David M. [1204], 297

STEVES

Sarah [7495], 241

STEWART

Cornelia E. [1145], 409
Darcelia J. [1146], 409
Duncan [4651], 326, 327
Egbert M. [1144], 409
Lyman [1118], 409

STICKLE

Almira Luella [4622], 561
Hiram [4623], 561

STIERHOFF

Maggie [6108], 331

STIEROFF

Barbara Anne [6125], 455

STILLICK

John [2697], 225

STORM

Annetje [1990], 201

STORMS

Bessie [4595], 576
Edgar [4596], 576

STORRS

Eliza [2657], 325
Henry L. (Rev.) [2652], 325
Henry R. [2653], 325
Leonard Kip Rev. [2659], 325
Maria [2658], 325

STORY

Irving Walter [3938], 356

STOUTENBURGH

Marshall [4335], 480
Sara [4334], 480

STOWE

Edith L. [1655], 520

STRANG

Charles E. [4217], 391

Name Index

STRANG

Elizabeth [4030], 368
Levinia [3184], 248
Mary Elizabeth [4216], 391

STREAT

George [4584], 575
Janet [4583], 575

STRINGHAM

Phebe S. [4041], 371
Thomas [4042], 371

STRONG

Elisa [2880], 546
John M. (Col.) [7237], 546

STRYCKER

Hendrick [229], 16

STUYVESANT

Maria [988], 303
Peter [989], 303

SULLIVAN

Georgina Fox [7317], 569

SULTON

Alfred [5651], 375
Mary [5640], 375

SUTHERLAND

Jacob Hon. [3621], 346
Jane [3620], 346

SUTPHEN

Josephine [1889], 607
Ten Eyck [1890], 607

SUTTON

Eliza [5788], 262
Jesse Greene [4397], 573
Theron [1611], 517

SWARTHOUT

John [7891], 348
Mary Ann [7892], 348, 466

SWARTWOUT

Rachel [2121], 25
Roeloff [2122], 25

TANNER

Maria N. [1666], 415

TAPPEN

Chatje [2284], 137

TAYLOR

(Mrs.) [7281], 548
Alfred [4493], 496
Harry S. [1462], 413
Louise [7126], 620

TEGG

George [3459], 381

TELLER

Catharina [3241], 165
Johannes [3240], 165
Morris [2001], 201
Peter [3239], 165
William [2008], 201

TENENBAUM

Edward A. [6650], 584

TENNANT

Amanda [3618], 464
Thomas [3619], 464

TER BOS

Rachel [7723], 109

TERHUNE

Adam [975], 423
Adrianna [1366], 611
Alfred [1716], 527
Bertha Hopper [1715], 527
Clarence E. [1843], 615
John [1367], 611
John [1732], 606
John [1733], 606
John [1779], 608
Nicolas [1778], 608
Rachel [349], 106
William H. [4001], 364

TERHUYNE

Albert [319], 105, 200
Albert Albertsen [317], 105
Annetje [320], 105
Catryntje [329], 200
Dirk [316], 105
Elizabeth [324], 105
Geertje [326], 106
Jacob [323], 105
Joannes [325], 106
Margrite [330], 200
Nicasius [321], 105
Peter [327], 106
Weyntjen [322], 105

TERRY

Abigail [5913], 175
John D. [3252], 342
John D. [4151], 492
John William [3253], 343

Name Index

TERWILLIGER

Mary J. [3441], 380

TEUNISSE

Rachel [3107], 84

THAILER

Aran [5795], 262

Enane Eliza [5797], 262

George [5796], 262

THOMAS

Henrdick [7724], 110

John Livingston [7208], 547

Machtel [7690], 110, 112

THORN

Caroline [2041], 541

Deborah [5637], 374

Esther [5639], 375

Jemima [2691], 225

Sarah [3227], 259

Sherwood [8270], 362

Tamar [3829], 272

THORNE

Deborah [3983], 362

THRASHER

Ashael [265], 178

THURMAN

Elenor [3568], 408

Emogene [3567], 408

Horatio [5912], 408

Washington [3553], 408

Washington [3566], 408

William [3565], 408

TIDD

David [263], 178

TIEDEMAN

Vornelia [8254], 542

TISDALE

Reuben [8118], 184

TITLAR

Arthur [4434], 576

TODRIG

Francis Aubrey Rev. [3865], 467

Susan [3867], 467

TOERS

Anna [2207], 115

Arend [2206], 115

Arent Laurensen [8171], 115

Jacob [2200], 115

TOLER

Annie [7154], 557

TOMACELLI

Giustiniano [7269], 415

TOMLINSON

Albert [7680], 500

Israel [7681], 500

TOMPKINS

Benjamin [5995], 267

Elias [5994], 267

Emmett [7058], 339

Jane [5991], 267

Joseph [3325], 267

Sally [5990], 267

Tamer [5992], 267

Thomas [5993], 267

TONES

Catherine [2719], 234

TOTTEN

Elizabeth [4228], 350

Freelove [3507], 173

Gilbert [4229], 350

Peter [6225], 173

TOWLER

Eliza [1064], 431

TOWNSEND

Abigail [3804], 385

Mary [3181], 247

Robert [3201], 248

TRASK

Charles Wilbur [7312], 476

TRAVE

Marie Rachel [6472], 406

TRAVER

Eve [4635], 326

Frank [2484], 329

George H. [4636], 326

Henrietta [2485], 329

John D. [2483], 329

TRAVERS

Elizabeth [843], 312

TRAVERSIER

[6436], 401

TREMPER

Helena [2466], 139, 219

John George [2467], 139

TRIPP

Louisa [4566], 574

Name Index

TRIPP

Samuel [4567], 574

TRUDEL

Delphine [6557], 589

TUCKER

Amy A. [1654], 520

Ann [4126], 383, 491

Gilbert Milligan [2641], 549

Gilbert Milligan [2644], 549

Luther [2642], 549

Margaret Cleveland [2643], 549

Nancy [3248], 157

Reuben [4127], 383

TURNER

Margaret [6494], 508

TUTTLE

George W. [3458], 381

Mary E. [4573], 574

Willeta [4588], 575

TYHURST

Edward Granville [6858], 584

Ellen Margaret [6857], 584

Richard [6856], 584

Robert John [6859], 584

TYPPEL

Susanna [2468], 139

TYSSEN

Aeltje [233], 41

TYTLAR

James M. C. [3986], 362

UNDERHILL

Abel [3282], 254

Absolom [3326], 267

Alfred [3292], 365

Allen [3291], 365

Amazia [3290], 364

Ann Maria [3347], 267

Anna [3286], 254, 365

David [5904], 273

Dorinda [5905], 273

Eliza Ann [3348], 267

Ellen Ann [3349], 268

Elma [3294], 365

Hannah Adelia [3351], 268

Israel Langdon [3353], 268

Jesse [3285], 254, 364

John [3350], 268

Joshua Barnes [4262], 357

UNDERHILL

Julia [3359], 268

Mary Angeline [3352], 268

Mary E. [4261], 357

Mary Jane [3293], 365, 477

Phebe [3295], 365

Richard Angevine [3354], 268

Thomas [3283], 254

Thomas [3289], 364

UNDERWOOD

Mariella Lee [1853], 618

Timothy [1854], 618

VADER

John [803], 197

VALIQUETTE

Leo [7084], 506

VAN ALST

Mary [250], 177

VAN ANTWERP

Alida [2462], 222

Johannes [8196], 222

VAN BENSCHOTEN

Catalyntje [1980], 107, 201

Catherine [1987], 107

Elias [1979], 107

Elizabeth [2672], 223

Jacob [1986], 107

John [1982], 107

Maria [1985], 107

Matthew [1981], 107

Peter [1984], 107

Sarah [1983], 107

Teunis [1978], 107

Teunis [2673], 223

VAN BENTHUYSEN

Barent [2142], 77

Barent [2164], 77

Jacob [2163], 77

Jan [2141], 77

Jannetje [2165], 78

VAN BEUREN

Ann [647], 420, 525

Arletta [669], 525

Beekman [646], 420

Beekman [664], 525

Bertha [687], 526

Ellmore [666], 525

Frank [665], 525

Name Index

VAN BEUREN

George [684], 526
Gertrude [649], 421, 525
Henry [682], 526
Ida [668], 525
Jacob [652], 421, 526
John [648], 421, 525
Margaret [688], 526
Mary Elizabeth [686], 526
Mary Jane [650], 421, 525
Russell [667], 525
Silvester [651], 421, 526
Theodore [683], 526
Thomas [681], 526

VAN BLARCOME

Ann [1547], 534
James [1548], 534

VAN BLARKUM

Hendrick [403], 186, 298
Jan [400], 186
Johannes [405], 298

VAN BLERKUM

Gisbert Janse [401], 186

VAN BUSKIRK

Abraham [1298], 529
Abraham [2630], 322
Anna [1214], 598
Eliza [445], 524
Eliza Catherine [1216], 598
Henry [1213], 598
Jacob [1304], 529
Maria [1215], 598
Peter [1303], 529
Rosepelt [1302], 529
Sara Kip [7578], 322
William J. [2629], 322

VAN BUSSON

Selina [746], 427

VAN BUSSUM

Elizabeth [1893], 607
Elizabeth [1895], 607
Philip P. [1894], 607

VAN CLEECK

Baltus Barentsen [2167], 51

VAN CLEEF

Isaac [2003], 201

VAN CLEEK

Chatarina [2281], 137

VAN CLEEK

Elizabeth [2283], 137
Fransz [2279], 137
Grietje [2282], 137
Peter Baltus [2278], 137
Sara [2280], 137

VAN CLIEF

Daniel [3788], 258

VAN DALSEN

Catherine [8194], 428

VAN DAM

Elizabeth [188], 35
Rip [189], 35

VAN DEN BERG

Huybert Gerritszen [2230], 63
Maria [2229], 63

VAN DENBURGH

Addie E. [1634], 518

VAN DER BEEK

Elsie [378], 101
Paulus [379], 101

VAN DER BURGH

Hester [7925], 205

VAN DER HEUL

Abraham [112], 48
Abraham [113], 48
Abraham [118], 49
Abraham Janszen [36], 17
Catharina [114], 48
Elizabeth [119], 49
Elizabeth [37], 18
Femmetie [41], 18, 47
Helena [117], 48
Hendrick [43], 18, 48
Hendricus [120], 49
Hendricus [123], 49
Johannes [116], 48
Johannes [122], 49
Johannes [42], 18, 48
Marritie [39], 18, 46
Nicolaas [115], 48
Petronella [40], 18, 47
Tryntie [38], 18, 45
Tryntje [121], 49

VAN DER HEYDEN

Gessie [2062], 21, 56
Jacob Tyssen [2063], 21

Name Index

VAN DER LINDE

Osseletje [8188], 192

VAN DER LIPHORST

Elizabeth [50], 46

VAN DER SCHURE

Helena [292], 104

VAN DER SPIEGEL

Sara [197], 35

VAN DEURSE

Grietje Melcherts [2212], 60

VAN DIEN

Garret Henry [1729], 605

Geertruy [369], 100

Gerrit D [370], 100

John [1730], 605

Leah [960], 529

VAN DUSEN

Catherine [4245], 351

VAN DYCK

Dirck Franszen [350], 42

Immetie [279], 42

VAN DYKE

Mary Anna [7473], 542

VAN EPPS

[7747], 315

John [7748], 316

VAN EPS

Maria [208], 91

VAN ETTEN

Abraham [7408], 150

Benjamin [7401], 149

Benjamin [7402], 232

Eva [2162], 155

Eva [7403], 232

Heyltje [7696], 75, 107

Jacob [2355], 155

Jacobus [2161], 155

Jacobus [7399], 147, 149

Jacobus Benjamense [7406], 149

Johannes [2348], 150, 231

Leah [2524], 147

Maragtieta [7405], 149

Margaretha [2354], 155

Margarita [2333], 73

Pieter [2334], 73

Rebecca [7404], 232

Rebecka [7407], 150

Simon [2352], 154

VAN ETTEN

Tina [2350], 232

VAN GELDER

Elizabeth [2116], 57

VAN GIESE

Hendrickse [999], 304

VAN GIESEN

Cornelia [346], 106

Reynier [1000], 304

VAN GIESON

Hester [483], 193

VAN HEYNINGEN

Marytje [2290], 71

VAN HOORN

Hillegont Joris [355], 99

VAN HOOTEN

Anna [551], 199

Isaac [552], 199

Jacob [550], 199

VAN HORN

Catherine [937], 301

Jacob [976], 424

VAN HOUTEN

[799], 308

A. Zabriske [1758], 606

Anna [2202], 114

Anna [2208], 115

Claertje [2204], 114

Claertje [2205], 114

Egge [1034], 309

Elizabeth [1348], 427

Gerrit [2199], 114

Isaac [2209], 115

Jacob [2201], 115

Johannis [2203], 114

Roeloff R. [1349], 427

VAN KEUREN

Catrena [2702], 230

Cornelius [2703], 230

VAN KLEECK

Baltus [2273], 67, 137

Lysbet [2166], 51

Peter [2274], 67, 137

Sara [7924], 80

VAN NESS

Catalyntje [2277], 131

Catherine [2331], 142

Gerrit [2276], 131

Name Index

VAN NESS

Jane [2332], 143
Philip [2272], 130

VAN NOORSTRANT

Anna [2188], 58
Jacob [2189], 58

VAN NOSTRAND

Annatje [473], 193
Helen [7369], 114

VAN ORDEN

Catherine A. [1687], 600
Jacomyntie [2369], 116
John D. [1688], 600
Peter [2370], 116

VAN PUTTEN

Annetje Jans [1963], 19

VAN RANST

Pieter [180], 35

VAN RENSSELAER

Harriet Letitia [2779], 212
John S. (Hon.) [2780], 212

VAN RIPER

Abraham A. [1362], 533
Abram Harvey [1365], 534, 612
Abram Harvey [1375], 613
Adrianna [1371], 613
Anna [1532], 532
Arthur Ward [1383], 611
Catherine [827], 312
Clara [1373], 612
Cornelia Zabriske [1385], 612
Cornelius [1364], 533, 611
Cornelius [825], 312
Cornelius Henry [1376], 613
Garret [823], 312
George [1728], 604
George Vreeland [1727], 604
Gerrit [7889], 241
Hartman [748], 533
Jacob B. [1583], 536
Jennie [1363], 533
John [820], 311
John [828], 312
John B. [1533], 532
John Terhune [1384], 612
Lawrence [749], 533
Leah Ann [1582], 536
Lilian [1370], 613

VAN RIPER

Lynette [1372], 613
Maragrietje [7890], 241, 348
Mildred Erminie [1374], 613
Nicholas [824], 312
Pieterje [1356], 429
Sally [742], 426
Sophia [826], 312

VAN RYPE

Daniel [333], 105

VAN SAEN

Samuel [399], 186

VAN SANN

Helen [1278], 425

VAN SAUN

Rachel [8191], 417

VAN SCHAICK

Jacob [4521], 469
Teresa [4520], 469

VAN SICLEN

Eva [461], 45, 102

VAN SLYCK

George F. [2030], 542

VAN ST. OBYN

Abraham [25], 9
Anthony Wanshaer [29], 10, 26
Carel [34], 11
Hendrick [28], 10
Jacob [27], 10
Jacomyntie Wanshaer [35], 11, 27
Jan Janszen [24], 9
Jan Wanshaer [33], 10, 26
Johannes [26], 9
Johannes [31], 10
Johannes [32], 10
Robbert [30], 10

VAN STEENBURGH

Jacob B. [2689], 336
John Alfred [8265], 336
Maria Zalmy [2536], 148
Marytje [2542], 151
Timothious [2150], 72

VAN TINE

[264], 178

VAN TUYL

Andrew [3886], 245
John Y. [3581], 167
Susan [3885], 245

Name Index

VAN VEGHTEN

Annatie [2450], 138
Teunis [2451], 138

VAN VEGTEN

Neeltje Cornelis [2261], 69

VAN VLECK

Abraham [3044], 82
Abraham [3049], 83
Abraham [3089], 92
Catharina [3046], 83
Catharina [3050], 83
Hendrikus [3052], 84
Isaac [175], 34, 82
Isaac [3047], 83
Jacobus [3051], 83
Johannes [3048], 83
Johannes [3085], 92
Magdalena [3076], 15
Margrietje [3093], 93
Maria [174], 34
Maria [3053], 84
Maria [3090], 92
Maria [3092], 92
Samuel [3091], 92
Sara [3054], 84

VAN VOORHEES

Lucas Albertse [290], 104, 194

VAN VOORHES

Albert [293], 104
Albert Albertse [345], 106
Albert Stevens [291], 104
Antie [294], 104
Antje [691], 301
Catherine [1267], 422
Catrientje [301], 104
Catryntie [299], 104
Corstyntje [344], 106
Elizabeth [297], 104, 194, 199
Hendrickje S. [318], 105
Henry [295], 104
Isaac [302], 105
Jacob [303], 105
Jennie [693], 421
Lena [296], 104
Margrietie [298], 104
Nicausie [300], 104

VAN VOORHIS

Lea [633], 420

VAN VRANKEN

Domine [2006], 201

VAN VREDENBERGH

Jacobus [7639], 149
Rachel [7641], 150

VAN VREDENBURG

Appallonia [7442], 107
Willem [2137], 75
William [7695], 75, 107

VAN VREDENBURGH

Frances Matilda [7396], 437
Isaac [2156], 76
Isaac [2157], 76
Jacob [2155], 76
Johannes [2158], 76
Wilhelmus [2154], 76

VAN WAGENEN

Annetje [2440], 215
Art [2153], 146
Barent [2139], 76
Barent [2159], 76
Benjamin [2447], 215
Catharina [2442], 215
Clarissa [2444], 215
Effie Brinkerhoff [1718], 604
Evert [2289], 71
Gerrit [2138], 76
Gerrit [2438], 215
Hartman [1719], 604
Henry [2443], 215, 327
Jacob [2445], 215
Jannetje [5998], 77
Johannes [2439], 215
Johannes [2448], 215
John [7958], 464
Klaartjen [2288], 71, 127, 131
Leah [7331], 146, 214
Marretjen [7851], 111
Mary [7959], 464
Mary E. [2446], 327
Martytje [2152], 146
Neeltje [2303], 145
Neeltje [2428], 133
Rachel [2160], 76, 155
Sara [2509], 145

VAN WAGENER

David [907], 417
Isaac [910], 418

Name Index

VAN WAGENER

John [908], 418
Maria [911], 418
Peggy [909], 418

VAN WINKLE

Anna Elizabeth [963], 529
Annetje [404], 298
Annetje [727], 302
Antje [469], 193
Antje [470], 193
Benjamin [1023], 428
Catrina [468], 193
Cornelius [1904], 608
Cornelius [958], 424, 528
Eva [472], 193
Geertje [467], 193
Henry [732], 303
Isaac [466], 193
Isaac [471], 193
Jacob [464], 193
Jacob [731], 303
Jacob Walingse [463], 193
Jane [1024], 428
Jane [428], 419
Jannetje [1354], 429
Johannis J. [462], 193, 302
John Henry [961], 529
John Henry [964], 529
John S. [480], 424
Kittie [1903], 608
Martha [1905], 608
Peter [959], 424
Simeon [954], 424
Simon Peter [962], 529
Sophia [1265], 422
Waling [1355], 429
Walling [1266], 422
Willemyntje [465], 193, 302, 306

VAN ZILE

Jemima [7762], 435

VANANDEN

Sarah [7733], 204

VANDER LIPHORST

Elizabeth [2104], 23

VANDERBILT

M. B. [3909], 355

VANDERBURGH

Sarah [7760], 314

VANDERHOEF

Sarah [829], 312

VANDERHOFF

Isaac [844], 312

VANDERMARK

Abraham [8095], 342

Sarah [8089], 342

VANDERVOORT

Brockholst Livingston [2774], 444

Frank Kip [2771], 444

John Van Wyck [2769], 444

Joseph Burroughs [2770], 444

Letitia Van Wyck [2773], 444

Rodgers Bayard [2772], 444

VANGORDER

Jerold R [8049], 452

Nellie L [8048], 452

Royal Homer [8047], 452

S [8046], 452

VAUGHAN

Susanna [7109], 220

Thomas [7418], 220

VEEDER

Abraham [2101], 55

Geertje [2099], 55

Peter [2098], 55

Pieter [2100], 55

Simon [2077], 55

VERMEILLE

Isaac [218], 8

VERNON

Alice Kipp [4457], 577

Miles [4456], 577

VERVELJE

Maria [213], 8

VERWEY

Vrouwtie [371], 100

VILLENEUVE

Blanche Antoinette [6422], 508

Theodule [6423], 508

VINCENT

Anna [360], 97

Joseph McAllister [4036], 369

VON PFERSTORFF SIGGELKOW

Marie Henrietta [6866], 571

VOORHES

Jannetje [779], 194

Name Index

VOORHIS

Albert A. [1301], 424
Annette [1218], 598
Henry [1022], 306
Jacob [1220], 599
Jacob [921], 523
John [1217], 598
Margaret [1211], 521, 598
Margaret [919], 523
Maria [1219], 599
Nicholas [1212], 521, 598
Rachel A. [711], 603
Ralph I. [1209], 521
Sarah [920], 523

VREELAND

Annaatje [730], 303
Elizabeth [783], 196
Enoch J. [725], 302
Enoch J. [741], 304
Isaac [929], 418, 524
Jacob [729], 303
John [936], 524
Joris [726], 302
Joris [8114], 303
Lea [606], 187
Maretje [512], 195
Margaret [928], 418, 523
Maritje [7765], 308
Mary [934], 523
Michael [927], 418, 523
Richard [926], 418
Richard [933], 523

WADE

Rebecca [2097], 55

WAID

[1454], 519
Clarence [1176], 412
Florence M. [1466], 519
George L. [1463], 519
Henry A. [1465], 519
Lemeul F. [1455], 519
Nina E. [1467], 519
Roscoe [1468], 519
Ruth H. [1464], 519
William [1175], 412, 519

WAITE

Maria Selden [3124], 466

WAKEFIELD

Cora M [7990], 473

WALKER

Thomas [841], 312

WALLIS

Arthur [4090], 572
D. B. [4085], 483
George N. [4086], 483, 571
Mildred [4089], 572
Olive [4091], 572
Viola [4088], 572

WANAMAKER

Abraham [4141], 493
Charles Edward [4152], 493
Ellen May [4153], 493
Henrietta [4155], 493
William James [4154], 493

WANSHAER

Abraham [64], 26
Abraham [67], 27
Jan [73], 9
Johannes [66], 26
Johannes [70], 27
Pieter [68], 27
Pieter [69], 27

WARD

Betsey [5946], 381
Betsy [4189], 497
Fanny [8141], 259
Gertrude Isabella [3162], 466
Henry C. [3159], 564
Joseph G. [3160], 564
Mildred Emilie [3163], 466
Rayonette Emilie [3161], 564

WARLERS

Antoinett [5965], 491

WARREN

Susan Frances [7388], 436

WASHBURN

Abigail [5987], 388
Amanda [5989], 388
Antoinette Jane [4183], 389
Benjamin [3345], 266, 387
Caroline [3987], 475
Elizabeth [5983], 388
Emma Jane [5986], 388
Harriet [5985], 388
James [3324], 266

Name Index

WASHBURN

James [5988], 388
Joseph [3794], 263
Josephine [4197], 580
Mary [3793], 263
Mary [5984], 388
Mary Francis [4195], 580
Richard [5982], 387
Tompkins [3346], 266, 388
Urich [5981], 387
William [4184], 389

WATERMAN

Charles [2740], 439
Elizabeth G. [2744], 439
Frederica [2742], 439
George [2748], 439
Henry [2746], 439
John [2747], 439
Margaret [2739], 439
Mary Jane [2741], 439
Thomas H. [2745], 439
William [2743], 439
William L. [3937], 356
William S. [2733], 439

WATSON

Charles Ledlie [4930], 551
Dora [7895], 564
Esther May [5577], 570
George [5579], 570

WATTS

Felix John [6887], 583
Samuel J. [7025], 583

WEAGANT

Charles M [6307], 280
J G (Rev) [7798], 280

WEBB

F. Mabyll [1863], 535
Thomas [1864], 535

WEBSTER

Jane [3358], 268

WEED

Gertie [4604], 579

WEEKS

Abel [5628], 259
Abraham [3219], 170, 259
Abraham [5638], 374
Abraham [5660], 260, 376
Abraham [5685], 376

WEEKS

Adaline [5686], 376
Adele [1515], 604
Albert [5701], 377
Benjamin [3220], 170, 259
Benjamin [5629], 259, 374
Benjamin [5678], 376
Benjamin [5687], 376
Charity [3465], 172
Charles [5764], 378
Charlott [5652], 259, 375
Dorathy [5785], 170
Dorcas [5758], 261, 378
Dorothy [5658], 260
Edmond [5759], 261
Edward [5793], 379
Elizabeth [5657], 260
Elizabeth [5677], 376
Elizabeth [5690], 376
Elizabeth [5697], 376
Emma Jane [5766], 378
George [5763], 378
Hannah [5627], 259, 374
Hannah [5656], 260
Hannah S. [5794], 379
Henry [5679], 376
India [5676], 376
James [3217], 170
James [3224], 171, 261
James [5654], 260, 376
James [5789], 262
Jane [5786], 171, 262
Jesse [5760], 261
Jesse K. [5787], 171, 262
John [5659], 260, 376
John Phinch [5681], 376
Josephine [5682], 376
Josephine [5765], 378
Joshua [5626], 259
Leonard [5655], 260, 376
Leonard [5696], 376
Martha [3223], 170, 261
Martha Jane [5680], 376
Mary [3222], 170, 260
Mary [5684], 376
Moses [5791], 262, 379
Phebe [3225], 171, 261
Rebecca [5761], 261, 378

Name Index

WEEKS

Sanford [5692], 376
Sanford [5695], 376
Sarah [3221], 170, 260
Sarah [3284], 254
Sarah [5630], 259, 375
Sarah [5675], 375
Sarah [5691], 376
Sarah [5698], 376
Sarah Leonara [5790], 262
Thomas [5762], 378
Thomas T. [5653], 259, 375
William [5767], 378
William Henry [5689], 376
Winfield [5700], 377

WEIGHT

Mary [1223], 521

WEIR

Andrew J. [7116], 331
Ella Cornelia [7117], 331
George D. [7111], 330
Harriet Levina [7115], 331
Jane Ann [7112], 331
John [7110], 330
Mary Elizabeth [7114], 331
Sarah M. [7113], 331

WELCH

Alonzo [3393], 487
Thomas [3385], 487

WELLS

Asa [2560], 208
Charlotte Miriam [4279], 359
Richard M.D. [4280], 359

WEMPLE

Anna Alida [2894], 445
William Barent [2895], 445

WENDELL

Abraham [2082], 53
Abraham [3103], 157
Anna [2083], 53
Catharyna [2084], 53
Cornelia [8158], 157
Elizabeth [2078], 53
Elizabeth [8160], 157
Evert [2081], 53
Gessie [2079], 53
Johannes Evertse [2073], 53
Johannis [8161], 157

WENDELL

Saertie [8162], 157
Susanna [2080], 53

WENTWORTH

Anna [870], 181

WERNER

Charles E. [1647], 519
Katherine Elizabeth [1646], 519

WESSELS

Hendrickje [3057], 13

WEST

Alia [3296], 364

WESTERVELT

Casparus [332], 105
Casper J. [1270], 527
Emma [712], 603
Henry D. [931], 524
Henry J. [1299], 530
Jacob [1271], 527
Jacob [706], 526, 603
Jacob B. [1272], 527
John [1306], 530
John [704], 526
John [713], 603
Margaret [935], 524
Maria Jurianse [765], 191
Maritie [531], 198
Mary Esther [1305], 530
Rachel [1224], 598
Rachel [705], 526, 603
Rebecca [1250], 419

WESTFALL

Caroline [3661], 564

WESTLAKE

Richard [3356], 268

WESTLING

Charles [1832], 615

WHEATON

Elizabeth [3363], 268

WHEELAND

Viola [6154], 559

WHIPPLE

[3912], 355

WHITING

Annie [4078], 373
Dr. [4079], 373

WHITNEY

Margaret Ann [4028], 368

Name Index

WHITNEY

Seth (Deacon) [4029], 368

WHITSON

Joseph [4287], 473

Sarah Ellis [4286], 473

WHITTIER

John Patten [2957], 459

Laura W. [2956], 459

WILBER

Anne Marie [6693], 271

WILDY

Emlie [5893], 360

Mary [5890], 360

Robert [5889], 360

Susan [5891], 360

Weeden [5892], 360

William [5888], 360

WILKINS

Lotta D. [3924], 355

WILKINSON

Eliza [2394], 208

Ellenor [2393], 207

Maria [2395], 208

Rachel [2396], 208

Richard [2392], 207

Sarah [2398], 208

Susan [2397], 208

WILLIAMS

Abraham [1289], 530

Annattie [2371], 116

Charlotte Bishop [1866], 619

Eddie [1291], 530

Elmore [1288], 530

Eva Louise [1292], 530

Helena [1290], 530, 609, 610

James Watson [3448], 490

Lilian [1287], 530

Maria [1180], 295

Nathaniel [3440], 490

Robert J. [1283], 530, 610

William White (Rev.) [1867], 619

WILLIAMSEN

Johannis [245], 93

WILLIAMSON

Caroline [2013], 314, 435

Hester [2014], 314, 435

Isaac [2011], 314

Kate B. [3662], 564

WILLIAMSON

Mathew [7141], 121

Richard [2005], 314

Richard [2012], 314

WILLSON

Beatrice Ellen [1667], 521

Hannah [6799], 501

Waldo Wallace [1668], 521

WILSON

Anna Corbet [2749], 320

Jane [4730], 551

John [7465], 203

John Capt. [2682], 225

Leota [6518], 509

Marian [6846], 583

Martha [2681], 225

Susan [4734], 553

William [2750], 320

WINANS

Ann [830], 312

Mary W. [1809], 613

Seymour [1810], 613

WINSLOW

Benedict Stewart [1793], 609

WINTERSCHIEDT

Carrie Lovina [8084], 568

WOLSEY

Elizabeth [3370], 379

WOOD

Anna [4752], 552

Elizabeth [4754], 552

Emily [6794], 502

Frederick [4751], 552

George [4750], 552

Harriet [6792], 502

Isaac W. [3502], 271

Isabella [4748], 552

James [4732], 552

James [4755], 552

John [4753], 552

Lewis [4747], 552

Mary [4749], 552

Philo [6678], 502

William [6677], 502

William A. [6793], 502

WOODFIELD

Sarah Ann [8117], 183

Name Index

WOODRUFF

Anna [3933], 356
Benjamin [3898], 356
Catherine French [3931], 356
Christopher D. [3897], 356
Christopher D. [3926], 356
Henry K. [3927], 356
Maria L. [3930], 356
Mary Elizabeth [3929], 356
Olivia Ledyard [3932], 356
Susan [3928], 356

WOODS

Elias Hicks [3391], 379

WOODWARD

Hemet [6055], 578
Mary Delia [1585], 432

WOOSTER

Charles L. [6145], 558
Eugene H. [6146], 559
Howard Samuel [6144], 558
James W. [6147], 559
Martha J. [6148], 559

WORCESTER

John [5117], 535
Susan Pinkham [1570], 535

WORDEN

Ananias [4003], 364
Clarissa [4004], 364
Martha [4002], 364

WORLD

[4590], 576

WRIGHT

Adah [5738], 378
Barnabas [5631], 374
Barnabas [5693], 260
Charles [5634], 374
Edgar [5633], 374
Edward [5734], 378
Elijah [2832], 337
Elizabeth [5736], 378
George Edward [5636], 374
Hannah [5635], 374
Hannah [5739], 378
John [5632], 374
Lydia [2831], 337
Rebecca [3137], 241
Robert H. [5735], 378
Sarah [5737], 378

WYMAN

Gladys Mary [7083], 586
James Arthur [8245], 586

WYNCOOP

Abraham [107], 48
Benjamin [108], 48
Catharina [109], 48
Cornelis [105], 48
Cornelis [106], 48
Cornelius [55], 47
Johannes [110], 48
Maria [111], 48

WYNENTS

Stephen [2363], 79

WYNKOOP

Benjamin [54], 47

YATES

Alexander [7036], 287
Catalina [7046], 289
Catalyna [8197], 222
Christopher [7037], 288
Christopher [7039], 288
Cornelia [7038], 288
James [7041], 288
Jane [7040], 288
Rebecca [7932], 445

YELVERTON

Hannah [8138], 111

YERKS

Sadie [4504], 498

YOUNG

Eliza R. [4163], 388
John [4164], 388
Marsh [2034], 542
Thomas [2025], 542

YOUNGKIN

Joseph Malin [6863], 567

YRUMBERRY DE SALABERRY

Lilia [6550], 586

ZABOROSKI

Jan [389], 185

ZABRISKE

Ann Lavinia [923], 523
Anny [916], 418
Casper [912], 418
Casper [925], 523
Christiana [983], 609
David A. [984], 609

Name Index

ZABRISKE

Esther [1244], 417
Getty [915], 418
Isaac [1221], 521
Isaac [918], 418, 523
Jan C [8190], 417
John [917], 418, 523
John [924], 523
John H. [1210], 521
John H. [1222], 521, 598
Mariah [914], 418
Mary [1225], 598
Sarah [1226], 598
Tiney [913], 418

ZABRISKIE

Albert J [388], 185
Elizabeth [392], 185
Geertjen [393], 186
Hendrick [398], 186
Jan [397], 186
Joost [331], 105
Lea [395], 186
Margrietje [394], 186
Rachel [1046], 310
Rachel [396], 186

Location Index

- Alabama, 438
America, New York, 26, 27, 46, 47, 48, 49
America, NY, New York, 26, 27, 46, 47, 48, 49
Can, BC, Vancouver Island, 330, 451
Can, Nova Scotia, 394
Can, Nova Scotia, Cumberland Co., 90, 171
Can, NS, Cumberland Co., Remsheg, 173
Can, NS, Halifax, 392, 506
Can, ON, 269, 270, 326, 327, 393, 394, 400, 447, 448, 499, 505, 581
Can, ON, Alfred, 591
Can, ON, Bruce Co., Kincardine, 269, 391, 392, 393, 498, 499
Can, ON, Carleton Co., 504, 505, 506
Can, ON, Carleton Co., Ottawa, 282, 399, 400, 401, 506, 507, 508, 586
Can, ON, Eastview, 506, 585, 586
Can, ON, Elgin Co., 499, 500, 501, 503, 580, 584
Can, ON, Elgin Co., St. Thomas, 392, 502, 503
Can, ON, Elgin Co., Yarmouth, 393, 500, 501, 502, 581
Can, ON, Elgin Co., Yarmouth, Sparta, 500
Can, ON, Elgin Co., Yarmouth, Union Cemetery, 501
Can, ON, Essex Co., Windsor, 583
Can, ON, Gananoque, 617
Can, ON, Golden Lake Reservation, 400
Can, ON, Kent Co., Chatham, 500
Can, ON, Kingston, 279
Can, ON, Lincoln Co., Grantham Twp, 327
Can, ON, London, 500
Can, ON, Mattiwa, 586
Can, ON, Mount Salem, 581
Can, ON, Ottawa, 282, 399, 400, 401, 504, 505, 506, 507, 508, 585, 586, 620
Can, ON, Ottawa, Eastview, 505, 506, 507, 585, 586
Can, ON, Prince Edward Co., Picton, 393, 498
Can, ON, St. Catharines, 326, 447
Can, ON, St. Catharines, Victoria Lawn Cemetery, 327
Can, ON, Toronto, 509, 585
Can, ON, Vanier, 506, 585
Can, ON, Vanier, Nortre Dame de Lourdes Cem, 506, 585
Can, QC, 174, 281, 282, 596
Can, QC, Assomption, 279, 280, 284, 285, 401, 402, 405
Can, QC, Chicoutimi, 589
Can, QC, Drummondville, 510, 590
Can, QC, Hull, 401, 506
Can, QC, Industrie, 284
Can, QC, Joliette, 174, 282, 284, 285, 402, 403, 405, 406, 407, 510, 511, 512, 514, 590, 591, 592
Can, QC, Lac St. Jean, 585
Can, QC, Montreal, 90, 172, 173, 174, 279, 280, 281, 282, 284, 285, 286, 399, 400, 403, 404, 405, 406, 407, 508, 509, 510, 586, 587, 588, 589, 591, 593, 594, 595, 596, 597
Can, QC, Montreal, Anglican Cemetery, 90, 172
Can, QC, Sorel, 506
Can, QC, St. Hyacinthe, 279, 280, 514
Can, QC, St. Paul de Lavaltrie, 284, 403, 404, 405, 508, 510, 511
Can, QC, Templeton, 506
Canada, 393, 395, 499, 500, 501, 582, 583
Canada West, Bytown, 399
Canada West, Elgin Co., 269, 499, 502
Canada West, Elgin Co., Malahide, 499
Canada West, Elgin Co., St. Thomas, 501
Canada West, Elgin Co., Yarmouth, 393, 501, 502, 581, 582
Canada West, Elgin Co., Yarmouth, Sparta, 172, 268, 269, 394
Canada West, Elgin Co., Yarmouth, Union, 501, 580
Canada West, Lincoln Co., Grantham Twp, 327
Canada West, Ottawa, 399, 504
Canada West, Picton, 473, 567
China, Amoy, 440
CT, Greenfield Hill, 546
England, Cornwall, 437
England, Cornwall, Penzance, 474
England, Liverpool, 242, 246
England, London, 550
France, Bordeaux, 588
France, Bretagne, Alencon, 1, 2
France, Nice, 446
Hudson Bay, East Main River, 588, 589, 591
Hudson River, 315
Illinois, 334, 457
Jamaica, Kingston, 183
Kentucky, 351
KY, Clark Co., 620
Long Island, Sag Harbor, 353

Location Index

- Louisiana, 351
Madeira, At Sea, 12
Mexico, Acapulco, 547
Montana, 398
Netherlands, 1, 2, 3
Netherlands, Amsterdam, 2, 3, 5, 7, 8, 11, 15, 17
Netherlands, Groningen, Niewenhuys, 3, 4
Netherlands, Maestricht, 16
Netherlands, Overijssel, Zwoffen, Swoll, 5
Netherlands, Tubingen, 9
New Jersey, 195, 454
New Netherlands, 46
New Netherlands, New Amsterdam, 5, 7, 8, 9, 10, 11, 12, 13, 14, 16, 17, 18, 19, 20, 21, 22, 23, 26, 27, 28, 31, 34, 37, 45, 46
New York, 8, 11, 13, 14, 15, 16, 18, 20, 23, 24, 28, 29, 30, 31, 32, 33, 34, 35, 36, 37, 38, 39, 40, 41, 42, 43, 46, 47, 48, 53, 54, 55, 56, 57, 58, 59, 60, 61, 62, 63, 64, 65, 72, 75, 80, 81, 82, 83, 84, 85, 86, 87, 88, 90, 91, 92, 94, 95, 97, 99, 112, 113, 115, 117, 119, 124, 125, 134, 155, 156, 157, 158, 160, 161, 178, 181, 182, 224, 243, 252, 256, 266, 296, 297, 318, 319, 325, 333, 334, 341, 351, 370, 412, 438, 456, 457, 464, 558, 561, 562, 571
New York, Long Island, 12
NJ, 94, 114, 205, 206, 299
NJ, Acquackinock, 58, 113, 114
NJ, Bergen Co., 44, 165, 301, 302, 303, 417, 422, 423, 424, 426, 428, 431, 521, 522, 523, 533, 604
NJ, Bergen Co., Hackensack, 44, 45, 100, 101, 102, 103, 104, 105, 185, 186, 187, 188, 190, 191, 192, 193, 194, 199, 303
NJ, Bergen Co., Pollifly, 100, 186
NJ, Bergen Co., Schraalenburgh, 104, 186, 192, 194, 199, 299, 415, 416, 417
NJ, Essex Co, 115
NJ, Essex Co., 199
NJ, Essex Co., Ackqueckenonck, 23, 57
NJ, Essex Co., Westfield, 183
NJ, Hackensack, 91, 100, 103, 104, 105, 106, 175, 182, 185, 195, 200
NJ, Metuchen, 317
NJ, Monmouth Co, Middletown, 103
NJ, Monmouth Co, Middletown Twp, 17
NJ, Morris Co., 195
NJ, North Schraalenburgh, 100, 104, 105, 185, 192, 417, 428
NJ, Paramus, 103, 186
NJ, Saddle River, 45
NJ, Schraalenburgh, 186, 196, 307
NJ, Second River, 85, 157, 162, 163, 164, 165, 237, 345
NJ, Towaco, 196, 307
NY, 70, 139, 271
NY, Albany, 8, 20, 21, 22, 53, 54, 55, 56, 130
NY, Albany Co., Albany, 21, 55, 113, 125, 210, 212
NY, Cayuga, Ledyard, 169, 254
NY, Claverack, 224
NY, Creek Meeting, 258
NY, Dutchess Co., 69, 72, 73, 130, 131, 140, 146, 147, 148, 170, 214, 215, 257, 269, 270, 394
NY, Dutchess Co., East Fishkill, 133
NY, Dutchess Co., Poughkeepsie, 108, 111, 112, 205
NY, Dutchess Co., Rhinebeck, 26, 67, 71, 72, 74, 76, 77, 79, 127, 131, 132, 133, 134, 135, 140, 141, 142, 143, 144, 145, 146, 147, 149, 151, 154, 202, 213, 214, 215, 216, 217, 218, 219, 223, 225, 226, 227, 228, 229, 230, 231, 232, 233, 234, 235, 236, 328, 333, 336, 339, 340, 341, 342, 448, 463, 542
NY, Dutchess Co., Rhinebeck Flats, 72, 146, 217
NY, Dutchess Co., Rhinecliff, 71, 127, 143
NY, Dutchess Co., Wurtemberg, 201, 202
NY, Dutchess, Rhinebeck, 25, 68, 69
NY, Esopus, 71, 127, 143, 145
NY, Fishkill, 110, 111
NY, Guilderland, 132, 146, 214, 215, 229
NY, Hurley, 147
NY, Kingston, 19, 26, 50, 51, 52, 53, 66, 68, 69, 70, 71, 73, 75, 107, 109, 110, 111, 112, 125, 126, 128, 130, 131, 132, 133, 134, 137, 139, 140, 150, 213
NY, Long Island, East Jamaica, 240, 347
NY, Long Island, Flatbush, 5, 15, 16, 17, 41, 44, 93, 94, 177
NY, Morrisania, 30
NY, New Castle, 388, 485
NY, New Hackensack, 205, 209
NY, New Harlem, 5, 7, 8
NY, New York, 3, 4, 5, 8, 11, 12, 17, 22, 23, 24, 27, 28, 31, 32, 37, 38, 41, 42, 44, 46, 58, 59, 60, 61, 62, 63, 65, 66, 67, 80, 82, 86, 87, 92,

Location Index

- 93, 94, 95, 96, 97, 98, 99, 101, 113, 115, 116,
117, 118, 119, 120, 121, 122, 123, 124, 125,
126, 129, 130, 134, 135, 136, 137, 139, 155,
156, 159, 160, 161, 162, 165, 166, 167, 175,
176, 177, 178, 179, 180, 181, 182, 183, 184,
185, 202, 205, 206, 207, 208, 209, 210, 219,
221, 236, 237, 238, 239, 240, 241, 242, 243,
244, 245, 287, 290, 292, 293, 294, 295, 297,
316, 319, 321, 343, 344, 347, 352, 353, 370,
391, 415, 425, 437, 464, 468, 492, 542
- NY, Newtown, 14, 31, 33, 89
- NY, Pleasant Valley, 315, 316, 435
- NY, Poughkeepsie, 80, 108, 110, 111, 122, 202,
203, 204, 209, 314, 315, 316
- NY, Red Hook, 128, 142, 143, 154
- NY, Rhinebeck, 67, 69, 70, 71, 73, 74, 76, 79, 122,
130, 131, 132, 133, 137, 141, 143, 145, 147,
148, 149, 150, 151, 152, 154, 231, 329
- NY, Rombout, 108, 110
- NY, Tappan, 135
- NY, Tarrytown, Sleepy Hollow Cemetery, 206,
316, 317, 318, 436, 437
- NY, Ulster Co., Kingston, 8, 24, 25, 26, 65, 66, 68,
69, 70, 72, 73, 76, 78, 129, 149, 150, 231
- NY, Ulster Co., Marletown, 74, 75, 150
- NY, Upper Red Hook, 219, 328, 329, 335, 458
- NY, Westchester Co., 90, 170, 173, 174, 184, 255,
269, 297
- NY, Westchester Co., North Castle, 169, 252
- NY, Westchester Co., Phillipsborough, 33
- NY, Westchester, New Castle, 90, 168
- NY, Westchester, Rye, 172, 459
- NYC, Presbyterian, 163
- Ohio, 457
- On The Delaware, New Amstel, 17, 41
- PA, Bethlehem, 468
- PA, Pike Co., Greene Twp, Simonstown Cem., 220
- Prior, 91
- QC, Montreal, 279
- QC, near Montreal, 174, 274
- QC, Quebec City, 174, 274
- Quebec, Quyon, 504
- Rep. of Texas, Galviston Co., 373, 483
- Russia, 582
- Scotland, 121, 231, 314, 471
- Sicily, Palermo, 326
- Upper Canada, 393, 500
- Upper Canada, Bytown, 174, 281, 282, 399
- Upper Canada, Elgin Co., 392, 393, 394, 498
- Upper Canada, Elgin Co., St. Thomas, 394
- Upper Canada, Elgin Co., Yarmouth, 393, 394,
395, 499, 500, 501, 502
- Upper Canada, Elgin Co., Yarmouth, Sparta, 394,
501
- Upper Canada, Kingston, 279
- Upper Canada, Lincoln Co., Grantham Twp,
Niagara, 327
- Upper Canada, Niagara, 501
- Upper Canada, Osnabruck Twp, Williamsburgh,
280
- USA, AZ, Pima, Tucson, 583
- USA, CA, Fresno, 581
- USA, CA, Los Angeles, 456
- USA, CA, Los Angeles Co., 332, 456, 503, 584
- USA, CA, Riverside, 585
- USA, CA, Sacramento, 396
- USA, CA, Salinas, 551
- USA, CA, San Bernardino, 583
- USA, CA, San Francisco, 211, 323, 324, 358, 436,
446, 447, 520, 550, 551
- USA, CA, Santa Clara, 585
- USA, Chester, 176, 287
- USA, CT, 433
- USA, CT, Colchester, 292
- USA, CT, Hartford, 125, 210, 325, 472
- USA, CT, Lyme, 466
- USA, CT, New Fairfield, 477, 570
- USA, CT, New Haven, 350
- USA, CT, Stamford, 438
- USA, DC, Washington, 247, 331, 369, 478
- USA, FL, Daytona Beach, 565
- USA, FL, Deland, 570
- USA, FL, Hillsborough, St. Petersburg, 568
- USA, FL, Palm Beach, 449, 554
- USA, FL, Pinellas, St. Petersburg, 515
- USA, FL, Volusia, Daytona Beach, 473
- USA, GA, Folkston, 559
- USA, GA, Gainesville, 455, 559
- USA, Glenham, 443, 549
- USA, IA, Dallas, Perry, 560
- USA, IA, Des Moines, 435, 541
- USA, IA, Garrison, 295, 413, 414, 520
- USA, IA, Monona Co., Moorhead, 360, 472, 567
- USA, IA, Polk, Des Moines, 567
- USA, IA, Salix, 284, 401, 509, 510, 586, 587, 589
- USA, IA, Van Horne, 520

Location Index

- USA, IL, 361, 395, 396, 473, 503, 537, 584
USA, IL, Chicago, 311, 358, 411, 431, 471, 621
USA, IL, Chicago, Rosehill Cemetery, 621
USA, IL, Elgin, 269, 395, 396
USA, IL, Kane Co., 503
USA, IL, Leland, 473, 567, 568
USA, IL, Little, 474
USA, IL, McLean, Normal, 460
USA, IL, Oak Park, 621
USA, IL, Peoria, Peoria, 460
USA, IL, River Forest, 621
USA, IL, Rockford, 395, 584
USA, IL, Sandwich, 361, 474
USA, IL, Shawneetown, 567
USA, IL, Tazewell, 336, 460
USA, IL, Tazewell Co., 457
USA, IL, Tazewell, Tremont, 225, 336, 460
USA, IL, Tazewell, Washington, 560
USA, IL, Tonica, 515
USA, IL, Woodford, Cruger, 560
USA, IL, Woodford, El Paso, 460, 560
USA, IL., Glen Ellyn, 621
USA, IN, 584
USA, Iowa, Rock, 518, 597, 598
USA, Kansas, 567
USA, KS, 271, 397
USA, KS, Atchinson Co., 568
USA, KS, Atchison, Horton, 567
USA, KS, Atchison, Muscotah, 568
USA, KS, Brown, Everest, 567
USA, KS, Brown, Hiawatha, 568
USA, KS, Brown, Horton, 568
USA, KS, Brown, Willis, 567
USA, KS, Hiawatha, 567
USA, KS, Horton, 473, 567
USA, KS, Neosho Falls, 517
USA, KS, Rural Kennekuk, 568
USA, KS, Whiting, 568
USA, Long Island, Greenport, 244, 449, 555
USA, Long Island, Lawrence, 449
USA, Long Island, Long Beach, 546, 547
USA, MA, Boston, 360, 447, 612
USA, MA, Brookline, 211, 324
USA, MA, Chelsea, 467
USA, MA, Haverhill, 459
USA, MA, Leicester, 245, 345
USA, MA, Provincetown, 359
USA, MA, Savoy, 295
USA, MD, Baltimore, 183, 184, 556
USA, MD, Hagerstown, 566
USA, ME, Brunswick, 589, 590
USA, MI, 385, 386, 393, 394, 494, 499, 501, 502, 578, 581, 582, 583, 584
USA, MI, Calhoun Co., 263, 382
USA, MI, Calhoun Co., Marshall, 171, 263, 264, 384, 385, 386, 493, 494, 578
USA, MI, Calhoun, Battle Creek, 264, 383, 494, 520, 578
USA, MI, Crosswell, 583
USA, MI, Genesee, Flint, 562, 563
USA, MI, Grand Rapids, 269, 393, 394, 501, 502, 581
USA, MI, Hastings, 384, 493
USA, MI, Imlay City, 502, 583
USA, MI, Iosco, Tawas City, 562
USA, MI, Kalamazoo, Kalamazoo, 578
USA, MI, Kent Co., 502, 582, 583
USA, MI, Lapeer, Goodland, 269, 393
USA, MI, Lapeer, Mayfield, 269, 393
USA, MI, Newaygo, 578
USA, MI, Newaygo, Bedford, 578
USA, MI, Newaygo, White Cloud, 494, 578
USA, MI, Oakland, Pontiac, 583
USA, MI, Pineconning, 587
USA, MI, St. Clair, 583
USA, MI, St. Clair, Port Huron, 502, 583, 584
USA, MI, St. Clair, Yale, 583
USA, MI, Walker, 394, 501, 502, 581, 582, 583
USA, MN, 501, 582
USA, MN, Dawson, 473, 569
USA, MN, Lac Qui Parle, Dawson, 473, 568
USA, MO, Bates Co., Amsterdam, 221, 330
USA, MO, Bates Co., West Point Cem, 221, 330
USA, MO, Buchanan, St. Joseph, 568
USA, MO, Clay Co., Parkville, 174, 274
USA, MO, Howell, West Plains, 568
USA, MO, Kansas City, 447, 551, 567
USA, MO, Piedmont, 567
USA, MT, Browning, 281, 398
USA, Mt. Vernon, 363, 475
USA, NE, Douglas Co., Omaha, 473, 567
USA, NE, Lincoln, 620
USA, NE, Omaha, 551, 621
USA, Nevada, Reno, 551
USA, New York, 96, 175, 184
USA, New York, Greenway Cemetery, 244, 353

Location Index

- USA, NJ, 195, 198, 306, 311
- USA, NJ, Bayonne, 470
- USA, NJ, Belleville, 618, 619
- USA, NJ, Belvidere, 447, 550
- USA, NJ, Bergen, 604
- USA, NJ, Bergen Co., Acquackanonk, 114, 205
- USA, NJ, Bergen Co., Boiling Springs, 605
- USA, NJ, Bergen Co., Closter, 416, 522, 599, 601, 602
- USA, NJ, Bergen Co., Dundee, 607
- USA, NJ, Bergen Co., Dundee Lake, 604
- USA, NJ, Bergen Co., Hackensack, 299, 416, 529, 530
- USA, NJ, Bergen Co., Harrington Twp., 599
- USA, NJ, Bergen Co., Hudson City, 437
- USA, NJ, Bergen Co., Lodi, 531
- USA, NJ, Bergen Co., Pollifly, 44, 100, 101, 188, 189, 300, 425, 527, 530, 531
- USA, NJ, Bergen Co., Preakness, 103, 196
- USA, NJ, Bergen Co., Schraalenburgh, 299, 416, 434, 600
- USA, NJ, Bergen Co., Uniontown, 294
- USA, NJ, Bloomfield, 210, 320, 322, 429, 533, 611
- USA, NJ, Centreville, 531
- USA, NJ, Chatham, 347
- USA, NJ, Corona, 425, 532
- USA, NJ, Dumont, 419
- USA, NJ, East Hackensack, 301, 421, 527
- USA, NJ, East Orange, 366
- USA, NJ, East Rutherford, 534, 614, 615
- USA, NJ, Elizabeth, 611
- USA, NJ, Englewood, 548
- USA, NJ, Essex Co, 305, 417
- USA, NJ, Essex Co., 427, 535
- USA, NJ, Glen Ridge, 429
- USA, NJ, Hackensack, 44, 45, 99, 100, 101, 102, 103, 104, 105, 106, 188, 189, 190, 191, 192, 193, 194, 195, 196, 198, 199, 300, 301, 302, 303, 304, 305, 306, 334, 420, 421, 422, 424, 425, 426, 428, 527, 530, 532
- USA, NJ, Hackensack, Pollifly, 17, 44, 99
- USA, NJ, Harlingen, 323, 444, 445
- USA, NJ, Hasbrouck, 301, 421
- USA, NJ, Hasbrouck Hgts, 532
- USA, NJ, Hudson Co., Jersey City, 354, 383, 617
- USA, NJ, Jersey City, 432, 470, 605
- USA, NJ, Lincoln Park, 533, 611
- USA, NJ, Linden, 611
- USA, NJ, Madison, 469
- USA, NJ, Manalapan, 599
- USA, NJ, Millstone, 537
- USA, NJ, Monmouth Co., 318
- USA, NJ, Montclair, 536, 618, 619, 620
- USA, NJ, Montclair, Kypsburg, 619
- USA, NJ, Moonachie, 423
- USA, NJ, Morristown, 353, 447, 468, 469, 551, 564, 565
- USA, NJ, Neptune, 570
- USA, NJ, Neshanic Station, 323, 444
- USA, NJ, New Brunswick, 320, 433, 440, 537, 538
- USA, NJ, New Milford, 104
- USA, NJ, Newark, 176, 237, 293, 344, 345, 349, 464, 466, 564
- USA, NJ, North Belleville, 534, 612
- USA, NJ, Orange, 321, 442, 443, 533
- USA, NJ, Orange Co., Middletown, 432
- USA, NJ, Paramus, 312, 537
- USA, NJ, Passaic, 103, 190, 193, 197, 199, 302, 303, 310, 422, 423, 429, 430, 528, 534, 535, 536, 604, 607, 608, 612, 613, 614, 616, 617, 618, 620
- USA, NJ, Passaic Co., Paterson, 457
- USA, NJ, Passaic, Acquackanonk, 100, 115, 188, 194, 195, 298, 307, 427, 604, 605
- USA, NJ, Paterson, 312, 606, 609
- USA, NJ, Patterson, 450, 616, 619, 620
- USA, NJ, Pequannock Twp, 196, 307
- USA, NJ, Plainfield, 450
- USA, NJ, Plimpton, 311
- USA, NJ, Pollifly, 44, 99, 189, 301, 303, 304, 422, 425, 426, 527, 531
- USA, NJ, Pompton Plains, 196
- USA, NJ, Preakness, 103, 194, 197, 310, 311, 313, 429, 431, 432, 433, 536
- USA, NJ, Ridgewood, 428
- USA, NJ, Rochester, 313, 433
- USA, NJ, Rutherford, 101, 189, 190, 193, 302, 306, 423, 528, 604, 605
- USA, NJ, Saddle River, 604
- USA, NJ, Schraalenburgh, 187, 188, 194, 198, 199, 298, 299, 300, 304, 305, 313, 415, 416, 417, 418, 427, 521, 522, 599, 600
- USA, NJ, Seabright, 442
- USA, NJ, Second River, 164
- USA, NJ, Tappan, 167, 244, 245, 522, 599, 600,

Location Index

- 601
- USA, NJ, Tenafly, 419
- USA, NJ, Towaco, 195, 308, 429, 533
- USA, NJ, Upper Montclair, 599
- USA, NJ, Wanaque, 533
- USA, NJ, Warren Co., Hughsville, 570
- USA, NT, Blackfeet Indian Reservation, 398, 504
- USA, NV, Las Vegas, 506, 585
- USA, NY, 264, 293, 294, 336, 384, 386, 396, 397, 460, 515
- USA, NY, Albany, 20, 21, 25, 26, 40, 51, 53, 55, 75, 79, 138, 167, 211, 321, 322, 324, 443, 446, 535, 541
- USA, NY, Albany Co., Albany, 212, 321, 613
- USA, NY, Arcadia, 410, 516
- USA, NY, Barrytown, 561
- USA, NY, Brooklyn, 207, 210, 244, 246, 258, 318, 321, 357, 372, 438, 442, 469, 470, 471, 472, 482, 521, 543, 545, 547, 566
- USA, NY, Broome, Union, 342
- USA, NY, Buffalo, 246, 247, 358, 359, 360, 471, 472
- USA, NY, Canandaigua, 359
- USA, NY, Canton, 177, 295, 414
- USA, NY, Charlestown, 293, 409
- USA, NY, Cheektowaga, 243, 351
- USA, NY, Chenango Co., Sherburne, 544
- USA, NY, Claverack, 146, 201
- USA, NY, Clinton, 201
- USA, NY, Cold Springs, 436
- USA, NY, Columbia Co., 146
- USA, NY, Columbia Co., Hudson, 225
- USA, NY, Columbia, Germantown, 336
- USA, NY, Columbia, Manorton, 342, 463
- USA, NY, Cortland Manor, Yorktown, 173
- USA, NY, Croton, 383, 491, 492
- USA, NY, Dobbs Ferry, 613
- USA, NY, Dutchess Co., 170, 225, 257, 258, 269, 271, 371, 372, 391, 393, 395, 479, 480
- USA, NY, Dutchess Co., Clinton, 172, 203
- USA, NY, Dutchess Co., Crum Elbow, 172, 257, 258, 271, 371, 396, 480
- USA, NY, Dutchess Co., Hyde Park, 110, 111, 172, 203, 204, 258, 271, 315, 371, 396, 397, 435
- USA, NY, Dutchess Co., Nine Partners, 225
- USA, NY, Dutchess Co., Pawling, 272
- USA, NY, Dutchess Co., Poughkeepsie, 111, 204
- USA, NY, Dutchess Co., Red Hook, 70, 139, 340, 462, 463, 464, 562, 563
- USA, NY, Dutchess Co., Rhinebeck, 128, 132, 134, 146, 214, 217, 218, 219, 226, 229, 327, 328, 449, 555, 557
- USA, NY, East Aurora, 359
- USA, NY, Fishkill, 19, 52, 133, 136, 176, 215, 227, 289, 323, 444
- USA, NY, Fonda, 289, 290, 294
- USA, NY, Fultonville, 445, 549
- USA, NY, Geneva, 313, 409, 432, 433, 537, 538
- USA, NY, Glen Cove, 32, 88
- USA, NY, Governor's Island, 318, 437
- USA, NY, Greenbush, 435
- USA, NY, Greene Co., Burnt Hills, 337, 460
- USA, NY, Greene Co., Cairo, 226, 336
- USA, NY, Greene Co., Coxsackie, 337, 460
- USA, NY, Hannibal, 177, 295, 414
- USA, NY, Harlem, 362, 543
- USA, NY, Herkimer Co., Newport, 111
- USA, NY, Herkimer Co., Poland, 111
- USA, NY, Hudson, 464, 561
- USA, NY, Italy, 293, 408
- USA, NY, Jerusalem, 293, 410, 516
- USA, NY, Johnstown, 177, 293, 296
- USA, NY, Kinderhook, 108, 201, 225, 332, 335, 336, 456, 458
- USA, NY, Kingston, 69
- USA, NY, Kip's Bay, New York, 86, 166, 167, 243, 244
- USA, NY, Lake George, Hague, 326
- USA, NY, Lancaster, 243
- USA, NY, Long Island, 294
- USA, NY, Long Island, Flatbush, 17, 44
- USA, NY, Madrid, 414
- USA, NY, Maldon, 226, 337
- USA, NY, Manorton, 341
- USA, NY, Mendon, 292, 293, 408, 409
- USA, NY, Montgomery Co., Caughnawaga, 177, 288, 289, 290, 291, 292, 296
- USA, NY, Montgomery Co., Fultonville, 445
- USA, NY, Mount Vernon, 353, 366, 477, 570
- USA, NY, Naples, 293, 294, 409, 410, 412
- USA, NY, Nassau, 410
- USA, NY, New Castle, 90, 170, 252, 360, 361, 473, 475
- USA, NY, New Rochelle, 492, 548, 578
- USA, NY, New York, 59, 60, 67, 68, 80, 81, 87,

Location Index

- 90, 91, 96, 114, 115, 116, 121, 122, 123, 124, 127, 128, 129, 144, 157, 160, 161, 166, 167, 174, 175, 177, 179, 180, 181, 182, 183, 184, 206, 209, 210, 211, 212, 225, 235, 236, 237, 238, 239, 240, 241, 242, 243, 244, 245, 247, 259, 263, 287, 295, 297, 307, 314, 316, 317, 318, 319, 320, 321, 322, 323, 324, 328, 334, 335, 343, 344, 345, 346, 347, 348, 350, 352, 353, 354, 357, 359, 360, 366, 372, 373, 374, 382, 393, 415, 425, 428, 432, 436, 437, 438, 440, 441, 442, 443, 445, 446, 448, 449, 457, 459, 465, 466, 467, 469, 477, 478, 481, 484, 485, 535, 536, 537, 538, 541, 543, 544, 545, 546, 547, 548, 549, 555, 556, 565, 569, 570, 575, 616, 617, 619, 620
- USA, NY, New York, Trinity Church, 459
- USA, NY, Newark, 293, 294, 296, 410, 412
- USA, NY, Newburg, 535
- USA, NY, Newtown, 33
- USA, NY, Niagara Falls, 471
- USA, NY, Nyack, 533
- USA, NY, Oneida Co., Utica, 167, 241, 360, 472, 558
- USA, NY, Oneida Co., Whitesboro, 246, 247, 358, 359
- USA, NY, Onondaga Co., Syracuse, 451, 557
- USA, NY, Ossining, 373, 374, 473, 484, 485, 574
- USA, NY, Oswego Co., Hannibal, 414
- USA, NY, Palmyra, 410
- USA, NY, Passaic, 535
- USA, NY, Peekskill, 317, 318, 436, 437
- USA, NY, Pleasant Valley, 397, 503, 504
- USA, NY, Pleasantville, 254, 364
- USA, NY, Pompey, 293, 294, 410, 411, 412
- USA, NY, Poughkeepsie, 133, 201, 209, 211, 257, 258, 314, 328, 372, 435, 480, 541
- USA, NY, Prattsburg, 408, 514, 515
- USA, NY, Pultney, 176, 292, 293, 408, 409, 410, 514, 515
- USA, NY, Quaker Hill, 435
- USA, NY, Red Hook, 225, 235, 335, 463, 561, 562
- USA, NY, Rensselaer, 314, 435
- USA, NY, Rensselaer Co., Pittstown, 138
- USA, NY, Rensselaer Co., Schaghticoke, 138, 221, 222, 223, 331, 332
- USA, NY, Rhinebeck, 122, 130, 132, 133, 134, 140, 146, 148, 151, 153, 155, 212, 213, 215, 217, 223, 224, 225, 227, 228, 230, 231, 232, 234, 235, 326, 332, 334, 336, 340, 341, 447, 449, 455, 462, 554, 556, 561
- USA, NY, Richfield, 295, 413
- USA, NY, Riverdale-on-Hudson, 555
- USA, NY, Rochester, 411, 517, 518
- USA, NY, Rockland Co., 599
- USA, NY, Rockland Co., Sparkill, 599
- USA, NY, Rome, 295
- USA, NY, Saratoga, 245
- USA, NY, Saratoga Co., Charlton, 460, 560
- USA, NY, Saratoga Co., Stillwater, 223, 331, 332
- USA, NY, Saratoga Co., Union Cemetery, Stillwater, 138, 221, 222, 223, 331, 332
- USA, NY, Schenectady, 147, 349, 466
- USA, NY, Seneca, 313, 433
- USA, NY, Sherman, 412, 518
- USA, NY, Shortsville, 294, 412, 413, 517, 518, 519
- USA, NY, Sing Sing, 374, 486, 487, 577
- USA, NY, Sodus, 411
- USA, NY, Somers, 369, 478
- USA, NY, Somerstown, 170, 255
- USA, NY, Staten Island, 437, 543, 544
- USA, NY, Staten Island, New Brighton, 210, 322, 323
- USA, NY, Stottsville, 563
- USA, NY, Sullivan Co., 357, 469
- USA, NY, Sullivan, Neversink, 264, 383
- USA, NY, Three Mile Bay, 518
- USA, NY, Tivoli, 235, 341, 557
- USA, NY, Town of Milan, 561
- USA, NY, Troy, 469
- USA, NY, Tyre, 537
- USA, NY, Upper Red Hook, 227, 328, 332, 341
- USA, NY, Utica, 242, 246, 247, 349, 350, 617
- USA, NY, Walworth, 293, 410, 411, 517, 518
- USA, NY, Watertown, 296, 414, 542
- USA, NY, Wayne Co., Newark, 295, 413
- USA, NY, West Morrisania, 175, 287
- USA, NY, Westchester Co., 170, 172, 254, 255, 256, 259, 263, 264, 268, 361, 362, 365, 367, 368, 382, 385
- USA, NY, Westchester Co., Croton Lake, 368, 478
- USA, NY, Westchester Co., Morrisina, 33, 89
- USA, NY, Westchester Co., North Castle, 90, 171, 172
- USA, NY, Westchester Co., Woodlawn, 212, 326
- USA, NY, Westchester, Chappaqua, 89, 90, 169,

Location Index

- 170, 171, 173, 252, 253, 254, 255, 256, 257,
263, 265, 266, 267, 272, 361, 362, 365, 366,
367, 368, 388, 389, 390, 391, 494
USA, NY, Westchester, New Castle, 90, 168, 169,
171, 252, 262, 263, 264, 265, 266, 267, 360,
361, 473, 474
USA, NY, Wheeler, 409
USA, NY, Woodlawn, 171, 267, 268
USA, NY, Woodlawn Cemetery, 323
USA, NY, Yates Co., 433, 539, 540, 621
USA, NY, Yates Co., Pen Yan, 197, 313, 433, 539
USA, NY, Yonkers, 211, 324, 463, 561, 566, 614
USA, OH, Brunswick, 348
USA, OH, Emery, 294, 412, 519
USA, OH, Franklin Co., Columbus, 221, 331, 455,
551, 559, 560
USA, OH, Jackson Co., 137, 221, 330
USA, OH, Morgan Co., 221, 331
USA, OH, Mount Vernon, 559
USA, OH, Muskingum Co., 221
USA, OH, Noble Co., 331
USA, OH, Noble Co., Renrock, 331, 455
USA, OH, Renrock, 331, 454
USA, OH, Rochester, 331, 454
USA, OH, Toledo, 241, 348, 466
USA, OK, Mangum, 568
USA, PA, 330, 393, 449, 450, 451, 452, 453, 454,
557, 558
USA, PA, Allegheny Co., 221, 330
USA, PA, Franklin Co., 221
USA, PA, Greentown, 453, 454, 558
USA, PA, Lackawanna, Civington Twp., 221
USA, PA, Ledgedale, 450
USA, PA, Lititz, 611
USA, PA, Luzerne, Spring Brook Twp, 568
USA, PA, Monroe Co., Cresco, 449
USA, PA, Paupack, 450
USA, PA, Philadelphia, 211, 220, 329, 619
USA, PA, Pike Co., Greene, 330, 451
USA, PA, Pike Co., Greene Twp., 136, 219, 220,
221, 329, 330, 450
USA, PA, Pike Co., Greentown, 450, 557
USA, PA, Wayne Co., Sterling, 220
USA, RI, Newport, 570
USA, RI, Woonsocket, 590
USA, SC, Charleston, 361
USA, SD, Badger, 293, 411
USA, SD, Fort Pierre, 286, 407
USA, SD, Sioux City, 402
USA, SD, Sioux Falls, 412, 518
USA, South Dakota, 584
USA, Staten Island, New Brighton, 444
USA, TN, 296
USA, TN, Spring Hill, 330
USA, Topeka, KS, 568
USA, TX, Collin, 568
USA, TX, Dallas, Dallas, 568
USA, TX, Deaf Smith, Hereford, 560
USA, TX, Galveston, 258, 372, 373
USA, TX, Galveston Co., 483, 572
USA, TX, Kemah, 573
USA, Upper Missouri, Fort Union, 281, 398
USA, Upper Missouri, Fort Vermillion, 402
USA, VA, Greenbrier Co., 96, 182, 184
USA, VA, Rappahannock Station, 342
USA, VT, Brattleboro, 436
USA, VT, Mancheser, 336, 458
USA, WA, 560
USA, WA, Seattle, 551
USA, WA, Snohomish, Everett, 460, 560
USA, WI, 473
USA, WI, Dodge Co., Horicon, 518
USA, WI, King, Veteran's Cem., 621
USA, WI, Racine, 241, 349, 537, 620
USA, WI, Stevens Point, 621
USA, WV, Clintonville, 184